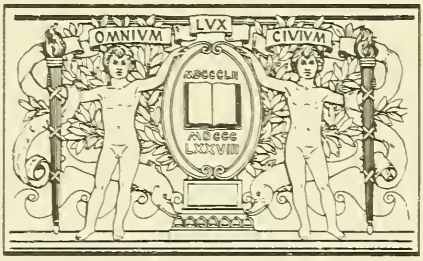
Genealogical History of Our Ancestors



BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

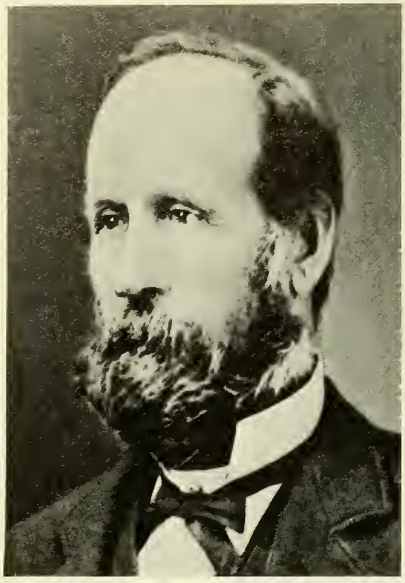
Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2012 with funding from
Boston Public Library

http://archive.org/details/genealogicalhist01ruth

OUR FAMILY

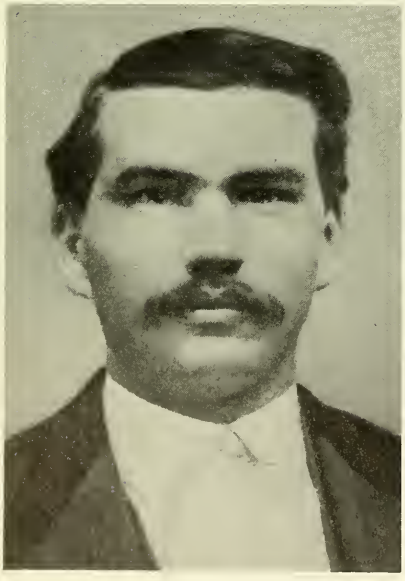
Left to right, children: Russell Leo Willis III, Robert Kent Willis, Andrew William Tofel, James Brian Tofel; adults: Anna Clay Rutherford, William Kenneth Rutherford; back row: Russell Leo Willis, Jr., Anna Christene Willis, William Clay Rutherford, Shirley Kay Tofel, Richard Maurice Tofel.

Lexington, Missouri, 27 November 1976



Reverend John Peyton
(1822-1894)

Rebecca Ann Spalding
(1826-1919)
(Mrs. John Peyton)



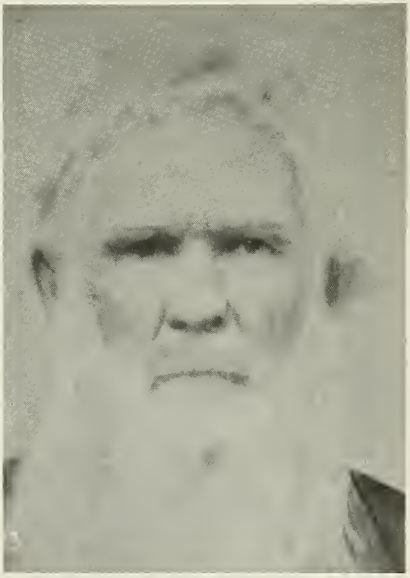
John Alexander Halliburton
(1851-1888)

Catherine Holly Peyton
(1855-1945)
(Mrs. John Alexander Halliburton)

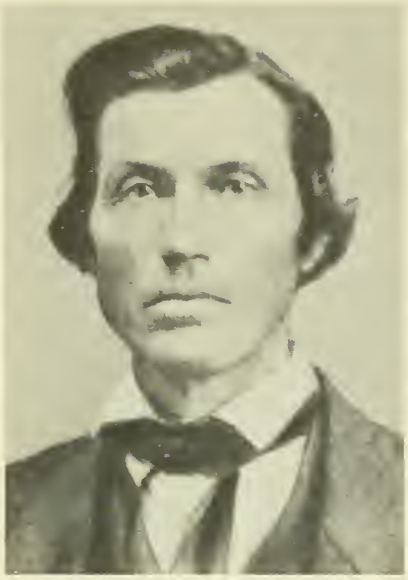
Martha Elizabeth Rogers
(1828-1908)
(Mrs. Thomas White Halliburton)

Thomas White Halliburton
(1826-1908)

Elizabeth A. Davis
(1816-1887)
(Mrs. Asa Hulen Jett)



John Alexander Rogers
(1803-1893)



Nathaniel Huston Rutherford
(1817-1903)

Ann Delana Jett
(1842-1930)
(Mrs. Nathaniel Huston Rutherford)

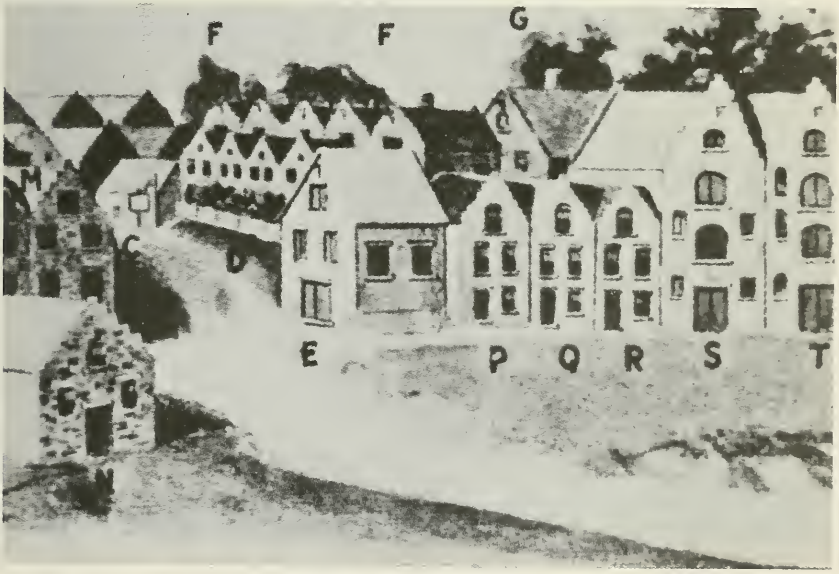
William Nathaniel Rutherford
(1878-1940)

Myrtle Halliburton
(1884-1948)
(Mrs. William Nathaniel Rutherford)

Parish Church at Pinner, County Middlesex, England

Nos. 58–61 West Street, Dorking, County Surrey, England
The home of William Mullins (*1572*-1621)

The John Alden House was built in 1653 by Jonathan Alden and is located at 105 Alden Street in Duxbury, Massachusetts. In 1627 John Alden received a grant of land in Duxbury. He built his house near the location of this house, and the dimensions of his foundation coincides with the dimensions of the older room of this house – the kitchen, borning room and buttry. John Alden and Priscilla Mullins spent their later years in this house and John Alden died here in his 89th year.



New Amsterdam, New Netherland, 1652

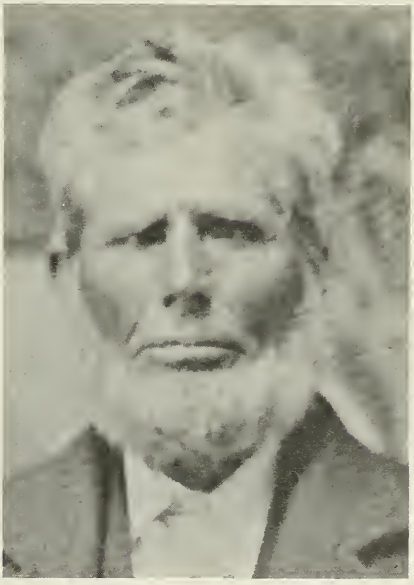
D. Home of Anneke Jans. P. Home of Dr. Hans Kierstede and Sara Roelofs

Original Braintree Church built in 1639, Braintree, now Quincy, Massachusetts

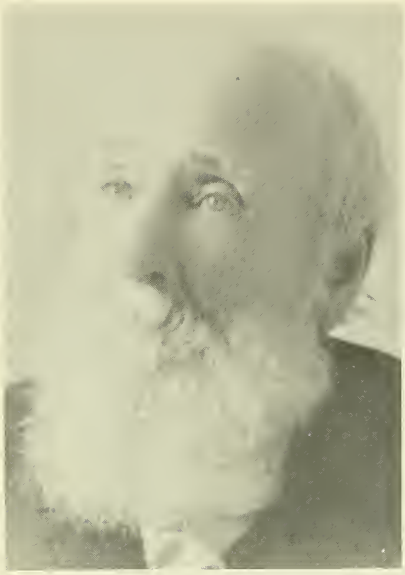
All Hallows Church, Route 2, near Annapolis, Anne Arundel County, Maryland

Mary A. Harper
(1848-1936)
(Mrs. James Henry Zimmerman)

James Henry Zimmerman
(1849-1915)



George Washington Harper
(1814-1882)



Capt. John Gilkerson
(1811-1896)

Margaret Jane Davis
(1825-1898)
(Mrs. John Gilkerson)

Glenn Bowen
(1846-1935)

Anna Eliza Gilkerson
(1844-1911)
(Mrs. Glenn Bowen)

Anna Eliza Bowen
(1885-1973)
(Mrs. Bertie Clay Zimmerman)

Bertie Clay Zimmerman
(1878-1926)

Anna Clay Zimmerman
(b. 1917)
(Mrs. William Kenneth Rutherford)

William Kenneth Rutherford
(b. 1907)

THE WILLIS FAMILY
Russell Leo, Jr., Russell Leo III, Anna Christene, and Robert Kent.

THE TOFEL FAMILY
Andrew William, Richard Maurice, James Brian, and Shirley Kay.

THE RUTHERFORD FAMILY
William Kenneth, Anna Christene, Anna Clay, Shirley Kay, and William Clay.

Lexington, Missouri, 26 November 1976

Genealogical History of Our Ancestors

Compiled by
WILLIAM KENNETH RUTHERFORD
and
ANNA CLAY (ZIMMERMAN) RUTHERFORD

Revised Edition

Volume I

1977

Privately Printed

Volume I
Second Printing
with slight revisions

CS71
.R975
1977
vol 1

COPYRIGHT 1977
BY W. K. RUTHERFORD

Printed in the United States of America

For Our Grandchildren

Acknowledgments

Our ancestors, some of whom are your ancestors, have been researched by many of their respective descendants over a long period of years. During the course of our research which covers nearly half a century, beginning with a high school English assignment in 1927, we have found that our neighbors are our relatives and that our relatives are scattered throughout the fifty states of the United States. We have welcomed many of our relatives into our home; talked to many of them by telephone: and corresponded with hundreds of them by letter. Their names are too numerous to mention, but some of their names are scattered through the pages of this book.

Primary source records have been consistently sought. Bible, cemetery, census, church, and marriage records; wills, inventories, estate settlements, guardian bonds, deeds, patents, land grants, and tax lists; military records, militia payrolls, pension applications, depositions and land warrants; family record sheets, letters, and conversations have been accumulated, and many records or excerpts from records have been included in this volume to prove relationships. Biographical information was also gleaned from secondary sources which are listed in the Bibliography.

Personal research was done by the compilers in many county courthouses in Missouri, Kentucky, Tennessee, North Carolina, Virginia, Maryland, and Massachusetts. Research was also done in the following libraries: the Los Angeles Public Library, Los Angeles. California; the California State Library, Sacremento, California; the Denver Public Library, Denver, Colorado; the Library of Congress and the National Archives, Washington, D.C.; the Miami Public Library, Miami, Florida; the Newberry Library, Chicago, Illinois; the Indiana State Library, Indianapolis, Indiana; the Kansas State Historical Society, Topeka, Kansas; the Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Maryland; the Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland; the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Massachusetts; the State Historical Society of Missouri, Columbia, Missouri; the Kansas City Public Library, Kansas City, Missouri; the St. Louis Public Library, St. Louis, Missouri; the Missouri State Historical Society, St. Louis, Missouri; the New York Public Library, New York, New York; the North Carolina Department of Archives and History, Raleigh, North Carolina; the Tennessee State Library and Archives, Nashville, Tennessee; the Genealogical Society Library, Salt Lake City, Utah; the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia; the Wisconsin State Historical Society, Madison, Wisconsin; and the Society of Genealogist Library, London, England. Information and records from England were also obtained from the Public Record Office in London, numerous Guildhalls, and several church parishes in the counties.

Preface

During the Bi-Centennial we revised *Genealogical History of Our Ancestors*, 1970, as a tribute to our heritage and as a legacy for our grandchildren. In the 1970 edition we accounted for sixty-nine families of different names as our known ancestors. Our continuing research has disproved three lines but has yielded an additional forty-two ancestral lines. This revision contains one hundred eight family names or ancestral lines which we have proven as our ancestors.

In a ten-generation time frame, we jointly have 2,048 ancestors. One of the 2,048 was a mutual ancestor, Maj. Richard Ewen of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, so after we had been married thirty-three years we found we were ninth cousins once removed.

The publication of this genealogical work is an accomplishment made possible through the help of many people, most of whom we have never seen. We have attempted to recognize these persons through footnotes. County records are the backbone of any genealogical study, and we wish to thank the many county officials who have aided us in our search. To the many librarians we owe a deep sense of gratitude for the aid they have given us in locating published information, and we thank the compilers to whom we refer throughout the book for their work in genealogical research. To our correspondents we say thanks for they have shared information that they have gleaned from many sources which has been an invaluable aid. We treasure the friendships we have made through correspondence and personal contacts.

We have personalized our family history by travel over a period of twenty years. During the summer of 1975 we spent some time doing research in the Hall of Records at Annapolis, Maryland, the Maryland Historical Society, and the Virginia State Library. While in the Richmond, Virginia, area we visited the plantations of Bremo and Malvern Hills on the James River where the Cocke and Pleasants families settled in Curles Neck. A low stone fence surrounds the burial place of Richard Cocke only a short distance from the site of his dwelling house at Bremo.

A drive through Essex County, formerly Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, took us to Tappahannock, formerly Hobbs Hole, which was the general area in which Robert Rutherford, Maj. John Weir, and James Rennolds lived.

While in Maryland we sought out Tulip Hill, formerly called Poplar Knowle, for it was here that Richard Talbot and his wife, Elizabeth Ewen, lived. No sign of their house remains but he stated in his will a bequest of Poplar Knowle "where I now live." Some of the magnificent trees surely must have offered shade to the Talbot family. Just down the road was Cedar Park, a quaint

looking house with a steep pitched roof. It is said to be the oldest existing structure in Anne Arundel County in which religious services were held for in the center of the house is the original house of Benjamin Lawrence and Elizabeth Talbot. In the attic is the entire length, 80 feet, of the roof of the original house, a small portion of which we photographed and included in the illustrations elsewhere in this book.

The South River Club House was built on the land owned by Col. Nicholas Gassaway. We wandered through the Old Quaker Burying Ground and the cemetery surrounding All Hallows Church knowing that some of our Quaker ancestors had been interred in unmarked graves. As we crossed the Severn River we could not help but think of the Battle of the Severn and the influence our ancestors had in the formation of the government of Maryland.

We also visited Piscataway in lower Prince George's County near where the Greene, Boarman, Dyer, and Edelen families lived. This was the first area which we felt was being swallowed up by the urban sprawl, the other areas being still very rural.

Leaving Maryland we drove to Massachusetts and followed the Pilgrim trail. We stood near Plymouth Rock which served as a stepping stone to a new world for the Pilgrims as they disembarked from the *Mayflower*. We stood silently in front of the sarcophagus which contains the bones of William Mullins and his wife Alice, and visited the grave site of John Alden. We stood in the rooms of the house in which John Alden and his wife, Priscilla Mullins, had lived.

We found the graves of Deacon Samuel Bass and his wife, Anne Savil, in the Hancock Cemetery in downtown Quincy, Massachusetts. Also in the Hancock Cemetery was the grave of Henry Neale and we read the inscription on his headstone stating he was the father of twenty-one children. We located the land formerly owned by Deacon Samuel Bass and saw a door from the house in which he lived and which he must have opened many times.

The culminating highlight of this trek into our ancestral history was finding the grave of the Rev. Obadiah Holmes in Middletown, Rhode Island, Buried beside his wife on the land which he once owned overlooking the Sakonnet River, he is surrounded by other members of the Holmes family. Obadiah Holmes stands today in Rhode Island as a symbol of religious freedom, a freedom for which he was whipped thirty lashes in the square in Boston.

We are proud of our heritage.

William Kenneth Rutherford

Anna Clay (Zimmerman) Rutherford

P. O. Box 85

Lexington, Missouri 64067

Contents

Introduction 1
The Alden Family 2
The Ashcomb Family 10
The Baley Family 12
The Banton Family 14
The Barnes Family 16
The Bass Family 20
The Beaven Family 34
The Beedle Family 38
The Behrn Family 44
The Besson Family 46
The Bledsoe Family 52
The Boarman Family 54
The Bodine Family 62
The Boone Family 64
The Bowen Family 76
The Bussell Family 88
The Cletherow Family 90
The Cocke Family 94
The Collingwood Family 108
The Conrad Family 110
The Craycroft Family 112
The Davis Family 122
The Davis Family 124
The Dillard Family 128
The Duyts Family 130
The Dyer Family 140
The Edelen Family 144
The Elledge Family 168
The Ewen Family 171
The Field Family 184
The Flack Family 188
The Freeman Family 190
The Gardiner Family 196
The Gassaway Family 222
The Gibbs Family 254
The Gilkerson Family 256
The Glenn Family 266

The Green Family 268
The Greene Family 270
The Hagan Family 286
The Hall Family 292
The Halliburton Family 294
The Harding Family 334
The Harper Family 340
The Hatton Family 352
The Hayden Family 356
The Hewett Family 384
The Holmes Family 386
The Humphreys Family 402
The Huntsman Family 406
The Hutchinson Family 412
The Hyde Family 416
The Jans Family 418
The Jansen Family 426
The Jansen Family 436
The Jenkins Family 438
The Jett Family 444
The Johnson Family 452
The Johnson Family 454
The Jones Family 456
The Jones Family 458
The Judy Family 464
The Kierstede Family 466
The Larcome Family 478
The Lawrence Family 486
The McKinney Family 494
The McMurry Family 502
The Merryman Family 504
The Miles Family 510
The Molenaar Family 512
The Moore Family 514
The Mullins Family 516
The Neale Family 522
The Offley Family 532
The Page Family 540
The Patras Family 548
The Peyton Family 550
The Pleasants Family 590

CONTENTS

The Polhemius Family 620
The Pray Family 630
The Pullen Family 634
The Remy Family 636
The Rennolds Family 646
The Reynolds Family 652
The Richardson Family 658
The Roach Family 660
The Roelofs Family 668
The Rogers Family 672
The Rutherford Family 676
The Sanford Family 716
The Satyrs Family 720
The Savil Family 722
The Scott Family 726
The Sebring Family 728
The See Family 732
The Shipley Family 736
The Spalding Family 744
The Stevens Family 768
The Stillwell Family 774
The Talbot Family 782
The Turner Family 788
The Van der Werven Family 792
The Vawter Family 794
The Webb Family 800
The Weire Family 814
The Whaley Family 824
The Zimmerman Family 834
Appendix 850
Bibliography 855
Index for Appendix 860
Index 861

Key

Every book is individual and a few notes should be made as to the format of this book. Each family name is treated individually and the family is preceded by a lineage chart showing the line of descent to our grandchildren.

The names of the children of a couple are shown both on their father's page and on their mother's page. The numbers within a family are self-contained, and the cross reference to the other family is through the name of the spouse. The name of the spouse is always italicized in the heading.

Dates printed in italics in the lineage charts are approximate dates. In studying old records one must be conscious of two things. First, the English did not adopt the Gregorian Calendar until 1752, so by our calculations of time the day of the month was ten days behind up to 28 February 1700, and thereafter eleven days behind up to the time of the conversion of the Julian Calendar to the Gregorian Calendar which took place 2 September 1752 and was followed by 14 September 1752. Secondly, all legal dates were recorded according to the legal year which began 25 March making March the first month and February the twelfth month. Thus a baptism recorded 25 11 1650 would be translated to read 25 January 1651. If the adjustment of ten days were made the baptism would have taken place 4 February 1651. As wills were written and recorded in so-called Old Style the date written and date probated remain *per se* in the records section. If the date fell in January or February or carried a double date [1650/1] the calendar year, 1651, was used in the heading to give a more realistic time frame to the date of birth or death of an individual. An adjustment of the day of the month as explained was not attempted as the adjusted date would be in complete conflict with the recorded date, not only in January and February but throughout the entire year.

Standard abbreviations have been used for born, died, buried, married, and daughter.

ERRATA

Vol. I

BOONE
p. 66, line 14 for *He deposed in 1775* read *He deposed in 1735*

BUSSEL
p. 89, line 28 for *Karenhappuch* read *Kerenhappuch*

CLETHEROW
p. 92, line 5 delete *d. 23 August 1630 in London*

EDELEN
p. 151, line 2 for *b. 2 September* read *b. 1 September*

FREEMAN
p. 193, line 25 for *In her will her father* read *In his will her father*

GARDINER
p. 204, line 6 for *b. 2 September* read *b. 1 September*
p. 204, line 7 for *m. Ignatius Gardiner, in 1730* read *m. Ignatius Gardiner, about 1730*

HAYDEN
p. 359, line 6 for *7 August 1694* read *7 August 1694 and 30 January 1690, respectively*

KIERSTEDE
p. 469, line 29 for *Johannes, aged three* read *Jacobus, aged three*

McKINNEY
p. 496, lines 11-12 for *1750's, in the county in which his brother, John McKinney, had settled* read *1750's. His brother, John McKinney had settled in Gates County, North Carolina.*

PEYTON
p. 552, footnote 4 for *Letter written bt* read *letter written by*

REMY
p. 637, line 24 for *in Copley Parish* read *in Copely Parish*

RUTHERFORD
p. 678, footnote 11 for *Kegley's Frontier* read *Kegley's Virginia Frontier*

SANFORD
p. 717, line 13 for *Copley Parish* read *Copely Parish*

SAVIL
p. 724, line 28 for *Hanover Cemetery* read *Hancock Cemetery*

SPALDING
p. 746, line 18 for *a plantation called Town Manor* read *a plantation called Calverton Manor*
p. 746, line 20 for *he devised Town Manor* read *he devised Calverton Manor*
p. 753, line 17 for *14 December 1894* read *14 December 1849*

Introduction

A list of the known immigrant ancestors of William Kenneth Rutherford and Anna Clay (Zimmerman) Rutherford follows as an introduction to the ancestors of the compilers. Immigrant ancestresses whose maiden names were unknown to the compilers and children were not included in this list.

Immigrant Ancestor	*Native Land*	*Colony Settled*
John Alden (1599-1687)	England	Massachusetts
Ann Ashcomb (b. *1630*)	England	Maryland
Temperance Baley (1617-*1650*)	England	Virginia
Elizabeth Banton (b. *1639*)	England	Maryland
Samuel Bass (1600-1694)	England	Massachusetts
Charles Beaven (*1640*-1669)	England	Maryland
Henry Beedle (1648-1674)	England	Maryland
Elizabeth Behrn (1708-1804)	Netherlands	Virginia
Capt. Thomas Besson (1616-1679)	England	Virginia
Maj. William Boarman (*1630*-1709)	England	Maryland
John Boone (*1645*-1689)	England	Maryland
Lt. Col. Richard Cocke (*1600*-1665)	England	Virginia
Mary Conrad (1731-1811)	Germany	Virginia
John Craycroft (*1635*-1698)	England	Maryland
Laurens Duyts (1610-1668)	Denmark	New York*
Richard Edelen (*1639*-1695)	England	Maryland
Maj. Richard Ewen (*1610*-1660)	England	Virginia
Richard Gardiner (*1590*-1649)	England	Maryland
Col. Nicholas Gassaway (1634-1692)	England	Maryland
Gov. Thomas Greene (*1610-1651*)	England	Maryland
Thomas Hagan (*1645*-1716)	Ireland	Maryland
Katherine Hall (b. *1651*)	England	Maryland
David Halliburton (*1727*-1767)	Scotland	Virginia
Nicholas Harper (1706-1803)	Netherlands	Virginia
Elizabeth Hatton (*1605-1649*)	England	Maryland
John Hayden (*1606*-1682)	England	Massachusetts
Rev. Obadiah Holmes (*1607*-1682)	England	Massachusetts
Katherine Hyde (b. *1610*)	England	Maryland
Anneke Jans (*1604*-1663)	Norway	New York*
Roelof Jansen (*1601*-1636)	Norway	New York*
Thomas Jenkins (*1645*-1727)	England	Maryland
Moses Jones (*1665*-1705)	England	Maryland
Dr. Hans Kierstede (*1612*-1666)	Germany	New York*
Benjamin Lawrence (*1625-1674*)	England	Maryland
Mordecai McKinney (*1685*-1760)	Scotland	New Jersey
William Mullins (*1572*-1621)	England	Massachusetts
Henry Neale (1617-1688)	England	Massachusetts
Philip Peyton (*1645*-1730)	England	Virginia
John Pleasants (1645-1698)	England	Virginia
Rev. Johannes T. Polhemius (1598-1676)	Germany	New York*
Quentin Pray (1595-1667)	England	Massachusetts
Jacob Remy (*1630*-1721)	France	Virginia
Benjamin Scott (*1605*-1647)		Massachusetts
Jan Roelofse Sebring (b. 1631)	Netherlands	New York*
Adam Shipley (b. *1650*)	England	Maryland
Thomas Spalding (*1640-1713*)	England	Maryland
Charles Stevens (*1615-1665*)	England	Maryland
Lt. Nicholas Stillwell (*1606*-1671)	England	Virginia
Richard Talbot (*1625*-1663)	England	Maryland
Bartholomew Vawter (*1640*-1717)	England	Virginia
Christopher Webb (*1590*-1671)	England	Massachusetts
Maj. John Weire (*1625*-1671)		Virginia

* The settlement of New Netherland, to which the colonist came, became New York.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Alden (1599-1687) m. *1622* Priscilla Mullins (1603-*1685*)

Ruth[2] Alden (1634-1674) m. 1657 John Bass (1630-1716)

Ruth[3] Bass (1662-1699) m. *1683* Peter Webb (1657-1718)

Priscilla[4] Webb (1697-1731) m. *1713* Samuel Hayden (b. 1683)

William[5] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)

Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

John Alden's ancestry has never been traced. An Alden family resided in Harwich, County Essex, England, at the time of the sailing of the *Mayflower*. One of this family, named John Alden, was possibly the Pilgrim. He may have been related to Robert Alden, one of the merchant adventurers. (*The Truth About the Pilgrims*, by Francis R. Stoddard, 1952, p. 97.)

John Alden, born 1599, Southampton, England, died 22 September 1687. Father, George Alden; mother, Jane; married 12 May 1622 to Priscilla Mullins. (LDS Temple Index Card, The Genealogical Society of the Church of the Latter Day Saints, Salt Lake City, Utah.)

THE ALDEN FAMILY

1 John Alden, b. in 1599 in England; d. 12 September 1687, Duxbury, Massachusetts, bur. in Old Burying Ground, Duxbury. *Priscilla Mullins* (William[1]), b. in 1603, probably in Dorking, County Surrey, England; d. about 1685, Duxbury, Massachusetts; m. John Alden, about 1622, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

2 Elizabeth Alden, b. 1623; d. 31 May 1717
3 John Alden, b. 1626; d. 14 Mar. 1701
4 Joseph Alden, b. 1627; d. 8 Feb. 1697
5 Sarah Alden, b. 1629
6 Jonathan Alden, b. 1632; d. 1697
7 Ruth Alden, b. 1634; d. 12 Oct. 1674
8 Rebecca Alden, b. 1637
9 Priscilla Alden, b. 1639
10 Mary Alden, b. 1643
11 David Alden, b. 1646

"John Alden was hired for a cooper, at South-Hampton, wher the ship victuled; and being a hopfull yong man, was much desired, but left to his owne liking to go or stay when he came here; but he stayed, and maryed here."[1] These words, written by Gov. William Bradford, give a first-hand account of young John. Youngest and seventh of the forty-one signers of the Mayflower Compact in November 1620, he was hired to tend the barrels of food, the casks of beer, and the casks of water which were taken aboard the ship for the voyage to America.[2]

John Alden was one of the substantial citizens of Plymouth Colony and was elected and appointed to responsible positions and offices in the colonial government for more than half a century. He was elected assistant to the governor 1 January 1634 and was re-elected each year through 1639.[3] The succeeding ten years, during the 1640's, he served as deputy from Duxbury on the committees of the several towns, and was returned to the office of

1. *Bradford's History "Of Plimoth Plantation,"* 1898, p. 533.
2. *The Truth About the Pilgrims*, 1952, p. 106.
3. Plymouth Col. Court Orders 1633-1640, vol. 1, pp. 45, 74, 82, 98, 146, 193, State House, Boston, MA.

assistant to the governor 4 June 1650.[4] He subsequently was elected each year, and was last recorded as an assistant in June 1686.[5] He was elected deputy governor at Plymouth in 1665 and in 1677.[6]

During his years as assistant to the governor, John Alden also served three years as treasurer. He was elected 3 June 1656 and re-elected for two successive one year terms.[7] On 3 June 1657 he was appointed by the court to a committee to reduce the laws of the colony "to such as they can conduce to the benefit of the government." In the various court records he was often titled either as Gentleman or Mr. Alden.

He served as a member of the Council of War in 1646, 1653, 1658, and 1667.[8] In 1658 John served as an Ensign under Capt. Miles Standish in the Duxbury Military Company. Alden was also responsible for training the men of Duxbury to serve in the militia for their own defense against the Indians.

On several occasions John Alden served as mediator in boundary disputes between the settlers and the Indians. He and Lt. Southworth were appointed 3 June 1657 to go to Yarmouth and Barnstable to settle differences between the settlers and the Indians. Alden also acknowledged the markes of many of the Indians as they conveyed their lands to the white man. He acknowledged the deed 31 October 1672 in which it was stated that Pompanuhoo freely gave a tract of 100 acres of land near Sandwich to his friend whom he designated as Charles. In another deed dated 6 April 1674 Quachattasett sold his land for nine pounds in Indian goods.

In 1643, seven men of the colony, William Bradford, Edward Winslow, Thomas Prence, Miles Standish, William Brewster, John Alden, and John Howland assumed the debt the colony owed to James Sherley of London. The citizens of New Plymouth were thus relieved of financial stress and assured of the continuation

4. Plymouth Col. Court Orders 1641-1651, vol. 2, pp. 16, 196, 211, State House, Boston, MA.
5. *Ibid.* 1678-1691, vol. 6, p. 185.
6. *Ibid.* 1661-1668, vol. 4, p. 89; 1668-1678, vol. 5, p. 170.
7. *Ibid.* 1651-1661, vol. 3, pp. 98, 113, 130.
8. *Ibid.* 1641-1651, vol. 2, p. 135; 1651-1661, vol. 3, pp. 27, 133; 1661-1668, vol. 4, p. 139.

of trade with England.[9]

After the division of the common property in 1627, Alden and Miles Standish established the town of Duxbury where John was listed as a freeman in 1633.[10] John received a grant of land 6 March 1637 lying adjacent to his farm on Blewfish River, and on the same date, a tract of 200 acres of land north of South River was granted jointly to Alden and Standish.

In 1634, John Alden accompanied John Howland to the trading post at Kenebeck, Maine, an unfortunate expedition in which a man was shot for murdering one of Howland's men. Upon returning to Boston, Alden was imprisoned although he had not witnessed the shootings. Capt. Miles Standish secured his release about a week later by presenting a deposition relating the circumstances of the case and a letter written by the governor on Alden's behalf.

William Bradford compiled a list of the names of the *Mayflower* passengers. He wrote that John and Priscilla Alden were then both living and were the parents of eleven children.[11]

John Alden died intestate, and letters of administration were granted 8 November 1687 to his son Jonathan who presented an inventory. Final settlement was made 13 June 1688 and each of the heirs acknowledged receipt of a portion of the estate. Those who signed the acknowledgment were John Alden's sons John, Joseph, and David; his daughters Priscilla and Mary Alden; and his sons-in-law, William Peabody, Thomas Delano, Alexander Standish in the right of his deceased wife Sarah, and John Bass in the right of his deceased wife Ruth.[12] In 1627 Elizabeth, who later married William Peabody, was listed as a daughter of John Alden.[13] The General Society of Mayflower Descendants ruled in 1947 that Rebecca married Thomas Delano. Zachariah was named as a son in a footnote in *History of Plymouth Plantation 1620-1647*. All of his eleven children were thus accounted for in the above cited records.

9. *Bradford's History "Of Plimoth Plantation,"* 1898, pp. 478-481.
10. Miscellaneous Col. Records 1633-1689, p. 3, State House, Boston, MA.
11. *Bradford's History "Of Plimoth Plantation,"* 1898, p. 536.
12. Plymouth Co. Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 16, Courthouse, Plymouth, MA.
13. Plymouth Col. Deeds 1620-1651, vol. 1, p. 52, State House, Boston, MA.

7 (1) Ruth Alden (John[1]), b. in 1634, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony now Plymouth County, Massachusetts; d. 12 October 1674, Braintree, now Quincy, Massachusetts, bur. in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Norfolk County, Massachusetts.

John Bass (Samuel[1]), bap. 18 September 1630, Saffron Walden, County Essex, England; d. 12 September 1716, Braintree, Suffolk County, now Quincy, Norfolk County, Massachusetts, bur. in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Massachusetts; m. Ruth Alden, 3 February 1657, Braintree, now Quincy, Massachusetts.

12 John Bass, b. 26 Nov. 1658; d. 30 Sept. 1724
13 Samuel Bass, b. 25 Mar. 1660; d. 20 Feb. 1751
14 Ruth Bass, b. 28 Jan. 1662; d. 5 June 1699
15 Joseph Bass, b. 5 Dec. 1665; d. 22 Nov. 1733
16 Hannah Bass, b. 22 June 1667; d. 24 Oct. 1705
17 Mary Bass, b. 11 Feb. 1669
18 Sarah Bass, b. 29 Mar. 1672; d. 19 Aug. 1751

Ruth Alden married John Bass in Braintree, Massachusetts, and their marriage ceremony was performed by her father, Mr. John Alden of Duxbury, Massachusetts.[14]

Ruth died when she was thirty-nine or forty years of age. As she preceded her father in death her heirs received her share of her father's estate. In the settlement of the estate of John Alden dated 13 June 1688, John Bass signed "in the right of my wife Ruth, deceased," thus acknowledging receipt of Ruth's share of her father's estate.[15]

In addition to her own date of birth, the name and date of birth of each of her seven children were recorded in the town records of Braintree, as well as the date of her death and the date of death of her husband.[16]

14. Braintreys Book of Records, p. 125, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
15. Plymouth Co. Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 16, Courthouse, Plymouth, MA.
16. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 25, 26, 27, 28 (2), 29 (2), 135, 257, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

ADMINISTRATION OF THE ESTATE OF JOHN ALDEN
Plymouth County Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 16, Courthouse, Plymouth, Massachusetts

Wee whose names are Subscribed being personally Interested in the then Estate of *John Alden* Senior of Duxbury Esqr· lately deceased doe hereby acknowledge ourselves to have Received Each of us our full Personall proportions thereof from *Jonathan Alden* Administrator and thereof Doe by these presents for ourselves our heirs &c forever of and from all Right dues demands whatsoever Relateing to the afores^{d} Estate In Witness Whereof we have hereunto Subscribed and Sealed this thirteenth day of June *ano Dom* 1688. Jacobi 2^{di} 4to

John Alden	(Seal)	
Joseph Alden	(Seal)	
David Alden	(Seal)	
Priscilla Alden	(Seal)	
William Paybody	(Seal)	
Alexander Standish	(Seal)	in the right of *Sarah*, my wife, deceased
John Bass	(Seal)	in the right of my wife *Ruth*, deceased
Mary Alden	(Seal)	
Thomas Dillano	(Seal)	

JOHN ALDEN MARRIED PRISCILLA MULLINS
Bradford's History "Of Plimoth Plantation," 1898, Appendix no. 1, p. 532

The names of those which came over first, in ye year 1620, and were by the blessing of God the first beginers and (in a sort) the foundation of all the Plantations and Colonies in New England; and their families.

15. *Mr. Molines*, and his wife, his sone, and his servant, dyed the first winter. Only his dougter *Priscile* survied, and maried with *John Alden*, who are both living, and have 11 children. And their eldest daughter is maried, & hath five children.

JOHN ALDEN, BURIED AT DUXBURY, MASSACHUSETTS
Old Burying Ground, Duxbury, Massachusetts
Stones Erected by Alden Kindred of America 1930

Near here lyes ye body of Mr.
John Alden who died in Duxbury
Sept ye 12, 1687 aged near 88 years

In Memory of Mrs. *Priscilla*
Alden wife of *John Alden* who died
in Duxbury

INVENTORY OF JOHN ALDEN
Plymouth County Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 10, Courthouse, Plymouth, Massachusetts

The Eighth Day of November 1687 Administration was Granted unto Leiut. *Jonathan Alden* to Administer upon the Estate of his father Mr. *John Alden* late of Duxbury deceased

An Inventory of the Estate of the late deceased Mr. *John Alden*

October 31 day 1687

	£	S.	D.
Neate Cattell sheepe swine & one horse	13	0	0
One Table one forme one Carpit one Cuberd and coubert Cloth	0	15	0
2 chairs	0	3	0
Bedsteds Chests and boxes	0	15	0
Andirons pot hookes and hangers	0	8	0
Pot tonges one quort kettle	0	10	0
By brass ware	1	11	0
By 1 ads 1s. 6d. and saws 7s.	0	8	6
By Augurs and Chisells	0	5	0
By wedges 5s. and Coupers tooles 1£ 2s.	1	7	0
One Carpenters Joynters	0	1	6
Cart boults Cleavis Exseta	0	13	0
Driping pan and gridirons	0	5	0
By puter ware 1£ 12s. By old Iron 3s.	1	15	0
By 2 old guns	0	11	0
By Table linen and other linen	1	12	0
To beding	5	12	0
One Spitt 1£ 6d. and baggs 2s.	0	3	0
One mortising axe	0	1	0
Marking Iron a Case of Trenchers with other things	0	7	0
Hamen and winch exse	0	2	6
One goume and a bit of linnen Cloth	0	7	0
By one horse bridle & saddle liberary and Cash and weareing cloathes	18	9	0
By other old lumber	0	15	0
	49	17	6

Before Nathaniel Thomas Esq Judge of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas the 8th day of November 1687 Leiut. *Jonathan Alden* made oath that this is a true Inventory of the Estate of his father Mr. *John Alden* deceased sofar as he knoweth & when he knoweth more he will discover the same

Nath:ll Thomas
Cler

JOHN ALDEN, WIFE, AND TWO CHILDREN AT NEW PLYMOUTH IN 1627
Plymouth Colony Deeds 1620-1651, vol. 1, p. 52, State House, Boston, Massachusetts

Records of the Colony of New Plymouth of New England, Deeds, &c., vol. 1, 1861, p. 10

1627

At a publique court held the 22th of May it was concluded by the whole Companie, that the cattell wch were the Companies...should be equally divided

4 The fourth lot fell to John Howland & his company Joyned to him...
7 *John Alden*
8 *Prissilla Alden*
9 *Elizabeth Alden*
13 *Joh. Alden*

JOHN ALDEN, MEMBER OF THE COUNCIL OF WAR
Plymouth Colony Court Orders 1641-1651, vol. 2, p. 135, State House, Boston, Massachusetts

Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England, vol. 2, 1855, p. 100

2 June 1646 New Plym.

The Counsell of Warr chosen & nominated by Court for this ensuing year.

Mr. *John Alden*

JOHN ALDEN, DEPUTY GOVERNOR
Plymouth Colony Court Orders 1661-1668, vol. 4, p. 89, State House, Boston, Massachusetts

Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England, vol. 4, 1855, p. 81

Att. the Generall Court of his Matie held att Plymouth the 7th of March 1664 *John Aldin,* Deputie Gou.

JOHN ALDEN, ASSISTANT TO THE GOVERNOR
Plymouth Colony Court Orders 1633-1640, vol. 1, p. 45, State House, Boston, Massachusetts

Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England, vol. 1, 1855, p. 21

Jan. 1, 1633/4

At the same time...Mr *Joh Alden*...chosen to the office of Assistant to the Govr

Plymouth Colony Judicial Acts 1636-1692, p. 77, State House, Boston, Massachusetts

Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England, vol. 7, 1857, p. 295

2 of March 1685/6

At the Court of his Matie holden at Plimouth Before Tho Hinckley, Esqr. Gou^{r}... *John Alden* ...Assistants in Gouerment.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Ann[1] Ashcomb (b. *1630*) m. *1650* Benjamin Lawrence (b. *1625*)

Benjamin[2] Lawrence, Jr., (d. 1685) m. *1676* Elizabeth Talbot (b. 1656)

Elizabeth[3] Lawrence (1678-1700) m. *1695* John Gassaway (*1674*-1697)

Nicholas[4] Gassaway (1697-1757) m. *1738* Sarah Shipley (b. 1721)

Benjamin[5] Gassaway (*1739*-1793) m. *1760* Ruth _____ (d. *1800*)

Nicholas[6] Gassaway (*1775-1845*) m. *1805* Nancy _____ (*1785-1825*)

Martha C.[7] Gassaway (1823-1868) m. 1842 George Washington Harper (1814-1882)

Mary A.[8] Harper (1848-1936) m.1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)

Bertie Clay[9] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[10] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Nathaniel Ashcom died testate in Calvert County, Maryland. In his will dated 25 March 1687 and proved 19 May 1687 he devised to his son Nathaniel the testator's portion of the tract of land called "Deserts" taken together with Benjamin Lawrence and brother Samuel Ashcom. (Calvert Co. Wills, Liber 4, f. 254, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.)

This would imply that Ann Ashcomb was a sister of Nathaniel and Samuel Ashcomb. There are a number of extant Ashcomb wills in Maryland but none include the name of Ann Lawrence.

ASHCOMBE

John Ashcombe of East Pennon County Somerset = Agnes d. of Will Hartgill of Kilmington

John Ashcombe of East Pennon = Joan d. of Rich Wallis of East Pennon

Cicely Richard Ashcombe 1623 = Ann d. of John Cupper of Lottisham

("The Visitations of the County of Somerset in the Year 1623," Frederic Thomas Colby. *The Publications of the Harleian Society*, vol. 11, 1876, p. 3.)

1 Ann Ashcomb, b. about 1630 in England; d. in Maryland, probably in Calvert County.

Benjamin Lawrence, b. about 1625 in England; d. in Maryland, probably in Calvert County; m. Ann Ashcomb, about 1650 in Virginia.

2 Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., d. 1685
3 Nehemiah Lawrence
4 Thomas Lawrence
5 Lucy Lawrence

Ann Ashcomb was transported into the colony of Virginia by John Senier. He received land 9 August 1650 for the transportation of Ann and thirteen other persons into the colony.[1]

Ann married Benjamin Lawrence in Virginia, and they resided in Accomack County during the 1660's.[2] By 16 March 1670, they had migrated into the Eastern shore of Maryland and were living in Somerset County, for on that date Benjamin proved his rights for 200 acres of land due to him for transporting himself, his wife, and two sons into the Province.[3] They subsequently moved across the Chesapeake and settled at The Deserts in Calvert County.[4]

The names of Ann's sons, Benjamin and Nehemiah, were proved in the land warrant which allowed 200 acres of land to Benjamin Lawrence for transportation 16 March 1670.[5] The names of her other two children, Lucy and Thomas, were cited as sister and brother of Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., in the latter's will probated 3 July 1685 in Anne Arundel County, Maryland.[6] Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., was also cited as a son of Benjamin and Ann (Ashcomb) Lawrence of The Deserts in Calvert County in Maryland.[7]

1. *Cavaliers and Pioneers 1623-1800*, 1934, p. 200.
2. A List of Tithables in Accomac Co. 1663-1695, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
3. Maryland Patents, Liber 16, f. 319, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. *Ibid.*, Liber 18, f. 39.
5. *Ibid.*, Liber 16, f. 319.
6. Prerogative Wills, Liber 4, ff. 142-143, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. *Descendants of Richard and Elizabeth (Ewen) Talbott*, 1927, p. 19.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Temperance[1] Baley (1617-*1650*) m. *1637* Lt. Col. Richard Cocke (*1600*-1665)

Richard[2] Cocke (1639-1706) m. *1670* Elizabeth _____

Martha[3] Cocke (b. *1680*) m. 1699 Joseph Pleasants (*1675*-1726)

Elizabeth[4] Pleasants (*1703-1770*) m. *1720* John Merryman (*1700-1770*)

Mary[5] Merryman (*1735-1805*) m. *1751* John Rutherford (*1730-1800*)

James[6] Rutherford (1782-1850) m. 1904 Mary Anne Huntsman (*1785-1828*)

Nathaniel Huston[7] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[8] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[9] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[10] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[11] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[11] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[10] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[11] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[11] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[10] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

...Sixteenth of November 1618...Give and grant to Samuel Jourdan of Charles Citty in Virga. Gent., an ancient planter who hath abode ten years compleat in this Colony... 450 acs. in his own personal right...in the personall claim of Cecily his wife an ancient planter also of nine years continuance, one hundred acres more...388 acres in or near upon Sandys his hundred towards land of Temperance Baley. (*Cavaliers and Pioneers,* by Nell Marion Nugent, 1934, p. 266.

Ancient Planters 1610

William Bayley, of West Shirley Hundred. Aged 41. In the *Prosperous.* (*Ibid.,* p. xxix.)

Samuel Jordan, of Jourdans Journey, Charles City, Gent. "who hath abode ten yeares complete," as stated on Dec. 21, 1620. (*Ibid.*, p. xxx.)

Sisley (Cicely) Jordan. In the *Swan* of August 1610 Widow of Samuel Jordan at time of the Muster of 1624/5. She afterwards married Councillor Wm Farrar. (*Ibid.*, p. xxx.)

Patents

Mr. Richard Cocke, 2,482 acs. Henricoe Co., 10 Oct. 1652...622 acs. commonly called by the name of Bremo, bounded along the heads of Capt. Harris' land & other devdts. belonging to Curles, N. & by E., thence along the Cart Path, along Mr. Hallams land to the river &c. 100 acs. due by patent to Temp. Bayley, 20 Sept. 1620...(*Ibid.*, p. 266.)

Mr. John Beachamp & Mr. Richard Cocke, Sr., 2,994 A., 21 June 1664. Trans. of 60 pers: Danll Jordan, Ann Jordan, Clemt. Bayly...(*Ibid.*, p. 513.)

In the Name of God Amen I Richard Cocke Senr...And for my personall Estate I do hereby acknowledge that all the Cattle of my elder Son Richards & the hogs being of a distinct mark & all known by Cozen Daniel & the two Negros do properly belong to him by a gift from his Mother which I hereby confirm...this fourth day of October 1665. (Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1650-1717, pp. 27-28, Virginia State Library, Richmond. VA.)

THE BALEY FAMILY

1 Temperance Baley, b. in 1617 in Virginia; bur. in family cemetery at Bremo, now Curles Neck Farm near Richmond, Henrico County, Virginia.

Lt. Col. Richard Cocke, b. about 1600 in England; d. in 1665 at Bremo, bur. in family cemetery at Bremo, now Curles Neck Farm, Henrico County, Virginia; m. Temperance Baley, probably widow of John Browne, about 1637 in Virginia.

2 Thomas Cocke, d. 1697

3 Richard Cocke, b. 10 Dec. 1639; d. 10 Nov. 1706

Temperance Baley was probably the daughter of Sisley Jordan. In 1623, at the age of six years, Temperance was living at Jourdan's Journey in Charles City County, Virginia, and was listed on the muster of William Farrar and Mistress Sisley Jordan, 1624/1625.[1] In 1620 a tract of 200 acres of land in the Territory of the Great Weyanoke had been placed in her name for Samuel Jordan patented "388 acres of land in or near upon Sandys his hundred, towards the land of Temperance Baley."[2]

The patent re-issued to Richard Cocke 10 October 1652 included 100 acres of land due by patent to Temperance Baley 20 September 1620.[3] His marriage to Temperance Baley is posited from this patent.[4]

In his will dated 4 October 1665, Richard Cocke requested that he be buried in the orchard at Bremo near his first wife. He also acknowledged and confirmed in his will that his elder son, Richard, was to receive cattle, hogs, and other property which properly belonged to his elder son, Richard, by a gift from the latter's mother.[5]

1. *Adventurers of Purse and Person*, 1964, p. 80.
2. Virginia Patents, Book 8, p. 125, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
3. *Ibid.*, Book 3, p. 133.
4. *Adventurers of Purse and Person*, 1964, p. 80.
5. Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1650-1717, pp. 27-28, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Elizabeth[1] Banton (b. *1639*) m. 1663 Richard Edelen (*1639*-1695)

Christopher[2] Edelen (1682-1771) m. 1707 Jane Jones (b. *1690*)

John[3] Edelen (1712-1786) m. *1738* Sarah _____

Mary[4] Edelen (1752-1829) m. *1772* James Spalding (*1747*-1800)

James E.[5] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)

Thomas James[6] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

The Banton line also descends through Anne[3] Edelen, dau. of Christopher[2] Edelen.
See Lineage Charts — The Edelen Family.

1 Elizabeth Banton, b. about 1639 in England; d. in Maryland. *Richard Edelen* (Rev. Philip,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. about 1639, County Middlesex, England; d. in 1695 between 5 March and 31 July, St. Mary's County, Maryland; m. Elizabeth Banton, 29 October 1663, London, England.

2 Philip Edelen
3 Richard Edelen, aged 82 in 1752
4 Katherine Edelen
5 Thomas Edelen
6 Edward Edelen
7 Christopher Edelen, b. 1682; d. 1771

Elizabeth Banton and Richard Edelen were married 29 October 1663 by the Bishop of London before they left for Maryland. The marriage was recorded in The Registry of the Bishop of London, according to the College of Arms in London.[1]

There is a family tradition that Elizabeth's father did not approve of the marriage and that Elizabeth and Richard eloped. In all probability she was of the Catholic faith while Richard's father and brother were staunch ministers of the Church of England.[2] Be that as it may, when Richard arrived in Maryland he embraced the Catholic faith.

Richard demanded land in 1664 in the Province of Maryland.[3] In 1665 Richard Edelen declared before the Provincial Court that he would return to England. Elizabeth accompanied him on the voyage, and gave birth to a son while in England, for in 1669 Richard made a demand for land for the transportation of his son, Philip, into the Province.[4]

The family established their residence in St. Mary's County, The children of Elizabeth Banton and Richard Edelen were named in their father's will,[5] except Philip, and he was named in the land patent in 1669.

1. Letter written by Crolian William Edelen, F.S.G., 20 February 1976, East Orange, NJ.
2. *Ibid.*, 4 March 1976.
3. Maryland Patents, Liber 7, f. 508, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. *Ibid.*, Liber 12, f. 210.
5. Prerogative Wills, Liber 7, ff. 84-85, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Comfort[1] Barnes (*1685*-1760) m. 1702 Patrick Dyer (*1680-1720*)

Elizabeth[2] Dyer (b. 1712) m. 1727 James Greene (*1706*-1776)

Catherine[3] Greene (1730-1808) m. *1746* Basil Spalding (*1715*-1791)

James[4] Spalding (*1747*-1800) m. *1772* Mary Edelen (1752-1829)

James E.[5] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)

Thomas James[6] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Comfort Barnes**, b. about 1685; d. in 1760 between 10 May and 22 September, Prince George's County, Maryland.
Patrick Dyer, b. about 1680; d. about 1720, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Comfort Barnes, 12 October 1702 in Maryland.

2 Sarah Dyer
3 Penelope Dyer
4 William Dyer
5 Elizabeth Dyer, b. 22 Jan. 1712
6 Rebecca Dyer, b. 12 Mar. 1714
7 Thomas Dyer, b. 12 Dec. 1715
8 James Dyer, b. 4 Oct. 1717
9 Edward Dyer, b. 29 Dec. 1719

Thomas Edelen, son of Richard Edelen and Elizabeth Banton, b. about 1672, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. in 1749, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Comfort Barnes, widow of Patrick Dyer, after 1720, Prince George's County, Maryland.

Comfort Barnes and her husband, Patrick Dyer, were residents of Prince George's County, Maryland, at the time of his death, about 1720. At that time, their children were probably all minors.

She married secondly Thomas Edelen of Piscataway Parish in Prince George's County. He died testate in 1749 and devised the plantations Edelenton and Edelenton's Addition to his widow, Comfort, with entail to his goddaughter, Catherine Spalding.[1]

Comfort (Barnes) Edelen died testate in 1760 and named each of her children in her will except Sarah and James Dyer. She made bequests to her children Penelope. Elizabeth, Rebecca, Edward, and Thomas Dyer; to her grandchildren, the children of her son Edward, her son Thomas, and her deceased son William Dyer; and to her great granddaughter, Ann, the daughter of Basil Spalding.[2] The names of five of Comfort's children, and the date of birth of each, were recorded in the St. John's Church Register in Piscataway Parish in Prince George's County, Maryland.[3]

1. *Charles County Gentry*, 1940, pp. 128-129.
2. Prerogative Wills, Liber 31, ff. 53-54, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. Piscataway Parish Register, p. 242, Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, MD.

WILL OF COMFORT (BARNES) DYER EDELEN
Prerogative Wills, Liber 31, ff. 53-54, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Maryland: In the Name of God Amen: I *Comfort Edelen* of Prince Georges County Widow being Sicke and Weak of Body but of Sound & Perfect Mind & Memory praised be God do make & ordain this my Last Will and Testament in manner following That is to say First and principally I do Commend my Soul into the hands of Almighty God who gave it, hoping thro his Mercy & the Merits of my Blessed Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ to receive full and free pardon of all my Sins and as for my Temporal Estate I do dispose thereof as followeth —

Imprimis I give and bequeath to my Son *Edward Dyar* my negro Girl Sarah, and my hand Mill Stones and Furniture.

Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter *Penelope Howard* my negro man Tom, my best Bed & furniture & all my wearing apparel.

Item I give & bequeath to my Grandson *Thomas Dyar* Son of *Edward Dyar* my following negroes Viz: Joe & his wife Sarah, & girl Nell, & their Increase and one feather Bed and furniture.

Item I give & bequeath unto my Granddaughter *Ann Dyar* Daughter of my Son *Edward Dyar* my negro child Mary & her increase.

Item I give & bequeath unto my Grandson *Thomas Edelen Green* Son of *James Green* my negro boy Joe.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *Thomas Dyar* a Crop Hogshead of Tobacco.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Great Grandchild *Ann Spalding* daughter of *Bazil Spalding* my Chest of Drawers & two cane back chairs.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Grandchild *Elizabeth Dyar* Daughter of my Son *Thomas Dyar* my Larger Looking Glass.

Item I give and bequeath unto my daughters *Elizabeth Green* and *Rebecca Sanders* and the Children of my Son *William Dyar* Deceased the Sum Twenty Shillings Current money To be equally divided amongst them — The said *Elizth Rebecca* and children of my son *Wm Dyar.*

Item I give and bequeath all the remaining part of my Estate to my Son *Edward Dyar,* Daughter *Penelope Howard* and my Grandson *Thomas Dyar* Son of *Edward Dyar* aforesaid to be equally Divided amongst them.

Lastly I do hereby Constitute and appoint my Son *Edward Dyar* & my Daughter *Penelope Howard* Executor & Executrix of this my Last Will and Testament hereby revoking & making Null and Void all former & other Wills & Testaments by me heretofore made. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal the Tenth day of May in the year of our Lord 1760.

Signed Sealed & published by the said

Comfort Edelen as & for her Last Will and Testament in presence of Us Evidences at her request and in her presence
Jos Beall Junr
Josiah Wynn
her
Rebecca X Stevens
marke

her
Comfort C Edelen
marke

Maryland P Geo Coty

On the 22 Sept 1760 Came Josiah Wynn & Rebecca Stevens and made oath on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God that they did see *Comfort Edelen* Late of Said County widow Sign and Seal the within Instrument of Writing & Publish the Same as her Last Will and Testament and at the time of her so doing to the best of their apprehension the Testatrix was of Sound memory and of disposing mind and that in her presence and at her request they and Joseph Beall the other Evidence did Subscribe the Same as Witnesses Sworn before me day & year aforesaid.

G Scott D Com
P Geo Coty

This is to acquaint you that I do hereby renounce ye Executorship of *Comfort Edelens* Estate & desire that *Edwd Dyar* may take upon him the whole & Sole Execution of the Last Will & Testament of the Said *Comfort Edelen* In witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand this 20th day of September 1760

Geo Scott D Com P Geo Coty
Witness
Joseph Thompson

her
Penelope ⊣ *Howard*
mark

COMFORT BARNES, WIDOW OF PATRICK DYER
Charles County Gentry, 1940, p. 128

Of the four sons of *Richard Edelen,* Sr., who matured, Thomas was the only one to die without issue. He [Thomas] was born in or about the year 1672 in St. Mary's County, according to a deposition of 1720. He settled in Piscataway Parish of Prince George's County, and there after 1720 he married *Comfort Barnes*, the widow of *Patrick Dyer.* The following children were born to *patrick Dyer* and *Comfort* his wife: *Sarah; Penelope; William; Elizabeth*, born Jan. 22, 1711/12; *Rebecca*, born March 12, 1714/15; *Thomas,* born Dec. 19, 1715; *James*, born Oct. 14, 1717; and *Edward*, born Dec. 29, 1719.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Samuel[1] Bass (1600-1694) m. 1625 Anne Savil (1601-1693)
John[2] Bass (1630-1716) m. 1657 Ruth Alden (1634-1674)
Ruth[3] Bass (1662-1699) m. *1683* Peter Webb (1657-1718)
Priscilla[4] Webb (1697-1731) m. *1713* Samuel Hayden (b. 1683)
William[5] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)
Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Payton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Samuel Bass, b. in 1600 in England, probably County Essex; d. 30 December 1694, Braintree, Suffolk County, now Quincy, Norfolk County, Massachusetts, bur. in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Massachusetts.

Anne Savil (William[1]), bap. 26 April 1601, Saffron Walden, County Essex, England; d. 5 September 1693, Braintree, now Quincy, bur. in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Massachusetts; m. Samuel Bass 25 April 1625, Saffron Walden, England.

2 Samuel Bass, bap. 11 May 1626; d. 1653
3 John Bass, bap. 18 Sept. 1630; d. 12 Sept. 1716
4 Mary Bass, b. 1631; d. 29 June 1704
5 Hannah Bass, b. 1633
6 Thomas Bass, b. 1635; d. 8 Jan. 1719
7 Joseph Bass, d. 16 Jan. 1714
8 Ruth Bass
9 Sarah Bass, b. 26 Apr. 1643

Samuel Bass, his wife Anne, and their sons, Samuel and John, emigrated in 1630 from Saffron Walden, England, to Boston, Massachusetts. Samuel was admitted as a freeman 14 May 1634 in Roxbury, Massachusetts, and the family moved to Braintree in 1640. He was elected the first deacon of the church of Braintree 6 July 1640 and served as deacon for more than fifty years.

Deacon Samuel Bass was one of Braintree's foremost men, active in political affairs and community government. He served in the Massachusetts Legislature as a representative of the town of Braintree for twelve years, and was deputy of the general court from 1641 to 1664. As a selectman in the town of Braintree he was instrumental in formulating the laws which provided for schools, churches and highways.[1] In town meetings held 19 December 1642,[2] and 2 January 1656,[3] Deacon Bass and others laid out highways. The road for goodman Hayden followed the line of Deacon Bass down the hill past goodman Webb, indicating that

1. Braintree Records, vol. 1, pp. 4, 8, 13, 15, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
2. *Ibid.*, p. 3.
3. *Ibid.*, p. 9.

the farms of John Hayden, Samuel Bass, and Christopher Webb were in close proximity to one another in the town of Braintree.

The selectmen of Braintree were interested in environmental protection and social problems. Deacon Samuel Bass and others ordered 1 January 1644 that every householder should have a ladder standing against his chimney to secure himself and the town against fire.[4] An order was issued by the selectmen 6 February 1653 stating that "no man shall build a house or cottage within the township of Braintree without the townsmen's consent."[5] Bass and others ruled 22 January 1674 that it was an offense for a man to build a mill and make use of the river unless he ground grain for all of the inhabitants of Braintree.[6] The town of Braintree acquired 1,500 acres of land from Boston to be used as a commons. Deacon Bass was one of the arbitrators of this transaction 27 August 1673.[7] He was an active selectman in 1677, and was mentioned in the record dated 19 November 1687 when the selectmen voted to preserve the young trees on the plain cornering his land.[8]

Samuel Bass died testate. In his will, dated 11 May 1694 and probated 31 January 1695, he made bequests to his sons John, Joseph, and Thomas; to his daughters, Mary and Sarah; and to his grandchildren, Samuel Bass, John Bass, Eva Ciling, and Sarah Ciling.[9] All of his children were named in the article "Notes on the English Origin of Dea. Samuel Bass and William Savil of Braintree, Mass."[10] Record of the marriage of Samuel Bass and Anne Savil and the baptismal records of their sons, Samuel and John, are extant in the parish register of the Church of St. Mary the Virgin in Saffron Walden, England.[11] The dates of death of Samuel Bass and his wife, Anne, were recorded in the town records of Braintree.[12]

4. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 3, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
5. *Ibid.*, p. 7.
6. *Ibid.*, p. 24.
7. *Ibid.*, p. 21.
8. *Ibid.*, p. 33.
9. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 2200, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
10. *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 107, 1953, p. 219.
11. Saffron Walden Parish Registers, Book 1, pp. 64, 79; Book 2, p. 3, Church of St. Mary the Virgin, Saffron Walden, Eng.
12. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 38, 40, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

3 (1) John Bass (Samuel[1]), bap. 18 September 1630, Saffron Walden, County Essex, England; d. 12 September 1716, Braintree, now Quincy, bur. in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Massachusetts. *Ruth Alden* (John[1]), b. in 1634, Duxbury, Massachusetts; d. 12 October 1674, Braintree, now Quincy, Massachusetts, bur. in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Massachusetts; m. John Bass, 3 February 1657, Braintree, Massachusetts.

10 John Bass, b. 26 Nov. 1658; d. 30 Sept. 1724
11 Samuel Bass, b. 25 Mar. 1660; d. 20 Feb. 1751
12 Ruth Bass, b. 28 Jan. 1662; d. 5 June 1699
13 Joseph Bass, b. 5 Dec. 1665; d. 22 Nov. 1733
14 Hannah Bass, b. 22 June 1667; d. 24 Oct. 1705
15 Mary Bass, b. 11 Feb. 1669
16 Sarah Bass, b. 29 Mar. 1672; d. 19 Aug. 1751

Hannah, widow of Samuel Sturtevant, m. John Bass, 21 September 1675, Braintree, Massachusetts.

John Bass was baptized 18 September 1630 in Saffron Walden, England, and was cited in the record as a son of Samuel Bass.[13] He immigrated with his parents in the fall of 1630 to Boston, Massachusetts, from County Essex, England. His father settled in the town of Braintree, Massachusetts, in 1640. In 1673 John was a drummer in the band in Mount Williston.[14] This tract of 1,500 acres of land, Mount Williston, was acquired by the town of Braintree 27 August 1673, and John's father, Deacon Samuel Bass, was one of the selectmen who negotiated the transfer of land.

John and his son, John Bass, Jr., were delegated duties by the selectmen of Braintree during the same period of years. John Bass, Sr., was appointed as viewer of fences 4 March 1695, and as tithingman 3 March 1701.[15] In the list of freeholders which was compiled 10 January 1698, John Bass, Sr., and John Bass, Jr., were among the subscribers who agreed to defend their rights against

13. Saffron Walden Parish Registers, Book 2, p. 3, Church of St. Mary the Virgin, Saffron Walden, Eng.
14. Braintreys Book of Records, p. 258, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
15. Braintree Records, vol. 1, pp. 41, 70, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

any who would endeavor to disposses them of their lands.[16]

John and his brother Thomas, sons of Deacon Samuel Bass, were appointed administrators by their father in his will. John and his brother inventoried the estate of Samuel Bass, deceased, 3 January 1695 and presented the inventory to the judge of the probate court 31 January 1695. They appraised the worth of their father's estate in the amount of £942.1.6. According to the terms of the will of his father, John received 10 acres of salt marsh, a wood lot in the Captains Plain, the malt house and the orchard in front of the malt house, half the well and half the kitchen, some land in the stony field, and a quarter part of the upland of the farm after certain legacies were paid. Any overplush of the marsh was also to be given to John and passage to his barn was reserved. The malt house and two acres of planting land in the stony field were entailed to John's son, John Bass, Jr., by Deacon Samuel Bass.[17]

John Bass, Sr., died testate. In his will, dated 25 June 1716 and probated 22 October 1716, he called himself a wheelwright. He named each of his sons and daughters as follows: John, Samuel, Joseph, Mary Copeland, Sarah Thayer, and his deceased daughters Ruth and Hannah.[18] A petition was presented 22 October 1716 by John's son, Joseph Bass, of six reasons why the will of John Bass, deceased, should not be proved. According to the terms of his father's will, Joseph had previously received his portion of the estate and he was given a bequest of five shillings only. In the petition Joseph designated two of his sisters as Ruth Webb and Hannah Adams. In spite of the petition the will was probated and an inventory of the estate was presented 11 February 1717 by John Bass, Jr., the executor of the estate.[19] The date of marriage of John Bass and Ruth Alden, their respective dates of death, and the dates of birth of all of their children were recorded in the town records of Braintree.[20]

16. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 50, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
17. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 2200, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
18. *Ibid.*, Case no. 3785.
19. *Ibid.*
20. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 25, 26, 27, 28 (2), 29 (2), 125, 135, 257, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

12 (3) Ruth Bass (John,[2] Samuel[1]), b. 28 January 1662, Braintree, now Quincy, Massachusetts; d. 5 June 1699 in Massachusetts. *Peter Webb* (Christopher,[2] Christopher[1]), b. 1 December 1657; Braintree, Massachusetts; d. 12 February 1718, Salem, Massachusetts; m. Ruth Bass, about 1683.

17 Ruth Webb, b. 7 May 1684
18 Peter Webb, b. 25 Dec. 1685
19 David Webb, b. 27 Nov. 1687
20 Christopher Webb, b. 30 Dec. 1689; d. 14 Oct. 1721
21 Hannah Webb, b. 14 Mar. 1692; d. 17 May 1693
22 John Webb, b. 10 Mar. 1693; d. 14 Oct. 1749
23 Hannah Webb, b. 8 Sept. 1694
24 Joseph Webb, b. 17 June 1696
25 Priscilla Webb, b. 1 Sept. 1697
26 Mary Webb, b. 5 Oct. 1698

Ruth Bass received a small legacy in 1697 and was designated as "cousin" in the will of Sarah Faxson, widow of Thomas Faxson and daughter of William Mullins, Jr.

In the will written 25 June 1716 by her father, John Bass, a bequest reads as follows: "I Give to all my Grand Daughters that are the children of my two Deceased Daughters Viz: Ruth and Hannah Ten Shillings apiece to be paid to each of them by my Executor, in convenient Time after my Decease." A petition dated 22 October 1716 and signed by Joseph Bass, son of John Bass, deceased, cited six reasons for the prevention of the probation of the will. The sixth reason reads: "For that the Testator has given Legacys to the Daughters of his Children Ruth Webb and Hannah Adams both Decd and has totally Excluded their Sons." The objections were fruitless and the will was proved 22 October 1716.[21]

The dates of birth and death of Ruth Bass and Peter Webb and the dates of birth of their children were recorded in the town records of Braintree, Massachusetts.[22]

21. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 3785, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
22. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 19, 39, 42, 43 (4), 45, 100 (4), 136, 257, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

WILL OF SAMUEL BASS
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 2200, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

In the name of God Amen May the 11th 1694 I *Samuel Bass* of Brantry being but infirm in body but sound in my understanding and memory and not knowing how soon or suddenly the Lord may please to call me out of this world and in consideration of my great change hastening upon mee I doe hereby revoke and null and make void all and all manor of wills formerly made up or caused to be made by mee first I give my soule unto God through Jesus Christ my alone Saviour with whom I have loved had communion with in my life and I hope he will not forsake mee in death and I desire to rely alone upon the mercy of God through the merrits of my alone Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ my dear Redeemer my body I leave to be buried decently at the discretion of my executors and for that which God hath graciously given mee of the things of this life after the payment of all my honest debts my will is as followeth first I give to my son *John Bas* ten acres of salt marsh also a wood lott in the captains plain already set out to him and my malt hous and the orchard before the malt houses half the well and half the kitchen as also some lands in the stony field he hath in his possession also a quarter part of my upland in the farm after legacies to my two daughters is payed that is *Mary Capen* and *Sarah Penniman* and if there be any marsh after the ten acres apiece to my three sons is taken out if any overplush I give it to my son *John Bas:* 2ly I give to my son *Thomas Bas* ten acres of salt marsh and a wood lott in captains plain already laid out to him also a quarter part of the uplands at the farm of his the two legacies about satisfied is payd: 3ly I give to my son *Joseph Bas* ten acres of salt marsh which I value at a hundred pounds also I give him the hous he liveth in and the orchard on the back side of it and the fresh meadow at the east end of it and I give him a feather bed which he liveth on and all the furnishings and bedstead belonging to it all which I value at a hundred pounds also I give him my barn and two acres of land part of which my barn standeth on: Reserving liberty for yard room and passage for my son *John* to his barn also I give my son *Joseph Bas* two acres of land at the head of the wood lott and one acre joining to the two acres which was John Dositts part of a five acre lot I give my son *Joseph Bas* half my kitchen and half my well & to it and I give him seven acres of land in the stony field where my cows use to pasture all which I value at a hundred pounds also I give him a wood lott already set out to him in the captains plain together with what stock and movables I have already given him at which I value a hundred pounds also I give my son *Joseph Bas* a quarter part of my uplands at the farm after the legacies above specified are payd and what I have given my son *Joseph Bas* my will is that he shall not alinate or sel it away without the aprobation of his two brothers: & if he have children he may give it to them or if have need

to spend it he may for his own comfort & supply and if he mary a wife he may give her a hundred pounds of it and no more and the rest which I have not now disposed of he may give to any of his relations by blood as he shall see meet: 4ly I give *Samuel Bas* carpenter seven acres of pasture lands in the stony field together with the salt meadow he hath already in possession as also a quarter part of my uplands in the farm after the legacies above specified are payd also half the wood lott given to my son *Joseph* in the captains plain and sixty pounds out of *Josephs* estate if he have no children nor spend it and I give *Joseph Bas* junior fifty pounds out of *Josephs* estate except he have children & spend. it and to my grandson *Samuel Bas* accepts out of *Josephs* estate except he have children or have need to spend it & he after my son *Joseph Bases* decease: 5ly I give my dauthers *Mary Capen* fourty pounds and my dauther *Sarah Penniman* also to my dauthers *Capen* & *Penniman* five cows twenty pounds all to be payd out of the uplands at the farm or otherwise to content: 6ly I give to *John Bas* junior my malt hous if he outlives his father and two acres of planting land in the stony field and four acres of pasture lands in the stony field and about an half acre of his farm where his barn stands: 7ly I give to my grand dauthers *eva ciling Sarah Ciling* all my movable household goods and *Hanah Walsbey* is to share with them to be equally divided amongst them after my decease that is share & share alike only I have lent my son *Joseph* my feather bed and long table and six stools during his life the which they are to have after his decease & what I have herein given to my children and grandchildren as I hereby give it to them and their heirs forever only with those heirs of my son *Josephs* estate and what particular parcels of land I have formerly given to any of my children or grandchildren I doe hereby ratify and confirm the same to them & live happily forever & if there be any uplands undisposed of in this my last will I give it to my two sons *John Bas* and *Thomas Bas* who I nominate and appoint to be executors of this my Last will and testament leaving all to their care and discretion according to my mind and will afore expressed & in testimony whereof I the sayd *Samuel Bas* have put to my hand and seale the day & month above written before signing these words were interlined: the word lott; and also to my dauthers *Capen* and *Penniman* five cows.

Signed Sealed Published and Declared *Samuel Bass* (Seal)
by Deacon *Samuel Bas* to be his last will and
Testament in the presence of us
Robert Feild
William Thayer
Samuell Tompson

By the Honble William Houghton Esq. Judge of Probate &c

The within written Will was presented by *John Bass* and *Thomas Bass* the

Executors therein named. Robert Feild William Thayer & Samuel Tompson the witnesses therto to personally appearing made oath that they were present and did see the within named *Samuel Bass* Signe & Seale and heard him publish the within written Instrument to be his last Will and Testament, he being then of sound disposing mind to their best discerning and that they subscribed their names as Witnesses thereto in the Testators presence.
Boston January 31st 1694/5

Wm Houghton

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF SAMUEL BASS
Saffron Walden Parish Registers, Book 1, pp. 79, 64; Book 2, p. 3, Church of St. Mary the Virgin, Saffron Walden, England

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. 107, 1953, p. 220

Marriages

Samuel Basse to *Anne Savell*	25 Apr. 1625

Baptisms

Samuel son of *Samuel Bass*	11 May 1626
John son of *Samuel Bass*	18 Sept. 1630

Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 40, 38, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, p. 660

Decon *Samuel Bass*, aged 94 departed this life, upon the 30th day of December, 1694, who had bin a Decon of the Church of Braintree for the space of above 50 years and the first Decon of that Church, and was the father and grand father and great grand father of a hundred and sixty and two children before he died, the youngest whereof was Benjamin Bas, the son of Joseph Bas and Mary his wife born seven days before his Death.

Mrs. *Ann Bass*, the wife of Decon *Samuel Bass*, died the 5th of September 1693, aged 93.

SAMUEL BASS, BURIED IN QUINCY, MASSACHUSETTS
Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Norfolk County, Massachusetts

Here Lyeth Ye
Body of *Sa–*
muel Bass
Aged 94
Departed
This Life
1694

Here Lyeth
The Body
of *Ann Bass*
Aged 92 De–
Parted This
Life 1692

SAMUEL BASS AND THE TOWN OF BRAINTREE EXCHANGED LAND
Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 12, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, p. 8

28th: 12mo· 58 At two meetings agreed by the inhabitants to exchange so much land with *Deacon Base* as Capt. Brackitt Moses Paine Deacon Allis Willi Nedam should Judge reasonable.—

Agreed by the inhabitants of the Towne of Brantry att two meetings that Chapt. Richard Brackitt Deacon Allis Moses Paine William Nedam these persons should goe uth *Deacon Base* and see his demands of the Towne in way of Exchange of some land of his in the chaptaines plaine so called and as these persons could agree the Towne did consent; wheras the s^{d}· persons have agreed and consented that *Deacon Base* shall take in for his propriety of the Townes Common land twelve rods wide att the head line upon the rockes southward; and leave out to the Townes Common for their propriety twelve rods wide of the said *Deacon Bases* land one the other side next the furnis in lew thereof: the ledge of rockes that runs at the head of the captaines plaine, and so to abound tree att the corner of the swamp towards the mill pond in his old line.

SAMUEL BASS, SELECTMAN
Braintree Records, vol. 1, pp. 7, 24, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640-1793, 1886, pp. 4, 16-17

10th 9mo· 1646:

A grant of taking timber off of the common for a mans own use, But not to sell out of Towne.

At a meeting being present *Samuel Bass* James Peniman Gregory Belshar Henry Adams Samuel Adams. It is ordered that every man that is an inhabitant of the Towne shall have Liberty to take any timber off the Common for any use in the Towne (provided) so they make not sale of it out of the Towne and in case any shall make sale of it out of the Towne either in boards or bolts or any other wayes whole or sawne they shall pay for every tunne of timber five shillings a tunne to the Towne.

20th January 1674 About a mill

Ther being a legal Towne meeting of the inhabitants meet together to consider of some proposalls made to the Towne by Leut John Holbrook and *Christopher Webb* about the mill, being wholly demolished by fire there was chosen Capt. Rich. Brackit, Deacon *Sam Base*, Edm. Quinsey, Robert [Tweles] Joseph Crosby by the Towne for a committee to heare and consider and to act for themselfs and the Towne of Braintreys's behalfe.

WILL OF JOHN BASS
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 3785, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

In the Name of God, Amen. The Twenty-Fifth Day of June *Anno: Dom.* one thousand seven Hundred and Sixteen, I, *John Bass*, of Braintry in the County of Suffolk, in New England, Wheel-wright, being of perfect minde and Memory, thanks be given unto God therefor, calling to mind the Mortality of my body, and knowing that it is appointed for all ye Men once to dye, Do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament—that is to say—Principally, and first of all, I give and recommend my soul into the hands of God that gave it, hoping through the merits Death and Passion of my Saviour Jesus Christ to have full and free pardon and forgiveness for all my sins and to Inherit Everlasting Life; and my body I comit to the Earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named, nothing doubting but at the General Resurrection I Shall Receive the same again by the Mighty Power of God. And now for the Settleing of the Temporal Estate wherewith It hath pleased God to bless me far above my just desserts, I do order, give, and dispose of the Same in manner and form following:

First, I will that all those Debts and duties as I owe in Right conscience to any person or persons whatsoever shall be well and truly contented, and paid, or ordained to be paid in convenient time, after my decease, by my Executor hereinafter named.

Item. I give and bequeath to my well-beloved Son *John Bass* (whom I likewise constitute, make and ordaine my only and Sole Executor of this my Last Will and Testament) that Piece of Land called the Calf-pasture being about an acre, to him, his Heirs & assigns forever; Further, I Give unto my Said Son *John Bass* all other my Pasture land, Plough land, Meadow, Salt and Fresh, Woodland and other Estate whatsoever, not hereafter in this my Last Will and Testament particularly mentioned and disposed of, to be Improved by him during his Natural Life, and after his Decease to his Son *John Bass* his Heirs and assigns forever, Excepting that the said *John Bass, Junr*. Should Dye without Legal Issue, in which case my will is that it pass to the next Heir: also my will is that the Said *John Bass Junr*. should improve Some part of the aforementioned Lands during his father's life, at his Father's pleasure. And Further my will is that whatsoever I have heretofore given to my said Son *John Bass,* which hath been in his improvement, shall be after his decease, for his Son *Samuel* and which I do hereby confirm to the Said *Samuel Bass* his Heirs and assigns forever, Only Reserving a Liberty to my Son *John Bass* aforesaid of Will any part of which I have thus given him & his sons, unto his Wife (in Case she outlives him) during her natural life, not exceeding a fourth part thereof.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Son *Samuel Bass* all my lands at Stand-

brook, in Salters-Farme, being part of the four Score Acres be it more or less; also half my lands at Rye Island—the whole being Ten Acres—his part to be on the Northern side thereof; also a Strap of land in the House Lot, in Salters-Farme near Two Acres, lying between what he bought of his brother *Joseph,* and Coll: Quincey's land, on the East Side of the Cart-way. Also part of the Plain-Lot—so called—so far as he hath fenced, being the Eastermost End of the Said Lott, all which I give to him his Heirs and assigns forever.

As to my son *Joseph Bass* I have already given him his full part or portion of my Estate, to which I here add five shillings, to be paid by my Executor. &c.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Two Daughters, *Mary Copeland* and *Sarah Thayer*, each of 'em, an acre—be it more or less—of Salt Meadow—which is already in their improvement—during their Natural Life, and after their Decease to my son *John Bass* if surviving—otherwise to my son *John*—he, and in case of his Decease, his son *Jno.* paying five Pounds money to the children of each of my Daughters, that is in all Ten Pounds, to be distributed among them equally, Immediately after their Mother's decease or as they come of age; also I give to my Daughters aforesaid, each of 'em Ten Pounds, to be paid by my Executor, in convenient time after my Decease, also my Household moveables to be equally divided between them.

Item. I give and bequeath to all my Grand-Daughters, that are the children of my two deceased daughters, viz: *Ruth* and *Hannah,* Ten Shillings Apiece to be paid each of them by my Executor in convenient time after my Decease, to such as come of age & the rest as they come of age.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Grandson *John Bass* that Spott of Ground on which he hath erected his Dwelling house: and further, one half of my Barn and Yard thereto belonging; and the other half of the Barn and Yard aforesaid I give to his brother *Samuel Bass*, these to be enjoyed by them their Heirs and assigns forever.

And I do hereby disallow, Revoke and disannul all, and every other former Testaments, Wills and Legacies and Executors by me in any ways before this time named, willed and bequeathed, Ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my Last Will and Testament.

In Witness Whereof, I have hereunto Set my Hand and Seal the day and year above written.

Signed Sealed Published — *John Bass* (Seal)
Pronounced and Declared
by the said *John Bass* as
his last Will and Testament
In the Presence of us the
Subscribers

Susannah Webb
Johnathan Webb
Benjamin Webb

Suffolk: By the Honble Samuel Sewall
Esqr Judge of Probate

The aforegoing will being presented for probate by *John Bass* the Executor therein named.

Susanna Webb, Jonathan Webb and Benjamin Webb personally appearing made oath that they saw *John Bass* the Subscriber to the within Instrument Signe Seal and heard him publish and Declare the Same to be his last will and testament and that when he said he was of sound disposing mind and memory according to their best discerning and that they set to their names as witnesses of the Execution thereof in the Said Testators presence

Boston Octob^{r} 22 1716

Samuel Sewall

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF JOHN BASS

Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 125, 25, 135, 26, 27, 257, 28, 28, 29, 29, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, pp. 716, 640, 724, 641, 642, 819, 645, 646, 647, 649

John Bass and *Ruth Aulden* were married the 12 mo. 3, 1657, by Mr. *John Aulden* of Duxbury.

Ruth Bass, wiffe of *John Bass*, dyed the 8th mo. 12, 1674.

John Bass died the 12th September 1716 in ye 84th year of his age.

John Bass,sonne of *John Bass* and *Ruth* his wiffe was borne the (26) (9) 1658.

Samuel Bass, sone of *John Bass* & *Ruth* his wiffe was borne 1 mo. 25, 1660.

Hannah [Ruth] Bass, dau. of *John Bass* and *Ruth*, born 11 . 28 . 1662.

Joseph Bass, son of *John Bass* & *Ruth* his wiffe, borne 10th mo. 5, 1665.

Hanna Bass, dau. of *John Bass* & *Ruth* his wiffe, borne the 4th mo. 22, 1667.

Mary Bass, dau. of *John Bass* & *Ruth* his wiffe, borne 12th mo. 11th 1669.

Sarah Bass, dau. of *John Bass* & *Ruth* his wiffe, born 1 mo. 29, 1672.

JOHN BASS, ELECTED TITHEING MAN

Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 70, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, p. 49

Braintree March ye 3^{d} 1701

Titheing men were: — *Jno Bass* Senior
Thomas Copeland
Richard Thayer

RUTH (BASS) WEBB, DAUGHTER OF JOHN BASS
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 3785, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

Petition of the Heirs
Suffolk SS. To the Honourable Samuel Sewall, Esquire, Judge of Probate, etc.:

Joseph Bass and Ephraim Thayer and other the children of *John Bass*, late of Braintrey (Massachusetts), deceased, humbly pray that the will of the said late father may not be proved, for the following reasons:

(1) First because he was under great insanity of mind at makeing the Said will and Benjamin Webb one of the Witnesses to ye Said Will has declared that ye Testator acted childish when he Executed the same.

(2) For that he was persuaded by his Son John Bass and wife to cutt off his Son Joseph by makeing this new will and being Stricken in years was much awed by his grandson, John Bass.

(3) For that the Testator in his life Settled some part of his Estate by Deed upon his Son John and by his present will has given it to his Grandson Samuel Bass which Evidences that he was *Non Compas Mentis* at the time of the makeing of ye said will.

(4) For that he has given his Wife but one forth part of his Estate when the Law of this Province sets forth one-third to the widow.

(5) For that there is a Legacy in the Said Will uncertain which is given to his Grandson John Bass Son John when at the same time there is no such person in being nor any probability that there will be at present.

(6) For the Testator has given Legacies to the Daughters of his children, *Ruth Webb* and Hannah Adams, both deceased, and has totally excluded their Sons.

Joseph Basse
Boston, Massachusetts
22 October 1716

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Charles[1] Beaven (*1640*-1699)

Elizabeth[2] Beaven (b. *1680*) m. *1705* John Boone (b. 1678)

James[3] Boone (*1720*-1751) m. *1745* Mary Page (b. *1725*)

Henrietta[4] Boone (1750-*1830*) m. 1770 Clement Gardiner (1748-1817)

Eleanor[5] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)

Thomas James[6] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE BEAVEN FAMILY

1 **Charles Beaven**, b. about 1640 in England; d. in 1699 before 2 June, Prince George's County, Maryland.

2 Charles Beaven, d. 1718
3 Sara Beaven
4 Margaret Beaven
5 Elizabeth Beaven
6 Catherine Beaven

Mary Marsham, d. in 1712, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Charles Beaven.

7 Richard Beaven, d. 1738

Charles Beaven emigrated from England prior to 1666.[1] Having paid his own passage to Colonial America, Charles was entitled to a tract of land. He received a warrant 14 June 1666 for land in St. Mary's County, Maryland.[2] Soon afterwards he moved northward and settled on new land in Charles County which was later sub-divided into Prince George's County in 1690. Charles rapidly acquired a large acreage of land with slaves and considerable personal property.[3]

Charles Beaven died testate. His will, dated 20 June 1698, was proved 2 June 1699 in Prince George's County, Maryland. He appointed his wife, Mary, as executrix and appointed Richard Marsham, whom he named as his brother-in-law, to assist her in the administration of his estate. He named each of his children in his will and bequeathed property to each. He devised the home plantation and an adjacent tract of land called Her Grove to his wife, Mary, and at her death to his son Richard. The six hundred acre tract of land called Hickory Thickett was devised equally among his daughters Sarah and Margaret and his son Charles. His personal property was divided equally among his six children and his wife.[4] The name of the first wife of Charles Beaven is not known to the compilers.

1. *The Early Settlers of Maryland,* 1968, p. 33.
2. Maryland Patents, Liber 9, f. 455, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. *Men of Mark of Maryland*, vol. 2, 1910, p. 191.
4. Prerogative Wills, Liber 6, ff. 286-287, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

5 (1) Elizabeth Beaven (Charles[1]), b. about 1680 in Maryland, probably Charles County.

John Boone (John[1]), b. in 1678, Calvert County, Maryland; d. before 27 March 1776, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Elizabeth Beaven, in Maryland.

8 John Boone, d. 1789
9 Sarah Boone
10 Mary Boone, b. 1717; d. 30 Nov. 1758
11 James Boone, d. 1751
12 Francis Boone, d. 1775
13 Henry Boone, d. 1793
14 Charles Boone, d. 1783
15 Ann Boone, b. 1728; d. 27 Feb. 1811
16 Martha Boone

Elizabeth Beaven was named as a daughter of Charles Beaven in the latter's will dated 20 June 1698. She inherited a cow and the increase forever, and a share, or one-seventh, of her father's personal property.[5] Elizabeth and her sister, Catherine Beaven, received personalty from the estate of Deborah Kennerson 1 May 1703.[6]

She acknowledged her dower rights "freely and voluntarily without fear of her said husband or fear of his displeasure" in a deed of gift dated 2 March 1743 in which John Boone deeded to their son Henry Boone portions of Brooke's Discovery and Hazard in Prince George's County, Maryland.[7]

Elizabeth's sons, John, Henry, and Charles Boone, were among those appointed 24 June 1754 as guardians of the children of James Boone, deceased, and his widow, Mary.[8]

5. Prerogative Wills, Liber 6, ff. 286-287, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
6. *Ibid.*, Liber 11, f. 377.
7. Prince George's Co. Deeds, Liber Y, ff. 661-662, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.
8. Prince George's Co. Guardian Bonds, Book 1703-1778, f. 194, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.

WILL OF CHARLES BEAVEN

Prerogative Wills, Liber 6, ff. 286-287, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland [or see Prince George's County Wills, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, Maryland]

In the Name of God Amen the Twentieth Day of June 1698 in the tenth yeare of his Maj. reigne I *Charles Beaven* of Prince Georges County being Sick and Weak in body but of Sound and perfect memory praised be God for ye Same and knowing the inconstancy of this Life on Earth & being desireous to Settle things in order doe make this my last will and testament in Manner and form following that is to say First and principally I Commend my Soul to Allmighty God that gave it my Creator assuredly knowing that I shall receive full pardon and forgiveness of all my Sinns and my body to be buried in such decent manner as to my Executors hereafter named Shall Be thought meet and Convenient and allowing Such Worldly Estate as ye Lord in his mercy but my Will and meaning is the Same shall be employed and Received as hereafter by this my Will is Expressed and first I do revoke all wills by me formerly made and declare & appoint this my last Will and Testament.

My will is that all my just debts and funerall Charges be first paid.

I will and bequeath to my dear and loving Wife *Mary* the plantation where I now dwell during her naturall life and the land adjacent Called Her Grove and after her decease to my sonn *Richard Beaven* and his heirs for Ever.

I will and bequeath to my Sonn *Charles Beaven* and my two daughters *Sarah Beaven* and *Margaret Beaven* all the tract or parcel of Land lying in Charles County being Six Hundred Acres Called hiccory thickett to be equally divided between them and my Sonn *Charles* to have ye first Choice to them and their heirs forever.

I will and bequeath to my daughter *Elizabeth Beaven* one Cow Called blossom and her encrease forever.

I will and bequeath to my daughter *Katherine Beaven* one Cow Called Mad Cap & her increase.

I will that my dear and loving Wife *Mary* have the Seaventh part of my personall Estate and ye rest to be equally divided among my Six children and my dear wife to be Sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament my desire is that my brother in [law] Richard Marsham and my kinsman Wm Barton be assisting to my wife to see this my last Will and Testament performed as Witnesses my hand and seal.

James Watts — *Charles Beaven* (Seal)

his

David X Hewes

mark

Thomas A. Gibbons

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Henry[1] Beedle (1648-1674) m. 1671 Sophia Ewen (*1650*-1675)
Sophia[2] Beedle (b. *1672*) m. *1686* Ignatius Craycroft (*1666*-1707)
Ann[3] Craycroft (1689-1765) m. 1703 Luke Gardiner (1680-1720)
Ignatius[4] Gardiner (1711-1777) m. *1730* Anne Edelen (1710-*1785*)
Clement[5] Gardiner (1748-1817) m. 1770 Henrietta Boone (1750-*1830*)
Eleanor[6] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)
Thomas James[7] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE BEEDLE FAMILY

1 **Henry Beedle**, b. in 1648 in England; d. in 1674, between 29 May and 4 August, Anne Arundel County, Maryland
Sophia Ewen (Maj. Richard[1]), b. about 1650, probably in Maryland; d. in 1675 before 4 February, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Henry Beedle, in 1671 in Maryland.

2 Sophia Beedle

Henry Beedle was transported into the Province of Maryland in 1665 by his step-father, William Coursey. The latter made claim in July 1665 for 1,350 acres of land for transporting a total of seven persons including Henry Beedle.[1] Henry was transported at seventeen years of age, as he later deposed in court in 1672 that he was twenty-four years of age that year.[2]

Between 9 June and 13 November 1671, Henry Beedle married Sophia Ewen, the widow of Capt. Richard Wells.[3] The estate of the latter was unsettled and Sophia and Henry appeared in court in litigation several times. They appeared in the high Court of Chancery in Charles County, Maryland, 26 June 1673 in a second action against George Wells charging he was receiver of goods and servants shipped to his brother Richard Wells, deceased, to which he pleaded he was never receiver.[4]

When his sister, Anne Beedle, was about to marry John Wells in 1671, Henry Beedle and William Coursey insisted upon a prenuptial agreement whereby Anne would be provided for should she survive John Wells.

Henry Beedle died testate. In his will, dated 29 May 1674 and probated 4 August 1674, he designated himself as a gentleman of Herring Creek in Anne Arundel County, Maryland. He devised two tracts of land lying in Talbot County to his daughter, Sophia, at her date of marriage or age twenty-one, whichever should occur first. To his wife, Sophia, he devised Beedle's Outlet, an estate of 400 acres of land in Talbot County.[5]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 8, f. 483, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Anne Arundel Gentry*, vol. 2, 1971, p. 510.
3. *Ibid.*, p. 502.
4. Chancery Records, Liber PC, ff. 46-47, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
5. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 625-627, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

2 (1) Sophia Beedle (Henry[1]), b. about 1672, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. after 9 August 1704.
Ignatius Craycroft (John[1]), b. in Maryland about 1666; d. in 1707 before 23 September, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Sophia Beedle, about 1686 in Maryland.

3 Ann Craycroft, b. 1689; d. 1765
4 John Craycroft
5 Ignatius Craycroft
6 Henry Craycroft
7 Charles Craycroft
8 Sophia Craycroft
9 Elizabeth Craycroft
10 Susanna Craycroft
11 Benjamin Craycroft, d. 1772

Sophia Beedle was reared by her paternal grandmother, Juliana Coursey, having been assigned to her through the terms of her mother's will. Sophia was orphaned by her father's death in 1674 and the death of her mother in 1675.

According to the terms of her father's will she was to receive at her date of marriage or age twenty-one, whichever should first occur, 500 acres of land lying in Talbot County, Maryland, ten cows with calves by their sides, and 25,000 pounds of merchantable tobacco.[6]

A few months later, her mother devised Beedle's Outlet to her, it being the 400 acre tract of land which was patented by Henry Beedle in Talbot County, and her money that remained in England.[7]

Sophia's appointed guardians were William Coursey and her uncle, Richard Ewen, Jr. The latter asked to be excused as it was necessary for him to go out of the country on business.[8]

Sophia died intestate. Her children, except Benjamin, were named in the will of her husband, Ignatius Craycroft, dated 9 August 1704.[9]

6. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 625-627, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. *Ibid.*, Liber 2, ff. 34-35.
8. Testamentary Proceedings, Liber 3, f. 388, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
9. Prerogative Wills, Liber 12, ff. 291-294, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

WILL OF HENRY BEEDLE
Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 625-627, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the name of God Amen, the nine and Twentieth Day of May in the Year of Our Lord God One Thousand Six hundred Seaventy and-four I *Henry Beedle* of Herring Creek of the County of Ann Arundell in the Province of Maryland Gentl. being Sick and Weak in body but in good and perfect Remembrance Thanks be given unto allmighty God for the Same and Considering that all flesh must yield unto Death Do therefore make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in Manner and form following: first and principally I give and bequeath my soul unto Allmighty God which gave it, and my Body to be Decently buried at the discreion of my Executrix hereafter named and for these worldly Goods which God in his mercy hath been pleased to bestow upon me here I give and bequeath in Manner and form following: Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Sophia Beedle* all those two Severall parcells of Land which I had of my Loving Father in Law Mr Wm Coursey Situate Lying and Being in Talbot County in the said Province of Maryland Containing and formerly Laid out for five hundred acres be they more or less together with all Messuages Tenements Dwelling houses Tobacco houses Edifices and building and all and Singular the premises with their appurtenances thereunto belonging in any ways appertaining to have and to hold the Said two Severall parcells of Land and premises and unto my s^{d} Daughter *Sophia* and to her heirs Lawfully begotten of her Body for Ever and for Want of Such heirs to my Loving wife *Sophia* and to her heirs and assigns for Ever. Item my will & mind is that my Said Daughter *Sophia* Shall Enjoy the Said two Severall parcells of Land and premises at the Day of her Marriage or when She Shall attain unto her full age of one and Twenty years which Shall first happen: Item I give and bequeath unto my Said Loving wife *Sophia* all that parcell of Land Late taken up by me and pattent in my name Called and known by the name of Beedles Out Lett Situate Lying and being in Talbot County af^{d} and laid out for four hundred acres of Land be the Same moreorless to have and to hold the Said Parcell of Land Called Beedles Out Lett unto my Said Loving Wife *Sophia* and her heirs and assigns for Ever. Item I give and bequeath unto my Said Daughter *Sophia* Tenn Cowes with Calves by their Sides to be Delivered unto my Said Daughter at her Day of Marriage or at her age of one and Twenty Years which shall first happen by my Executrix hereafter named. Item I give and bequeath unto my Said Daughter *Sophia* five and Twenty Thousand Pounds of good Sound Merchandable Tobacco and Casqs to Contain the Same to be paid and Delivered unto my Said Daughter *Sophia* at her Day of Marriage or at her age of one and Twenty years which shall first happen by my Executrix hereafter named. Item I give and bequeath unto my Loving Brother Wm Coursey one Gold Ring of Twenty Shillings price to be

paid and Delivered within one twelve Months next after my Decease by my Executrix Hereafter named. Item all the Rest of my Goods Chattells and Estate whatsoever I give and bequeath unto my Said Loving wife *Sophia* whom I do hereby make and ordain my full whole and Sole Executrix of this my Last Will and Testament In Witness whereof I have Sett my hand & Seal to this my Last Will and Testament Dated the Day and Year first above written in the two and fortieth year of the Dominion of the Right Hon&ble Cecilus &c. *anno Domini* 1674

Signed Sealed and published — *Henry Beedle* (Sealed)
to be the Last Will and Testament
of *Henry Beedle* in the presence of
John Hance
George Parker

John Hance and George Parker both witnesses to the within will took oath that they have Seen *Henry Beedle* the within Testator in good and Sound memory Sign Seal and Deliver this his Last Will and Testament before me this 4th of August *anno Dm^i* 1674. Signed by Order of the Judge in Testamentary Causes

Michael Rockford Clerke

HENRY BEEDLE, EXECUTOR OF ESTATE
Chancery Records, Liber PC, ff. 46-47, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

At a high Co^rt of Chancery held in Charles County Co^rt house on the 26th of June 1673 Present Cheife Judge his Ex^cll^y Charles Calvert Esq...

Henry Beedle & *Sophia* his wife — To His Excellency Charles
Executrix of the last will & Testam^t — Calvert Esq Capt gen^ll and
of Richard Wells plt. — Cheife Justice of Maryland
George Wells Def^t· — The Humble Petition of the plt. Sheweth

That your Pett^rs did in October Court last bring their accon^t again^st the defend^t· to have him come to an account as receiv^r of the said Richard Wells in his lifetime for sev^rall goods to him sent and Consigned to him by the said Rich^d· *A^o·* 1668, by the hands of John Dunch master of the Baltemore...

That the defend^t· hath pleaded he was never receiv^r of the said Rich^d· and the cause now stands at Issue whether the defend^t was receiv^r or not Receiv^r· But for want of the Testimony of the said Dunch who is yor Principall Evidence to proove the bills of Lading for the said Goods and receipts given for the servants shipped and Consigned affore^sd and to prove the Deliv^ry of the said goods & servants to the Defend^t or his order, your pett^rs durst not goe to tryall

1 Juliana

_____ *Beedle*, m. Juliana, by 1647 in England.

2 Henry Beedle, b. 1648; d. 1674

3 Anne Beedle

4 John Beedle

John Russell, of Kent Isle, Virginia, m. Juliana, widow.

William Coursey, m. Juliana, widow of John Russell, before 1661 in Virginia.

Juliana was mentioned in several records in Maryland. Juliana Coursey and John Beedle, her son, were transported into Maryland in 1661 by William Coursey.[1] In 1665 William Coursey entered 1,350 acres of land in Maryland for the transportation of seven individuals, one of whom was Henry Beedle.[2]

Henry Beedle wrote his will 29 May 1674 and died before 4 August 1674, the date on which his will was proved.[3] His widow survived him less than a year for her will, dated 30 December 1674, was probated 9 February 1675 by her "Father in Law Mr. William Coursey" and she entrusted the rearing of her daughter, Sophia Beedle, to her "Mother in Law Mrs. Coursey the wife of my Father in Law Mr. William Coursey."[4]

Juliana's daughter, Anne Beedle, married John Wells. A pre-nuptial agreement stating "for consideration of a marriage by God's Grace...shortly betwix John Wells and Anne Beedle daughter-in-law to William Coursey and sister to Henry Beedle..." establishes her identity. The contract assured that Anne would have sufficient legacys and property to maintain her should she survive John Wells.[5]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 4, f. 565, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Ibid.*, Liber 8, f. 483.
3. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 625-627, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. *Ibid.*, Liber 2, ff. 34-36.
5. Talbot Co. Deeds, Liber A, f. 162, Courthouse, Easton, MD.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Elizabeth[1] Behrn (1708-1804) m. 1724 Nicholas Harper (1706-1803)

Jacob[2] Harper (1726-1803) m. 1748 Mary Conrad (1731-1811)

Henry[3] Harper (*1775*-1830) m. 1803 Mary_____ (1779-1865)

George Washington[4] Harper (1814-1882) m. 1842 Martha C. Gassaway (1823-1868)

Mary A.[5] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)

Bertie Clay[6] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[7] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[8] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[9] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[9] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[8] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[9] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[9] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[8] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Elizabeth Behrn, b. 6 June 1708, in Holland; d. 7 November 1804, Woodford County, Kentucky, bur. in Harper Cemetery near Midway, Woodford County, Kentucky.
Nicholas Harper, b. 25 January 1706, Amsterdam, Holland; d. 16 September 1803, Woodford County, Kentucky, bur. in Harper Cemetery near Midway, Woodford County, Kentucky; m. Elizabeth Behrn, 15 September 1724, in Holland.

2 Jacob Harper, b. 6 Oct. 1726; d. 1803

Elizabeth Behrn emigrated with her husband, Nicholas Harper, from Holland to Virginia in 1741.[1] They settled in Augusta County on the South Branch of the Potomac River. In 1789, at eighty-one years of age, she migrated with her family to Woodford County, Kentucky, where they settled near Midway.

She was buried in the Harper Cemetery across the road from the large frame house built by her son Jacob near Midway.

Elizabeth Behrn and Nicholas Harper probably had other children. Jacob Harper was named as their son in family records and in lineage papers on file in the NSDAR library in Washington, D. C.[2]

1. *McClelland-Harper Settlers in the Wabash Valley 1774-1954,* 1955, p. 81.
2. NSDAR National no. 474348, National Headquarters, Washington, DC.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Thomas[1] Besson (1616-1679) m. *1645* Hester _____ (b. *1625*)
Anne[2] Besson (*1658-1690*) m. *1672* Col. Nicholas Gassaway (1634-1692)
John[3] Gassaway (*1674*-1697) m. *1696* Elizabeth Lawrence (1678-1700)
Nicholas[4] Gassaway (1697-1757) m. *1738* Sarah Shipley (b. 1721)
Benjamin[5] Gassaway (*1739*-1793) m. *1760* Ruth _____ (d. *1800*)
Nicholas[6] Gassaway (*1775-1845*) m. *1805* Nancy _____ (*1785-1825*)
Martha C.[7] Gassaway (1823-1868) m. 1842 George Washington Harper (1814-1882)
Mary A.[8] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)
Bertie Clay[9] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)
Anna Clay[10] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Capt. Thomas Besson**, b. in 1616 in England; d. in 1679, before 29 April, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.
Hester, widow of Henry Caplin, m. Capt. Thomas Besson.

2 Martha Besson
3 Thomas Besson
4 William Besson
5 John Besson
6 Anne Besson

Thomas Besson left London, England, aboard the *Assurance* and arrived in Virginia about 1640, being then about twenty-four years of age. In 1649 he migrated with the Non-Conformists to Anne Arundel County, Maryland, and settled in South River Hundred. He demanded 600 acres of land for transporting himself, his family, and three servants into the Province, and a warrant to survey and lay out 600 acres for him was made to be returned 22 February 1658.[1] He was granted 450 acres, called Bessendon, in 1658, and he demanded 150 acres remaining of his former rights.[2]

He held office under the Commonwealth in Maryland and attended the last session of the Commissioners under William Fuller in September 1657. At the Restoration, when Lord Baltimore regained control, he was commissioned a magistrate of Anne Arundel County, and served in that capacity from 1658 to 1668.[3]

Richard Ewen, high sheriff of Anne Arundel County, reported 23 October 1665 that Capt. Thomas Besson had been elected as one of the Burgesses to represent Anne Arundel County during the year 1666. He served as a captain commanding militia in Anne Arundel County in 1661.[4]

Capt. Thomas Besson died testate. In his will, dated 15 October 1677 and proved 29 April 1679, he named his wife, Hester, a daughter Martha, three sons, Thomas, William, and John, and his son [in-law] Nicholas Gassaway.[5]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber Q, f. 69, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. Anne Arundel Co. Deeds, Liber WH no. 1, f. 295, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. *Anne Arundel County Gentry*, 1970, pp. 149, 150.
4. *Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland*, vol. 2, 1940, p. 335.
5. Prerogative Wills, Liber 10, ff. 42-45, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

6 (1) Anne Besson (Capt.Thomas[1]), b. about 1658, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

Col. *Nicholas Gassaway* (Thomas[1]), b. 11 March 1634, London Town, England; d. in 1692 between 10 January and 27 January, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Anne Besson, about 1672, Anne Arundel County.

7 John Gassaway, d. 2 July 1697
8 Hester Gassaway
9 Jane Gassaway
10 Margaret Gassaway
11 Thomas Gassaway, b. 20 Feb. 1683; d. 10 Sept. 1739

Anne Besson received a deed of gift 19 October 1672 from her father, Capt. Thomas Besson, for 160 acres of Bessendon for the natural love and affection which he held for "my well beloved son-in-law Nicholas Gassaway and Anne his wife.[6]

Anne was not mentioned in her father's will. Capt. Besson devised a tract of land to his son, John, "adjoining to my sonne [in-law] Nicholas Gassaway."[7]

The children of Anne Besson and Col. Nicholas Gassaway were named in the latter's will, dated 10 January 1691 and probated 27 January 1691 in Anne Arundel County, Maryland.[8]

6. Anne Arundel Co. Deeds, Liber WH no. 4, ff. 295-299, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. Prerogative Wills, Liber 10, ff. 42-45, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
8. *Ibid.*, Liber 2, ff. 228-231, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

WILL OF THOMAS BESSON
Prerogative Wills, Liber 10, ff. 42-45, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen the 15th day of October 1677 the 56th year of the Dominion of Cecilus C. I *Thomas Besson* of South River in Arundell County being sick & weak in body but of sound & perfect memory praise be given to God for the same, and knowing the uncertainty of this life on Earth & being desirous to settle things in order doe make this my last will & testament in manner & form following That is to say first & principally I summond my soul up Almighty God hoping for full pardon & remission of all my sins and saved by the precious blood & oath & merrits of Jesus Christ my Saviour & Redeemer & my body to the earth from whence it was taken to be buried in such decent & Christian manner as my Executors named shall be thought most convenient And as touching such worldly Estates as the Lord in mercy hath sent me my will & meaning is the same shall be employed as hereafter by this my will first I do renounce & make void all wills by me formerly made and declare & appoint this my last will & testament Item I give & bequeath unto my son *John Besson* to him and his heirs forever that parcell of land Adjoining to my sonne [in-law] Nicholas Gassaway but if my said sonne dye before he comes to age then the said land to go to the next heir I give and bequeath unto my sonne *William Besson* to him and his heirs forever that parcell of land betwixt my sonne *John Besson* bounds & the Little Neck but if my said sonne dye before he comes to age then the said land to goe to the next heirs. Item I give & bequeath unto my sonne *Thomas Besson* the younger sonne to him & his heirs forever all the land between David Howard line & the branch of the Little Necks but if in Case he the said sonne *Thomas Besson* dyes before he comes of age then the said land to go to the next heir. Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter *Martha* to her & her heirs forever the young Mare Nobles the coult with all her increase but if in case my said daughter dyes before she comes to age to the next heirs. Item my will is that my loving wife *Hester Besson* shall have the plantation I now live on either to build & clear what she shall have occasion for during her life. Item all the rest of my estate my just debts be first satisfyed. I give and bequeath unto my loving wife *Hester Besson* & my children above mentioned to be equally divided between them. Item my will is that every & each of my children aforesaid shall have a equall share & priviledge in the orchard which is on the plantation I now live on & the fruits which it shall yearly produce for five years after they come to full age provided they see that there be sufficient fences kept about the said Orchard during the said time. Item I constitute & appoint my loving wife *Hester Besson* to be the sole & whole Ex. of this my last will & testament my loving sonne *Thomas Besson* the executor overseer of my estate. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seale the day

& year first above written.
Signed Sealed *Th^o Besson* (Sealed)
In Presence of
Edward Burgess
Robert X Ward
John Greene

April 29, 1679 This day came before me Edward Burgess Robert Ward John Greene the witnesses of the foregoing will & oath did make that they did for the aforesaid will by the testator signed sealed & delivered & declared to be his last will & testament.

William Burgess

THOMAS BESSON NAMED NICHOLAS GASSAWAY AS HIS SON-IN-LAW
Anne Arundel County Deeds, Liber WH no. 4, ff. 295-299, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

To all Christian people to whome these presents shall come I *Thomas Besson* of South River in Ann Arundell County in the province of Maryland doe send greeting &c. know yee that whereas the right Hon. Cecilius absolute Lord and proprietary of the province of Maryland afores^d Lord Baron of Baltemore &c. did by his deed of grant or pattent under his great seale used in the said province for granting of Lands there Bearing date at St. Maryes the Eleaventh day of February in the Seaven and twentieth yeare of his Lordshipps Dominion over the said province *anno domini* 1658 did for the Consideracon therein Menconed grant unto me the said *Thomas Besson* my heires and assignes by the name of *Thomas Besson* all that parcell of Land called or knowne by the name of Bessonden lying on the west side of Chesepeake bay and on the south side of a river in the said bay called the south river and on the north side of a branch in the said river called Bessons branch...That I the said *Thomas Besson* for and in Consideracon of the naturall love and affection I have and doe beare unto my beloved sonne in law *Nicholas Gassaway* and *Anne* his now wife of south river in Ann Arundel County aforesaid and for divers other good causes and valuable consideracons Especially moveing and by and with the consent and approbacon of *Hester* my wife have given and granted and doe by these presents give grant and Confirme to the said *Nicholas Gassaway* his heirs and assigns forever a part or parcell of the aforesaid 450 acres of land... I the said *Thomas Besson* have in my self full power good right and lawful authority to give Grant and Confirme the said one hundred and sixtie acres of Land and premisses and of every part and parcell thereof with the Appurtenances to the said *Nicholas Gassaway* his heires Executors Administrators and Assignes in manner and forme aforesaid and that the said one Hundred and sixtie acres of Land...unto the said *Nicholas Gassaway*...

THOMAS BESSON, TRANSPORTED INTO VIRGINIA
Virginia Patents, Book 1, pt. 2, pp. 597, 694, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Cavaliers and Pioneers, 1934, pp. 97, 118-119

Robert Freeman, Merchant, 700 acs. in Chickahominy Riv., James Citty Co., 11 Sept. 1638... Due for transportation of 14 persons... *Th^{o} Besson* ...

Thomas Stegg, Merchant, 1,000 acs. Chas. City Co. ...Due by order of court dated Oct. 15, 1640 & for trans. of 8 pers: ... *Th^{o} Besson*...

THOMAS BESSON TRANSPORTED FAMILY INTO MARYLAND
Anne Arundel County Patents, Liber Q, f. 69, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

The Early Settlers of Maryland, 1968, p. 40

Thomas Besson demandeth Six hundred acres for transporting himself and family *Anno* 1649 into this Province and Since three servants viz: Thomas Jones, Robert Sevaly and Alicia Crowder.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Ann[1] Bledsoe (b. *1723*) m. *1740* Sherard Reynolds (1712-1776)

Lucy[2] Reynolds (1755-1835) m. *1773* David Halliburton, Jr., (1753-1843)

Martin[3] Halliburton (1776-1860) m. 1803 Frances Turner (1784-1867)

Reuben Pickett[4] Halliburton (1803-1882) m. 1825 Cynthia McMurry (1806-1887)

Thomas White[5] Halliburton (1826-1894) m. 1847 Martha Elizabeth Rogers (1828-1908)

John Alexander[6] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)

Myrtle[7] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

George Bledsoe came to Virginia in 1652 as a headright for Col. Hugh Gwin. Duval shows that this George Bledsoe was listed as a tithable in 1679 and it is assumed he died about 1681. His children were Sarah, born about 1653 in Northumberland County, Virginia, and George Bledsoe, born about 1655.

George Bledsoe, born about 1655 in Northumberland County, Virginia, married Anne, the mother of his children. His second wife was Mrs. Elizabeth Lattimore. George died testate in 1705 and named sons Abraham, John, William, Thomas, and George. (*The Bledsoe Family*, John T. Bledsoe, 1973, pp. 42-46.)

Apparently only two sons of George Bledsoe had children: William and Abraham. William's descendants spread to Kentucky and Georgia. Abraham moved to Granville County, North Carolina and died testate. In his will dated 15 March 1753 and probated 29 May 1753, he did not mention all of his children. His daughter, Sarah (Bledsoe) Rush, wrote her will 2 December 1790 and named other children of her father. By his first wife, Katherine Ball, Abraham had: Moses, Catherine, Isaac, Abraham, and George. By his second wife, Sarah, Abraham had: Jacob, Sarah, Aaron, Thomas, John, Elizabeth, and Ann. (Letter written by Banks McLaurin, Jr., 20 October 1971, Dallas, Texas.)

Abraham Bledsoe married his second wife about 1724. Ann Bledsoe, wife of Sherard Reynolds, was born about 1723. Her husband was born in 1712 and they were married about 1740. One of their eldest children was born in 1742 and one of their youngest children was born in 1763, and she and her husband lived in Wake County, North Carolina. As the Abraham Bledsoe family was the only Bledsoe family in North Carolina during this period of time, Ann Bledsoe was probably the youngest child of Abraham Bledsoe and his wife, Katherine Ball, or one of the older children of their son Moses Bledsoe who was a resident of Wake County, North Carolina.

Abraham Bledsoe was probably the father of Rebecca (Bledsoe) Goodwin, Sarah (Bledsoe) Hardin, and Ann (Bledsoe) Reynolds. (*The Bledsoe Family*, John T. Bledsoe, 1973, p. 58.)

1 **Ann Bledsoe**, probably a daughter of Moses Bledsoe, b. about 1723.

Sherard Reynolds, b. in 1712 in Virginia; d. in 1776, between 27 September and December, Wake County, North Carolina; m. Ann Bledsoe, about 1740.

2 Amos Reynolds
3 John Reynolds, b. 1742
4 Mary Reynolds
5 Nancy Reynolds
6 Amy Reynolds
7 Lucy Reynolds, b. 1755; d. 1835
8 Rebecca Reynolds
9 Susanna Reynolds
10 William Reynolds, b. 11 Sept. 1763

Ann Bledsoe was a native of North Carolina. She was named in her husband's will as executrix in a joint executorship with her son, William Reynolds. Her husband, Sherard Reynolds, named each of their children in his will, dated 27 September 1776 and proved 14 January 1777.[1]

1. Wake Co. Wills, Book A, pp. 172-173, Courthouse, Raleigh, NC.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Maj. William[1] Boarman (*1630*-1709) m. *1653* Sarah _____ (*1635-1669*)

Mary[2] Boarman (*1660-1720*) m. *1678* Robert Greene (*1646-1715*)

James[3] Greene (*1680-1735*) m. *1700* Charity Hagan (b. *1682*)

James[4] Greene (*1706*-1776) m. 1727 Elizabeth Dyer (b. 1712)

Catherine[5] Greene (1730-1808) m. *1746* Basil Spalding (*1715*-1791)

James[6] Spalding (*1747*-1800) m. *1772* Mary Edelen (1752-1829)

James E.[7] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)

Thomas James[8] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[9] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[10] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[11] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[14] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Maj. William Boarman, b. about 1630 in England; d. in 1709 before 17 January, Charles County, Maryland.
Sarah, b. about 1635 in England; d. between 10 November 1668 and 12 April 1669 in Maryland, probably St. Mary's County; m. Maj. William Boarman, about 1653 in Maryland.

2 William Boarman, d. 1720
3 Sarah Boarman
4 George Boarman
5 Mary Boarman

Mary Matthews, dau. of Dr. Thomas Matthews, d. after 1 July 1681; m. Maj. William Boarman, before 1675.

6 Anne Boarman
7 Eleanor Boarman

Mary Jarboe, dau. of Col. John Jarboe, d. in 1739 between 12 March and 17 December, Charles County, Maryland; m. Maj. William Boarman, about 1686.

8 Benedict Leonard Boarman, b. 1687; d. 1757
9 John Baptist Boarman, b. 1689; d. 1750
10 Mary Boarman
11 Clare Boarman
12 Elizabeth Boarman
13 Francis Ignatius Boarman, b. 1701; d. 1743

William Boarman was transported into the Province of Maryland prior to 1650 as shown in a patent.[1] His name was recorded in court records in the Province as early as 1645. He deposed 18 May 1650 that he was then twenty years of age.

During his lifetime he amassed an estate of more than 16,000 acres of land in Charles and St. Mary's counties, Maryland, by patents and purchase of land.

Boarman had been promoted to the rank of major of the provincial militia by 1676. He was one of Gov. Stone's men who in 1654 sailed into the Severn River in a futile attempt to subdue

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 5, f. 56, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

the Puritans who, having fled from Virginia, had established their plantations along the banks of the river. He was fined 1,000 pounds of tobacco for participating against the Puritans. Following the overthrow of Cromwell in England and the return of the proprietary rule in Maryland, Boarman was commissioned as a captain 12 October 1661. He was a member of the council of war in 1676 held at St. Mary's City which resulted in a declaration of war against the Nanticoke Indians and his subsequent participation in the expedition sent against them.

Maj. Boarman served as a magistrate in the local courts and was high sheriff of Charles County from 1679 to 1681. He was elected as a delegate to the Lower House of the Assembly from 1671 to 1675. Boarman mastered the Indian language and was usually the interpreter at official meetings held between the English and the Indians. He was disenfranchised during the political uprising in 1689, and retired from public life to his plantation, Boarman's Manor. He was described as a "deafe old man" 8 May 1700 when he was commissioned by the council to lay out the lands belonging to the Piscataway Indians.

He married three times and had children by each marriage, so the list of his children is probably incomplete. In 1695 Madam Elizabeth Young devised property to her goddaughter Eleanor, "daughter of Major William Boarman," probably by his second wife.

Maj. William Boarman died testate. In his will, dated 16 May 1708 and proved 17 June 1709, he named sons Benedict, John Baptist, and Ignatius Boarman, and daughters Mary, Clare, and Anne.[2] He appointed his wife, Mary, as executrix, and she, as the wife of John Sanders, filed an account in court 7 April 1711 and paid legacies to the heirs, one of whom was Robert Greene.[3] In a deed of gift dated 16 July 1679, Maj. Boarman gave 450 acres of land to Mary, the wife of Robert Greene.[4] In 1755 it was determined that Mary Greene and Sarah Mudd were sisters.

2. Charles Co. Wills, Liber AB no. 3, ff. 25-28, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families*, 1956, p. 192.
4. *Ibid.*, p. 191.

5 (1) Mary Boarman (Maj. William[1]), b. about 1660 in Maryland, probably St. Mary's County; d. before 30 August 1721, probably St. Mary's County, Maryland.
Robert Greene (Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1]), b. about 1646, St. Mary's County; d. before 12 May 1716, probably St. Mary's County, Maryland; m. Mary Boarman, about 1678.

14 James Greene
15 Thomas Greene, aged 60 in 1743
16 Elizabeth Greene
17 Mary Greene
18 Sarah Greene
19 Anne Greene
20 William Greene, b. 28 Dec. 1694
21 Robert Greene, d. 1749

Mary Boarman was proved a daughter of Maj. William Boarman in a deposition made in 1755 by Joseph Jameson. A dispute had arisen over the boundary line of Hall's Place, which was a portion of Boarman's Manor. By a land conveyance dated 16 July 1679 Maj. Boarman made a deed of gift of 450 acres of Boarman's Manor to Mary, the wife of Robert Greene, which they called Greene's Rest. Maj. Boarman gave to his daughter, Sarah, 400 acres called Boarman's Rest. Joseph Jameson deposed in 1755 that the initials of the two sisters were carved on a large blaze on a tree which stood between these two tracts of land.[5] Sarah Boarman received her dowry of 400 acres of land from Maj. Boarman upon her marriage to Thomas Matthews. She married as her second husband, Thomas Mudd, and continued to live at Boarman's Rest adjoining Greene's Rest.[6]

Mary was cosigner with her husband 25 August 1703 when they conveyed a portion of Greene's Inheritence to Richard Combs. Mary affixed her signature to the deed which indicated that she had received a formal education.

Robert Greene, his wife Mary, and their son and heir, Thomas

5. *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families*, 1956, pp. 139-140.
6. *Ibid.*, p. 191.

Greene, conveyed a portion of Greene's Rest 25 June 1713 to William Boarman, son and heir of Maj. William Boarman, deceased. On the same day they conveyed to Francis Ignatius Boarman, youngest son of Maj. Boarman, Greene's Rest or 450 acres of Maj. Boarman's Manor which "said land was formerly given to the said Mary Greene and her heirs by the said Maj. William Boarman deceased as by conveyance dated 16 July 1679." It was stated in the assignment dated in 1713 that Maj. Boarman in his lifetime had purchased again the plantation from Robert Greene, but apparently had not made payment. Maj. Boarman had devised the land to his son, Francis Ignatius Boarman, in his will dated 16 May 1709. The deed, another link in the establishment of Mary as the daughter of Maj. William Boarman, was entered into the record to clarify the title of Greene's Rest.

The children of Mary Boarman and Robert Greene were proved in various Maryland records and were also listed in *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families.*[7]

7. *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families*, 1956, p. 140.

WILL OF WILLIAM BOARMAN
Charles County Wills, Liber AB no. 3, ff. 25-28, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen *William Boarman* of Charles County the province of Maryland being of perfect mind and memorie do make & appoint this my last will & Testament as follows — *Imprimis*. I bequeath my Soul into the hands of Allmighty God hoping through the merits Death and passion of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ to attaine eternal Salvation and my body to the earth to be decently buried according to the discretion of my Execu^{x} hereafter mentioned — 2dly To the Intent that my son may be remembered after I depart this life at the most holy Sacrifice of the alter, I give unto the Church one Thousand pounds of Tobacco and unto the poore belonging to the said Church one Thousand pounds of Tobacco to be paid at the time of my Death — 3dly I give and bequeath unto my deare & loveing wife Mary Boarman three Mares namely Robt Charles & Ellinor & fifty pounds sterling, due to me by bond from Ephraim Leverton of North Carolina to be paid in pitch and Tarr my said wife at Receipt of said money to pay unto my Daughter *Clare Boarman* ten pounds Sterling Money of England I also give unto my said wife half that Tract or parcel of Land whereon my now dwelling plantation Called Boarmans Rest during her natural life and I give unto my said wife a good feather bed with other furniture for a Roome — 4ly I give and bequeath unto my loving Son *Benedict Boarman* my now Dwelling plantation Called Boarmans Rest with all the Land thereunto belonging to him and his heirs forever provided allways that my said Son and his heirs do keep and preserve in good order and repair forever the Chappell that is now Standing on my Dwelling plantation and in Case of any neglect of the said Chappell as afores^{d} by my said Son or his heirs as aforesaid that y^{r} ye said Land given as afores^{d} to fall and descend to the next surviving heir. I also give unto my said Son two slaves namely Thomas & Mary to him & his heirs forever — 5ly I give unto my loving Son *John Baptist Boarman* one Tract of Land Called Lanterman to him and his heirs forever I also give unto my said Son one slave namely Cathrine & her Increase and all the rents that shall become due from Mr. Edward Benson liveing on the afores^{d} Land — 6ly I give unto my loveing son *Francis Ignatius* one Tract of Land that was formerly in possession of Mr. *Robert Green* it being pt. of St. George Rest to him and his heirs forever and I give unto my said Son two slaves namely Ann and Margaret with all their Increase — 7ly I give unto my loving Daughter *Mary Boarman* two slaves namely Sarah and Henry with all her increase to her and her heirs — 8ly I give and bequeath unto my loving Daughter *Clare* two slaves namely Jane & Susannah with all their increase to her and her heirs &c — 9ly I give and bequeath a Certain Tract of land whereon Joseph Gardiner now Dwelleth and whereon my negro Quarter is it being pt. of the manner of about four

hundred acres to be Equally divided between my two Daughters *Mary* & *Clare Boarman* to them and their heirs forever — 10ly I desire that five hundred acres of Land be taken up by my Ex^{x} at the Change of my estate and Given to my Daughter *An Brookes* to her & her heirs forever — 11ly I desire that all my stock of hoggs & Cattle may be equally divided among my wife & my two Sons *Francis Ignatius* and *John Baptist Boarman* — 12ly Itt is my desire that all the rest of Goods be equally Divided amongst my three Sons afores^{d} and my wife — 13ly In case my Son *John Baptist* should die before he arrives to the age of twenty and one years or without lawful Issue that then what land is by me given to my said son is my desire should fall and descend to my Son *Francis Ignatius* to him & his heirs forever and in Case my son *Francis Ignatius* should dye as afores^{d} my desire is that which land by me given to my said Son do fall and descend to my Son *John Baptist* to him & his heirs forever & in Case both my s^{d} Sons should dye as afores^{d} my desire is that what land is by me given to my said two sons afores^{d} do fall and descend to my son *Benedict* to him and his heirs forever and in case my son *Benedict* should dye as afores^{d} my desire is that what land is by me given to my said son do fall and descend to my two sons *John Baptist* and *Francis Ignatius* to be equally divided between my s^{d} two sons to them and their heirs forever — 14ly It is my desire that my sons be of age to inherit what is thence given and bequeathed at the age of eighteen years but not to buy or sell without the advice and Consent of my Good friends Mr. Benjamin Hall and Mr. Raphael Neale till twenty one years — Lastly I do hereby make and appoint my dear and Loveing wife Mary Boarman my whole and Sole Executrix and Administratrix of this my last will & testament and desire her to see the same Executed and performed according to the true intent and meaning thereof and I do hereby nominate and appoint my loving son *Benedict Boarman* and my trusty friends Mr. Benjamin Hall and Mr. Raphael Neale overseers or special friends in trust desiring them to assist my wife in the execution and performance of this my Last will & testament as Witness my hand and seal this sixteenth day of May *anno Domini* One Thousand seven hundred and eight The said *William Boarman* Declared this to be his last Will and Testament

In presence of us

Joseph Pile — *William Boarman*

John Mathew

his

John JO Mudd

mark

Annexed to the foregoing Will was the foll^{g} pretate & Codicil to wit

At Port Tobacco in Chandler Town June the 17th 1709 There came Joseph

Pile and John Mathew and made oath upon the holy Evangelist that this will in writing was in their sight & presents signed sealed and Delivered by *William Boarman* Senr in his life time and was in their hearing by the said *Boarman* published pronounced and Declared to be his last Will and Testament and also the s^{d} Joseph Pile and John Mathew doe further Testify and declare upon oath as afores^{d} that John Mudd was then present and did sign as an Evidence to the same —

Sworn before me — Joseph Manning Dep Com

A codicil or Schedule — Be it known unto all men by these presents That whereas *William Boarman* Senior of Charles County have made and declared my s^{d} last will and Testament in writing bearing date the sixteenth day of May last past I the s^{d} *William Boarman* do by these presents Codicil Confirm and Ratifie my s^{d} last will and Testament whereas I formerly sold unto Tho. Hagan Senr two parcells of Land Containing eighty acres Sixty five acres of the said eighty being without any bounds therefore I give and bequeath unto the s^{d} Tho. Hagan sixty five acres of Land in my Tract of Land called Lanterman where my Trusty and well beloved friends Capt. Benjamin Hall and Mr *William Boarman* shall think meet and Convenient to him the s^{d} Tho. Hagan and his heirs forever and my will & meaning is that this Codicil or Schedule be and be adjudged to be part and parcell of my s^{d} last will & testament and that all things therein contained and mentioned be faithfully and truly performed and as full and ample in every respect as if the same were soe declared and sett down in my said last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 17th day of January *Anno Domini* 1708

Signed Sealed Published and Declared
In the presents of us
Francis Haddock
Jno Gardiner
Willm Boarman

his
William WB Boarman (Seal)
mark

On the back of the foregoing Codicil was endorsed the following probate (to wit)

At Port Tobacco Chandler Town June 17th 1709. Then came James Haddock Lieut John Gardiner & *William Boarman* and then and there made oath upon the holy Evangelist that the within mentioned Codicil in writing was in their sights and presents Signed Sealed and D^{d} by *William Boarman* Senr in his life time and was in the hearing by the s^{d} *Boarman* published pronounced and Declared to be part and parcel of Last Will and Testament

Sworn before me

Joseph Manning Depty
Comd Carold Comit

LINEAGE CHART

Elizabeth[1] Bodine (b. *1720*) m. *1740* Jacob McKinney (1719-1776)

Jane[2] McKinney (b. *1745*) m. *1770* Josiah Huntsman (*1740*-1805)

Mary Anne[3] Huntsman (*1785-1828*) m. 1804 James Rutherford (1782-1850)

Nathaniel Huston[4] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[5] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[6] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Elizabeth Bodine, b. about 1720.

Jacob McKinney (Mordecai[1]), bap. 5 April 1719, Raritan, Somerset County, New Jersey; d. 28 October 1776, Battle of White Plains, New York; m. Elizabeth Bodine, about 1740.

2 Jane McKinney

Elizabeth Bodine, sometimes spelled Bodyn, was cited as the wife of Jacob McKinney by Iona (Prunty) Gamble, a fifth great-granddaughter of Mordecai McKinney.[1]

Jane McKinney has been tentatively assigned as the daughter of Elizabeth Bodine and Jacob McKinney.

1. Letter written by Iona (Prunty) Gamble, 19 July 1972, Mesa, AZ.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Boone (*1645*-1689) m. 1677 Grace _____ (1662-1725)

John[2] Boone (b. 1678) m. *1705* Elizabeth Beaven (b. *1680*)

James[3] Boone (*1720*-1751) m. *1745* Mary Page (b. 1727)

Henrietta[4] Boone (1750-*1830*) m. 1770 Clement Gardiner (1748-1817)

Eleanor[5] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)

Thomas James[6] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

John Boone, born about 1550, married Alice Wheeler and was a land holder in 1591 in the Hundred of Holleway, County Somerset, England. His son Richard was baptized 19 May 1589 at St. Mary's in Taunton. His son Robert was buried 23 October 1618, and his son Christopher was buried 26 August 1628. (Taunton Parish Register, vol. 1.)

Robert Boone, son of John Boone, was buried 23 October 1618 at Taunton. His children were baptized at St. Mary's: Joane, bap. 4 April 1601; John, bap. 3 February 1604; Anne, bap. 16 June 1608; Agnes, bap. 20 August 1609; Thomas, bap. 11 July 1610; and Abigail, bap. 4 July 1613. (Taunton Parish Register, vol. 1.) Robert's son, Thomas, died testate in 1678, and named his sister Judith in his will.

John Boone, son of Robert Boone, married Mary Handley. He was a London merchant and his sons Thomas and John were admitted to Merchant Taylor's School in 1652 and 1655. The school record showed Thomas was born 6 October 1643 and John was born 27 December 1645. (*A Register of the Scholars Admitted into Merchant Taylor's School,* vol. 1, 1562-1699, 1882, pp. 211, 221.) John Boone died testate in London, England. In his will dated 5 May 1657 he named four of his children: Thomas, John, Doll [Mary], and Susanna. (Co. Kent Wills, PCC Wooton, 604, Public Record Office, London). He also had a daughter Dorothy. His brother, Thomas Boone, stated in his will dated 16 March 1678: "I give unto John Boone the sonne of John Boone my brother deceased all the monies which he owes me...if he returns to England. (Co. Devon Wills, PCC Bath 71, Public Record Office, London.) Christopher Boone made a bequest in his will dated 18 March 1685 to his "cousin John Boone now at Florida." (London Wills, PCC Lloyd 158, Public Record Office, London.)

THE BOONE FAMILY

1 **John Boone**, b. in England, probably 27 December 1645, All Hallow's Staining Parish, London, England; d. in 1689, before 10 July, Calvert County, Maryland.
Grace, b. in 1662; d. in 1725, before 30 October, Calvert County, Maryland; m. John Boone, about 1677 in Maryland.

2 John Boone, b. 1678
3 Henry Boone
4 Elizabeth Boone
5 Grace Boone

John Boone was transported into the Province of Maryland during the 1660's from England.[1] He settled at The Cliffs in Calvert County, Maryland, and purchased 100 acres of land from William Ireland 22 March 1675 which was a part of a 400 acre tract of land called Rockhold.[2]

He may have been one and the same as the John Boone who was named as a son of John Boone of Greenwich, London merchant, in the latter's will dated 5 May 1657,[3] and who was proved to be out of England and in the American colonies by the wills of Thomas Boone dated 14 March 1678[4] and Christopher Boone dated 18 March 1685,[5] merchants in London.

John Boone died intestate. His widow, Grace, was granted letters of administration 10 July 1689. An inventory of his estate was made 25 July 1689 by Francis Freeman and William Dorrumple, but was not exhibited in court until 1694. In the final settlement of his estate, John, Henry, Elizabeth, and Grace, were named as "orphans of the deceased."[6] His widow, Grace, married Robert Brooke and died testate. In her will, proved 30 October 1725 in Calvert County, she named two of her children by John Boone as John Boone and Grace Magill; and her two children by Robert Brooke as Robert Brooke and Elizabeth Fenwick. She also named five grandchildren in her will.

1. *The Early Settlers of Maryland*, 1969, p. 49.
2. Land Office Rent Rolls, vol. 4, p. 292, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. Co. Kent Wills, PCC Wooton 604, Public Record Office, London, Eng.
4. Co. Devon Wills, PCC Bath 71, Public Record Office, London, Eng.
5. London Wills, PCC Lloyd 158, Public Record Office, London, Eng.
6. Calvert Co. Accounts, Liber 25, f. 121, Courthouse, Frederick, MD.

2 (1) John Boone (John[1]), b. in 1678, Calvert County, Maryland; d. after 17 December 1776, Prince George's County, Maryland. *Elizabeth Beaven* (Charles[1]), b. about 1680; m. John Boone.

6 John Boone, d. 1789
7 Sarah Boone
8 Mary Boone, b. 1717; d. 30 Nov. 1758
9 James Boone, d. 1751
10 Francis Boone, d. 1775
11 Henry Boone, d. 1793
12 Charles Boone, d. 1783
13 Ann Boone, b. 1728; d. 27 Feb. 1811
14 Martha Boone

John Boone was a planter in Prince George's County, Maryland. He deposed in 1775 that he was fifty-seven years old.[7] His land included 500 acres of Brookwood, 130 acres of Hazard, 439 acres of Brooke's Discovery, and Boone's Folly, surveyed in 1735.

John Boone died intestate. His son, John, died testate and acknowledged in his will, dated 19 July 1787, that he inherited from "his father, John Boone, deceased," Brookwood, Brooke's Discovery, Hazard, and part of Boone's Folly.[8] In an indenture dated 2 March 1743, John Boone named Henry as his son and conveyed portions of Brooke's Discovery and Hazard to him with fatherly love. Elizabeth, his wife, relinquished her dower rights.[9]. In 1745 John Boone conveyed 100 acres of Brookwood, except the one acre where the chapel stood, to his son, Charles. On 1 October 1751 Henry Boone and Charles Boone signed the inventory of James Boone, deceased, as "nearest of blood."[10] Henry Boone also settled the estate of Francis Boone, deceased, 17 December 1776. The "Father of the deceased" was designated as "Representative" or heir, and Charles and Martha Boone signed the inventory as nearest of kin. Records indicate that John Boone was approximately ninety-eight years of age in 1776.

7. Prince George's Co. Deeds, Book T, f. 361, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.
8. Prince George's Co. Wills, Liber T no. 1, f. 275, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.
9. Prince George's Co. Deeds, Liber Y, ff. 661-662, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.
10. Prince George's Co. Inventories, Liber 48, ff. 375-377, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

9 (2) James Boone (John,[2] John[1]), b. about 1720, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. in 1751, before 1 October, Prince George's County.

Mary Page (Daniel[1]), b. 13 July 1727, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. James Boone, about 1745.

15 Eleanor Boone, b. 1746

16 Henrietta Boone, b. 1750

James Boone of Prince George's County, Maryland, was a planter judging from the final account of his estate which included his crop of tobacco as well as wheat and corn.

James married Mary Page. Her father, Daniel Page, bequeathed one shilling to his daughter, Mary Boone, in his will which was written 23 February 1768 in Prince George's County.[11] In a bill of sale dated 13 May 1771 Henry Boone conveyed property to Mary Boone, widow and relict of James Boone, deceased.[12]

James Boone died intestate and his estate was appraised 1 October 1751 by Thomas Evans and William Young.[13] His widow, Mary Boone, swore to the authencity of the inventory in court in March 1752. As administratrix, she made a final account in the prerogative court 28 November 1753 in the amount of £206.10.00, and requested an allowance to pay funeral expenses and just debts. She named the heirs and children of James Boone, deceased, as Eleanor and Henrietta Boone, the eldest being seven years of age and the other three years of age. Henry Boone and Charles Boone acted as her security.[14] Mary L. Boone, Daniel Page, John Boone, Jr., Henry Boone and Charles Boone signed the guardian bond of the orphans of James Boone, and obligated themselves to pay to Eleanor and Henrietta Boone, orphans of James Boone, deceased, the amount of £107.18.09 from the estate of James Boone, deceased.[15]

11. Prince George's Co. Original Wills, Box 10, folder 67, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
12. Prince George's Co. Deeds, Liber AA no. 2, ff. 251-252, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.
13. Prince George's Co. Inventories, Liber 48, f. 375, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.
14. Prince George's Co. Accounts, Liber DD no. 6, f. 169, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.
15. Prince George's Co. Guardian Bonds, Liber 1703-1778. f. 194, Upper Marlboro, MD.

16 (9) Henrietta Boone (James,[3] John,[2] John[1]), b. in 1750, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. after 1827 near Bardstown, Nelson County, Kentucky.

Clement Gardiner (Ignatius,[5] Luke,[4] Richard,[3] Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1748, Charles County, Maryland; d. 1 December 1817, Nelson County, Kentucky; m. Henrietta Boone, in 1770.

17 Joseph Gardiner
18 Polly Gardiner
19 Eleanor Gardiner, b. 1775; d. 1862
20 Theodore Gardiner
21 Harry Gardiner
22 Francis Gardiner
23 Ignatius Gardiner
24 Christine Gardiner
25 Ann Gardiner

Henrietta Boone accompanied her husband, Clement Gardiner, from Maryland, to the wilderness of Kentucky about 1800. They dreamed for years of establishing a first-rate school for girls in their neighborhood near Fairfield, Kentucky, in Nelson County. After the death of Clement Gardiner, Henrietta set about fulfilling those dreams, and a girls school called Bethania was established in December 1821. She lived in a small brick cottage which was constructed for her in close proximity to the convent. A colony of sisters from the Loretto Society served as teachers for the girls, and for several years the school prospered. However, sickness and death plagued the sisters until they were recalled by the superiors of the Loretto Society. Grieved by the nonrealization of her dreams and hopes, Henrietta accompanied the sisters to the convent of Loretto and lived the remainder of her life in retirement and prayer.[16]

The names of the children of Henrietta Boone and Clement Gardiner are on file in the NSDAR records in Washington, D. C.[17] They are also named in the book *The Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky* by Benjamin J. Webb.

16. *The Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky*, 1884, p. 114.
17. NSDAR National no. 385660, National Headquarters, Washington, DC.

WILL OF GRACE BROOKE, WIDOW OF JOHN BOONE
Prerogative Wills, Liber 18, ff. 294-295, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I doe make and ordain this my last Will and Testament first I Recommend my Soul to Allmighty God who gave it Trusting through the mercy of God and the merritts of my Saviour Jesus Christ to have Everlasting Life:

Next I make and ordain my son *Robert Brooks* to be the sole Executor of all my Goods and Chattells to dispose of them as followeth Viz:

First I will that my just debts should be paid:

Item: I Give to son *John Boon* my Rideing Horse and to his wife twelve shillings to buy her a Ring:

Item: I give and bequeath to my Daughter *Grace Mangill* one feather Bed and blanketts upstairs & Rugg and twelve shillings to buy her a Ring To her son *Arthur Mangill* one Yearling Heifer and to her daughter *Mary Magill* one yearling Heifer they & their Increase for ever I give to my daughter *Grace Magill* one black Trunk in my Rooms:

Item: I Give and bequeath to my daughter *Elizabeth Fenwick* twelve shillings to buy her a Ring I give to her daughter *Betty Fenwick* one yearling Heifer my old sadle & five long back chairs I give to my grandson *Cuthbert Fenwick* one Yearling Heifer:

Item: I give to my Grand Daughter *Mary Brooks* one little Red trunk:

Item: I give ye ring on my finger to my Daughter in law Jeane Brooks:

Item: I give to Betty Bennett one Trunk:

Item: I give my wearing cloaths & Equally Devided to my Daughters *Grace Magill* and *Elizabeth Fenwick* all the rest and Residue of my Estate I give to son *Robert Brooks* to him and His Heirs for ever:

Witness:

his
Robert R B Bennet
marke

Mitchell Phillips

her
Grace O Brooks
marke

In the Back of the aforegoing Will was thus written Viz: 30th October 1725: Came Robt Bennett & Mitchell Phillips the two subscribing evidences to this will and made oath upon the Holy Evangelist that they saw *Grace Brooks* the Testator sign seale and deliver this to be her Last Will & Testament and at the time of her sealing she was sound in mind and of perfect memory to the best of either of their knowledge before:

Wm Smith
Dep^{ty} Com^{ry}

JOHN BOONE'S CHILDREN NAMED IN FINAL ACCOUNT OF HIS ESTATE
Calvert County Inventories and Accounts, Liber 25, ff. 121-122, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

The Account of Robert Brooke and *Grace* his wife admx of all and singular the goods Chattels...of John Boone, dec'd... 27 September 1705

Between *John Henry Eliza* & *Grace Boone* the same) 53 – 1 – 4
aforesd being the orphans of the above afsd dec'd.)

JOHN BOONE, PLANTER OF CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND
Boone Records, Boone Family Research Association, Kansas City, Missouri

22 March 1675, William Ireland of Calvert County, planter, and Mary, his wife, to *John Boone*, of said County, planter, 100 acres of land.

JOHN BOONE (John[1]) CONVEYED LAND TO SON HENRY
Prince George's County Deeds, Liber Y, ff. 661-662, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, Maryland

This indenture 2 March 1742/3 between *John Boone* Senr of Prince Georges County in the Province of Maryland Planter of the one part & Henry Boone son of the said *John Boone* & of the same county & province of the other part.

Witnesseth that the said *John Boone* as well for & in consideration of the fatherly and natural love and affection which he hath & doth Bear unto the said Henry Boone hath given granted & confirmed...unto the said Henry Boone...part of Brooke Discovery and part of Hazard lying & being in Prince George's County...

John Boone

Then came Mrs *Eliza Boone* and acknowledged her Right of Dower

WILL OF JOHN BOONE (John,[2] John[1])
Prince George's County Wills, Liber T no. 1, ff. 275, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I John Boone of Prince George's County in the State of Maryland...Item I give and bequeath to my Son all the Lands that came to me as Heir of my late Father *John Boone* and whereon he formerly dwelt known by the names of Brookewood Brook Discovery Hazard and Boones Folly to him the said Alexius Boone...this 19th day of July 1787.

Witnesses
Francis Boone
Henry Boone Jur
Alexius Sansbury

John Boone Senr (Seal)

Date of probate: 29 February 1789

JAMES BOONE, SON OF JOHN BOONE AND FATHER OF HENRIETTA BOONE
Letter written by Marguerite (Jenkins) Wathen, Rocky Ford, Colorado

30 December 1959

Dear Sir:

Your letter of the 23rd received and it is interesting to hear from another one interested in their ancestors.

I, too, have been interested for many years in family research and all the history connected therewith.

My first "Jenkins" grandfather in Kentucky married Ann Gardiner, daughter of *Clement Gardiner* and *Henrietta Boone*, their youngest child.

In a list of *Clement Gardiner's* children there is an *"Ellen"* who married *James Spalding* in Maryland. *Ellen* is probably short for *Eleanor*. Webb's *"Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky"* (1886) is a reference. My membership in NSDAR lists all of *Clement Gardiner's* children.

Henrietta Boone and her sister *Eleanor* were the children of *James Boone,* son of *John Boone* II and *Elizabeth Bevon.*

James Boone's wife was *Mary*, but *Mary* who? [*Mary Page*]

Henrietta's father *James Boone*, died when she was very young, perhaps two or three years.

Sincerely yours,
Marguerite (Jenkins) Wathen

JAMES BOONE'S WIDOW, MARY
Prince George's County Deeds, Liber AA no. 2, ff. 251-252, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, Maryland

At the request of *Mary Boone* the following Bill of Sale was recorded this 17th day of May 1771

Know all men by these presents that I Henry Boone of Prince George's County Planter for and in consideration of the sum of thirty pounds Currency to him the said Henry Boone in hand paid by *Mary Boone* (widdow & Relict of *James Boone* Deceased) and of the same county...

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this thirteenth day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy one.

Signed Sealed & Delivered
in the presence of — Henry Boone
John Harrison
Francis Boone
John B. Luckett

On the Back of which Bill of Sale was thus Indorsed May 13th 1771

Then received of *Mary Boone* the sum of thirty pounds currency being the consideration money within mentioned I say received by me Henry Boone

GUARDIANS APPOINTED FOR ORPHANS OF JAMES BOONE
Prince George's County Guardian Bonds, Book 1703-1778, f. 194, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, Maryland

Maryland Know all Men by these Presents that we Mary Boone Daniel Page John Boone Jr. Henry Boone and Charles Boone are held and firmly bound unto *Eleanor Boone* and *Henrietta Boone* in the full and Just Sum of One Hundred and Seven Pounds Eighteen shillings and nine pence half penny current Money of Maryland to be paid to the said *Eleanor Boone* and *Henrietta Boone* their Ex^{rs} Adm^{rs} and Assigns to which paym^{t} well and Truly to be made we bind ourselves & Every of our Heirs Ex^{rs} Adm^{rs} Jointly and severally firmly by these Presents Sealed with our Seals and dated this twenty fourth day of June *anno Domini* 1754

The Condition of the above obligation is such that Whereas the Honble Com^{ry} General has lately Transmitted to the Justices of Prince Georges County the Ballance due on the Estate of *James Boone* deceased which appears to be one hundred & seven pounds Eighteen shillings and nine pence half penny Current Money if therefore the above bound Mary Boone Daniel Page John Boone Henry Boone and Charles Boone or any person or their heirs Behoof shall and do well and Truly Satisfy and Pay unto the said Orphans Namely *Eleanor Boone* & *Henrietta Boone* Ex^{rs} Adm^{rs} Assigns or Lawful Guardian their Respective Parts or Portions of *James Boone* deceased his Estate according to Act of Assembly in such Cases late made and Provided and his last Will and Testament then the above obligation to be Void and of none effect otherwise to remain in full force and Virtue in Law

Sealed & Delivered
in Presence of
Wm Pierce

Mary L. Boone (Seal)
Daniel Page (Seal)
John Boone Junr (Seal)
Henry Boone (Seal)
Charles Boone (Seal)

JAMES BOONE, DAUGHTERS ELEANOR AND HENRIETTA
Prince George's County Accounts, Liber DD no. 6, f. 169, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro. Maryland

28 November 1753

Maryland ss. *James Boone* late of Prince George's County Deceased his Account by *Mary Boone* his administratrix.

The Heirs are *Eleanor, Henrietta Boone*, children of the Deceased the eldest about 7 years the other 3 years old. The Security are Henry Boone and Charles Boone...

Peter Dent D^{ty} Com^{ry}

INVENTORY OF JAMES BOONE SIGNED BY HENRY BOONE AND CHARLES BOONE, NEAREST OF BLOOD

Prince George's County Inventories, Liber 48, ff. 375-377, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Prince George's County Oct[r] 1, 1751

Inventory of the Goods Chattels Rights and Creditts of *James Boon* of the said County lately deceased appraised in Current money by Thomas Evins and William Young, so far forth as Came to their Sight and knowledge
Vizt

To 1 mild Large Streight boy'd Coat and Camblet vest	£ 1.10.0
To 1 Bear Skin ditto and Riding Coat	1. 5.0
To 1 pair Jocky boots and Spurs	1. 5.0
To parcel old Wearing Apparel	0.12.0
To 1 Negroe Man named Aaron	50. 0.0
To 1 Negroe Lad Natt	50. 0.0
To 1 Mare and Colt	6. 0.0
To 1 horse 4.10.0 one old ditto 10/	5. 0.0
To Mans old Sadle and Bridle	0.15.0
To 1 Young Mare	3.10.0
To two old Tables 12/6	0.12.6
To 11 Earthen plates 3/ one Small Stone Jarr and Stone Jugg	0. 6.0
To 1 Box Iron and heaters 5/ and 1 quart Stone Mugg	0. 5.9
To old Earthen Ware 2/6 Six knives and five forks 2/	0. 4.6
To 7 Quart bottles 2/ one pair old Cotton Cards and pair Wool Cards 3/	0. 5.0
To 1 Chest 7/	0. 7.0
To 1 40 lb ¾ Bacon @ 16 per lb	9.10.4
To old Lumber	0.15.0
To parcel Tanned Leather	0 4.0
To 2 old Casques and old Trunks	0. 6.0
To 2 old Bedsteads and Cord	0.15.0
To 1 old feather Bed boulster Rug and pair sheets	4. 0.0
To 1 old ditto boulster 2 pillows and one blankett	3. 0.0
To 1 old Chaff ditto and Covering	0.10.0
To 2 pair Mens Leather Breeches @ 25/	2.10.0
To 5 Cows and Calves @ 50/	12.10.0
To 2 Yearlings	1. 0.0
To 15 lb Tallow 7/6 54 lb pott Iron @ /6	1.14.6
To Working Tools 15/ 2 old plows 5/	1. 0.0
To 1 6 lb ¾ old pewter @ /8	0.11.2
To parcel Shoe thread	0. 1.6
To 24 lb dirty Wool	1. 4.0
To 1 old bell mettle Skillet two pott hooks	0 6.0
To 1 old pad Sack 1/ 2 pound Brown Sugar 1/	0. 2.0
To 10 head Young hogs one old Sow and five pigs 10/	3.10.0
To 9 head Sheep and 1 Goat	4. 0.0
To 2 Bells	0. 6.0
	£ 163.13.3

The above is a true Inventory
as Witness our hands
Signed by Creditors
Eliplaz Riley
Benj[a] Berry
Signed by the nearest of blood
Henry Boone
Charles Boone

Thomas Evans
W[m] Young

Left when died

7 Bushels of Corn
6 Pecks of Salt
3 Bushels of wheat of the New Crop

March 25th 1752) Then Came *Mary Boone* Adm[x] of *James Boone* late of Prince Georges County deced and made oath on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God that the foregoing Inventory is a true and perfect Inventory of all and Singular the Goods and Chattels which were of the deceased that has hitherto Come to her hands possession or knowledge that she knows of no Concealment of any part or parcell thereof by any person Whatsoever nor Suspects any to be and if she shall hereafter know of or Suspect any Concealment she will well and Truly Acquaint the Commissary General for the Time being or his Deputy with Such Discovery that it may be Enquired into and will well and truly give an Account of all and every part and parcel of the Deceased personal Estate that shall hereafter Come to her hands possession or knowledge
Sworn before

Pet Dent
D[ty] Com[ry]
of Pr. Geo. County

ESTATE OF JAMES BOONE ADMINISTERED BY MARY BOONE
Prince George's County Balance Book, Liber 1, f. 87, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

1753 Nov[r] 28th)

Mary Boone Adm[x] of *James Boone* & the Decd Estate then Accounted for — Dr. £ 206.10.0

Henry Boone)
&) Sureties
Charles Boone)

1 Grace, b. in 1662; d. in 1725, before 30 October, Calvert County, Maryland.

John Boone, b. in England, probably 27 December 1645, All Hallow's Staining Parish, London; d. in 1689, before 10 July, Calvert County, Maryland; m. Grace, about 1677.

2 John Boone, b. 1678
3 Henry Boone
4 Elizabeth Boone
5 Grace Boone

Robert Brooke, d. in 1716 before 10 April, Calvert County, Maryland; m. Grace, widow of John Boone, after 1689.

6 Robert Brooke
7 Elizabeth Brooke

Grace married first John Boone of the Cliffs of Calvert County, Maryland, when she was about fifteen or sixteen years of age, and she was widowed by his death when she was twenty-seven years of age. As John Boone died intestate, she was granted letters of administration 10 July 1689 for the settlement of his estate.[1]

She married Robert Brooke, possibly in 1690, and continued to live in Calvert County, Maryland. Her second husband died testate leaving a will dated 17 January 1715 and probated 10 April 1716. Grace was named as executrix and received one-third of Brooke Place Manor containing 300 acres of land.[2]

In a deposition in 1720, Grace stated she was then fifty-eight years of age, and the widow of Robert Brooke.[3]

Grace died testate. In her will, proved 30 October 1725, she made bequests to her children whom she named as John Boone, Grace Magill, Robert Brooke, and Elizabeth Fenwick. She also made bequests to her grandchildren Arthur Magill, Mary Magill, Betty Fenwick, Cuthbert Fenwick, and Mary Brooke, and appointed her son Robert Brooke as executor and residuary legatee.[4]

1. Prerogative Wills, Liber 14, f. 159, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Ibid.*, f. 207.
3. *Chronicles of St. Mary's County Historical Society*, vol. 5, 1957, p. 205.
4. Prerogative Wills, Liber 18, ff. 294-295, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Bowen (*1805-1875*) m. 1829 Jane Eliza Glenn (*1808-1858*)

Glenn[2] Bowen (1846-1935) m. 1866 Anna Eliza Gilkerson (1844-1911)

Anna Eliza[3] Bowen (1885-1973) m. 1907 Bertie Clay Zimmerman (1878-1926)

Anna Clay[4] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

Anna Christene[5] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[6] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[6] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[5] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[6] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[6] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[5] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

A series of wills establishes the colonial family of Bowen in Baltimore County, Maryland.

Jonas Bowen died testate. In his will, dated 26 Mar. 1699 and proved 13 Apr. 1699, he mentioned his wife, Martha, and sons and daughters Benjamin, John, Anna, Jonas, Rebecca, and Martha. He devised property called The Range, The Addition, General's Point, Jonas Chance, and Godsbery Neck. (Baltimore Co. Wills, Book 1 A, Liber 39, p. 228, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.)

Benjamin Bowen, son of Jonas Bowen, died testate. In his will, dated 14 Jan. 1739 and proved 2 June 1742, he mentioned his wife Sarah, and his sons and daughters Benjamin Cox, Solomon, Josiah, Nathan, Mary, Tabitha, and Sarah. He devised property called Samuel's Hope and Jonas Outlett. (*Ibid.*, ff. 330-331.)

John Bowen, son of Jonas Bowen, died testate. In his will, dated 16 Apr. 1742 and proved 6 May 1742, he mentioned wife Mary, and sons and daughters Jonas, Martha, Mary, Samuel, Edward, and Elizabeth. (*Ibid.*, ff. 333-334.)

Jonas Bowen, son of Jonas Bowen, died testate. In his will dated 12 Dec. 1728 and proved 4 Feb. 1728/9, he mentioned his wife Ann, daughters Martha Linch and Rebecca Gray, and son William Reaves Bowen. (*Ibid.*, Book 2 B, ff. 194-195.)

The Bowen family continued to prosper in Baltimore County. A calendar of wills, in the male line, up to 1850, follows:

TESTATOR	WIFE	DATE PROVED	BOOK	LIBER	PAGE
Benjamin Bowen		17 Dec. 1745	1	A	433
John Bowen		15 Oct. 1748	1	A	443-446
Jonas Bowen	Elizabeth	12 Nov. 1751	3	C	413-414
Rees Bowen		23 Oct. 1769	3	C	126
Benjamin Bowen	Mary	20 Aug. 1770	3	WD	162-163
Nathan Bowen	Mary	5 Dec. 1770	3	WD	108
Josias Bowen	Sarah	2 Mar. 1793	5	WB E	89
James Bowen	Margaret	19 July 1800	6	WB F	276
Solomon Bowen	Temperance	25 June 1804	7	WB G	293-296
Josias Bowen		4 Oct. 1805	7	WB G	444-447
Nathan Bowen	Ruth	1 Dec. 1810	9	WB I	70-71
Benjamin Bowen	Mary	19 Feb. 1814	9	WB I	449
Joshua Bowen	Catherine	15 Nov. 1815	10	WB K	
Solomon Bowen	Jamima	28 Dec. 1833	14	DMP	403-404
Edward Bowen	Ellen	20 Feb. 1847	21	DMP	368-369

THE BOWEN FAMILY

1 John Bowen, b. about 1805 in Maryland, probably Baltimore County; d. after 1866 in Iowa.
Jane Eliza Glenn, b. about 1808 in Maryland, probably Baltimore County; d. in 1858, St. Francisville, Clark County, Missouri; m. John Bowen, 25 August 1829, Baltimore County, Maryland.

2 Catherine Bowen, aged 19 in 1850
3 Eliza Bowen, aged 16 in 1850
4 Martha A. Bowen, aged 9 in 1850
5 Glenn Bowen, b. 22 Mar. 1846; d. 12 July 1935

John Bowen began his migration toward the West in the early 1830's. According to the 1850 census report of Clark County, Missouri, the eldest child, Catherine, was born in Maryland in 1831. The second child, Eliza, was born in Pennsylvania during 1834, and the two younger children, Martha A. and Glenn, were born in Clark County, Missouri, in St. Francisville, during the 1840's.

John purchased a town lot in St. Francisville, 27 April 1840,[1] and built a house. That same year, he was one of the trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church when land was purchased and plans were made to build a church.[2] He was one of the founding members of Des Moines Lodge, no. 16 of I.O.O.F. in 1846.[3]

As plaintiff, he brought suit 21 August 1866 against Young and McDaniel for a sum of money which was due to him on a promissory note dated 10 May 1862.[4]

He was a carpenter and cabinet maker in St. Francisville. According to family tradition, he participated unsuccessfully in the California Gold Rush, and was murdered and robbed of a large payroll in a city in Iowa after the Civil War.

John Bowen died intestate. Record of his marriage to Jane Eliza Glenn is on file in Baltimore, Maryland.[5] The names of their children and their respective ages were recorded on the 1850 census report of Clark County, Missouri.

1. Clark Co. Deeds, Book B, p. 587, Courthouse, Kahoka, MO.
2. *Ibid.*, p. 325.
3. *History of Lewis, Clark, Knox, and Scotland Counties, Missouri*, 1887, p. 339.
4. Clark Co. Circuit Court Records, File no. 3002, Courthouse, Kahoka, MO.
5. Baltimore Co. Marriages, Book 1823-1832, p. 199, Courthouse, Baltimore, MD.

5 (1) Glenn Bowen (John[1]), b. 22 March 1846, St. Francisville, Clark County, Missouri; d. 12 July 1935, Quincy, Adams County, Illinois, bur. in Woodland Cemetery, Quincy, Illinois.
Anna Eliza Gilkerson (John[1]), b. 1 August 1844 in Louisiana; d. 5 February 1911, Quincy, Illinois, bur. in Woodland Cemetery; m. Glenn Bowen, 28 January 1866, near Winchester, Clark County, Missouri.

6 John Glenn Bowen, b. 7 Nov. 1866; d. 1938
7 Harry Bowen, b. 19 Oct. 1869; d. 25 Dec. 1920
8 Myra Bowen, b. 9 May 1872; d. 16 Mar. 1919
9 Edna Bowen, b. 5 Dec. 1874
10 William Bowen, b. 12 Dec. 1878; d. 12 Sept. 1882
11 Anna Eliza Bowen, b. 24 June 1885; d. 11 Feb. 1973
12 Mabel Bowen, b. 1887; d. 1887

Glenn Bowen served in the Union Army during the Civil War. He enlisted 4 March 1864 and served in the Iowa Cavalry Volunteers in Lt. Sampson P. Hughes' Company. He participated in the battles of Fort Donaldson, Shilo, 1st Corinth, 2nd Corinth, Iuka, Black River, 1st Vicksburg, 2nd Vicksburg, Jackson, and Lookout Mountain, and was discharged from service, 22 June 1866, in Sioux City, Iowa.[6]

He was employed for many years as an accountant with the Cober and Mayo Coal Company, and with the Moller-Vandenboom Lumber Company in Quincy.[7]

Glenn Bowen died intestate. A certificate of his death, filed in Adams County, Illinois, gave his date of birth and age at the date of his death, his place of burial, the names of his parents, and the name of the state in which they were born. His date and place of birth, his date of marriage, the name of his wife and her date of death, the names of his children, and the date of birth of each, except Mabel, were given in a pension application and supplemental papers filed 31 March 1908 and 19 March 1915.[8]

6. *Roster and Record of Iowa Soldiers in the War of the Rebellion 1861-1866*, vol. 4, 1910, p. 1410.
7. *The Lewis County Journal*, 18 July 1935, Monticello, MO.
8. File no. XC2572688, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

11 (5) Anna Eliza Bowen (Glenn,[2] John[1]), b. 24 June 1885, Quincy, Adams County, Illinois; d. 11 February 1973, St. Elizabeth's Hospital, Hannibal, Marion County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri.

Bertie Clay Zimmerman (James H.,[3] John,[2] John[1]), b. 6 July 1878 near Lewistown, Missouri; d. 26 January 1926, Canton Hospital, Canton, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery; m. Anna Eliza Bowen, 18 March 1907, Lewistown, Missouri.

13 Beatrice Mildred Zimmerman, b. 29 Jan. 1908; d. 8 Sept. 1974
14 James Bowen Zimmerman, b. 2 Oct. 1911; d. 14 Oct. 1954
15 Ed Logan Zimmerman, b. 20 Apr. 1914
16 Anna Clay Zimmerman, b. 3 Mar. 1917

Charles Lemuel Smith, son of William Smith, b. 1 May 1884 near Monticello, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 15 January 1955, Woodland Hospital, Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown, Missouri; m. Anna Eliza Bowen, widow of Bertie Clay Zimmerman, 16 February 1927, Quincy, Illinois.

Anna Eliza Bowen was a saleslady in the Halbach-Schroeder Department Store in Quincy, Illinois, prior to her marriage to Bertie Clay Zimmerman in 1907.[9] She and her husband settled on a farm south of Lewistown, Missouri, which was their home for nineteen years. She was a farm resident of Lewis, Knox and Randolph counties in Missouri after her second marriage.

Anna was active as a farm wife, and joined in the work of the Community Extension Club in Knox County. She was a member of the Methodist Church many years, and in later years transferred to the Central Christian Church at Moberly, Missouri.

Her lifetime hobby was playing the piano and singing. She was characterized by an independent spirit and was outspoken.

The names of her three surviving children, her date of birth and age at date of death, and the names of her parents were included in her obituary. She was survived by eleven grandchildren, fourteen great grandchildren, and one great great grandchild.[10]

9. Lewis Co. Marriages, Book 8, p. 256, Courthouse, Monticell, MO.
10. *The Quincy Herald-Whig*, 13 February 1973, Quincy, IL.

JOHN BOWEN MARRIED JANE ELIZA GLENN
Baltimore County Marriage Records, f. 199, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

When Granted	1829	No.	Males	Females
August	25	281	*John Bowen*	*Jane Eliza Glenn*

JOHN BOWEN PURCHASED LAND IN ST. FRANCISVILLE
Clark County Deed Book B, p. 587, Courthouse, Kahoka, Missouri

This Indenture made and entered into the 27 day of April 1840 between George W. Gaines of the County of Van Buren and Territory of Iowa of the first part and *John Bowen* of the County of Clark and State of Missouri of the second part witnesseth that the said George W. Gaines for and in consideration of the sum of 75 dollars to him in hand paid by the said *John Bowen* the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge have granted bargained and sold... Town Lot situate in Wayland addition to St. Francisville, Clark County, State of Missouri, and known and designated upon the plot of the same as lot 6 in Block 7 together with all the privileges...to the said *John Bowen* and his heirs...

George W. Gaines

JOHN BOWEN ACTED AS A TRUSTEE OF THE METHODIST CHURCH
Clark County Deeds, Book B, p. 325, Courthouse, Kahoka, Missouri

This Indenture made the seventh day of April 1840 between Francis Church and Julia Church his wife of the County of Clark in the State of Missouri of the one part and *John Bowen*, Samuel G. Patterson, George Haywood, George Keller, and John Diggs Trustees in tryst for the uses and purposes herein aftermentioned all of the County and State aforesaid of the other part...said Churches...for the sum of one dollar specie...Lot 4 in Block 14...St. Francisville...the aforesaid trustees and their successors in office forever in trust that they shall erect and build or cause to be built a house of worship for the use of the members of the Methodist Episcopal Church...

JOHN BOWEN, AN ORGANIZER OF I.O.O.F. LODGE
History of Clark County, Missouri, 1887, p. 342

The Des Moines Lodge, No. 16, of the I.O.O.F. was organized at St. Francisville in 1846, by Robert McKee, *John Bowen*, E. C. Hyde, Thomas E. Palmer and Thomas E. Wilson. Robert McKee was the first presiding officer, and they held their first meetings in a one-story log hut, which stood on the hill behind Campbell's store. They built a hall prior to the Civil War, near the Baptist stone church; it burned down in 1869, and since that time they have met in the hall over Bibb's drug store.

JOHN BOWEN, PLAINTIFF
Clark County Circuit Court File 3002, Courthouse, Kahoka, Missouri

John Bowen Pltf	)	
Against	)	
Samuel M. Young	)	In the Circuit Court
George J. McDaniel, Mer-	)	of Clark County
chants in the town of St.	)	Missouri
Francisville, under the firm	)	
and Style of Young and	)	
McDaniel Defts	)	

Pltf States that the defts. by their promissory note (herewith filed) dated May 10th 1864 promised for value received to pay pltf the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars, with interest at the rate of ten per cent per annum

Pltf further States that on the 15th day of June, 1864, defts. paid Seventeen and 94/100 Dollars, and that the balance, together with interest, is still due and unpaid, for which Pltf asks Judgment together with costs of suit

A. F. Neely
Atty for Pltf.

A. F. Neely, Atty. for Pltf. makes oath and States that the above petition and the matters therein as stated he believes to be true.

A. F. Neely

Subscribed and Sworn to before me, this 21st day of August 1866

H. M. Hiller
Clerk

State of Missouri)
County of Clark) SS.

The State Of Missouri To The Sheriff Of Clark County, Greeting:

We command you to summon Samuel Young and George J. McDaniel Merchants in the Town of St. Francisville under the firm and Style of Young & McDaniel that they be and appear before our Circuit Court of the County of Clark, on the first day of the next term thereof, to be holden at the Court House in Waterloo, in said County of Clark, on the 17th day of September, next, then and there to answer the petition of *John Bowen*.

In Testimony Whereof, the undersigned Clerk of the said Clark circuit court, has hereto signed his name and affixed the Seal of said court, at office at Waterloo this 23rd day of August 1866

H. M. Hiller Clerk

JOHN BOWEN, RESIDENT OF CLARK COUNTY, MISSOURI
United States Census, 1850, Clark County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
413 537	Bowen				
	John	45	M	Carpenter	Maryland
	Jane	42	F		Maryland
	Catherine	19	F		Maryland
	Eliza	16	F		Pa.
	Martha	9	F		Mo.
	Glenn	4	M		Mo.

United States Census, 1860, Clark County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
446 445	Bowen				
	John	56	M	Carpenter	Maryland
	Martha	19	F		Mo.
	Glen	15	M		Mo.

GLENN BOWEN, RESIDENT OF CLARK COUNTY, MISSOURI
United States Census, 1870, Clark County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
163 163	Bowen				
	Glenn	24	M	Farm laborer	Missouri
	Ann E.	25	F	Keeps house	Louisiana
	John	3	M		Missouri
	Harry	7/12	M		Missouri

GLENN BOWEN, RESIDENT OF ADAMS COUNTY, ILLINOIS
United States Census, 1880, Adams County, Illinois

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth		
396 459	Bowen						
	Glenn	34	M	Laborer	Mo.	Md.	Md.
	Anna	32	F	wife	Mo.	Va.	Pa.
	John	13	M	son	Mo.	Mo.	Mo.
	Harry	10	M	son	Mo.	Mo.	Mo.
	Mariah	7	F	dau.	Mo.	Mo.	Mo.
	Edna	5	F	dau.	Ill.	Mo.	Mo.
	William	2	M	son	Ill.	Mo.	Mo.

GLENN BOWEN, BURIED IN QUINCY, ILLINOIS
Woodland Cemetery, Quincy, Adams County, Illinois

	Date of Birth	Date of Death
Glenn Bowen	1846	1935
Anna Bowen	1844	1911

THE BOWEN FAMILY

GLENN BOWEN MARRIED ANNA ELIZA GILKERSON
Clark County Marriages, Book 1856-1872, p. 278, Courthouse, Kahoka, Missouri

County of Clark)
State of Missouri)

I Reuben Turner a Minister of the Gospel do hereby certify that I solemnized the rite of Matrimony between Mr. *Glenn Bowen* and Miss *Annie Gilkerson* on the 28th day of January 1866.

Given under my hand this 5th day of February *A. D.* 1866.

Reuben Turner, M. G.

Filed for Record Feby 6th 1866

H. M. Hiller, Recorder

GLENN BOWEN NAMED AS SON OF JOHN BOWEN AND ELIZA GLENN
Certificate of Death No. 37, Department of Health, Quincy, Illinois

1. Place of Death. County of Adams Registration District No. 1
Township, Primary District No. Riverside 6021
1a. Place of Residence: State Illinois County Adams Township Riverside
Street and Number Illinois Soldier's and Sailor's Home
2. Full Name *Glenn Bowen*
3. Sex Male 4. Color White 5. Single Married Widowed Divorced Widowed
6. Date of Birth March 22, 1846
7. Age 89 Years 3 Months 20 Days Hours
8. Trade or Profession Farmer 9. Industry or business Unknown
10. Date deceased last worked Unknown 11. Years spent in occupation Unknown
12. Birthplace Missouri
13. Father's Name *John Bowen* 14. Birthplace Maryland
15. Mother's Maiden Name *Eliza Glenn* 16. Birthplace Maryland
17. Informant L. Lincoln P. O. Address Quincy, Illinois
18. Place of Burial: Cemetery Woodland Location Quincy, Illinois
19. Date 7 / 13 / 35
20. Undertaker George T. Bond, Daugherty Memorial Quincy, Illinois

GLENN BOWEN, UNION SOLDIER
Roster and Record of Iowa Soldiers in the War of the Rebellion 1861-1866, vol. 4, 1910, p. 1277

Glenn Bowen. Age 18, Residence Johnson Co., nativity Mo. Enlisted March 4, 1864, Mustered March 16, 1864. Transferred to Co. L, 7th Cavalry, Reorganized.

GLENN BOWEN NAMED HIS CHILDREN IN PENSION APPLICATION
File No. XC2572688, General Services Administration, Washington, D. C.

On this 28th day of March, *A. D.* one thousand nine hundred and Eight, personally appeared before me, a Notary Public within and for the county and State aforesaid, *Glenn Bowen*, who, being duly sworn according to law, declares that he is sixty two years of age and a resident of Quincy, County of Adams, State of Illinois; and that he is the identical person who was enrolled at Keokuk, Iowa under the name of *Glenn Bowen*, on the 4th day of March, 1864, as a Private, in Co. L, 7th Iowa Cavalry Volunteers in the service of the United States, in the Civil War and was Honorably Discharged at Sioux City, Iowa, on the 22nd day of June, 1866. That his personal description at enlistment was as follows: Height, 5 feet 5 inches; complexion, Dark; color of eyes, Grey; color of hair, Dark; that his occupation was Farmer; that he was born March 22nd 1846, at St. Francisville, Clark County, Missouri.

That he makes this declaration for the purpose of being placed on the pension roll of the United States under the provisions of the act of Feb. 6, 1907...

1. Date and place of birth? Answer: St. Francisville, Mo., March 22, 1846.
2. The name of organization in which you served? Answer: Co. L 7th Iowa Cavalry.
3. What was your post office at enlistment? Answer: Keokuk, Iowa.
4. State your wife's full name. Answer: *Annie E. Gilkerson.*
5. When, where, and by whom were you married? Answer: January 28, 1866, Winchester, Mo. by Rev. Turner.
6. Is there any official or church record of your marriage. If so, where? Answer: Kahoka, Mo.
7. Were you previously married? If so, state the name of your former wife, the date of marriage, and the date and place of her death or divorce. Answer: Was married but once. Wife died Feb. 5th 1911.
8. If your present wife was married more than once before her marriage to you, let your answer include all former husbands. Answer: My wife was married only once.
9. State the names and dates of birth of all your children, living or dead.

Answer:

John G. Bowen	born Nov. 7, 1866	
Harry Bowen	born Oct. 19, 1869	
Maria K. Bowen	born Aug. 9, 1872	
Edna Bowen	born Dec. 5, 1874	
Willie G. Bowen	born Sept. 12, 1878	Dead
Anna E. Bowen	born June 24, 1885	

Date March 19, 1915

Glenn Bowen

OBITUARY OF GLENN BOWEN
The Quincy-Herald Whig, 13 July 1935, Quincy, Illinois

Glen Bowen

Glen Bowen, who died in the Soldiers Home hospital Friday morning was a former mail carrier and widely known throughout the city. He carried a route in the north end of the city and retired many years ago. *Mr. Bowen* was born at St. Francisville, Mo., March 22, 1846. He served in the Civil War four years and six months, and in 1866 he was married to Miss *Anna Gilkerson*. She died twenty-four years ago.

Mr. Bowen conducted a restaurant at Edina four years and he also resided in Keokuk nine years. In Quincy, *Mr. Bowen*, in addition to carrying mail, worked at the Cober & Mayo Coal Company and the Moller & VandenBoom Lumber Company. He resided at the Soldiers Home off and on for five years.

Surviving are two daughters, *Mrs. F. H. Shumate*, Capitola, Cal.; and *Mrs. Charles Smith*, Lewistown, Mo.; a son, *J. D. Bowen*, Montrose, Ia.; eight grandchildren and two great grandchildren. *Mr. Bowen* was a member of the Methodist Church at Lewistown.

MILITARY DISCHARGE OF GLENN BOWEN
Original Copy in Possession of the Compilers

To All Whom It May Concern:

Know ye, That *Glenn Bowen* a Private of 1st Lieut. Sampson P. Hughes Company ("L") 7th Regiment of Iowa Cavalry Volunteers who was enrolled on the Fourth day of March one thousand eight hundred and Sixty Four to serve Three years or during the war, is hereby Discharged from the service of the United States this 22nd day of June 1866, at Sioux City, Iowa by reason of G. O. No. 33, Dept. Mo. March 10th 1866.

(No objection to his being re-enlisted is known to exist.*)

Said *Glenn Bowen* was born in St. Francis Co. in the State of Missouri, is 18 years of age, 5 feet 5 inches high, Dark complexion, Gray eyes, Dark hair. and by occupation, when enrolled, a Farmer.

Given at Sioux City, Iowa the Twenty Second day of June 1866.

Thos. Duncan
Col. U. S. A.
Chief Mustering Officer
Iowa

*This sentence will be erased should there be anything in the conduct or the physical condition of the soldier rendering him unfit for the Army.

S. P. Hughes
1st Lt. Co. L. 7th Iowa Cav.

Note: For St. Francis Co. read St. Francisville.

ANNA ELIZA BOWEN NAMED AS A DAUGHTER OF GLENN BOWEN
Certificate of Birth No. 7267, Department of Health, Quincy, Illinois

1.	Place of Birth: County of	Adams	State of	Illinois
3.	Full Name of Child	*Anna E. Bowen*		
4.	Date of Birth	June 24, 1885		
5.	Sex of Child	Female		
9.	Full Name of Father	*Glenn Bowen*		
10.	Color White	12. Birthplace		U. S.
13.	Occupation of Father	Postman		
15.	Full Maiden Name of Mother	*Annie E. Gilkison*		
16.	Color White	18. Birthplace		U. S.
25.	Date Filed	December 15, 1885		

OBITUARY OF ANNA ELIZA (BOWEN) ZIMMERMAN SMITH
The Quincy-Herald-Whig, 13 February 1973, Quincy, Illinois

Mrs. Anna Smith

Monroe City, Mo. – Services for Mrs. *Anna Eliza Smith*, 86, of Palmyra , formerly of Monroe City, who died Sunday (Feb. 11, 1973) at 5:35 a. m. in St. Elizabeth Hospital in Hannibal, will be held Thursday at 2 p. m. in the Wilson Funeral Home in Monroe City. The Rev. David Seitz will officiate. Burial will be in the Lewistown cemetery.

Mrs. Smith was born in Quincy, June 24, 1885, a daughter of *Glenn* and *Annie Eliza Gilkerson Bowen.* She attended Quincy schools and was a member of the Christian Church. She married *Bertie C. Zimmerman* in 1907. He died in 1926. She married Charles L. Smith in 1927. He died in 1955. She was also preceded in death by a son.

Surviving are a son, *Ed Zimmerman* of Los Angeles; two sisters [daughters] *Mrs. Kenneth (Anna) Rutherford* of Lexington, Mo., and *Mrs. Joe (Bee) Hayes* of Monroe City: 11 grandchildren; 14 great-grandchildren, and a great-great-grandchild.

ANNA ELIZA BOWEN MARRIED BERTIE CLAY ZIMMERMAN
The Lewis County Journal, 22 March 1907, Monticello, Missouri

Bertie Clay Zimmerman and Miss *Annie Bowen* were quietly married last Monday evening at the Methodist parsonage by Rev. Smith..*Mr. Zimmerman* has lately bought the Patchin farm south of town and had the house furnished, so that they are at home to their friends, this Tuesday morning. Both of these young people have a host of friends that wish them a long and pleasant voyage over life's tempestuous seas.

ANNA ELIZA (BOWEN) ZIMMERMAN SMITH SIGNED MARRIAGE CONSENT
Marion County Marriages, Book 25, p. 415, Courthouse, Palmyra, Missouri

Joe F. Hayes of Hannibal married Beatrice M. Zimmerman of Hannibal September 3, 1927.

Married at Hannibal, Missouri, 3rd of Sept. 1927 by Catholic Priest, Rev. T. C. Fox.

Mrs. Charles L. Smith, mother of Beatrice, gives her written consent to this marriage.

ANNA ELIZA (BOWEN) ZIMMERMAN SMITH GRANTED ORDER REFUSING LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION
Randolph County Probate Court Office, Refusing Letters of Administration File, Moberly, Missouri

Order Refusing Administration For Insufficiency of Property

State of Missouri)
SS
County of Randolph)

In the Probate Court for the County of Randolph November Term 1954

January 27th, *A. D.* 1955

Estate of Chas. L. Smith, Deceased

Order Refusing Letters of Administration

Now, on this day comes *Anna E. Smith* and shows the court that she is the widow of Chas. L. Smith late of the County of Randolph, deceased, who died, January 15, 1955, having at the time of his death personal property in this State not greater in amount than is allowed by law as the absolute property of the widow.

To the end, therefore, that the said *Anna E. Smith* as such widow, may be authorized and empowered to collect, sue for and retain said property as her absolute property, as provided by law, it is Ordered that Letters of Administration on said estate be refused, unless, on the application of creditors or other parties interested, the existence of other or further property be shown.

A True Copy from the Record.

Witness my hand and the seal of said Probate Court hereto affixed, this 27th day of January 1955.

Aubrey R. Marshall
Judge of Probate

Seal of the Probate Court of Randolph County, Missouri

ANNA ELIZA (BOWEN) ZIMMERMAN SMITH, BURIED IN LEWISTOWN CEMETERY
Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri

Anna E. Smith 1885 – 1973

LINEAGE CHART

Winifred[1] Bussel (*1730-1800*) m. 1748 Philip Peyton (*1720-1800*)

Maj. Daniel[2] Peyton (*1763*-1826) m. 1785 Mary Roach (*1765-1825*)

Ashcraft C.[3] Peyton (*1788*-1846) m. 1815 Elizabeth Elledge (1799-1869)

Rev. John[4] Peyton (1822-1894) m. 1849 Rebecca Ann Spalding (1826-1919)

Catherine Holly[5] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[6] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[7] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[8] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[9] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[9] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[8] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[9] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[9] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[8] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Birth records, Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia

Bussel, Thomas, son of James and Martha, born 27 Jan. 1727.

Marriage records, Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia

Bussel, Hannah, married John Honey, 2 Feb. 1748
Bussel, George, married Catherine Randel, 8 Jan. 1754
Bussel, James, married Martha Hill, 24 Feb. 1754
(*Overwharton Parish Register 1720-1760 Old Stafford County*, by William F. Boogher, 1899, pp. 7, 15, 22, 22.)

1 **Winifred Bussel**, b. about 1730, probably in Stafford County, Virginia.

2 James Bussel, b. 20 May 1747

Philip Peyton (Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1720, Stafford County, Virginia; d. about 1796, Lincoln County, Kentucky; m. Winifred Bussel, 15 September 1748, Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia.

3 Valentine Peyton, b. 19 Mar. 1749
4 Barshabe Peyton
5 Dosha Peyton
6 Kerenhappuch Peyton
7 Hanna Peyton
8 Daniel Peyton, b. 1763; d. 5 May 1826
9 Nancy Peyton
10 Philip Peyton

Winifred Bussel, probably a daughter of James Bussel of Stafford County, Virginia, was married in Overwharton Parish in Stafford County, 15 September 1748.[1]

She and her husband, Philip Peyton, were co-signers to conveyances of land 6 November 1769 in Amherst County, Virginia,[2] and 25 August 1785 in the same county.[3]

The birth of Valentine Peyton, son of Philip Peyton and his wife, Winifred, was registered in Overwharton Parish in Stafford County, Virginia. Daniel Peyton married Mary Roach in Amherst County, Virginia, 24 August 1785 with the consent of his father, Philip Peyton.[4] Either Philip or Philip and Winifred gave consent for the respective marriages of their daughters Hannah, Dosha, Karenhappuch, and Barshabe, in Lincoln County, Kentucky, in 1786 and 1787.[5]

1. *The Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia 1723-1758*, 1961, p. 93.
2. Amherst Co. Deeds, Book C, p. 28, Courthouse, Amherst, VA.
3. *Ibid.*, Book F, p. 54.
4. *Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia 1763-1800*, 1937, p. 61.
5. *The Register of the Kentucky State Historical Society*, vol. 12, 1914, pp. 82, 83, 84, 85.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Henry[1] Cletherow (*1540*-1608) m. *1565* Bridget Hewett (b. *1545*)
Anne[2] Cletherow (*1575*-1638) m. *1593* Thomas Offley (1564-1630)
Catherine[3] Offley (b. *1605*) m. *1630* Rev. Philip Edelen (*1598*-1657)
Richard[4] Edelen (*1639*-1695) m. 1663 Elizabeth Banton (b. *1645*)
Christopher[5] Edelen (1682-1771) m. 1707 Jane Jones (b. *1690*)
John[6] Edelen (1712-1786) m. *1738* Sarah _____
Mary[7] Edelen (1752-1829) m. *1772* James Spalding (*1747*-1800)
James E.[8] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)
Thomas James[9] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[10] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[11] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[12] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[13] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)
Anna Christene[14] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
Russell Leo[15] Willis III (b. 1972)
Robert Kent[15] Willis (b. 1974)
Shirley Kay[14] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
James Brian[15] Tofel (b. 1969)
Andrew William[15] Tofel (b. 1971)
William Clay[14] Rutherford (b. 1945)

The Cletherow line also descends through Anne[6] Edelen, dau. of Christopher[5] Edelen.
See Lineage Charts – The Edelen Family.

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

1. Ralph de Cliderau, had issue:
2. Hugh de Cliderau, had issue:
3. Hugh de Clitherau, deeds in 8th year of reign of King Edward I; had issue:
4. Adam de Cliderau, m. Cecilia de Saleburi, deeds in reign of King Edward II; had issue:
5. Hugh de Clitherau, m. Isabella, dau. of John le Gras; member of Parliament; had issue:
6. William de Cletherow, member of Parliament; had issue:
7. Richard Cletherow, member of Parliament, 1419, 1423, 1429, 1435-7; had issue:
8. William Cletherow of London, m. Margaret; member of Parliament, 1449; had issue:
9. Thomas Cletherow of London, m. Anne; had issue:
10. Henry Cletherow of London, had issue:
11. William Cletherow of London, m. Elizabeth, had issue:
12. Thomas Cletherow of London, m. Jane, had issue:
13. Henry Cletherow of London.

(Letter written by Crolian William Edelen, F.S.G., 21 February 1975, East Orange, New Jersey: Deeds in the possession of the Gascoigne family of England.)

1 **Henry Cletherow**, probably a son of Thomas and Jane Cletherow, b. about 1540; d. 20 February 1608, London, England, bur. 3 March 1608.

Bridget Hewett (Thomas,[2] Edmund[1]), b. about 1545; m. Henry Cletherow, about 1565.

2 Christopher Cletherow, d. 11 Nov. 1641
3 Abigail Cletherow
4 Judith Cletherow
5 Elizabeth Cletherow
6 Margaret Cletherow
7 Anne Cletherow, d. 14 Sept. 1638

Henry Cletherow was master of the Ironmongers' Company of London in 1592, 1603, and again in 1606. He died testate 20 February 1608 in London, and bequeathed a piece of plate to the Ironmongers' Company,[1] which was sold in 1644 to meet the financial demands of a parliamentary committee.

The Cletherow family was of considerable antiquity in England with records dating back to one Ralph de Cliderau whose grandson, Hugh de Clitherau was mentioned in deeds during the eighth year of the reign of Edward I. Hugh de Clitherau, William de Cletherow, Richard Cletherow, and William Cletherow were successive members of Parliament, the latter having died in 1469.[2]

Henry's son, Sir Christopher Cletherow, Knt., was Lord Mayor of London in 1635, Sir Christopher died testate 11 November 1641 and mentioned his house at Pinner in the Parish of Harrow-on-the-Hill. In his will, dated 14 April 1640 and proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury in London 22 November 1641, he named each of his sisters: Mrs. Abigail Abdy, Mrs. Judith Meggs, Mrs. Elizabeth Scott, Margaret Garraway, and Anne Offley, deceased. He also devised forty shillings and a ring to "Mrs. Catherine Edlin and to all her brothers and sisters the children of deceased sister Mrs. Anne Offley."[3]

1. *Dictionary of National Biography*, vol. 4, 1921, p. 557.
2. Letter written by Crolian William Edelen, F.S.G., 21 February 1976, East Orange, NJ.
3. PCC Wills, 140 Evelyn, Public Record Office, London, Eng.

7 (1) Anne Cletherow (Henry[1]), b. about 1575; d. 14 September 1638, London, England.

Thomas Offley (Hugh.[3] William.[2] John[1]), bap. 10 December 1564, St. Lawrence Pounting, London, England; d. 23 August 1630, London, England; d. 23 August 1630 in London; m. Anne Cletherow, after 20 December 1592.

8 Thomas Offley, d. 1627
9 Hugh Offley, bap. 10 Nov. 1594; bur. 12 Feb. 1595
10 Justinian Offley, d. 1629
11 Christopher Offley, b. 1604
12 Catherine Offley
13 Francis Offley, b. 1611
14 Anne Offley
15 Bridget Offley

Anne Cletherow was named as a sister of Sir Christopher Cletherow, Lord Mayor of London, in the latter's will dated 14 April 1640. As the wife of Thomas Offley she lived part of her married life in Elbing, Prussia, and three of her children, Francis, Anne, and Bridget were born in Prussia between 1611 and 1630. The family returned to England prior to the death of Thomas Offley in 1630. The three children who were born on foreign soil were naturalized in London 9 July 1631.

Anne administered the estate of her son, Thomas, in London 12 December 1627. He was a bachelor who died overseas.

Her husband's property given to him by "Gustofle Adolph King of the Swethes Goths and Vandalls...as by one deed done and written in the leaguer before Duscaw [Dirschau, Prussia] the sixteenth day of August 1626," evolved to their son, Christopher Offley of London, who in turn deeded the land to his brother, Francis Offley, in a deed dated 12 March 1643.

THE CLETHEROW FAMILY

HENRY CLETHEROW, FATHER OF SIR CHRISTOPHER CLETHEROW

Dictionary of National Biography, vol. 4, 1921, pp. 557-559

Sir Christopher Clitherow (died 1641) merchant, was the only son of *Henry Clitherow* by his second wife, *Bridget*, daughter of *Thomas Hewett*. His father was a citizen of London and master of the Ironmongers Company in 1592, 1603, and 1606, and dying in the following year bequeathed to the company a piece of plate. Lysons considers the family to have descended from the Cliderows or Cletherows of Kent...

SIR CHRISTOPHER CLETHEROW NAMED SISTERS IN HIS WILL

Harleian Society Manuscripts, no. 1096, f. 57, London, England

Sir *Christopher Clitheroe*, Knt. Citizen and Alderman of London...14 April 1640...Executors wife Mary and son Christopher Clitheroe...to Brother-in-law Sir James Campbell, Knt., and his lady...To *Lady Savage*, late wife of brother-in-law Mr. Robert Campbell of London, Alderman...Sister Mrs. *Abigail Abdy*, sister Mrs. *Judith Meggs* and sister Mrs. *Elizabeth Scott*...To brothers Mr. Anthony Abdy of London, Alderman, and Mr. George Scott...Mrs. *Catherine Edlin* and to all her brothers and sisters the children of deceased sister Mrs. *Anni Offley*.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Lt. Col. Richard[1] Cocke (*1600*-1665) m. *1637* Temperance Baley (1617-*1650*)

Richard[2] Cocke (1639-1706) m. *1670* Elizabeth _____

Martha[3] Cocke (*1680-1732*) m. 1699 Joseph Pleasants (*1675*-1726)

Elizabeth[4] Pleasants (*1703-1770*) m. *1720* John Merryman (*1700-1770*)

Mary[5] Merryman (*1735-1805*) m. *1751* John Rutherford (*1730-1800*)

James[6] Rutherford (1782-1850) m. 1804 Mary Anne Huntsman (*1785-1828*)

Nathaniel Huston[7] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[8] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[9] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[10] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[11] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[11] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[10] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[11] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[11] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[10] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Richard Cocke of Wincklye was a passenger aboard the *Robert Bonadventure* which set sail from Plymouth, England, in 1634 bound for St. Christopher. Richard was then thirty-three years of age. (*The Original Persons of Quality 1600-1700*, John C. Hotten, 1874, p. 153.)

Lieutenant-Colonel Richard Cocke, of Virginia, most likely came of a sea-faring environment...In England, during this same year [1627], it was perhaps his father, Richard Cocke, who died in Devonshire and who "got his living by the sea." (*The Founding of a Virginia Family*, William Ronald Cocke, Jr., 1931, p. 1.)

Will of John Bridgeman of Little Munden, Herts...wife Joan. Brother-in-law Richard Cocke...Witnesses: Richard Baker, William Cater, John Cocke. Proved: 10 May 1620. (*Virginia Settlers and English Adventurers*, Noel Currer-Briggs, 1970, p. 161.)

Will of John Kirbie of Dane End, Lt Munden, Herts, yeoman...To the poor of Lt Munden 40/ to be distributed by John Kympton my father-in-law and Richard Cock of Lt Munden, yeoman...Dated 10 June 1637, proved 9 October 1637. (*Virginia Settlers and English Adventurers*, Noel Currer-Briggs, 1970, p. 56.)

1 **Lt. Col. Richard Cocke**, b. about 1600 in England; d. in 1665, bur. in Cocke family Cemetery at Bremo, Henrico County, Virginia, now Curles Neck Farm near Richmond, Virginia.
Temperance Baley, b. in 1617 in Virginia; bur. in Cocke family Cemetery in the orchard at Bremo, Henrico County, Virginia; m. Richard Cocke, about 1637 in Virginia.

2 Thomas Cocke, d. 1697
3 Richard Cocke, b. 10 Dec. 1639; d. 20 Nov. 1706

Mary Aston, dau. of Lt. Col. Walter Aston, m. Richard Cocke.

4 Elizabeth Cocke
5 William Cocke, b. 1655; d. 1693
6 John Cocke
7 Richard Cocke
8 Edward Cocke, b. 1665; d. 1734

Lt. Col. Richard Cocke immigrated to Henrico County, Virginia, from England. Richard Cocke, purser of the ship *Thomas and John*, made a deposition at a court held at James City 19 November 1627.[1] Another record shows that he served as attorney for Patrick Canada at Elizabeth City in 1628.[2] Richard Cocke was elected as a representative to the House of Burgesses from Weyanoke in 1632, and from Henrico County in 1644 and 1654. In the year 1655 he was appointed sheriff and resigned his seat in the House of Burgesses. He was commandant of the Henrico County militia and held the rank of lieutenant colonel.[3]

The following four patents issued to Richard Cocke for land in Henrico County do not include any land which he may have acquired by purchase. Bremo, his home, lay in the Curles of James River, and Malvern Hills followed Turkey Island Creek nearly to its beginning. The land patented in 1664 lay south of Chickahominy Swamp. His original patent dated 6 March 1636 for land due for

1. Minutes of the Council and General Court of Virginia, p. 158, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
2. *Cockes and Cousins*, vol. 2, 1974, p. v.
3. *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, vol. 3, 1896, p. 405.

the transportation of sixty persons[4] was reissued 10 March 1639. He surrendered 1,000 acres of the original patent to Ann Hallum and retained 300 acres of land identified as Bremo and 1,700 acres of land identified as Malvern Hills.[5] The patent was again reissued 10 October 1652 naming these two estates and allowing him 328 acres for the transportation of eight persons, and 100 acres of land due by patent to Temperance Baley 20 September 1620.[6] A patent dated 21 July 1664 was issued jointly to John Beauchamp and Richard Cocke.[7] According to his will, his share of the Beauchamp-Cocke patent amounted to 1,750 acres of land.

Records indicate that Richard Cocke married Temperance Baley, who was probably a daughter of Sisley Jordan.[8] Temperance may have been previously married as the minutes of the Colonial Council indicate that Richard Cocke married the widow of John Browne and was assigned the guardianship of her children. According to his will, he stipulated that he was to be buried by his first wife at Bremo with burial rites of the Church of England.

Richard Cocke died testate. In his will, dated 4 October 1665, he devised to his wife, Mary, one-third of his estate excluding the deeds of gift on record at Henrico courthouse of Malvern Hills to his son, Thomas, and of Bremo to his son, Richard the elder. He devised land to his sons, William, John, and Richard the younger, and bequeathed £100 Sterling to his daughter, Elizabeth. To distinguish between his two sons named Richard he referred to them as Richard the elder and Richard the younger, but he signed his will "Richard Cocke, Senr." and appointed his son "Richard Cocke, Senr." as one of his executors. He admonished his son, Thomas, to use the mill at Malvern Hills for the benefit of the younger children.[9] He also had a posthumous son named Edward.[10]

4. Virginia Patents, Book 1, pt. 1, p. 413, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
5. *Ibid.*, pt. 2, p. 707.
6. *Ibid.*, Book 3, p. 133.
7. *Ibid.*, Book 5, p. 367.
8. *Adventurers of Purse and Person*, 1964, p. 80.
9. Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1650-1717, pp. 27-28, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
10. *Cockes and Cousins*, vol. 1, 1967, p. 1.

3 (1) Richard Cocke (Lt. Col. Richard[1]), b. 10 December 1639, at Bremo, Henrico County, Virginia; d. 20 November 1706, bur. in Cocke family cemetery at Bremo, now Curles Neck Farm near Richmond, Virginia.
Elizabeth, bur. probably at Bremo; m. Richard Cocke, about 1670.

9 Richard Cocke, b. 1672; d. 1720
10 Elizabeth Cocke
11 Martha Cocke
12 John Cocke

Richard Cocke of Bremo inherited the 640 acre plantation in the Curles of James River according to the terms of his father's will. He was also willed 500 acres of land, a portion of the patent of 2,093 acres of land issued to Richard Cocke, Sr., and John Beauchamp 21 July 1664. This tract of land which lay between Western Branch and Chickahominy Swamp was "deserted" and a patent was issued 25 April 1701 to John Pleasants, a son of John Pleasants and Jane Larcome.

Near neighbors of Richard Cocke were his brother, Thomas Cocke of Malvern Hills; William Randolph of Turkey Island Plantation; and John Pleasants, planter, who came to Virginia in 1665 as factor for Paggens, London merchants. Richard and Thomas Cocke were justices in Henrico County, Virginia, in 1678 and 1680, and Richard was listed as a justice in 1699. The brothers were associated in various enterprises and in the 1680's they established and operated Cocke's Ferry on James River. They also operated an ordinary at Varina, then the county seat of Henrico County.[11] William Randolph of Turkey Island Plantation was a witness to the will of Richard Cocke in 1706, and Richard's daughter, Martha Cocke, married Joseph Pleasants, a son of John Pleasants and Jane Larcome.

In his youth, Richard was known as Richard the elder and his brother was known as Richard the younger. As the executor of the estate of his father, Richard Cocke, Sr., he was also cited as

11. *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, vol. 3, 1896, p. 410.

Richard Cocke, Sr. In 1669 he signed his name "Mr. Richard Cocke, Senr."[12] for by that time he also had a son named Richard Cocke. He witnessed for Henry Randolph in a conveyance of land 1 August 1687 in Henrico County, and witnessed for William Randolph and his wife, Mary, in a conveyance of land dated 1 April 1678.

The boundary line which lay between the plantations of Richard Cocke and William Randolph was quite crooked. In a survey made for Randolph 10 September 1687, the surveyor, in the presence of Richard Cocke, Sr., straightened and marked the boundary line with the consent and agreement of Cocke.

Cocke accused John Woodson, Jr., of tresspassing on his land which was known as Curles Swamp, 15 October 1691, and that Woodson "did hunt and shoot contrary to the 71st Act of the General Assembly." Woodson pleaded not guilty and in his defense produced a patent issued to Nathaniel Bacon, deceased, to prove that Cocke did not own Curles Swamp.[13]

Richard's father wrote in his will: "I do hereby acknowledge that all the Cattle of my elder Son Richards & the hogs being of a distinct mark & all known by Cozen Daniel & two Negros do properly belong to him by a gift from his Mother which I hereby confirm..."

Richard Cocke died testate. In his will, dated 18 November 1706 and proved 2 December 1706, he named his children as Richard Cocke, Elizabeth Cary, and Martha Pleasants. He made bequests to his grandchildren whom he named as Tabitha, John, and Martha Cocke; Thomas and Nathaniel Cary; and Joseph, Elizabeth, and Jane Pleasants.[14] John Cocke was named as Richard's son in *Cockes and Cousins.* Richard Cocke was buried in the Cocke family cemetery at Bremo, near James River, and his gravestone, though flat on the ground, is partially legible. The burial site of the Cocke family at Bremo was enclosed with a stone wall and marked with a commemorative plaque by Cocke descendants in 1933.

12. Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1677-1692, p. 338, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
13. *Ibid.*, p. 360.
14. Henrico Co. Wills, Book 1706-1709, p. 9, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.

11 (3) Martha Cocke (Richard,[2] Lt. Col. Richard[1]), b. about 1680 at Bremo, Henrico County, Virginia; d. after 5 November 1732, Henrico County, Virginia.

Joseph Pleasants (John,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] William[1]), b. about 1675, Henrico County, Virginia; d. between 9 September 1725 and 7 February 1726, Henrico County; m. Martha Cocke, mar. license 15 May 1699, Henrico County, Virginia.

13 Elizabeth Pleasants
14 Joseph Pleasants
15 Jane Pleasants, d. 1726
16 Martha Pleasants
17 John Pleasants, d. 1776
18 Richard Pleasants, d. 1778
19 Thomas Pleasants, d. 1775
20 Robert Pleasants

Edward Bennett, m. Martha Cocke, widow of Joseph Pleasants, 5 February 1727 at Curles Meeting House, Henrico County.

Martha Cocke, a member of the Church of England, and Joseph Pleasants, a Quaker, and residents of Curles, obtained a license 15 May 1699 to marry.[15] Joseph made a public declaration 10 November 1699 in the presence of a meeting of Friends that he had caused "great grief to my Tender Mother and my own shame—as Taking my wife by a priest which I utterly condemn..."

Joseph was duly forgiven by the Quakers and subsequently was one of the leaders of the sect. By 12 July 1700 Martha had embraced Quakerism for on that date she was among the Friends who witnessed the exchange of marriage vows of Benjamin Woodson and Sarah Porter.[16]

In the record books of the Henrico Monthly Meetings of Friends, references to Martha continue through the year 1732. She witnessed weddings, attended women's monthly meetings, and the weekly meetings held each Sunday and Thursday.

15. Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1699-1704, p. 152, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
16. Henrico Co. Monthly Meeting of Friends, Record Book 1699-1756.

Martha was named in several wills. Richard Cocke of Henrico County, made a bequest of £20 Sterling to his daughter Martha Pleasants in his will dated 18 November 1706. Joseph Pleasants named his wife, Martha, as the executrix of his estate, and willed to her the use of his manor plantation during her lifetime. In the event of her remarriage she was to receive one-third of his estate. Jane Pleasants made a bequest in her will dated 19 September 1726 which reads: "to mother Martha Pleasants, mare my Grandmother Jane Pleasants bequeathed to me in her last will and testament."

The intention of marriage of Martha (Cocke) Pleasants and Edward Bennett was published the first time at the Henrico Monthly Meeting 7 January 1727, and their marriage vows were exchanged 5 February 1727 at Curles in the presence of eighteen witnesses.[17]

At a court held at Varina for Henrico County, Virginia, the first Monday in November 1728, Martha Bennett, executrix of the estate of Joseph Pleasants, deceased, presented an inventory of his estate in the amount of £126.01.00. On the same date Edward Bennett presented an inventory of the remaining part of the estate of Joseph Pleasants which totaled £587.06.09.

Martha's children, Joseph, Elizabeth, and Jane, were named as grandchildren in the will of her father, Richard Cocke, dated 18 November 1706,[18] and as children of Joseph Pleasants in the will of his mother, Jane (Larcome) Pleasants, dated 2 January 1708.[19] Martha's husband, Joseph Pleasants, named their children, Joseph, John, Richard, Thomas, Robert, Jane, and Martha, in his will dated 9 September 1725.[20] Martha was present as a witness for the exchange of marriage vows of her son, John Pleasants and Martha Woodson 7 November 1731, and of her son, Joseph Pleasants and Elizabeth Woodson 5 November 1732 at the Curles Meeting House.

17. Henrico Co. Monthly Meeting of Friends, Record Book 1699-1756.
18. Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1706-1709, p. 9, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
19. *Ibid.*, p. 166.
20. *Ibid.* 1718-1726, vol. 2, p. 643-646.

WILL OF RICHARD COCKE, SR.
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1650-1717, pp. 27-28, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen I *Richard Cocke* Senr being at present in perfect health and memorie for which I render hearty thanks to Almighty God my Creator, yet considering the uncertainty of this transitory life have therefore for the peacable settling that little Estate God in his goodness hath given me made and ordained this my last will and testament hereby reversing all former wills at any time made by me. *Imprimis.* I beg to bequeath my soule to God that gave it trusting in the meritts of my Redeemer to obtaine a joyfull Resurrection and my bodie to the grave to be Interred in the orchard near my first Wife decently according to the usuall Solemitise of the Church of England & my Estate I dispose as followeth. Item. After my debts are paid I give and bequeath the one third of all my Estate whether in lands or Chattles to my loving wife Mary Cocke the said third of the land to be held by her during her naturall life & no longer, and it is hereby declared that my Will is that she lay no Claime to any part of that land formerly given by me to my Sons *Thomas* and *Richard Cocke* but that they enjoy the Same Intirely to them & their heirs according to a deeds of gift thereof recorded in Henrico Court. Item. I give and bequeath to Sons *W^m* & *John Cocke* the residue of that divident of land not disposed of by the aforesaid deed of gift and will always excepting in the Gift the Six hundred and forty Acres called Bremo to be held to them and their heires for ever & to be equally divided between them when they come to age. Item. I give and bequeath the afore excepted Six hundred and forty Acres of land to my eldest Son *Richard Cocke* & the heire males of his body Lawfully begotten for want of such Issue to my Son *Tho: Cocke* & the heir males of his body lawfully begotten & for want of such Issue to my Son *Wm Cocke* & the heir males of his body lawfully begotten & for want of Such heires to the heir males of *John Cocke* & for want of Such to the heir males of *Richard Cocke* my youngest Son provided always that my first named son *Richard Cocke* if he live to Inheritt it, or any other of my Sons or their heirs that Shall after my decease first possess the said land Shall pay to my Daughter *Elizabeth Cocke* for her portion one hundred pounds Sterling & if he or they Shall refuse payment or fail of making good payment of the said Sum to the Said *Elizabeth* when she attained the age of Seventeen years or at the day of her Marriage which shall first happen then the said land to be extended to the use of the said *Eliza:* untill the said Sum by the annuall value of the land Shall be accomplished and in Case the said *Eliza:* should die before either of the said terms of Seventeen years of age or Marriage then my will is that the said hundred pounds be paid to my other Children by my now Wife by equally portion as they Shall attaine to be of full age. Item. I give and be-

queath to my now youngest Son *Richard Cocke* & his heirs [se]ven hundred and fifty Acres of Land out of the pattent of land taken up Jointly between Mr. John Beauchamp & my half of which Seventeen hundred and fifty belongs to me the residue of which Seventeen hundred & fifty I have already given & hereby Confirm to my Sons *Thomas Cocke* & *Richard Cocke* the elder & their heires.

And for my personall Estate I do hereby acknowledge that all the Cattle of my elder Son *Richards* & the hogs being of a distinct mark & all known by Cozen Daniel & the two Negros do properly belong to him by a gift from his Mother which I hereby confirm they being never by me refuted as any part of my proper Estate. as for the rest of my Estate my wives thirds being deducted I give to be equally divided between my children by my present Wife Mary Cocke willing that the Mare & Stock of Cattle & Sheep run in consideration for their joint benefitt & as any of my said Children come to age that they receive their equall pporcon of female stock then in being & all the male increase to the Guardian of my Children. Item. I give & bequeath to my cousin Daniell Jordan as much manured land as he & two hands shall be able & will manure with a teame during his life or abode in the Country provided he accept the Same upon these terms Vizt. to employ himself & one hand more my Son finding teame & seedes & all houseing & tacckling belonging to it & one hand more & to have my said Cozen the third part of this produce of all their labours. Item. my will is that in Case my Son *Thomas Cocke* will look to the Mill for the use of my other Children untill they Come to Age that then he Shall have for his paines & Care the grinding of his Corne tole free & three thousand p^{ds} of Tob & Cask pr Annum out of the proffits my other childrens Estate keeping his in repair. Item. I make my loving Wife Mary Cocke & my two Sons *Tho:* & *Rich. Cocke* Senr my Executors of this my Will appointing my Wife the Guardian for all my Younger Children born of her untill they Come to age & in Case of her decease then my said Sons *Tho:* & *Rich^{d}*. Item. I desire and request the Justices of the County of Henrico in whose fatherly Care & Integrity towards the Widdow & fatherless Infants much Confidence to bee my Overseers of this my last will & Testament & to take Care that it be performed according to the true Intent and meaning Thereof.

Dated under my hand and Seale this fourth day of October 1665.

Declared Signed Sealed
& Delivered
In presence of us
Henry Randolph
Henry Isham

Rich^{d}. Cocke Senr.

Copie Test William Randolph
C Clerk

RICHARD COCKE, LAND PATENTS
Virginia Patents, Book 1, p. 413, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

To all to whom these presents shall come...the Counsel of State accordingly give and grant unto *Richard Cocke* Three Thousand acres of land bounding Easterly upon the land granted by pattent unto John Price and being now in the tenure and occupation of Robert Hallum and thence extending Northerly upon the land of Thomas Harris...into the woods for soo much as shall be wanting in the breadth by the river...the said three thousand acres of land being and unto the said *Richard Cocke* by and for the transportation of three score p^{sons} into the Colony...dated the 6th day of March 1636.

Virginia Patents, Book 1, pp. 707-709, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

To all to whom these presents shall come...to grant and pattent...to all Adventurers and planters...for transportation of people to the Colony amounting to the orders of the late Company...fiftie acres of Land granted and assigned for every p^{son} that hath been transported to the Colony since 1625...the Councill of State give grant and confirme unto *Richard Cocke* gent two thousand acres of land situate lying and being in the County of Henrico... said two thousand acres of Land be bound as followeth (Vizt) three hundred acres thereof lying at Bremo and bounding North and by East into the woods South and by West upon the river West and by North upon Curles East and by North upon Turkie Island and runing up two miles into the woods and seventeen hundred acres lying upon the head of Turkie Island Creeke called by the name of Mamburn Hills bounded on the North and East into the woods South and by West on Turkie Island Creeke and west and by north upon the Land of M^{s} Hallum East and by South upon a great Swamp being a branch of ye Creeke extending itself two miles into the woods The said two thousand acres of land wth a thousand acres more in all three thousand acres of Land formerly granted unto him the said *Richard Cocke* by pattent bearing date the Eighth Day of March *Anno* 1636 one thousand of which said three thousand acres was surrendered in court unto Ann Hallum the widdow of Robert Hallum Deceased the said two thousand acres bounded as aforesaid being granted unto the said *Richard Cocke* by order of the Court bearing date the first day of December *Anno* one thousand Six hundred thirtie nine And being also and unto him the Said *Richard Cocke* in right of transportation of forty p^{sons} into this Colony...Provided alwaies that if the said *Richard Cocke* his heirs or assigns shall not plant or caused to be planted on the said two thousand acres of land within the time of three years...then it shall and may be Lawful for any Adventurer or planter to...seate upon the same Given at James Cittie...the tenth of March *Anno* one thousand six hundred thirty-nine...

RICHARD COCKE, PATENT
Virginia Patents, Book 3, p. 132, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

To all &c whereas &c Now Know yee that I the Said Richard Bennett Esq &c give and grant unto Mr *Richard Cocke* two thousand four hundred Eighty two acres of Land on the North Side of James river in the County of Henrico, Eighteen hundred and Sixty acres past Near the head of Turkey Island Creeke bounded from the Corner tree of John Price his Land South and by West Eighty Chains to the head of a Creeke thence along the Said Creeke and brooke and a line Crossing the Said brooke Near the head runing North Eighty Chaines thence west and by South one hundred & Sixty Chains to the head of Mr Hullems Land thence South and by west along the Said Land one hundred & Sixty thence East & by South along the head of John Price his land thirty Seven & halfe Chains to the place where it began and Six hundred Twenty Two Acres the residue thereof Comonly Called by the name of Bremo bounded along the heads of Capt Harris his Land and other devidants belonging to Curles North and by East four hundred & fifteen Chains thence along the East half fifty Chaines thence along the Land of Mr Hallum to the river three hundred and twenty Chains and thence along the river and Creeke to the place where it began the said Land being due unto the Said *Richard Cocke* as followeth one hundred acres part thereof by Virtue of a patent granted to *Temp Bayley* Dated the 20th of September 1620 and two thousand acres other part thereof by Virtue of a former pattent granted to the Said *Richard Cocke* Dated the 10th of March 1639 refference being had thereto and his refference by & for the transportation of persons into this Colony...Dated the 10th of October 1652.

RICHARD COCKE, BURIED AT BREMO
Cocke Family Cemetery at Bremo, Curles Neck Farm, Henrico County, Virginia

Bremo

Richard Cocke the immigrant and founder
of his family in Virginia Born in England
Patented land here March 6, 1636. Near this
spot he made his home and called it "Bremo."
Here he lived and his descendants after him
for six generations, and here he and some
of them lie buried. His son *Thomas* lived
near by at "Malvern Hills." His other children
were *Richard* the elder who inherited
"Bremo," *John, William, Richard* the younger,
Elizabeth and *Edward.*
Erected 1933 by Descendants of *Richard Cocke*

WILL OF RICHARD COCKE
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1706-1709, p. 9, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen. November the 18th 1706. I *Richard Cocke* of the County of Henrico Gentleman, being Sick and Weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto Almighty God do make and ordaine this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following. First and principally I Recommend my soul into the hand of Allmighty God my Creator hopeing through the Meritts of my Blessed Saviour and Redeemer Jesus Christ to Receive Pardon for my sins and thereby to inherit life Everlasting and my body to the Earth to be buried at the discretion of my Execut[x] hereafter named. And what Estate It hath pleased God to bless me with I dispose of as followeth.

Item. I devise unto my Son *Richard Cocke* and his heirs forever three hundred Acres of Land to be taken together out of any part of my Land on White oake and Chickahominy Swamp not comeing within one hundred yards of any part of my Cleared Ground belonging to the plantation whereon John Webb did formerly live, with priviledge unto my said son to Get Timber on any part of my Out Land for Repairing and Building houses and makeing Cask for the Tobacco on the plantation whereon I and my said Son now Live.

Item. I Devise unto my Grandson *John Cocke* and to his male heirs of his Body begotten All the Rest of my Land Joyning on the Western Run, the White oak swamp and Chickahominy Swamp and in case he dye without such heirs then I devise the Same Land unto my Son *Richard* & his heirs forever But if my said Grandson shall have a male heir as aforesaid then I devise the Said Land to such heir and his heirs forever.

Item. I give to my said Grandson and the heirs of his body two Negro boys Named Jeamy and Jack and for want of such heirs then I give the said negros unto my Son *Richard* and his heirs forever.

Item. I Give to be delivered and paid unto my said Grandson when he shall arrive to Lawful age One new feather bed and boulster two pillows one Rugg one pair blankets one pr Sheets one suit of Curtins and vallince of the value of Eight pounds Sterling, and also two Cows & Calfe Six Sows and Piggs one Mare Named Jenny & her increase And the sume of ten pounds Sterling.

Item. I Give to my Grand Daughter *Martha Cocke* two Girles Sue and Beck, with their Increase Dureing her Life and after her death then I Give the Said Negroes to be Equally Divided between the Children She Shall then have and in case she dy without any child then I give the said negroes and their increase unto my Son *Richard* and his heirs forever.

Item. I Give to be paid unto my Said Grand Daughter when she shall arrive to Lawfull age or be marryed the Sum of Ten pounds Sterling.

Item. I give to be paid unto my Grandson *Richard Cary* when he shall arrive to Lawful age or marry, the Sume of twenty pounds Sterling. Item. I give to be paid unto my Grandson *Nathaniel Cary* when he shall arrive to Lawful age or be marryed the sum of ten pounds Sterling. Item. I give to be paid unto the youngest Child my Daughter *Cary* now hath, when she shall arrive unto lawful age or be marryed the Sum of ten pounds sterling. Item. I give to my Daughter *Elizabeth Cary* the Sume of Twenty pounds Sterling.

Item. I give to be paid unto my grandson *Joseph Pleasants* when he shall arrive to Lawful age or be marryed the sum of ten pounds Sterling. Item. I give to be paid unto my Grand Daughter *Elizabeth Pleasants* when she shall come to Lawful age or be marryed the sum of ten pounds Sterling. Item. I give to be paid unto my Grand Daughter *Jane Pleasants* when she shall arrive to lawful age or be marryed the sum of ten pounds Sterling. Item. I give to my Daughter *Martha Pleasants* the Sum of Twenty pounds Sterling.

Item. I give to my Grandson *Bowler Cocke* the sum of ten pounds Sterling. Item. I Give to my Grand Daughter *Tabitha Cocke* and her heirs forever one Negro woman named Hannah with her Increase as also the Sum of Ten pounds. Item. I give bequeath and devise unto my Son *Richard Cocke* and his heirs forever all the Rest of my Estate both Real & personall, and do hereby make my Said Son *Richard* whole and Sole Execut^{x} of this my Last Will and Testament. In Testimony whereof I have here unto set my hand and affixed my Seal the day and year above written.

Signed Sealed & Published
& declared in Presents of — *Richard Cocke* — Sealed with
William Randolph — Red Wax
William Randolph, Junr

Henrico County December the second 1706

This day Mr. Richard Cocke presented in open court the Last Will and Testament of his Deceased father and for proof the said William Randolph Junr. One of the witnesses thereto...
2 December 1706.

RICHARD COCKE, BURIED AT BREMO
Cocke Family Cemetery, Bremo, Curles Neck Farm near Richmond, Virginia

Here lyes Interr'd the Body of
Richard Cocke
Son of *Richard Cocke* of B[remo]
He was Born the 10th day
[of D]ecember 1639 and departed
[this l]ife on the 20th November 1[706]

MARTHA COCKE MARRIED JOSEPH PLEASANTS
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1699-1704, p. 152, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, p. 1094

15 May 1699. Lycence granted *Jos. Pleasants* for marriage with *Martha Cocke.*

MARTHA (COCKE) PLEASANTS, WIDOW OF JOSEPH PLEASANTS, REMARRIES
Henrico County Monthly Meeting of Friends, Record Book 1699-1756

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, p. 1192

Martha Pleasants and Edward Bennett published their intentions of marriage for the first time, he producing the certificate from the Monthly Meeting which he belongs to in Pennsylvania, which Friends think sufficient to entitle him to his s^{d}· marriage. Wm Lead and John Pleasants are appointed to inquire into his clearness and inform the next Mo. Meeting thereof. 7th 11 mo. 1726.

Martha Pleasants, marriage to Edward Bennett...Curles 5th day 12thmo 1726/7.

MARTHA (COCKE) PLEASANTS BENNETT ADMINISTERED HUSBAND'S ESTATE
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1725-1737, p. 216, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, pp. 1100-1101

At a Court held at Varina for Henrico County the first Monday in November 1728 *Martha Bennett* E^{xx} of the last will and Testam^{t}· of *Joseph Pleasants,* dec'd. presented upon her Affirmation the Inventory as part of the Estate of the said Deceased and it was thereupon admitted to Record.

MARTHA (COCKE) PLEASANTS BENNETT WITNESSED SONS' MARRIAGES
Henrico County Monthly Meeting of Friends, Record Book 1699-1756

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, pp. 1194, 1195

John Pleasants, son of *Joseph Pleasants*, decd. of Henrico County, marriage to Susannah Woodson, daughter of Tarleton Woodson of the same Co. Witnesses...*Martha Bennett...*

Joseph Pleasants, son of *Joseph Pleasants*, decd., of Henrico County, marriage to Elizabeth Woodson, daughter of John Woodson, of same Co. Witnesses...*Martha Bennett...*

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Anne[1] Collingwood (*1615*-1647) m. 1631 Thomas Gassaway (*1595*-1658)
Col. Nicholas[2] Gassaway (1634-1691) m. *1672* Anne Besson (*1658-1690*)
John[3] Gassaway (*1674*-1697) m. *1696* Elizabeth Lawrence (1678-1700)
Nicholas[4] Gassaway (1697-1757) m. *1738* Sarah Shipley (b. 1721)
Benjamin[5] Gassaway (*1739*-1793) m. *1760* Ruth _____ (d. *1800*)
Nicholas[6] Gassaway (*1775-1845*) m. *1805* Nancy _____ (*1785-1825*)
Martha C.[7] Gassaway (1823-1868) m. 1842 George Washington Harper (1814-1882)
Mary A.[8] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)
Bertie Clay[9] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)
Anna Clay[10] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE COLLINGWOOD FAMILY

1 **Anne Collingwood**, b. about 1615 in England; d. probably in London, England.

Thomas Gassaway, b. about 1600 in England; d. in 1658, bur. in St. Margaret's Parish Westminister, London Town, England; m. Anne Collingwood, 6 January 1631, St. Margaret's Parish Westminister, London Town.

2 Nicholas Gassaway, bap. 11 Mar. 1634; d. Jan. 1691
3 Jane Gassaway, bap. 14 Sept. 1636; d. 1638
4 Anne Gassaway, bap. 20 Mar. 1639; d. Oct. 1641
5 Hester Gassaway, bap. 26 Dec. 1642; d. 1643

Anne Collingwood and her husband, Thomas Gassaway, lived in St. Margaret's Parish near Westminister in London, England.

In 1691, their son Nicholas Gassaway, of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, received a small legacy from his Uncle Collingwood of London.[1]

The record of the marriage of Anne Collingwood and Thomas Gassaway and the baptismal dates of their children were recorded in the Parish Registers of St. Margaret's Church Westminister.[2]

1. *Anne Arundel Gentry*, 1970, p. 148.
2. *Memorials of St. Margaret's Church Westminister*, 1914, pp. 143, 152, 160, 182, 339.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Mary[1] Conrad (1731-1811) m. 1748 Jacob Harper (1726-1803)

Henry[2] Harper (*1775*-1830) m. 1803 Mary _____ (1779-1865)

George Washington[3] Harper (1814-1882) m. 1842 Martha C. Gassaway (1823-1868)

Mary A.[4] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)

Bertie Clay[5] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[6] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Jacob Conrad came from Canton Berne, Switzerland, in 1750, and settled here 1763. He was a widower when he left Europe, b. 1705, d. 1 Dec. 1775. Ch.– 1. Barbara (Charles Hedriek). 2. Elizabeth (George Fisher). 3. Mary [William Clifton]. 4 Jacob (Hannah Bogard–Barbara Propst)–b. 11 May 1744, d. 26 Jan. 1829.

It is said that when Jacob, Sr., came to the South Branch, he found on his land a "squaw patch" of about one acre, which formed the nucleus of his cleared land..." (*A History of Pendleton County, West Virginia*, Oren F. Morton, 1910, pp. 188-189.

1 Mary Conrad, b. 2 January 1731 on the Rhine in Germany; d. in 1811, Woodford County, Kentucky, bur. in Harper Cemetery near Midway, Woodford County, Kentucky.

Jacob Harper (Nicholas[1]), b. 6 October 1726, Amsterdam, Netherlands; d. in 1803, Woodford County, Kentucky, bur. in Harper Cemetery near Midway, Kentucky; m. Mary Conrad, 10 June 1748.

2 Nicholas Harper, d. 13 Dec. 1807
3 Jacob Harper
4 George Harper, b. 21 Sept. 1756; d. 17 Dec. 1834
5 Adam Harper, b. 1760; d. 1854
6 John W. Harper, b. 1763; d. 1850
7 William Harper, b. 1767
8 Barbara Harper, b. 1770
9 Henry Harper, d. 1830
10 Mary Ann Harper
11 Elizabeth Harper, b. 8 Mar. 1781; d. 11 Sept. 1855

Mary Conrad was among the early settlers of Augusta County, Virginia, now Pendleton County, West Virginia. She married Jacob Harper in 1748, probably in Pennsylvania.

She was sixty-six years of age when the family decided to migrate from Virginia to Kentucky. All of her children and their families also pioneered into Kentucky and settled in the community near Midway in Woodford County.

The names of the children of Mary and Jacob Harper were listed in the book *McClelland-Harper Settlers in the Wabash Valley 1774-1954*, compiled by Eliza H. Brevoort. They deeded land to each of their children in a series of indentures dated 17 June 1800 in Woodford County, Kentucky.[1]

1. Woodford Co. Deeds, Book A, pp. 395-403, Courthouse, Versailles, KY.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Craycroft (*1635*-1698) m. *1660* Ann _____ (b. *1640*)

Ignatius[2] Craycroft (*1666*-1707) m. *1686* Sophia Beedle (b. *1672*)

Ann[3] Craycroft (1689-1765) m. *1710* Luke Gardiner (1680-1720)

Ignatius[4] Gardiner (1711-1777) m. 1730 Anne Edelen (1710-*1785*)

Clement[5] Gardiner (1748-1817) m. 1770 Henrietta Boone (1750-*1830*)

Eleanor[6] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)

Thomas James[7] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

John Cracroft [Craycroft], the Emigrant to Maryland, was of Hackthorn Parish, Lincolnshire, and commemorated his native home by naming one of his plantations in St. Mary's Co., "Hackthorn Heath." He died Calvert County, 1698.) *Heraldic Marylandiana*, Harry Wright Newman, 1968, p. 50.)

John Craycroft, son of Francis Craycroft and Katherine Grantham, b. about 1558, Winthrope, Lincolnshire, England, d. 4 Nov. 1622, Dunholme, England, m. Elizabeth Beverly, dau. of William Beverly, b. about 1560, Grimston, Yorkshire, England; d. 24 Aug. 1602, North Grimston, Yorkshire, England. Children: Robert, b. 1581, bur. 14 Sept. 1667; John, b. about 1583; William, b. about 1585; Francis, b. about 1587; Jane, b. about 1591; Anne, b. about 1592; Bridget, b. about 1593; Elizabeth, b. about 1595; Catherine, b. about 1599. All born in Whisby, County Lincoln, England. (Archive Record, Genealogical Library, Salt Lake City, Utah, compiled by Justice O. Craycroft, Salt Lake City, Utah.)

1 **John Craycroft**, b. about 1635, Hackthorn Parish, County Lincoln, England; d. in 1698 before 7 June, Prince George's County, Maryland.
Ann, b. about 1640; m. John Craycroft, before 22 February 1665 in England.

2 Ignatius Craycroft, d. 1707

John Craycroft of Hackthorn Parish in County Lincoln, England, immigrated to the Province of Maryland prior to 1665. Under the headright system he demanded land for transportation of himself and his wife 22 February 1665.[1] He simultaneously assigned his right and title to the two "Rights" to Humphrey Yates.

He leased a plantation called Plymhimmon in Talbot County from the heirs of the estate. Prior to the termination of the lease the heirs desired possession of the plantation and employed John Burdit to act on their behalf as casual ejector. He ejected Craycroft from possession of Plymhimmon "causing great damages to John Craycroft and contrary to his peace." John brought suit 24 June 1677 for damages in the amount of thirty thousand pounds of tobacco.[2]

John Craycroft settled in Calvert County but was a landowner in other counties as well. Craycroft's Purchase, a 300 acre tract of land, was surveyed for him 5 February 1683 in Baltimore County. This tract of land on the Gunpowder River was a part of the 900 acre tract of land owned by his son, Ignatius Craycroft, in 1707. In a conveyance of land 7 October 1693, John Craycroft of Calvert County purchased land from Philip Lynn of St. Mary's County. The several tracts of land lying in St. Mary's County included 100 acres of land called the Governor's Field and 1,500 acres of land called St. Michaels Manor which had originally been granted to Leonard Calvert, Esq. Trinity Manor of 600 acres of land and 900 acres of land known as St. Galwith's were also described as being in St. Mary's County. A tract of land in St. Mary's County was named Hackthorn Heath by him in honor of his birthplace in

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 9, f. 269, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. Provincial Court Deeds, Liber NN, f. 376, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

England. The indenture from Lynn also included 1,000 acres of land on the Isle of Kent called Kent Fort Manor. Two tracts of land in Piscataway Parish of Charles County consisting of 450 acres of land called Doggs Neck and another unidentified 200 acres of land completed the 4,850 acres of land bought by John Craycroft from Philip Lynn and his wife in a single deed.[3]

John Craycroft served as coroner of Calvert County and requested that his son, Ignatius Craycroft, be allowed to continue in that office after his own death. He was appointed gentleman justice 20 December 1679[4] and re-appointed 30 May 1685.

In 1683 he attended court in St. Mary's County as coroner of Calvert County. He was arrested by the sheriff on the basis of a writ issued by the court of St. Mary's County. It was "quashed," however, and he was allowed two days to return to his home in Calvert County.

He was frequently in court in cases as a plaintiff. In one suit in 1676 he lost the value of four thousand pounds of tobacco as his attorney, Robert Carvile, settled the case with the defendant out of court.

John Craycroft died intestate, in Prince George's County, Maryland. An administrator's bond was issued to his son Ignatius Craycroft 7 June 1698 and he gave bond for £1,000 Sterling. A list of debts due to the deceased "good or bad" amounted to £44,495. His personal estate was inventoried at £1,222: 04: 03 and his real estate was not listed. Some items of interest gleaned from the inventory were a suit of fine black broad cloth and a Carrolina hat.

John Craycroft's wife Ann was named in his demand for land 22 February 1665. He named Ignatius Craycroft as his son in his request that Ignatius be continued in the office of coroner, and Ignatius was named as a son of John Craycroft in the administrators bond.[5] John Craycroft's place of birth, Hackthorn Parish, Lincolnshire, and the name of his son and heir, Ignatius Craycroft, were cited in *Heraldic Marylandiana.*

3. Provincial Court Deeds, Liber WRC no. 1, ff. 669-673, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. Council Proceedings, 1671-1685, f. 178, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
5. Prerogative Wills, Liber 14, f. 142, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

2 (1) Ignatius Craycroft (John[1]), b. about 1666 in Maryland; d. in 1707 before 23 September, Prince George's County, Maryland.

Sophia Beedle (Henry[1]), b. about 1672, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Ignatius Craycroft, about 1686 in Maryland.

3 Ann Craycroft, b. 1689; d. 1765
4 Sophia Craycroft
5 John Craycroft, d. 1721
6 Ignatius Craycroft, d. 1752
7 Elizabeth Craycroft
8 Henry Craycroft
9 Charles Craycroft, d. 1765
10 Susanna Craycroft
11 Benjamin Craycroft, d. 1772

Ignatius Craycroft was a large land holder in Prince George's County, Maryland. In addition to his home plantation of 450 acres of land, he owned Gallwiths, a 235 acre tract of land; Little Hatchett, consisting of 189 acres of land on Canady's Branch; Nutwell's Branches, a tract of 200 acres of land; and The Denial, a tract of 400 acres of land. In Baltimore County, Maryland, he owned 900 acres of land lying on the Gunpowder River.

He was named as a son of John Craycroft in at least two records. His father requested that Ignatius, his son, succeed him as coroner of Calvert County 31 December 1687 and a commission was issued to him. He was named as the son of John Craycroft, deceased, in the administrator's bond issued 7 June 1698 in Prince George's County.[6]

Ignatius Craycroft died testate. In his will, dated 9 August 1704 and probated 23 September 1707, he appointed his wife, Sophia, as executrix and his son, John, as joint executor.[7] He named each of his children, except Benjamin, in his will. Benjamin Craycroft died testate and named his brothers and sisters in his will dated 31 December 1771 in Charles County, Maryland.

6. Prerogative Wills, Liber 14, f. 142, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. *Ibid.*, Liber 12, ff. 291-294.

3 (2) Ann Craycroft (Ignatius,[2] John[1]), b. in 1689 in Maryland; d. in 1765 between 12 May and 17 October, Charles County, Maryland.

Luke Gardiner (Richard,[3] Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1680, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. in 1720, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Ann Craycroft.

12 Ignatius Gardiner, b. 1711; d. 1777
13 Richard Gardiner
14 Mary Gardiner
15 Jean Gardiner, d. 1793

Richard Edelen, son of Richard Edelen and Elizabeth Banton, b. in 1670; d. after 16 July 1760, Charles County; m. Ann Craycroft, widow of Luke Gardiner, between 1727 and 17 November 1735.

Ann Craycroft was named as a daughter of Ignatius Craycroft in the latter's will dated 9 August 1704. She subsequently married Luke Gardiner and they were the parents of at least four children. At a court in 1747 Ann Edelen gave her age as fifty-eight and she declared she was then the wife of Richard Edelen.

She died testate in Charles County, Maryland. In her will, dated 12 May 1765 and probated 17 October 1765, Ann appointed her sons, Ignatius and Richard Gardiner, as her executors, and made bequests to her daughters whom she named as Mary Chunn and Jean Edelen. Personal bequests included one oval table made from cherry wood and two iron pots to her son, Ignatius Gardiner; a looking glass, a small oval table, and a draft horse to her son, Richard Gardiner; her clothing, one cow, two feather beds, a bolster and a bedstead to her daughter, Mary Chunn; and the gray horse which was her riding horse to her daughter, Jean Edelen. To her grandchildren, Henrietta, Clement, and Mary Smith, children of her daughter, Mary Chunn, she devised one cow apiece. She made provision for the education of her grandson, Joseph Mudd. To her grandson, Richard Edelen, son of her daughter, Jean Gardiner, and Philip Edelen, she devised a bay mare, a counterpin, and chest.[8]

8. Prerogative Wills, Liber 33, ff. 419-421, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

ESTATE OF JOHN CRAYCROFT ADMINISTERED BY HIS SON, IGNATIUS
Prerogative Wills, Liber 14, f. 142, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Then was received into ye office of Adm bond of Mr. *John Craycroft* late of Prince George's County by his son *Ignatius Craycroft* his Adm who with David Small and Joshua Cecil his security was bound in 1000 Ste^r^ for his days Administering the said estate. 7 June 1698.

JOHN CRAYCROFT, CORONER OF CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND
Provincial Court Judgments, Liber WC, f. 765, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

June 29, 1683 Provincial Court, St. Mary's, St. Mary's County, Maryland

John Craycroft Coron^r^ of Calvert County comeing hither to attend this Court and during his stay here being taken by the sheriff of St. Maries County by vertue of a writt issued out of the said County Court. The said *John Craycroft* is by this Court sett at large & ye said writ quashed. And the said *Craycroft* to be free from arrest for two days after the end of this Court Itt being time allowed him to Travail to his habitacon in Calvert County and noe Longer, & that ye bayle bond By him given to ye sheriffe be delivered up.

JOHN CRAYCROFT, GENTLEMAN JUSTICE FOR CALVERT COUNTY
Council Proceedings, Liber 1671-1685, f. 178, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

1679 Commission for the peace & Commission for tryall of causes then issued for Calvert County to... *Jno Craycroft* Gent Justice

JOHN CRAYCROFT, PLAINTIFF FROM CALVERT COUNTY
Provincial Court Deeds, Liber NN, ff. 262, 376, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Provincial Court, St. Mary's, St. Mary's County, Maryland

8 November 1676

John Creycroft ag^t^ Robert Carvile — Be it remembered that this day viz the eighth day of November in the yeare of Our Lord 1676...came here in Court of the said Lord Prop^ry^ *John Creycroft* by Charles Boteler his Attorney and exhibiteth his certaine bill of Complaint against Robert Carvile One of the Attorneys of the same Court...

24 June 1677

John Creycroft ag^t^ John Burdit — John Burdit late of Calvert County was attached to answer unto *John Creycroft* of a plea wherefore with fforce & armes One messuage six hundred acres of Land in Tredavon Creeke called Plymhimmon in Talbot County which John Rousby & Barbara his wife demised to the said *John Creycroft* for a terme which is not yet past & from the possession thereof did Eject and other harmes to him did to the great damage of the said *John*...

WILL OF IGNATIUS CRAYCROFT
Prerogative Wills, Liber 12, ff. 291-294, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I *Ignatius Craycroft* of Prince George's County in the Province of Maryland Merch^{t} being well & in perfect health & memory but Considering the uncertainty of this Life & that all flesh must Come to Death do therefore make & ordain this my Last will & Testament as followeth first & principally I bequeath my Soul to Almighty God that gave it me and my body to the Earth to be decently buried at the Discretion of my Ex^{Ec} & Ex^{E} hereafter named First I will & desire that all my honest D^{ts} be paid & Satisfied Item I give & bequeath unto my Loving wife *Sophia Craycroft* my mansion house where I now live together wth all the Land thereunto Belonging Contained in one Certain Conveyance four hundred and fifty acres to hold during her natural life Item I give & bequeath to my said Loving wife one fifth part of all my personal estate Item I give & bequeath unto my Son *John Craycroft* & his heirs forever all the Land & Marsh lying between the two Creeks & main branches thereof where my now Dwelling house & Plantation standeth Containing near Six hundred acres with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging Item I give & bequeath unto my Son *Ignatius Craycroft* & to his heirs forever all that Land on the South Side of a branch Called Canadys Branch or Rich Branch is the Lower bounds on the South Side of my Son *John Craycroft's* Land and my will and mind is that Branch shall be the Divideing bounds between my two Sons *John* & *Ignatius* so far forth as the branch extends and then with a Straight Line Drawn from the Head of the said Canadys Branch to the South West bounds of Brook Court manor it being in four parcells—one parcell I bought of Wm Turner Called Gallwiths Containing two hundred thirty five acres one parcell Called Little Addition one parcell I bought of William Skinner being one hundred Eighty nine acres Called the Hatchett and the other parcell is what Land belongs to brooke on the South Side Canadys branch Item I give & bequeath unto my son *Henry Craycroft* & his heirs forever all that Land I bought Last of Joseph Letchworth Con^{t} by Conveyance five hundred and seventy acres Lying near the middle of Brook Court manor Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *Charles Craycroft* and his heirs forever all that parcell of Land I bought of James Nutwell Called Truman place Lying in Charles County Containing one hundred acres Item I give unto my Said Sone *Charles Craycroft* one other parcell of land Called Nutwells branches Joyning to the Said Truman's place being by pattent two hundred acres Item I give unto my Son *Gharles Craycroft* & his heirs one hundred acres Land Called the Deniall next Joyning to the Said Truman's place Item I give unto my Son *John Craycroft* & his heirs forever three hundred acres Land lying near Gunpowder River in Baltomore County Item I give unto my four Daughters: *Ann: Sophia: Eliz^{a}:* & *Susannah*

to be paid by my Ex^{Ec} & Ex^{E} hereafter named & all the remainder of my whole personal Estate whatsoever I give to be Equally Divided Amongst my four Sons *John Ignatius Henry & Charles Craycroft* Item my will is that if my Son *Charles* Should Depart this Life before he arrives to the age of Twenty one years then all his Land Shall be Equally Divided between his brothers *John & Henry Craycroft* Item my will & mind is that all my Said Sons Shall have possession of Their Land at Eighteen Years of age & at the Same age shall be at Liberty to provide for themselves Item I give unto Mr Robert Brooke & Mr George Therald Each of them five pounds Ste^{r} apeace & I do hereby give full power to my Ex^{Ec} & Ex^{E} hereafter named to Sell & Dispose of all such parts of Ships or other Vessels which I am owner of Item I give unto my Son *John Craycroft* one negroe boy named Thomas & I give to my Son *Ignatius* one negroe boy named John and I do hereby Constitute & appoint my beloved wife *Sophia Craycroft* and my Son *John Craycroft* to be my Sole & whole Ex^{Ec} & Ex^{E} of this my Last Will and Testament & I do hereby Desire nominate & appoint my trusty & well beloved friends Mr Clement Brooke Mr Benj^{a} Hall & Mr Roger Brooke to be my Trustees & Overseers to See this my Last Will & Testament Truly performed & Executed according to the True Intent & meaning thereof In Witness whereof I have to this my Last Will & Testament Sett my Hand & Seale this Nineth Day of Aug^{t} *anno Dom* 1704

Signed Sealed & D^{d} to be the last Will & Testam^{t} of the above named *Ignatius Craycroft* in the presence of
Frederick Clodms
Joseph Hall
Elias Poleman
Arnold Livors

Igna: Craycroft (Seal)

Sept. the 23$^{d.}$ 1707

Then came Mr Frederick Clodms Mr Elias Poleman & Arnold Livors three of the Witnesses to the above will & proved the Same on Comon forme

Before me

Edwd Willett D^{ty} Cl.
of Pr Geo: County.

IGNATIUS CRAYCROFT MARRIED SOPHIA BEEDLE

Testamentary Proceedings, Liber 13, ff. 388-389, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

1686 The humble petition of *Ignatius Craycroft* of Calvert County That whereas ye Petitioner hath lately marryed *Sophia Beedle* the only daughter and heir of *Henry Beedle* and *Sophia* his wife now both deceased...

WILL OF ANN (CRAYCROFT) GARDINER EDELEN
Prerogative Wills, Liber 33, ff. 419-421, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the name of God Amen I *Ann Edelen* of Charles County in the Province of Maryland being infirm of body but of sound mind and perfect Memory do now make my last will and testament as followeth: *Imprimis* I bequeath my Soul to God that Gave it my Body to the Earth after my decease to be decently buryed at the Charge of my Estate and discretion of my Executors hereafter named. Item I will that my Just Debts and funeral Charges be first paid. I nominate Constitute and ordain my two loving Sons *Ignatius* and *Richard Gardiner* to be my Executors of this my last will and testament. Item I give and bequeath unto my loving Son *Ignatius Gardiner* one Oval Table made out of Cherry tree and two Iron pots as he has in possession. Item I give and bequeath unto my loving Son *Richard Gardiner* one Negro Man named Charles and likewise Twenty pounds Current Money that he sold a Negro Man for the above named articles he has in his possession and likewise I give and bequeath unto him one looking glass & one small oval Table and likewise one Draft Horse that he has in his possession. Item I give and bequeath unto my loving Daughter *Mary Chunn* one Cow that she has in her possession and I further leave her the use of one feather Bed, Bolster & bedstead during her Life and after her decease to her son *Clement Smith* forever and I further give and bequeath unto her all my wearing Cloths and likewise one feather bow she has in her possession. Item I give and bequeath unto my three Grand Children as followeth *Henrietta Smith Clement Smith* and *Mary Smith* one Cow apiece that their mother had in her possession. Item I leave one Negro Man named Jack to be sold that is now in the possession of my Son *Ignatius Gardiner* for Sterling Cash and I further desire that the said Negro Man be set up at Public Sale and sold to the highest bid and what Money the said Negro Man sells for I desire it should be paid to the Revd Mr George Hunter for my grandson *Joseph Mudd* Going Home to the Coledge Item I give and bequeath unto my Grandson *Richard Edelen* one Bay Mare one Cotton Counterpin and one old Walnut chest which he has in his possession. Item I give and bequeath unto my loving Daughter *Jean Edelen* one Negro Man named Stephen and one Gray Horse which was my riding Horse the said Negro Man & said Horse She now has in her possession and I likewise give my said daughter *Jean Edelen* all the remaining part of my Estate that is not mentioned in my Will after my Debts is paid I do ordain that this present will to be my last Will and Testament in Witness whereof I have set my hand and Seal this 12th Day of May one thousand seven hundred and sixty five.

Signed Sealed and Delivered
in the presence of us *Ann Edelen* (Seal)
Joshua Sanders

Henry Wood

Charles County: 17th Oct. 1765 came Joshua Sanders and Henry Wood the two Subscribing witnesses to the foregoing Will who being duly and Solemnly Sworn on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God do depose and say that they saw *Ann Edelen* the Testatrix Sign and Seal the foregoing will and heard her publish and declare it to be her last Will and Testament and that at the time of her so doing She was of sound Mind and Memory

D Jenifer DC

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Margaret Jane[1] Davis (1825-1898) m. *1843* Capt. John Gilkerson (1811-1896)

Anna Eliza[2] Gilkerson (1844-1911) m. 1866 Glenn Bowen (1846-1935)

Anna Eliza[3] Bowen (1885-1973) m. 1907 Bertie Clay Zimmerman (1878-1926)

Anna Clay[4] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

Anna Christene[5] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[6] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[6] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[5] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[6] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[6] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[5] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Business & City Directory, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 1826

Davis, William	Blacksmith	2nd & Ferry St.
Davis, William	Cabinet maker	Market & Wood
Davis, John	Baker	Market & Front
Davis, John	Gent.	Water St. & Redoubt Alley
Davis, John	Auctioneer	Front & Market
Davis, John	Bricklayer	Church Lane
Davis, John	Laborer	Northern Liberties
Davis, Jonathan	Puddler	Kenningston
Davis, James H.	Merchant	N. of Diamond Alley
Davis, Benj.	Blacksmith	High
Davis, Timothy	Teacher	Grant Front
Davis, Samuel	Watchmaker	Wood & Market
Davis, Henry L.	Hatter	4th & Ferry
Davis, Hugh	Marshall, Dist. of Pennsylvania	Alleghany Town
Davis, David	Coal digger	Birmingham Section

(Carnegie Library of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA.)

1 Margaret Jane Davis, b. in 1825, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania; d. 4 July 1898, Quincy, Illinois, bur. in Woodland Cemetery, Quincy, Adams County, Illinois.
Capt. *John Gilkerson*, b. in 1811, probably in Virginia; d. in November 1896, Quincy, Illinois, bur. in Woodland Cemetery; m. Margaret Jane Davis, about 1843 in Pennsylvania.

2 Anna Eliza Gilkerson, b. 1 Aug. 1844; d. 5 Feb. 1911
3 Margaret Olivia Gilkerson, b. 20 Oct. 1845
4 John William Gilkerson, b. 3 Jan. 1847; d. 24 Sept. 1877
5 George Edward Gilkerson, b. 18 Nov. 1849; d. 20 July 1885
6 Hannah Cordella Gilkerson, b. 30 Jan. 1850
7 Maria Elizabeth Gilkerson, b. 2 Nov. 1851
8 Nancy Virginia Gilkerson, b. 24 June 1853
9 Josephine Annetta Gilkerson, b. 24 June 1853
10 Jane Annetta Gilkerson, b. 7 July 1855
11 Louise M. Gilkerson, b. 12 Sept. 1858
12 Margaret L. Gilkerson, b. 12 Sept. 1858
13 Edna Gilkerson, b. 5 May 1861

Margaret Jane Davis reported her place of birth as Pennsylvania on both the 1860 and 1870 census reports for Clark County, Missouri. Her mother, Mary, was born in Pennsylvania in 1794, and was enumerated as a member of the household of John Gilkerson in 1860. Robert D. Davis, a brother of Margaret Jane Davis, was born in Pennsylvania in 1838, and was also enumerated in the household of John Gilkerson in 1860.

Margaret's sister, Jane W. Davis, was born 22 February 1834 in Allegheny City, Pennsylvania, and was married 2 April 1857 in Keokuk, Lee County, Iowa, according to the Demarest family Bible. It was stated in Jane's obituary that she came to Keokuk in 1855. John and Margaret were residents of Missouri as early as 1845. They frequently co-signed deeds in Clark County, Missouri, and several transactions were signed solely by Margaret, indicating that she conducted the business in her husband's absence, Census records indicate that she accompanied her husband on several trips to Louisiana.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Robert[1] Davis (1790-1859) m. *1814* Elizabeth _____ (1796-*1860*)

Elizabeth A.[2] Davis (1816-1887) m. *1835* Asa H. Jett (1812-1847)

Ann Delana[3] Jett (1842-1930) m. 1866 Nathaniel Huston Rutherford (1817-1903)

William Nathaniel[4] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[5] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[6] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[7] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[7] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[6] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[7] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[7] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[6] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

A great great grandson of Robert Davis sent a Genealogy Letter-Pedigree in a letter and included the name of his great great grandmother, wife of Robert Davis, as Elizabeth Hooper. She was born in 1789 in Tennessee, and died in 1870. (Letter written by William D. Cargill, 2 June 1976, Ft. Worth, TX.)

THE DAVIS FAMILY

1 **Robert Davis**, b. in 1790 in North Carolina; d. in May or June 1859, Montgomery County, Tennessee.
Elizabeth, b. in 1796 in Tennessee; m. Robert Davis, about 1814.

2 Elijah H. Davis, b. 28 Mar. 1815; d. 6 July 1882
3 Elizabeth A. Davis, b. 1816; d. 17 Mar. 1887
4 Lucretia Davis
5 S. M. Davis
6 William H. Davis
7 Amanda A. Davis
8 Janis R. Davis

Robert Davis was a resident of Tennessee for at least forty years, according to information recorded on the census reports. In 1850 he reported he was born in North Carolina, and he was living in Montgomery County, Tennessee, in 1816 when his daughter, Elizabeth, was born.

Along with his son William H. Davis and his son-in-law James P. Morrison, Robert was appointed on 6 December 1847 as guardian of his grandchildren, the children of Asa Hulen Jett, deceased.[1] About 1848 he was authorized by the Circuit Court of Montgomery County to serve as administrator of an estate.[2]

Robert Davis died testate in Montgomery County, Tennessee. His will, dated 9 May 1859, was recorded during the June term of court in 1859. According to the terms of his will, his daughter Elizabeth, the widow of Asa Hulen Jett, was to receive a tract of 30 acres of land lying on the road adjoining E. H. Davis. The balance of his estate, including land, stock, and household goods, was devised to his wife during her natural lifetime, and was to be equally shared among their children at the date of her death. In his will he named his two sons and five daughters as follows: E. A. Jett, E. H. Davis, Lucretia Elliott, S. M. Morrison, W. H. Davis, Amanda A. Elliott, and Janis R. Elliott. He appointed James Morrison and Elijah Davis as the executors of his estate.[3]

1. Montgomery Co. Wills, Book K, p. 677, Courthouse, Clarksville. TN.
2. *Ibid.*, p. 682.
3. *Ibid*, Book P, p. 135.

3 (1) Elizabeth A. Davis (Robert[1]), b. in 1816 in Tennessee; d. 17 March 1887, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri.
Asa Hulen Jett (Edward,[2] Roger[1]), b. about 1810, Montgomery County, Tennessee; d. in 1847, before 5 April, Montgomery County, Tennessee; m. Elizabeth A. Davis, about 1835.

9 James Edward Jett, b. 1837; d. 31 Aug. 1862
10 Robert Wilson Jett, b. 1840; d. 1905
11 Elijah Hulen Jett, b. 31 July 1841; d. 25 May 1925
12 Ann Delana Jett, b. 20 Dec. 1842; d. 1 June 1930
13 Emily Elizabeth Jett, b. 13 Oct. 1844; d. 14 Mar. 1898

William Dillard Halliburton, son of Martin Halliburton and Frances Turner, b. 13 December 1804 in Tennessee; d. 23 April 1883, near Jacksonville, Missouri; m. Elizabeth A. Davis, widow of Asa Hulen Jett, in 1861, Montgomery County, Tennessee.

Elizabeth A. Davis was named as Elizabeth A. Jett, widow of Asa H. Jett, in the administrator's account of the estate of Asa H. Jett, deceased. She was designated as E. A. Jett by her father, Robert Davis, in his will dated 9 May 1859.[4]

She was enumerated on the 1850 census of Montgomery County, Tennessee, as head of the household of her five children.

Elizabeth married secondly a former neighbor, William Dillard Halliburton, who had moved to Randolph County, Missouri. After the death of his first wife, he returned to Tennessee to marry Elizabeth, and they lived the remainder of their lives in Randolph County, Missouri.

The names of the children of Elizabeth A. Davis and Asa Hulen Jett were cited in the guardianship set up in their behalf after the death of their father.[5]

4. Montgomery Co. Wills, Book P, p. 135, Courthouse, Clarksville, TN.
5. *Ibid.*, Book K, p. 677.

WILL OF ROBERT DAVIS
Montgomery County Wills, Book P, p. 135, Courthouse, Clarksville, Tennessee

State of Tennessee
Montgomery County

In the Name of God Amen

I *Robert Davis* of the County aforesaid being weak & low in body but of sound and perfect memoty do constitute and ordain this to be my last will & testament. After my just debts are paid I do give & bequeath unto my beloved wife *Elizabeth Davis* all my worldly Estate in form following, all my house hold and kitchen furniture, all my stock to have as her own right and property to do as she may think proper during her lifetime or at her death. I also give her all my land during her natural life time and at her death the land is to be sold and equally divided amongst my children. It is also my will that *E. A. Jett* have thirty acres of land lying on the road adjoining *E. H. Davis* before my land is divided, and at my wifes death the balance of the land is to be sold and divided amongst my children named as follows: *E. H. Davis, E. A. Jett, Lucretia Elliott, S. M. Morrison, W. H. Davis, Amanda A. Elliott,* and *Janice R. Elliott* is to have their mothers part equally divided between them and it is my will that *William W. Elliott* my grandson shall have an equal share of my effects with my own children and I hereby nominate and appoint James Morrison and *Elijah Davis* my lawful Executors to this my last will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this the ninth day of May in the year of our Lord eighteen hundred and fifty nine.

Assigned sealed
in the presence of these — *Robert Davis* (Seal)
W. L. Hooper
W. R. Morrison
E. S. Morrison
S. J. X Hooper
his marke

ROBERT DAVIS, RESIDENT OF TENNESSEE
United States Census, 1840, Montgomery County, Tennessee

Davis, Robert	Males					Females				
5/10	10/15	15/20	40/50	50/60	5/10	10/15	15/20	40/50	50/60
	1	1		1	1	1		1	

United States Census, 1850, Montgomery County, Tennessee

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
683 683	Davis				
	Robert	60	M	Farmer	N. C.
	Elizabeth	54	F		Tenn.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Elizabeth[1] Dillard (b. *1760*) m. *1779* John Turner (b. *1755*)

Frances[2] Turner (1784-1867) m. 1803 Martin Halliburton (1776-1860)

Reuben Pickett[3] Halliburton (1803-1882) m. 1825 Cynthia McMurry (1806-1887)

Thomas White[4] Halliburton (1826-1894) m. 1847 Martha Elizabeth Rogers (1828-1908)

John Alexander[5] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)

Myrtle[6] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[7] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[8] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[9] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[9] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[8] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[9] Tofel (b. 1969)

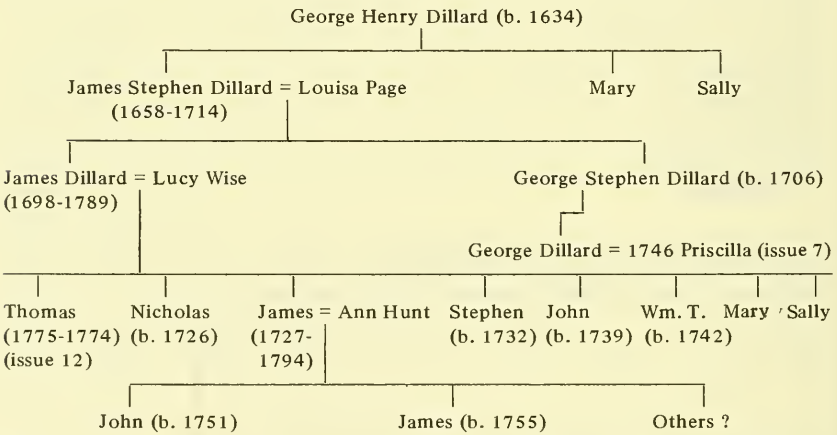
Andrew William[9] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[8] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

CAPT. MOORE FANTLEROY 450 acs. in Rappahannock Riv. N. side in Swan Bay...22 May 1650. Trans. of 9 persons:...George Dillard. (*Cavaliers and Pioneers*, 1934, p. 196.)

GEORGE DILLARD 150 acs. in New Kent Co., Va., 29 Nov. 1665. Upon branches of Tassitiomp SW bounded on north by land of Ralph Green & East branch of sd. SW., East by land known as Persons land. S. by land of Thomas Sanders. W. by land of sd. Green & West br. of sd. SW & NW adj. land sd. Dillard lives upon. Trans. of 5 persons: (*Ibid.*, p.456.)



(Chart from Prof. Dillard Jacobs, Vanderbilt University, sent by Dr. Fennell P. Turner, 3 December 1976, Togus, ME.)

1 Elizabeth Dillard, b. about 1760; d. in Dickson County, Tennessee, bur. in old graveyard beside Yellow Creek, Dickson County. Rev. *John Turner*, b. about 1755, probably in Ireland; d. in 1824, Dickson County, Tennessee, bur. beside Yellow Creek in old graveyard; m. Elizabeth Dillard.

2 George Turner
3 William Dillard Turner
4 Frances Turner, b. 17 Sept. 1784; d. 12 Jan. 1867
5 Margaret Turner
6 John Turner, Jr.
7 Samuel Turner
8 Howard William Turner, b. 5 Aug. 1813; d. 14 Mar. 1861

Elizabeth Dillard might be a daughter of James Dillard (1727-1794). Martin Halliburton wrote in his family Bible that Frances Turner, daughter of John Turner and Elizabeth, his wife, was born 17 September 1784, and that he, Martin Halliburton, and Frances Turner were married 20 January 1803.[1] The Rev. John Turner died testate and named his wife, Elizabeth, in his will, proved in Dickson County, Tennessee, in 1824.[2] Therefore, Elizabeth was the wife of the Rev. John Turner spanning the years 1784 through 1824.

Minnie McLeskey Halliburton named the wife of John Turner as Elizabeth Reynolds but did not cite the source of her information. There were several early marriages between the Halliburton and Reynolds families, and some confusion may have resulted.

In a letter dated 19 May 1904, a grandson wrote that his grandparents were the Rev. John Turner and his wife, Sukie Dillard.[3] Either Elizabeth was affectionately called Sukie, or the Rev. William Allen Turner confused the wife of George Turner who was named Susannah, Sukie being a nickname for Susannah.[4] The name Dillard occurs in the names of Elizabeth's male descendants to this day.

1. Bible record of Martin Halliburton.
2. Dickson Co. Wills, Book A, p. 64, Courthouse, Charlotte, TN.
3. Letter written by Rev. William Allen Turner, 19 May 1904, Waverly, TN.
4. Letter written by Dr. Fennell P. Turner, 3 December 1976, Togus, ME.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Laurens[1] Duyts (1610-1668) m. *1638* Ytie Jansen (*1620-1665*)
Hans[2] Laurenszen (b. 1644) m. *1670* Marritje Satyrs (b. *1650*)
James Hans[3] Dey (1671-1745) m. *1695* Mary Molenaar (b. *1675*)
Lydia[4] Dey (b. *1700*) m. *1719* Samuel Kierstede (1697-1733)
Lydia[5] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)
Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE DUYTS FAMILY

1 **Laurens Duyts**, b. in 1610, Holstein, Denmark; d. 14 January 1668, Bergen, New Jersey.
Ytie Jansen, b. about 1620, probably in Oldenburg, Germany; m. Laurens Duyts, about 1638.

2 Margariet Laurens, bap. 23 Dec. 1639
3 Jan Laurenszen, bap. 23 Mar. 1642
4 Hans Laurenszen, bap. 28 Sept. 1644

Geertye Jansen, b. probably in Oldenburg, Germany; m. Laurens Duyts, 1 January 1666.

Laurens Duyts, a native of Denmark, immigrated to New Netherland aboard the ship *De Brant van Troyen* in company with the Danes, Capt. Jochem Pietersen Kuyter, Jonas Bronck, and Pieter Andriessen. His board was paid by Mr. Jonas Bronck who in turn was to collect fl. 49:12 from Duyts. Bronck entered into a contract with Duyts and Andriessen 21 July 1639 whereby they were to clear a track of five hundred acres of land which he had purchased from the Indians. Duyts and Andriessen were allowed to use the land to plant maize and tobacco and they were to clear new land every two years. They were to reimburse Bronck for their board with their first available money.[1] Thus Laurens Duyts was one of the first white settlers in the area of New York City which is known today as the Bronx. He was known among the Dutch as Laurens Grootschoe, or "Great Shoe."

The name of Laurens Duyts appeared frequently in the court records at Fort Amsterdam, both as a plaintiff and as a defendant. In November 1643 he appeared before the court to claim a piece of leather which had been stolen from him. The defendant admitted guilt.[2] Duyts appeared as plaintiff 8 December 1653 demanding pay for twenty loads of hay delivered to the defendant. The defendant stated he had received only nine and one-half loads of hay from the plaintiff, and the case was placed in the hands of arbitrators by order of the court. In another case, Francoys Fyn had received a patent from Director General van Twiller for a tract

1. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 1, 1974, pp. 196-197.
2. *Ibid.*, vol. 2, p. 181.

of land lying on Long Island "over against Hog Island." Duyts, claiming the land was his, sold it without Fyn's knowledge. He attempted to defend himself in court in 1657 by displaying a patent for the land which was sealed but had never been signed. In the spring of 1658 Duyts was sued by Anneke Jans for failure to pay the full rent of two hogs for the lease of one of her farms. He argued that Anneke had released him from the rent and that he had paid one hog. He was condemned by the court and was ordered to deliver the second hog to Anneke for the full amount of the rent.[3]

Duyts had no more respect for the laws of decency than for the laws of equity. Gov. Stuyvesant ordered that Duyts have "a rope tied around his neck, and then be severely flogged, to have his right ear cut off, and to be banished for fifty years." This severe sentence was pronounced 25 November 1658 by Stuyvesant to punish Duyts for selling his wife, Ytie Jansen, into adultery, and for himself living in adultery.[4] He left New York and settled in Bergen, New Jersey.

Laurens Duyts died in debt. During the week following his death in January 1668, Duyts' widow and Paulus Cornelissen transported fifty schepels of wheat from New Jersey to New York. Upon the advice of the widow, Thomas Lourens removed the wheat from the canoe as part of the order he had given Duyts, and over the protests of Cornelissen who claimed the wheat belonged to him in payment of wages of fl. 380. In the ensuing suit of Cornelissen vs. Lourens, the widow declared it was the true intent of her deceased husband to deliver the wheat to Lourens, the baker, who in turn was to pay Cornelissen the money which Duyts owed him. The court ordered that one half the wheat be given to Thomas Lourens and the other half be given to Paulus Cornelissen in part payment of what was due them from the estate of Lourens Duyts.[5]

Laurens Duyts was cited as the father of Margariet, Jan, and Hans in the baptismal records of the Reformed Dutch Church of New Amsterdam.[6]

3. *The Records of New Amsterdam from 1653 to 1674*, vol. 2, 1897, pp. 377-380.
4. *Scandinavian Immigrants in New York 1640-1647*, 1916, pp. 193-194.
5. *The Records of New Amsterdam from 1653 to 1674*, vol. 6, 1897, pp. 108, 110.
6. Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 1, pp. 249, 255, 262, Collegiate Church, New York, NY.

4 (1) Hans Laurenszen (Laurens[1]), bap. 28 September 1644, New Amsterdam, New Netherland; d. after 1708 probably on Staten Island, New York.

Marritje Satyrs, b. about 1650; m. Hans Laurenszen, about 1670.

5 James Hans Dey, bap. 31 Dec. 1671; d. 26 Nov. 1745

Ytie Jans, m. Hans Laurenszen, about 1673.

6 Catherine Dey, bap. 13 June 1674

Sarah Vincent, b. in 1662; d. about 1740; m. Hans Laurenszen, about 1685.

7 John Laurens Dye, b. 1687; d. 1751

Hans Laurenszen, son of Laurens Duyts, was generally known as Hans Laurens. He was living in Richmond County, Staten Island, New York, as early as 19 January 1678[7] and as late as 27 October 1708. He was enumerated on the 1706 census for Staten Island and reported he was then sixty-three years of age.

He was among the free holders chosen for public office in Richmond County. At a general town meeting 1 April 1699 Hans Laurens was chosen collector for the South Division. He was chosen collector again in 1702 and assessor 1 April 1703.[8]

As a farmer he was assigned a set of crop marks to be placed in the ears of his livestock for the purpose of identification of the livestock. At a meeting 27 October 1708 the commissioners for highways instructed that a road be laid out between the swamp and Hans Laurens' fence, thence to the ferry.

Hans Laurenszen took two of his children to the Reformed Dutch Church in New York for infant baptisms. The mother of James was recorded in the church register as Marritje Satyrs, and the mother of Catherine was recorded as Ytie Jans.[9] His third wife and the mother of his son, John, was Sarah Vincent, the widow of Mr. Fontaine.[10]

7. *The History of Lt. Nicholas Stillwell*, vol. 4, 1931, p. 73.
8. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 1, 1903, pp. 22, 49, 50.
9. Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 2, pp. 361, 372, Collegiate Church, New York, NY.
10. Letter written by Mrs. Charles Runta, 8 January 1975.

5 (4) **James Hans Dey** (Hans,[2] Laurens[1]), bap. 31 December 1671, New York, New York; d. 26 November 1745, Machaponex, Middlesex County, New Jersey.

Mary Molenaar, b. about 1675; m. James Hans Dey, about 1695.

8 Elizabeth Dey
9 Mary Dey
10 Catherine Dey
11 Lydia Dey

Margaret, m. James Hans Dey, about 1705.

12 James Dey, Jr., b. 12 July 1706; d. 1784
13 Sarah Dey
14 Lawrence Dey, d. 1792
15 Margaret Dey, b. 1712; d. 27 Nov. 1797
16 Isaac Dey, d. 1754
17 John Dey
18 William Dey, d. 1785

James Hans Dey served as a corporal in Capt. James Pollion's south company of militia in Richmond County, Staten Island, New York, and also served as a surveyor of highways.

Dey and James Felcheth leased a lot of land in Richmond County 6 March 1696 for a period of fifty years to the Dutch congregation. The lot lay on Fresh Kill Road and King's Road on Staten Island.[11]

James Hans Dey died testate at Machaponex in Middlesex County, New Jersey. In his will, dated 22 October 1744 and proved 26 November 1745, he made bequests to his wife, Margaret, to his daughters, Mary and Sarah, and to his sons, James and Lawrence. He named his sons, James and Lawrence, and his son-in-law, Peter Perrine, as his executors.[12] Margaret, the wife of Peter Perrine, James, John, and Isaac were named as his children in a family history,[13] as was his son, William. Mary and Catherine and their husbands served as witnesses for Lydia Dey.[14]

11. *Annals of Staten Island*, 1877, p. 460.
12. Middlesex Co. Wills, Liber D, p. 348, Courthouse, New Brunswick, NJ.
13. *Treman, Tremaine, Truman Family in America*, 1901, p. 834.
14. Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of Port Richmond, Staten Island, NY.

11 (5) Lydia Dey (James H.,[3] Hans,[2] Laurens[1]), b. about 1700 in Richmond County, Staten Island, New York; d. probably in Richmond County.

Samuel Kierstede (Dr. Jacobus,[2] Dr. Hans[1]), bap. 16 May 1697, Reformed Dutch Church, New York, New York; d. before 5 June 1733, Richmond County, Staten Island, New York; m. Lydia Dey, about 1719.

19 Samuel Kierstede, bap. 27 Mar. 1720
20 Johannes Kierstede, bap. 14 Apr. 1723; d. Aug. 1751
21 Lydia Kierstede, bap. 14 Feb. 1725

Lydia Dey probably lived her entire life on Staten Island. She married Samuel Kierstede who moved to Richmond County on Staten Island.

The names Dey and Deuy were used interchangeably by Lydia, her sister, Catherine, and her father, James, who signed his will as James Deuy. Her sister Margaret, and her brother, William, each named a daughter Lydia.

Lydia Dey and Samuel Kierstede were listed as the parents of Samuel Kierstede whose baptism was recorded 27 March 1720 in the register of the Reformed Dutch Church at Port Richmond. Her sister, Catherine Dey, and Catherine's husband, Jacobus Egberts, stood as witnesses. She was cited with Samuel Kierstede as Lydia Deuy for the baptism of their son, Johannes, 14 April 1723, and for the baptism of their daughter, Lydia, 14 February 1725. The witnesses for the baptism of Johannes were Lydia's sister, Maria [Mary] Deuy, and Maria's husband, Francois Bodine.[15]

15. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 1, 1903, pp. 126, 127.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF LAURENS DUYTS

Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 1, pp. 249, 255, 262, Collegiate Church, New York, New York

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 5, 1874, pp. 28, 31, 85

Date of Baptism	Ouders	Kinders	Getuygen
23 Dec. 1639	*Laurens Duytszen*	*Margariet*	Gerrit Janszen Van Oldenburg, Teuntje Joris, Lyntje Martens
23 Mar. 1642	*Laurens Duytschen*	*Jan*	Jochem Pieterszen, olof Stephenson Van Courtlt., Engelmans
28 Sept. 1644	*Laurens Duytsen*	*Hans*	Jochem Pieterszen, en syn huysvrouw, Borger Jorisz en, Smit, Jan Snyderken, Schoenmaecker.

LAURENS DUYTS, TRANSPORTED BY BRONCK

Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1638-1642, p. 141, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 1, 1974, pp. 196-197

21 July 1639 ...Andriessen and *Laurens Duyts* bind and pledge their persons and property...for the payment of what Mr. Bronck has disbursed for them for board on the ship *De Brant van Troyen...Lourens Duyts* fl. 49:12.

LAURENS DUYTS, SUED BY ANNEKE JANS

The Records of New Amsterdam from 1653 to 1674, vol. 2, 1897, pp. 379-380

1658 Joannes Pietersen Verbrugge, as attorney of the pltf., his mother in law, vs. *Lauwerens Duits*, deft.

Pltf. demands the full rent of the bouwery which his mother-in-law leased to Jan van Leiden and *Lauwerens* Grootschoe stands in his shoes. Deft answers he is not indebted, as the pltf's mother in law released him from the rent, for which he was to pay two hogs and he has paid one, so that he must pay one more. The Court condemns the deft. to deliver the hog to the pltf.

LAURENS DUYTS, SIGNED AS A WITNESS

Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1638-1642, p. 190, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 1, 1974, pp. 163-164

Before me, Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary in New Netherland, appeared Gerrit Jansen from Oldenburgh (Not dated)

This is the X mark of *Laurens Duyts*

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF HANS LAURENSZEN
Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 2, pp. 361, 372, Collegiate Church, New York, New York

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 7, 1876, p. 168; vol. 8, 1877, p. 82

Date of Baptism	Ouders	Kinders	Getuygen
31 Dec. 1671	*Hans Laurenszen* *Marritie Satyrs*	*Jeams*	Hendrick Janszen van Voren Engeltie Jans
13 June 1674	*Hans Laurenszen* *Ytie Jans*	*Catalyntie*	*Ytie Jans*

HANS LAURENS INTERFERRED WITH NEIGHBOR'S AFFAIRS
The History of Lt. Nicholas Stillwell, vol. 4, 1931, p. 73.

...Christopher Billop, of Staten Island, had in his employ a girl who seems to have been treated with such severity that the neighbors aided her in absconding. For so doing, Billop complained to the Governor and Council, who, on the 19th of January 1678, issued a warrant to...apprehend... *Hans Laurens,* Daniel Stillwell...and Peter Jansen, who were severally arrested and confined in jail...five days thereafter the prisoners were released on bail.

HANS LAURENS ELECTED TO OFFICE
Historical and Genealogical Miscellany, vol. 1, 1903, pp. 22, 49, 50

Richmond County, Staten Island, New York

Whereas ay ye generall Town Meeting being held the first day of Aprill in ye year 1699 for the choising of Such Officers as are necessary for the ensuing year the free holders being met made choice of those persons here under named South Division *Hans Laurense* Collector

Richmond SS

The first year of the Raigne of our Soveraigne Lady Anne 1702
South Division *Hans Loverance* Collector

Richmond SS

Whereas at a generall meeting held the first Day of Aprell in the year 1703 for Choseing of Such officers as are necessary for the Ensuing year the free holders being met made Choice of these persons
South Division *Hance Lovrance* assesers

HANS LAURENS, RESIDENT OF STATEN ISLAND
Historical and Genealogical Miscellany, vol. 1, 1903, p. 152

Census of Staten Island in the Year 1706 [Third Sheet]

Hanss Lawrence 63

WILL OF JAMES HANS DEY
Middlesex County Wills, Liber D, p. 348, Courthouse, New Brunswick, New Jersey

In the Name of God Amen, the twenthy second Day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and forty four I *James Dey* of Machaponex in the County of Middlesex being very sick and weake in body but of perfect Mind and Memory Thanks be given unto God therefore Calling unto mind the Mortality of my Body and knowing that it is appointed for all Men once to dye do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament that is to say principally and first of all, I give and recommend my soul into the hands of God that gave it me and my Body I recommend it to the Earth to be buried at the discretion of my Executors nothing Doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive same again by the Mighty power of God and as touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life. I Give and Devise and Dispose of the same in the following manner and form.

Imprimis I Give and Bequeath unto Margaret my beloved Wife and the Children I have by her the halfe of all my Estate which I allow to be sold both Land and movables.

Item. I give and bequeath to *Mary* my Daughter her heirs the one fourth part of what Estate I leave behind after my Lawfully contracted Debts is paid.

Item. I give and bequeath to *Sarah* the other fourth part, but if these two part surmount forty pounds apiece what is over shall be divided amounge the three Children that I have now by my second wife Margaret.

Item. I make and Institute my two sons *James* and *Lorance* and my son and law Peter Perrine my Executors of this my Last Will and Testament, and I do hereby utterly disallow, revoke and disannul all and every other former Testaments wills, Executors by me in any ways before this time named willed and bequeathed, Ratifying and Confirming this and no other to be my Last Will & Testament in Witness Whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal the Day and Year above written

Signed Sealed Published Pronounced and declared by the Said as his Last Will and Testament in the Presents of us the Subscribers viz

his
James X Deuy
mark

Note that before the signing of this will that it is my desire that before any Dowry Shall be given that all my Lawful contracted debts shall be paid.

Joshua Edwards
Sarah X Edwards
her mark
William Laird

Be it Remembered that on the twenty sixth day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and forty five Joshua Edwards and William Laird two of the within witnesses personally came before me Thomas Bartow duly authorized to prove wills and qualify executors in New Jersey and they being duly sworn on the Holy Evangels did Depose that they were present and saw *James Dey* the Testator within named Sign and Seal the within written instrument and heard him publish pronounce and declare it to be his last will and Testament and that at the doing thereof the said testator was of sound mind and memory to the best of their knowledge and understanding and that at the same time Sarah Edwards the other witness was present and that they each signed as a witness in the Testators presence.

Thomas Bartow

Be it also remembered that at the same time *James Dey Lorance Dey* and Peter Perrine the Executors within named personally came before me and were sworn to the due Execution and performance of the within will and Testament according to law.

Thomas Bartow

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Patrick[1] Dyer (*1680-1720*) m. 1702 Comfort Barnes (*1685*-1760)
Elizabeth[2] Dyer (b. 1712) m. 1727 James Greene (*1706*-1776)
Catherine[3] Greene (1730-1808) m. *1746* Basil Spalding (*1715*-1791)
James[4] Spalding (*1747*-1800) m. *1772* Mary Edelen (1752-1829)
James E.[5] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)
Thomas James[6] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Land Patents, 1633-1680, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Patentees	Liber	Folio	Remarks
Dyer, Edward	13	114	Transported 1668
Dyer, Peter	9	48	Transported 1665 (11, fol. 139)
Dyer, Roger	WC2	380	Transported 1675-80. Servant

THE DYER FAMILY

1 **Patrick Dyer**, b. about 1680; d. about 1720, Prince George's County, Maryland.
Comfort Barnes, b. about 1685; d. in 1760, between 10 May and 20 September, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Patrick Dyer, 12 October 1702, Piscataway Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland.

2 Sarah Dyer
3 Penelope Dyer
4 William Dyer
5 Elizabeth Dyer, b. 22 Jan. 1712
6 Rebecca Dyer, b. 12 Mar. 1714
7 Thomas Dyer, b. 12 Dec. 1715
8 James Dyer, b. 4 Oct. 1717
9 Edward Dyer, b. 29 Oct. 1719

Patrick Dyer was a resident of Prince George's County, Maryland. The record of his marriage to Comfort Barnes, and the baptismal records of his children from 1712 to 1719 inclusive are extant in the register of St. John's Church in Piscataway Parish.[1] He was evidently a planter in the vicinity of St. John's.

Patrick Dyer died intestate. The names of his children, Elizabeth, Rebecca, Thomas, James, and Edward were recorded in the parish register. His widow, Comfort, married secondly Thomas Edelen. In her will, dated 10 May 1760 and probated 20 September 1760, she named her children as follows: Edward Dyer, Thomas Dyer, Penelope Howard, Elizabeth Green, Rebecca Sanders, and William Dyer, her deceased son, whose children received a share of her estate. She also named grandchildren Elizabeth, Thomas, and Ann Dyer, and one great grandchild, Ann Spalding, the daughter of Basil Spalding.[2]

Harry Wright Newman included the name of Sarah as a child of Patrick Dyer and Comfort Barnes when he listed the above named eight children in *Charles County Gentry*.[3]

1. King George Parish Register 1689-1801, f. 242, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. Prerogative Wills, Liber 31, ff. 53-54, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. *Charles County Gentry* 1940, p. 129.

5 (1) Elizabeth Dyer (Patrick[1]), b. 22 January 1712, St. John's Piscataway Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. before 15 November 1774, Prince George's County.

James Greene (James,[4] Robert,[3] Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1]), b. about 1706, Piscataway Hundred, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. in 1776 before 23 August, Prince George's County; m. 26 July 1727, Prince George's County.

10 Catherine Greene, b. 16 Feb. 1730
11 Mary Greene, b. 30 Mar. 1732
12 Elizabeth Greene, b. 7 May 1734
13 Charity Greene, b. 5 Oct. 1736
14 James Greene, b. 4 Oct. 1738
15 Rebecca Greene, b. 4 Apr. 1741
16 Thomas Edelen Greene, b. 9 Mar. 1746
17 Basil Greene
18 John Greene

Elizabeth Dyer and James Greene were married in Piscataway Parish of Prince George's County, Maryland, and the date of their marriage was recorded in the register of St. John's Church.[4] They lived on a plantation in Piscataway Parish, Prince George's County.

James and Elizabeth Greene were named as the parents of Catherine, Mary, Elizabeth, Charity, James, Rebecca, and Thomas in the parish register of St. John's.[5] James Greene died testate and named three sons: James, Thomas Edelen, and Basil, in his will dated 15 November 1774.[6] His widow, Eleanor, renounced her claim as executrix in favor of her "son-in-law" [step-son], Basil Greene. In her will, dated 31 May 1783, Eleanor named four grandchildren of James Greene and Elizabeth Dyer: Charles and Anne, children of Thomas Edelen Greene; and Joseph and Basil, sons of James Blandford.[7] John Greene was named as a son of James Greene and Elizabeth Dyer in a biographical sketch.[8]

4. King George Parish Register 1689-1801, f. 242, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
5. *Ibid.*, p. 268.
6. Prince George's Co. Wills, Liber T no. 1, ff. 77-78, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. *Ibid.*, ff. 172-173.
8. *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families*, 1956, p. 145.

THE DYER FAMILY

VITAL STATISTICS OF THE FAMILY OF PATRICK DYER
King George Parish Register 1689-1801, f. 242, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Patrick Dyer & *Comfort Barnes* were Joyned in holy Mattrimony ye 10 October 1702

Their Children

Eliz^a^ Dyer Daughter to ye above *Patrick* and *Comfort* his wife born ye 22 Day of January 1711
Rebecca Daughter to ye above born ye 12th March 1714
Thos Son to ye above born ye 12 December 1715
James Son to ye above born ye 4 October 1717
*Edwd* Son to ye above born ye 29 Day December 1719

ELIZABETH (DYER) GREENE'S SONS, BASIL AND THOMAS EDELEN, AND GRANDCHILDREN NAMED BY ELEANOR GREENE
Prince George's County Wills, Liber T no. 1, ff. 78, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

...I Eleanor Green the appointed Executrix in the last will and Testament of *James Green* late of Prince George's County deceased, do hereby refuse the said Executorship and do therefore renounce all my right Title and claim to the said Executorship to my Son in Law *Basil Green*. Witness my hand this 29 day of May 1776.

Witness
Jona Beall

her
Eleanor X Green
mark

Prince George's County Wills, Liber T no. 1, ff. 172-173, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I Eleanor Green of Prince George's County widow...I give and dispose of my worldly Estate as follows...I give and bequeath unto *Charles Green* Son of *Thomas Edelen Green* and *Joseph Blanford* Son of James Blanford...to *Basil Blanford* Son of James Blanford...I give and bequeath unto *Ann Green* Daughter of *Thomas Edelen Green*...unto *Thomas Edelen Green* all the Remainder of my estate...appoint and ordain the said *Thomas Edelen Green* Executor...this 31st May in the year of our Lord 1783.

Witness
Jno Spalding
Waller Boone

her
Eleanor + Green

Proved August 27th 1783 Prince George's County

LINEAGE CHART

Richard[1] Edelen (b. *1530*)
Richard[2] Edelen (*1565*-1616) m. *1595* Margaret (b. *1570*)
Rev. Philip[3] Edelen (*1598*-1657) m. *1630* Catherine Offley (b. *1605*)
Richard[4] Edelen (*1639*-1695) m. 1663 Elizabeth Banton (b. *1639*)
Christopher[5] Edelen (1682-1771) m. 1707 Jane Jones (b. *1690*)
Anne[6] Edelen (1710-*1785*) m. *1730* Ignatius Gardiner (1711-1777)
Clement[7] Gardiner (1748-1817) m. 1770 Henrietta Boone (1750-*1830*)
Eleanor[8] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)
Thomas James[9] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[10] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[11] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[12] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[13] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)
Anna Christene[14] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
Russell Leo[15] Willis III (b. 1972)
Robert Kent[15] Willis (b. 1974)
Shirley Kay[14] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
James Brian[15] Tofel (b. 1969)
Andrew William[15] Tofel (b. 1971)
William Clay[14] Rutherford (b. 1945)

Christopher[5] Edelen (1682-1771) m. 1707 Jane Jones (b. *1690*)
John[6] Edelen (1712-1786) m. *1738* Sarah _____
Mary[7] Edelen (1752-1829) m. *1772* James Spalding (*1747*-1800)
James E.[8] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)
Thomas James[9] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[10] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[11] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[12] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[13] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)
Anna Christene[14] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
Russell Leo[15] Willis III (b. 1972)
Robert Kent[15] Willis (b. 1974)
Shirley Kay[14] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
James Brian[15] Tofel (b. 1969)
Andrew William[15] Tofel (b. 1971)
William Clay[14] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE EDELEN FAMILY

1 Richard Edelen of Pinner Marsh, Parish of Harrow-on-the-Hill, County Middlesex, England, b. about 1530 at Pinner Marsh.

2 Richard Edelen

Richard Edelen lived in the town of Pinner, a chapelry of the Parish of Harrow-on-the-Hill which now lies within the shadow of London. Thomas Reding, son of Richard Reding, a groom of the Privy Chamber of King Edward VI, was at that time a resident of Cannons in the town of Pinner, and his daughter, Joane Reding, married a Richard Edelen. It is highly probable that she was married to this Richard Edelen of Pinner Marsh, grandfather of the Rev. Philip Edelen of Alverstoke, and that Philip's sister, Joane, was thus named for her grandmother which was customary at that time.

The family of Edelen was an armorial family and used the seal *Ermine*, a fess *vaire, or* and *gules,* which had been assigned to their family, many, many years before. Upon the occasion of the Visitation of Hampshire in 1686, the Rev. Samuel Edelen of Silchester presented his seal and designated his great grandfather as Richard Edelen of Hatchend, Pinner, Parish of Harrow-on-the-Hill, born about 1530; and his great, great grandfather as Roger Edelen of Hatchend.[1]

Richard Edelen, a grandson of Richard Edelen of Pinner Marsh, died testate in 1669 and sealed his will with the identical seal presented by his contemporary, the Rev. Samuel Edelen of Silchester in the Visitation of 1686, thus proving they were distant cousins. Richard Edelen of Hatchend, born about 1530, was probably a first cousin of Richard Edelen of Pinner Marsh. The College of Arms in London determined that the Richard Edelen, immigrant to Maryland in 1664, was a son of the Rev. Philip Edelen of Alverstoke and great grandson of Richard Edelen of Pinner Marsh. They accordingly granted arms, 23 June 1962, to a lineal descendant, Crolian William Edelen of New Jersey, with a cross *patonce azure* for a difference.[2]

1. *The Visitation of Hampshire 1686.*
2. *The Colonial Genealogist*, vol. 3, no. 3 (New Series), 1971, pp. 173-176.

2 (1) Richard Edelen (Richard[1]), b. about 1565, Pinner Marsh, Parish of Harrow-on-the-Hill, County Middlesex, England; d. in 1616 between 5 August and 27 August, bur. in Parish of Sturkeley, County Buckingham, England.
Margaret, b. about 1570; m. Richard Edelen, about 1595.

3 Philip Edelen, d. 1657
4 Richard Edelen, d. 1669
5 Alice Edelen
6 Joane Edelen, d. 1643
7 William Edelen, d. 1639

Richard Edelen identified himself in his will as Richard Edlyn of Pinner Marsh, Parish of Harrow-on-the-Hill, County Middlesex. The relationship between Richard Edelen of Pinner and the Richard Edelen, immigrant to Maryland in 1664, has been established by the College of Arms in London.

Richard Edelen died testate. In his will, dated 5 August 1616 and proved 27 August 1616 in the Peculiar Jurisdiction of the Archbishop of Canterbury in the Deanery of Croydon, he made bequests and divided his property among members of his family whom he identified as his wife Margaret, his sons Philip, Richard, and William; and his daughters, Alice and Hanna. The witnesses to his will were his son-in-law, Richard Nicholas, and Henry Edelen.[3] Hanna signed her will as Joane Nicholas and she appointed her brother, Mr. Philip Edelen, and her son-in-law, John Edelen, as executors. In the will of her husband, proved the same day, 28 February 1646, Richard Nicholas named his brother-in-law, Mr. Philip Edelen, and his son-in-law, John Edelen, as overseers of his will. Richard Edelen's son Richard died testate and sealed his will, dated 6 June 1669, with the Edelen coat-of-arms: *Ermine*, a fess *vaire, or* and *gules.*[4] The Rev. Philip Edelen died testate in 1657 and named the latter Richard Edelen, who died in 1669, as his brother.

3. Deanery of Croydon Wills, Richard Edelen, 1616, Lambeth Palace Library, London, Eng.
4. PCC Wills, Probate 11, 331, pp. 255-257, Public Record Office, London, Eng.

3 (2) Rev. Philip Edelen (Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. about 1598, Pinner Marsh, County Middlesex, England; d. 22 March 1657, Denham, County Buckingham, England, bur. in St. Mary's Church, Denham, England.

Catherine Offley (Thomas,[4] Hugh,[3] William,[2] John[1]), b. about 1605, County Middlesex, England; m. Rev. Philip Edelen, about 1630.

8 Christopher Edelen, bap. 24 Feb. 1631
9 Anne Edelen, b. 28 Sept. 1633
10 Richard Edelen, b. 1639; d. 1695

Philip Edelen was admitted as a pensioner at Emmanuel College, University of Cambridge, 28 June 1614, and was incorporated at Oxford in 1617. He was listed as a scholar in *Alumni Cantabrigienses* and held three degrees. He was graduated with a Bachelor of Arts degree in 1618, with a Master of Arts degree in 1621, and with a Bachelor of Divinity degree in 1628.[5]

Rev. Philip Edelen was honored by a commemorative mural monument on the south side of St. Mary's Church in Denham. He is depicted in a kneeling position with a book supported on his left knee. A tribute to his integrity as a minister is inscribed in the stone and includes the date of his death and his age.[6]

Edelen was ordained 17 March 1622 as a minister of the Established Church of England,[7] and it was to its precepts which he clung in the face of Puritanism and persecution. He was a protege of the sequestered minister, Dr. Seaton. Edelen was assigned as rector of North Cray in County Kent in 1628, and he lectured at Gray's Inn. The collation of the Rev. Philip Edelen to the parish of Alverstoke, County Hampshire, on Sunday the 24th of December 1631 marked the beginning of his ministry at Alverstoke. He continued in that pastorate until 1635. He next served the church of St. Zachary in London but was forced to flee in 1642 from the

5. *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, Letter written 19 December 1975, Archivist, Co. Hertford Record Office, Hertford, Eng.
6. *The History and Antiquities of the County of Buckingham*, Letter written 19 December 1975, Archivist, Co. Buckingham, Aylesbury, Eng.
7. Register of Bishop Neile, vol. 30, f. 44, Hampshire Record Office, Winchester, Eng.

persecutions of the Puritans. He was instituted at Bushy but was not allowed to remain for he was proceeded against before the Committee of Scandalous Ministers. It was pleaded on Edelen's behalf that he was a man of most admirable learning and piety, to which White, the chairman replied he "was the more dangerous for that." Sentence of deprivation was passed against him although the worst that could be said against him was that he had said: "His Majesty had gotten one victory over his enemies. Ere long he would overcome them all." This, on the testimony of a maid servant of his own family, was sufficient to deprive him of his ministry.[8] He was among those ministers who were "justly sequestered from their pastoral charges by reason of the contagious infection of the Prelaticall pride and Malignancy of their owne Spirits, since the year 1641 to this present yeare 1647."[9] He was elected as rector of St. Michael Bassishaw, probably in 1652, after a number of intercessions on his behalf with Lord Whitelock and the Lords of the Council, Commissioners of the Great Seal.

The Rev. Philip Edelen died testate. In his will, dated 11 March 1656 and proved 6 April 1657 in London, he identified himself as Philip Edelen of the Parish of St. Andrew's Undershaft, London, Clerk and Minister of the Parish of St. Michael Bassishaw. He named his brother Richard Edelen and referred to his three sisters, one of whom he named as sister Mason, and another as the wife of his brother Richard Chase. He also mentioned his cousins Richard Coggs, Phil Bockett, and a woman named Norland. He called Christopher Edelen his eldest son; Richard Edelen his youngest son; and Anne Hilles his daughter. He also mentioned his son-in-law James Hilles, his godson Philip Hilles, and requested that his body be interred according to the Church of England.[10] Catherine Offley was named as the wife of Philip Edelen of Middlesex by her brother, Francis Offley of London, in the Visitation of London, 1633-35.

8. *Rectors of Bushey, Hertfordshire, England*, p. 74.
9. The Thomason Tracts, MS no. 669, *Ut Supra*, f. 370 no. 18, British Museum, London, Eng.
10. PCC Wills, 119 Ruthen, f. 32, Public Record Office, London, Eng.

10 (3) Richard Edelen (Rev. Philip,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. about 1639, County Middlesex, England; d. in 1695 between 5 March and 31 July, St. Mary's County, Maryland.
Elizabeth Banton, b. about 1639 in England; m. Richard Edelen, 29 October 1663, London, England.

11 Philip Edelen
12 Richard Edelen, aged 82 in 1752
13 Katherine Edelen
14 Thomas Edelen
15 Edward Edelen
16 Christopher Edelen, b. 1682; d. 1771

Richard Edelen immigrated to the Province of Maryland in 1664.[11] He assigned his rights to 100 acres of land due to him for the transportation of himself and his wife into the Province to Daniel Jenifer 9 February 1665. Later that year he declared before the Provincial Court that he would return to England.

After a brief sojourn in England, Richard and his wife Elizabeth re-entered Maryland with their son, Philip.[12] Richard was appointed deputy surveyor of the Province by Baker Brooke, the surveyor general, in 1670. Being a Catholic, he was disfranchised when the Church of England was established in Maryland as the state church. However, in 1693 Richard was requested by an order of the Council to continue in his work as surveyor until further notice.[13]

Richard Edelen, Gent., appraised several estates. In 1674 he was appointed by the Prerogative Court to appraise the estate of Capt. William Boarman. He was appraiser of the estate of Daniel Russell in 1675; of the estate of John Clarke in 1686; and of the estate of Dennis Husculos in 1688.

Richard Edelen died testate. In his will, dated 5 March 1695, he named as his children Richard, Edward, Christopher, Katherine, and Thomas.[14] Philip was named in a demand for land in 1669.[15]

11. Maryland Patents, Liber 7, f. 508, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
12. *Ibid.*, Liber 12, f. 210.
13. *The Maryland Archives*, vol. 20, 1901, p. 34; vol. 51, 1934, pp. 294, 306.
14. Prerogative Wills, Liber 7, ff. 84-85, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
15. Maryland Patents, Liber 12, f. 210, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

16 (10) Christopher Edelen (Richard,[4] Rev. Philip,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1682, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. in 1771 before 19 December, Prince George's County, Maryland.
Jane Jones (Moses[1]), b. about 1690; d. by 1773; m. Christopher Edelen, in 1707.

17 Elizabeth Edelen, b. 10 Oct. 1708
18 Anne Edelen, b. 1 Sept. 1710
19 John Edelen, b. 16 Dec. 1712
20 Richard Edelen, b. 4 Aug. 1715
21 Jane Edelen, b. 12 Dec. 1718
22 Benjamin Edelen, b. 5 Dec. 1720
23 Christopher Edelen
24 Eleanor Edelen
25 Catherine Edelen

Christopher Edelen established his dwelling plantation in Prince George's County, Maryland, on a tract of land called Dublin which he had inherited from his father. He added a tract of land to his holdings called Major's Choice and paid quit rents on these two tracts of land during the 1750's. He and his wife deeded Edelen's Addition and Edelen's Folly to their son, Richard, 8 August 1748.[16] Christopher conveyed Piscataway Manor to John Edelen of Prince George's County 7 September 1765 for the consideration of 1,012 pounds of tobacco. The land adjoined the line of Joseph Boarman.

Edelen's name appeared in court records frequently. He was surety for Mary Sewell in 1718; for Henry Tolson in 1731; for Sarah Queen and Anne Jenkins in 1734; and for Thomas and Elizabeth Clarkson in 1736.

Christopher Edelen died testate. In his will, dated 22 September 1770 and proved 19 December 1771, he named as his children Christopher, John, Richard, and Catherine Edelen, Ann Garner [Gardiner], and Elizabeth Wheeler.[17] His children Jane and Benjamin were among his six children baptized in King George Parish.[18]

16. Prince George's Co. Deeds, Liber BB, f. 491, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
17. Prerogative Wills, Liber 38, f. 524, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
18. King George Parish Register, 1689-1801, p. 254, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

18 (16) Anne Edelen (Christopher,[5] Richard,[4] Rev. Philip,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. 2 September 1710, Prince George's County, Maryland, d. after 21 February 1777.

Ignatius Gardiner (Luke,[4] Richard,[3] Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1711, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. in 1777 between 17 January and 18 February, Charles County, Maryland; m. Anne Edelen, about 1730 in Maryland.

26 John Gardiner
27 Richard Gardiner
28 Catherine Gardiner
29 Ignatius Gardiner
30 Susanna Gardiner
31 Jean Gardiner
32 Elizabeth Gardiner
33 Anne Gardiner
34 Clement Gardiner, b. 1748; d. 1 Dec. 1817

Anne Edelen was named as a daughter of Christopher and Jane Edelen in the record of her birth 1 September 1710 which was recorded in the church register of King George Parish in Prince George's County, Maryland.

Anne Edelen was named as Anne Garner in her father's will dated 22 September 1770 in Prince George's County, Maryland. She was appointed executrix of her husband's will dated 17 January 1777 as his wife Anne. The names Gardiner and Garner were oftentimes used interchangeably as in the case of the will of Ignatius Gardiner. He began his will as Ignatius Gardiner and signed his name to his will as Ignatius Garner. The variant spelling makes no difference in the true identity of Anne's husband.

The Gardiner family lived in Charles County, Maryland, and the names of the nine children of Anne Edelen and Ignatius Gardiner were listed in the latter's will dated 17 January 1777.

Anne refused to act as executrix of her husband's will, 21 February 1777. She gave quit claim to all that was devised to her and requested her one-third of the real estate and personal property of her deceased husband.

19 (16) John Edelen (Christopher,[5] Richard,[4] Rev. Philip,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. 16 December 1712, Piscataway Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. in 1786 between 15 September and 22 November, Prince George's County, Maryland.
Sarah, d. before 1776, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. John Edelen, about 1738.

35 Thomas Pannewell Edelen, b. 1739
36 William Edelen
37 John Edelen
38 Jean Edelen, b. 1744
39 Benjamin Edelen
40 Christopher Edelen, b. 1748
41 Richard Edelen
42 Mary Edelen, b. 3 May 1752; d. 1829
43 Sarah Edelen
44 Elizabeth Edelen

John Edelen was born at Dublin, his father's estate in Prince George's County, Maryland, and record of his birth was recorded in the King George Parish Register.[19]

John purchased Piscataway Manor from his father 7 September 1765 for 1,012 pounds of tobacco. He devised the manor to his daughter, Jean Edelen, during her single life and after her marriage or death the land was to be sold and the money equally divided among his sons Thomas, William, John, Christopher, and Benjamin. He specified that in the event that his son John married either of the daughters of John Haley, or if his daughter Jean married Joseph Blandford, their respective bequests would revert to his other children.

John Edelen died testate. In his will, dated 15 September 1786 and proved 22 November 1786, he named each of his ten children; his granddaughters, Ann Mudd, Elizabeth and Susanna Lindsay; and his grandsons, John Spalding and Robert Edelen. Thomas Pannewell Edelen and Jean Edelen were named executor and executrix of his estate.[20]

19. *Charles County Gentry*, 1940, p. 191.
20. Prince George's Co. Wills, Liber T no. 1. ff. 242-243, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

42 (19) Mary Edelen (John,[6] Christopher,[5] Richard,[4] Rev. Philip,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]), bap. 3 May 1752, Piscataway Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. in 1829 before 20 May, Prince George's County.

James Spalding (Basil,[3] John,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1747, Charles County, Maryland; d. in 1800 before October, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Mary Edelen, about 1772.

45 James E. Spalding, b. 1774; d. 9 Dec. 1852
46 John Spalding
47 Thomas Pannewell Edelen Spalding
48 Anne Spalding, d. 14 Feb. 1823
49 Susan Spalding

Mary Edelen was named as Mary Spalding in her father's will and was bequeathed a negro girl named Charity, one cow and one calf, and one bed and furniture.[21]

Mary (Edelen) Spalding died testate. In her will, dated 10 July 1825 and proved 20 May 1829, she named her sons John and Thomas P. E. Spalding, and appointed John as her executor. She willed personalty to her grandchildren whom she named as James E. and Mary Ann Spalding; James A. and Mary C. Simms; and James B. and Mary S. Boswell.[22] These legacies prove she had two daughters who were not named in her will, and her son James E. Spalding had moved from Maryland by that time.

21. Prince George's Co. Wills, Liber T no. 1, ff. 242-243, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
22. Administrations no. 1440, Old Series, Records Group no. 21, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

WILL OF RICHARD EDELEN OF PINNER MARSH, 1616
Deanery of Croydon, Peculiar Jurisdiction of the Archbishop of Canterbury, Lambeth Palace Library, London, England

In the Name of God Amen I *Richard Edlyn* of Pinner Marsh in the Parish of Harrow Upon the Hill in the County of Middlesex Yeoman being in perfect memory do make my last will and testament in manner and form following, that is to say First I give and bequeath my soul into the Hands of Almighty God my Creator and of his son Jesus Christ my Redeemer and of the Holy Spirit my Comforter, and my body to the earth when it shall please God.

Item I give and bequeath my temporal estate as follows. First I give to *Margaret* my loving wife those my closes lying at Berry Pond Hill within the liberty of Pinner called by the names of Cornells and Lewses and Lewses Meade for and during the term of her natural life and also I do give unto her one annuity on annual rent of twenty pounds by the year to be issuing out of the messuage wherein I now dwell in Pinner and out of all the lands tenements and hereditaments thereunto belonging or expected and taken to belong unto the same or usually occupied with the same (except out of those closes before limited to her for her natural life) and if the said annuity or yearly rent of twenty pounds shall not be paid unto her quarterly that is to say at the feast of St. Michael the Archangel, the Nativity of our Lord God, the Annunciation of the virgin Mary and St. John Baptist by even and equal portions or within twelve days next after any of these said feasts that then, or at any other, it shall and may be lawful to and for her the said *Margaret* my wife or her assigns to enter into all or any part of the premises before mentioned to be liable to the said annuity and there to distrain for the said annuity and arrears thereof if any shall be, and such distress and distresses so to be taken to lead drive and carry away and the same to detain and keep until she shall be thereof satisfied, provided always and it is my will that if my wife shall at any time thereafter sue out any merit of dower to recover the third of any my lands tenements and hereditaments whereof I stand possessed at the day of the date of these presents that then her said estates be limited to her for her life in the said three closes at Berry Pond Hill and also the said annuity by this my will given shall both therebye cease and be void anything contained before in this my will to the contrary notwithstanding, then I give and bequeath *Phillipp* my son all that messuage with the appurtenances situate lying and being in Pinner aforesaid commonly called or known by the name or names of Anthonyes and also all those eight acres of land be they more or less to the same messuage adjoining and now divided into several closes with all and singular their and every of their appurtenances and the rent and rents thereof and of every part parcel and member thereof which of late I purchased me and my heirs of one Henry Reading and Thomas Reading as by the full deed thereof

made bearing date the second day of February in the sixth year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord King James may appear for and during the term of twelve years from the date of this my will fully to be complete and ended. My will is further that whereas I and *Margaret* my wife have limited the estate of one messuage or tenement and one orchard thereunto adjoining situate lying and being within the manor of Colham in the parish of Hillingdon in the said County of Middlesex and of two closes of meadows or pastures thereunto adjoining on the south side of the said messuage and of two other closes of arrable land containing by estimation ten acres or thereabouts lying and being within the said manor and parish between the common called Northolt Common on the west and the land late of John Crosyer on the east and of one little meadow containing by estimation two acres or thereabouts lying and being within the said manor and parish between a lane there called by the name of Buckland on the east and the Brook there on the west, and one cottage or tenement with an orchard and close thereunto adjoining and belonging containing by estimation half an acre or thereabouts which cottage and close are situate lying and being in the Parish of Hillingdon aforesaid adjoining unto the said messuage on the west to the use of me and my said wife and the survivor of us for and during the natural life of the survivor of us and after the decease of us to the use of *Richard* my son and the heirs of the body of the said *Richard* to be begotten, and for default of such issue to the use of *Phillipp Edlyne* my son and his heirs now my will is that if the said estate limited as aforesaid to *Phillipp* and his heirs for want of issue of the body of the said *Richard* my son shall happen to come unto him at any time within the said term of twelve years that then all these lawns and tenements before given to *Phillipp* my son for the term aforesaid shall remain to the next heirs of me for ever, but if the same shall not happen to come unto him as aforesaid within the said time that then the same shall be to the said *Phillipp* and his heirs forever Item I give unto my said wife my wood ground commonly called or known by the name of Marle Pit for and during her natural life for and upon the same conditions as she is before bound unto for her other estate in the said premises before given her Item I give unto *Alice* my daughter two hundred marks of lawful money of England to be paid at two payments, the one moiety within three months after her day of marriage and the other moiety within six months after her said day of marriage Item I give unto *Hanna* my daughter two hundred marks of like lawful money of England to be paid her at the age of two and twenty years, my will is that the said two hundred marks given to my said daughter *Hanna* shall be paid her at the limited time by my heirs, and my executor or executrix to be acquitted and discharged. And if my said heirs shall not pay the same according to this my will that then my said daughter *Hanna* shall within three months after demand

thereof made at my now dwelling thereto enter into all the lands and tenements whatsoever I shall die seized and shall claim her right of inheritence to my said heirs in the same to have to her own use for and during the term of their years to be complete and owed Item I give unto *William* my son my team of horses with the furniture them belonging and all my plows cart plow timber and cart timber whatsoever, and all other my timber whatsoever, and all the vessels and furniture in my brewhouse and buttery, and all the wainscott in and about my now dwelling house, and all the furniture in the place and all the furniture in my mens chamber Item I give to the poor of Pinner 20 shillings Item I do also give unto my said wife my house wherein I now dwell and all the lands tenements and hereditaments thereunto belonging or usually occupied thereafter with same with their appurtenances for and during the term of three years from the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel next ensuing the date thereof. My will is further that my said wife shall have the use of all those goods and chattells before given to my said son William for and during the term of three years all the rest of my goods chattells ready money and debts not before given I give unto my said wife whom I make executrix of this my will In witness whereof I have thereunto set my hand and seal the sixth day of August *anno domini* 1616 in the fourteenth year of our sovereign Lord King James.

Made sealed and published to be the last will of the said *Richard Edlyn* in the presence of us.

Robert Bunting
Henry Edlyn
Richard Nicholas

Richard Edlyn

Filed for probate by *Margaret*, Relict of *Richard Edlyn*

EDELEN COAT-OF-ARMS
The College of Arms, Queen Victoria Street, London, England

Letter written by the Hon. George Bellew, M.V.O., F.S.A., Somerset Herald of Arms, 25 January 1949

In 1686 during the Heralds Visitation of Hampshire, Samuel Edelin, Rector of Silchester, then aged 59, registered details of his family back to his great great grandfather, Roger Edelin of "Hatchend de Pinner," County Middlesex. The said Roger left issue a son Richard Edelin of Hatchend and a grandson Richard. The following note is added to this record, recording the fact that the family had used the Arms: "*Ermine* a fess *vaire or* and *gules* within a bordure *sable*."

WILL OF THE REV. PHILIP EDELEN
PCC Wills, 1657, 119 Ruthen, f. 32, Public Record Office, London, England

In the Name of God Amen the Eight day of March one Thousand Six Hundred Fifty Six I *Philipp Edelen* of the Parish of Saint Andrewe's Undershaft London Clark and Minister of the Parish of St. Michael Basishawe being in perfect minde and memorie (prayse be given to God) but weake in bodie and considering the certainty of death and the uncertaintie of the time doe make and declare my last will and testament in manner and forme following (that is to say)

First and principally I commend my soule into the hands of Almighty God my Creator hopeing and stedfastly believing by and through the only meritts of Jesus Christ my Saviour and Redeemer to have free pardon and remission of all my sinns—and my body I committ to the earth from whence it came to be interred in Christian like manner according to the discretion of my executor hereinafter mentioned in hope of a joyfull resurrection in the great day of the Lord and as touching such worldly goods and estate wherewith it hath pleased God in mercy to endow me I give and dispose of the same as followeth

First I give unto my sonne *Richard* three hundred pounds in monie to be paid unto him when he is a freeman of London by one service serving out his full time justly alsoe I give unto him two hundred pounds more to be paid unto him two years after provided he doe not marrie without the consent and good likeing of my executor and my sonne in lawe James Hilles and the said two hundred pounds in case he doe marrie without their consents to then rest to the discretion of my said executor. I give unto him the said *Richard* the base for the remaining time I have in the house where now Edward Hartwill lives which is taken in the name of my brother Richard Edelen. Alsoe I give unto him the furniture of the chamber wherein I now lie except the death bedd and my wearing apparell and tenn pounds more to buy him plate and a small gold ringe and my blessing.

Item I give unto my daughter *Anne Hills* all my plate and household goods to me belonging now in the hands of my sonne in lawe James Hills except those which hereafter shall be excepted I give unto her my said daughter the summe of twenty pounds of lawful money of England

Item I give to my godsonne Philipp Hills the like summe of twentie pounds

Item I give unto my loving sonne in lawe James Hills ten pounds over and above theire severall mournings

Item I give to tenne poore ministers or ministers widdowes to each of them twentie shillings

Item I give to the poore of Pinner where I was borne three pounds

Item I give to the poore of the parish where I shall be buried five pounds

Item I give to the poore of Saint Michael Basishawe the arrears of tythes due

to me untill twelve moneths before my decease which if duelie paid amounts to the summe of two hundred pounds

Item I give to my sonne Hills maid Alice if she be then continued his servant twenty shillings

Item I give to Alice Robinson formerly my servant fortie shillings

Item in small rings to severall friends (not under the value of tenn shillings a piece) that is to Master Wm Bowyer, Esquire and his wife each one to my Bro: Richard my three owne sisters my sister Mason my Bro: Richard Chase and his wife my cozen Richard Coggs my cozen Phill Bockett Doctor Minchall Doctor Wharton and Master Robert Bowyer of London Esquire each one as testimonies of my affection to them and theirs to me

Item I give to my eldest sonne *Christopher Edelen* whom I make and ordaine my whole and sole executor of this my last will and testament revoking all former wills all my wearing apparrell library of books and my picture provided he furnish his sister with a good copy att his owne charge

Item I will that my pension allowed to my cozen Norland of Uxbridge be continued to her death and att her death fortie shillings to burie her

Item I will that my linen not already given shall be devided into two moyeties the one moyety thereof I give to my daughter *Anne*: one third of the other moyety to my sonne *Richard* and the other two thirds of the moyetie to my son *Christopher* my certaine executor with all the rest of my estate whatsoever as well reall as personal by what manner in lawe whatsoever comprehended unto my said eldest sonne *Christopher Edelen*: He my said executor paying all my debts all my legacies within one yeare after my decease (excepting such as are excepted to be paid att a long date) and to bring my body decently (but without any pomp) to the ground to be interred according to the Church of England where I have profest in my life and doe declare att my death to be a true member.

In witness whereof I here unto sett my hand and seal this eleventh day of March One Thousand and Six Hundred Fiftie Six

(Signed) *Phil: Edelen*

Signed sealed and declared by the within named *Phill Edelen* to be his last will and testament in the presence of us Benjamin Banister Thomas Measure John Nicholas Richard Edelen

Memorandum

I will and declare that my executor shall receive the rent of Master Edward Hartwell's house to be liad upp as a stock for my sonn *Richard* to renew the lease of the said house (if any be) or else to pay it to him the said *Richard* att his comeing out of his time: I will alsoe that in case my said youngest sonne

Richard shall die before he is twentie fower yeares old or before he comes out of his apprenticeship then two hundred pounds of the said monie I give him I will that it shall be paid unto my sonne James Hills for the increase of his wives portion. Alsoe I will that my executor shall pay unto my said sonne Hills five pounds yearly towards the apparrelly my sonne *Richard* during the time of his apprenticeship I will that those small things which I give my sonne *Richard* be putt upp in some trunk or chest untill he come out of his apprenticeship

Phill Edelen

This will with the codicill thereto anext was proved att London the sixth day of Aprill in the year of our Lord God One Thousand Six Hundred Fiftie and Seaven before the judges for probate of wills and granting administrations lawfully authorized by the oath of *Christopher Edelen* the eldest sonne and sole and only executor named in the above written will to whom administration of all and singular the goods chattells and debts of the said deceased was granted and committed he being first legally sworne truly and faithfully to administer the same.

PHILIP EDELEN, FATHER OF CHRISTOPHER EDELEN
Parish Register, St. Andrew Undershaft, Guildhall Library Ms. 4107/1, London, England

Letter written by Keeper of Manuscripts, 6 January 1976, Guildhall Library, London, England

Christopher Edlin, son of *Philip Edlin* and *Katharin* his wife, was christened on 24 February 1630/31.

PHILIP EDELEN, FATHER OF ANNE EDELEN
Fareham Parish Baptismal Register, Alverstoke, County Hampshire, England

Letter written by Crolian William Edelen, F.S.G., 20 February 1976, East Orange, New Jersey

Edelen, Anne, 1633 October 8 *Anne, Filia Phillipe Adlin*, Rector de Alverstoke, Nat. September 28th.

Register of St. Michael Bassishaw
The Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 73, 1943, p. 62

Letter written by Keeper of Manuscripts, 6 January 1976, Guildhall Library, London, England

6 June 1654 was married James Hilles and *Ann Edelin* both of the parish of Alphage as by certificate may appear Under the hand of Christopher Pack Alderman one of the Justices of the peace for the Cittie of London & in the presence of *Phillipp Edelin* father to ye said made & published in the parish church aforesaid one three severall lords dayes in those several weekes.

REV. PHILIP EDELEN, FATHER OF RICHARD EDELEN

Letter written by City Archivists, W. N. Yates, 6 January 1976, Guildhall, Portsmouth, England

Amongst the parish records are some 20th century notes on the Edelen family which indicate that the Rev. *Philip Edelen* was Rector of Alverstoke from 1631 to 1635 and he and his wife *Catherine* had a son *Richard* who was born *c.* 1635. *Richard* "emigrated to Maryland with his wife *Elizabeth* and son *Philip* in 1669, having spent several months in the colony five years earlier."

MEMORIAL IN HONOR OF REV. PHILIP EDELEN

The History and Antiquities of the County of Buckingham, G. Lipscomb

Letter written by County Archivists, E. J. Davis, 19 December 1975, County Buckingham Record Office, Aylesbury, England

In another mural Monument, on the south side, shows the figure of a man kneeling on one knee, the other supporting a book, on which his left hand rests, his right pointing to it:

Here lyeth M[r] *Philippe Edelen*, a man of rare endowments, singular integrity, holy conversation, and a most prudent, solide & constant preacher of Truth in the most difficult times wherein he lived, continuing unmoved in the principles he had first layd, & dying a true sonne of the Church of England, Mar. 22, 1656, & of his age 58.

Edelen Family Newsletter, vol. 1, no. 6, November 1972

The July 1972 issue of *Denham Parish News* (England) shows a picture of St. Mary's Church, which contains the memorial to Rev. *Phillip Edelen.*

Rev. Edelen spent the latter part of his life in Buckinghamshire and St. Mary's Church is in Denham, Buckinghamshire, England.

REV. PHILIP EDELEN, GRADUATE OF OXFORD

Alumni Cantabrigienses, p. 86

Letter written by County Archivists, 19 December 1975, County Hertford Record Office, Hertford, England.

Edlin, Philip: Admitted pensioner Emmanuel, June 28, 1614. Born Pinner, Middlesex. Scholar; BA 1617/18; MA 1621; BD 1628. Incorporated at Oxford 1617. Rector of North Cray, Kent, 1628; of Alverstoke, Hants, 1631; and of St. John Zachary, London, 1635-7; Rector of Bushey, Herts, 1642-4. Rector of St. Michael Bassishaw, 1656. Died March 22, 1656/7. Will proved PCC. Father of Christopher (1648).

WILL OF RICHARD EDELEN
Prerogative Wills, Liber 7, ff. 84-85, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I *Richard Edlen* of St. Mary's County being sick and weake of body but of Sound and Perfect Memory Doe Make ordaine and appoint this to be my Last will and testament In Manner and forme that is to say first my Soule unto Almighty God that gave it and my body to the Earth to be burried at the Discretion of my Exors hereafter named my Just Debts and funerall Charges first paid & Discharged *Imprimis*

Item I give and bequeath unto my sonn *Richard Edlen*: Tract of Land bought of Major Borman Containing One hundred Acres and another Tract of Land Adjoyning thereunto Called St. Christopher Containing Eighty Six acres more or less to him and his heirs for ever.

Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved Sonn *Edward Edlen* and Sonn *Christopher Edlen* their tract of Land Lying in Charles County Called Dublin Contayning by Estimation two hundred acres the one halfe and Moyety to my Sonn *Edward* and his heirs for Ever And the other halfe and Moyety to my Sonn *Christopher Edlen* and to his heirs for ever.

Item My will is that my Sonn *Richard* may have noe part of my Stock of Cattle but that Every one of the rest of my Children may hold and Enjoy two Cowes and that if there be any more marked by their severall markes to enjoy it Likewise.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Katherine* the tobacco due on Edward Ewell my Stock of hogs and my now Dwelling plantation to be Equally Divided between my said five sons—they are to have their board there this year.

Item That my Sonn *Christopher* has a Share of Cows for Edmond Nugent for his future maintenance and to Cows Immediately unto the said Edmond Nugent with whom he is to live to the age of One and twenty years & to the Stock of hogs at Piscataway to be Equally Divided between my Sons *Edward* and *Christopher* at their Comeing to age.

Item I give and bequeath unto young Mr. Clement Hill my Circumferences.

Item My will is that my two Sonns *Richard* and *Thomas* bee my whole and Sole Executors Revoaking and Disanulling all former Wills and Testaments by me made and this only to be my last will and testament.

Item I give unto my beloved Sonn *Tho. Edlen* a tract of land Cont. two hundred and fifty acres Surveyed by Mr. William Hutchinsson & registered upon Mr. Henry Brouts book Examiner Gov of Maryland to him and his heirs for Ever

Testament In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the fifth Day of March 1694/5

Signed Sealed and Delivered *Richard Edlen* (Seal)

in the presence of
Wm Costello
John Bowling
James Hagan
Bowling Speake

July 31: 1695
Then came John Bowling James Hagan & Bowling – Speake three of the witnesses to the within will of Mr *Richard Edlin* Deposed that they see the said *Richard* Sign Seale and Deliver the Same as his Last will and Testament and that at the Same time he was to the best of their knowledge and Judgment of a Sound Disposing mind
Sworne before Kenelin Chiseldyn
Commisser Generall

At the Same time John Bowling James Hagan and Bowling Speake made oath that the bequest of the Dwelling plantation in the said will to his 5 sons was a mistake in the writer and that ye Said *Richard Edlin* Did Declare that his Sonn *Richard Edlin* Should have the same as by a former Clause in his will he hath given the land to him being two tracts One pt. 100 Acres the other 86 Acres

Kenelin Chiseldyn

RICHARD EDELEN AND ELIZABETH BANTON, MARRIAGE ALLEGATION
Guildhall Library Manuscripts, no. 1009/26, f. 75, Guildhall Library, London, England

29 October 1663

"wch day appeared personally Thomas French of the Parish of St. Peter neare Paules wharfe Lond Parish clerke alleadged that *Richard Edelen* of the Parish of St. Andrewes Undershaft Lond Merchant aged about 24 yeares intendeth to marry wth *Elizabeth Banton* of the same Parish spinister aged likewise 24 yeares or thereabouts soe at her owne disposall: of the truth of all wch as alsoe [tha]t there is no lawfull Lett or impedimt by reason of any p[re] contract Affinity Consanguinity or otherwise to hinder the sayd intended Marryage he made Oath prayed license for them to be marryed in the Parish Church of St. Peter aforesd.

Signed Tho. ffrench."

RICHARD EDELEN TRANSPORTED SON PHILIP
Maryland Patents, Liber 12, f. 210, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland
The Early Settlers of Maryland, 1968, p. 144

Philip Edelen Transported 1669. Son of *Richard*

WILL OF CHRISTOPHER EDELEN
Prerogative Wills, Liber 38, f. 524, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I *Christopher Edelen* Sen[r] of Prince Georges County in the Province of Maryland being Sick of Body but Thanks be to God of Sound and Perfect Memory do make this my last will & Testament hereby revoking and disannulling all other former Wills made by me in Either word or writing and Constituting this only to be my last will and Testament and as for ordering and disposing of such Goods & Chattles as it hath pleased God to bless me with I will that all such Debts as I owe be discharged in Convenient time and the Residue to be disposed of in manner and form following vizt.

First I bequeath my Soul to God who gave it me and my Body to the Grave hoping that Soul and Body will be reunited together at the great Day of Judgment through the Eternal Merits of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

Item I leave and bequeath unto my well beloved wife *Jane Edelen* the Tract of Land whereon I now dwell for and during her natural Life and after her Decease to my Son *Christopher Edelen* and his Heirs forever. Item I give and Bequeath unto my Grandson *James Edelen* all that part or Parcel of Land Called Majors Choice that I purchased of William Wheeler Containing Twenty acres also that part of Majors Choice that I purchased of Joseph Noble Containing ninety Six acres to him & his Heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath unto my said Grandson *James Edelen* one negro man named Townside to him and his Heirs forever; also an equal Part of my personal Estate to be divided between him & my beloved Children *Ann Garner [Gardiner], John Edelen, Richard Edelen, Elizabeth Wheeler, Christopher Edelen* & *Cath[e] Edelen* after the Decease of my beloved wife *Jane Edelen* Except a Cow and Calf to *Catherine Stonestreet* Daughter of *Eleanor Stonestreet*. Item I leave and bequeath unto my beloved wife *Jane Edelen* all the remaining part of my personal Estate and Lastly I Constitute and appoint my wife *Jane Edelen* and my Son *John Edelen* to be wholly & solely Executors of this my last will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my Seal this Twenty Second day of September one Thousand Seven hundred and Seventy

Signed Sealed & published in the presence of us
Francis Jenkins
Edward Jenkins
George Dyer

Chris Ede[len] (Seal)

Prince Georges County Decem[r] 19th 1771

Came Francis Jenkins & Edward Jenkins two of the Subscribing Evidences to the last will & Testament of *Christopher Edelen* late of Prince Georges

County deceased & Severally made oath on the holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they did See *Christopher Edelen* the Testator herein named Sign & Seal & heard him publish pronounce & declare the same to be his last will & Testament & that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their several apprehensions of a sound & disposing mind, memory & understanding & that they together with George Dyer severally signed their names to this will in the presence & at the request of the Testator & in the presence of each other. Sworn before

William T. Wootton D. Com.
P. G. Co^{ty}

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF CHRISTOPHER EDELEN
King George Parish Register, 1689-1801, p. 254, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Christopher Edelen & *Jane Jones* were Joyned in holly mattrimony ye 1707

Their Children

Elizabeth Edelen Daughter *Christopher Edelen* & *Jane* his wife born ye 10th October 1708

Anne Edelen Daughter of ye above born ye 1st Sepr 1710

John Edelen Son to ye above born ye 16 Decr 1712

Richd Edelen Son to ye above born ye 4th August 1715

Jane Edelen Daughter to ye above born ye 12 Decem^{r} 1718

Benjamin Edelen Son to ye above born ye 5th Decem^{r} 1720

ANNE (EDELEN) GARDINER, EXECUTRIX
Prerogative Wills, Liber 41, ff. 275-277, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

I Constitute Ordain and appoint my loveing Wife *Ann Gardiner* and my loveing Son Clement Gardiner to be my Executrix & Executor of this my last Will and Testament...
17 January 1777

Ignatius Garner [Gardiner]

Charles County Court I *Anne Gardiner* Executrix in the last Will and Testament of *Ignatius Gardiner* late of this County Deceased do hereby refuse to Act as Executrix to Said Will by Virtue of Such appointment and do therefore renounce all my Right Title and Claim to the Execution of the Said Will accordingly. Given under my hand & Seal this 21 day of February 1777.
Signed in the presence of
Henry Mudd

her
Ann + Gardiner
marke

WILL OF JOHN EDELEN
Prince George's County Wills, Liber T no. 1, ff. 242-243, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I *John Edelen* of Prince Georges County in the State of Maryland being infirm in Body but of sound mind and memory do make and ordain this my last will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say I give and recommend my Soul into the hands of almighty God that gave it and my Body I recommend to the earth to be decently interred at the discretion of my Executors and touching such worldly Estate which it pleased God to bless me with I will and bequeath in the following manner and form Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter *Jean Edelen* one Negroe wench named Beck one Negro fellow named Bob one Negro Girl named Jean and one Negro Boy named Daniel Two Cows and Calfs one Feather Bed and Furniture one Gray Mare and Colt and one young Bay Horse to her and her Heirs in case my above Named *Jean Edelen* should marry Joseph Blanford it is my will and Desire that my Son *Christopher Edelen* should Possess and have the above mentioned negroe Bob my Grand Daughter *Ann Mudd* should Possess and have my above mentioned Negroe Beck and my Grandson *John Spalding* should Possess and have the above mentioned Negro Daniel to them and their Heirs Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter *Mary Spalding* one Negro Girl named Charity one Cow and Calf and one Bed and furniture to her and her Heirs Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter *Sarah Lindsay* one Negroe Fellow named James during her life then to be equally divided between my two Grand Daughters *Elizabeth Lindsay* and *Susannah Lindsay* to them and their Heirs Item I give and bequeath to my Son *William Edelen* one Negroe Boy named Wall and one Cow to him and his Heirs Item I give and bequeath to my Son *John Edelen* one Negro Boy Tom and one Negro Girl named Betty to him and his Heirs If my above named Son *John* should marry either of John Halleys Daughters it is my will and desire that my Grandson *Robert Edelen* should possess and have the above mentioned Negro Girl named Betty to him and his heirs Item I give and bequeath to my Son *Christopher Edelen* one Negro wench named Luce to him and his Heirs Item I give and bequeath to my Son *Richard Edelen* Twenty Pound Maryland Currency Item I give and bequeath to my Son *Benjamin Edelen* one Negro wench named Susannah and her child named Ned to him and his Heirs Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter *Elizabeth Mudd* one Negro Girl named Anne to her and her Heirs Item it is my will and desire that my Negro wench Bess should go and serve either of my above Named children which she will chuse Item it is my will and Desire that the remaining part of my personal Estate after my just Debts is paid should be equally divided between my four Daughters *Sarah Lindsay Jean Edelen Mary Spalding* and

Elizabeth Mudd Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter *Jean Edelen* part of a Tract of Land called Piscataway manor containing one hundred and fifty acres more or less during her Single life, after her Marriage or Death, then to be set up at publick vendue and the money to be equally divided between five of my Sons *Thomas Pannewell Edelen, William Edelen, John Edelen, Christopher Edelen* and *Benjamin Edelen.* Lastly I do make and Constitute *Thomas Pannewell Edelen* and *Jean Edelen* Executors of this my last will and Testament In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this fifteenth day of September one thousand seven hundred and Eighty six.

Witness

Jos. Boarman *John Edelen* (Seal)

Jos. Boarman, Junr

Richard Bennett Alloysious Boarman

At the foot of which will was thus written

Prince George's County to wit Novr 22 1786 Then came Joseph Boarman Joseph Boarman, Junr and Richard Bennett Alloysious Boarman three subscribing Witnesses to the above Will and made Oath on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God That they did see the within Testator *John Edelen* sign and seal this will and heard him publish pronounce and declare the same to be his last will and Testament that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehension of sound and disposing mind memory and understanding and that they did in his presence and in the presence of each other Respectively Subscribe their names as Witness to this will in his presence and at his request Sworn before

Elias Tucker

Deptv for Saml Tyler Regr Wills for Pr Geos County

MARY EDELEN, BAPTIZED

Charles County Gentry, 1940, p. 191

Mary Edelen, bap. 3 May 1752

MARY (EDELEN) SPALDING, ESTATE ADMINISTERED

Wills no. 1440 Old Series, Record Group 21, General Services Administration, Washington, D. C.

District of Columbia

Washington County, to wit:

The 29th of July 1830 John Spalding, the Executor of *Mary Spalding* deceased—made oath...account of the sale of the personal estate of *Mary Spalding* deceased.

Sworn in open court

Test Henry C. Neale Rer Wills

WILL OF MARY (EDELEN) SPALDING
Wills no. 1440 Old Series, Record Group 21, General Services Administration, Washington, D. C.

In the name of God Amen. I *Mary Spalding* of Prince George's County in the State of Maryland, do make publish and declare this my last will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say —

First I give to my son *John Spalding* his Executors administrators and assigns the following named negroes to wit: Charity, George, Adeline and Frank; but with this express understanding that my said son shall pay to my grandchildren *James A. Simms, Mary C. Simms, James B. Boswell* and *Mary S. Boswell* each one hundred dollars when they arrive at age, that is to say, to the females at sixteen and the males at twenty one — in the event that either of my before named grand children should die before full age the part of the one so doing shall go to the Survivor, being the Brother or Sister — and if both should die before full age their legacies shall lapse — my said Son is to pay no interest until the time limitted for payment — Item I give to my Son *Thos P. E. Spalding* until his daughter *Mary Ann Spalding* shall arrive at the age of twenty one, one negro man named Lewis and one Negro Boy named Daniel at which period I give to the s[d] *Mary Ann Spalding* her Executors administrators and the said negroes Lewis and Daniel if the said *Mary Ann Spalding* should die before she marries or attains twenty one years of age the said Negroes Lewis and Daniel shall go in perpetuity to my said son *Thomas P. E. Spalding* — Item I give to my grandson *James E. Spalding* one negro boy named Anthony — Lastly I do hereby constitute and appoint my son *John Spalding* Executor of this my last Will & Testament.

In Witness whereof the said *Mary Spalding* hath hereunto set her hand and affixed her seal this 10th day of July *Anno Domini* 1825.

Witness
Geo. Simms

Mary X Spalding
her mark

District of Columbia Washington County

The 20th day of May in the year 1829 — George Simmes, the Subscribing witness to the aforegoing last will & testament of *Mary Spalding* late of Prince George's County, in the State of Maryland, made oath on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God, that he did see the Testatrix therein named, Sign & Seal this will (by making her mark thereto) that she published, pronounced & declared the same to be her last will & testament...and, that he subscribed his name as a witness to the will, in the presence & at the request of the Testatrix —

Sworn in open Court —

Test Henry C. Neale Re[r] Wills

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Elizabeth[1] Elledge (1799-1869) m. 1815 Ashcraft C. Peyton (*1788*-1846)

Rev. John[2] Peyton (1822-1894) m. 1849 Rebecca Ann Spalding (1826-1919)

Catherine Holly[3] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[4] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[5] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[6] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[7] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[7] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[6] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[7] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[7] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[6] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

"910 Yoncalla, Douglas County, Oregon, January 28, 1885. I, Daniel William Elledge, was born June 6, 1813, and will be 72 years old at my next birthday. I was born in the state of Kentucky, in what was then Floyd County. My father's name was James Elledge, the son of Isaac Elledge, he being a Baptist preacher. My father was born in North Carolina in Wilkes County on the Yadkin River. He came to Kentucky with Daniel Boone in the 18th year of his age. His mother was an Irish Lady by the name of Jinny Linn. My grandfather died in Kentucky before I was born. My grandmother lived to the great age of 102. I remember seeing her die at my father's home in Kentucky. My mother's name was Elizabeth Mansley (Wamsley). Her father's name was Thomas Mansley (Wamsley) from Wales. His wife's maiden name was Comfort Ingramand was of French descent. My grandfather Mansley enlisted in the Revolutionary War, was one of Washington's lifeguards. He was a Methodist. He also died before my recollection. My grandmother I remember well, she was a fine looking old lady. My father removed from Kentucky to Illinois when I was sixteen years old...It has been said that Elizabeth Wamsley (Mansley) was a cousin to Daniel Boone." (Letter written by James R. Brown, 17 July 1969, Minneapolis, Minnesota.)

Will of James Elledge: mentioned daughters Jane Wells, Polly Davis, Eleanor Davis, and Julia Ann Kidwell; sons D. W. Elledge and Alfred Elledge. (Letter written by Dean V. Burkybile, Clerk of the Circuit Court, Clark County Courthouse, Marshall, Illinois.)

The Elledge family is my mother's...James Elledge did have other children who are not mentioned in his will. On the 1820 census he has five sons...It is true that James' wife was Elizabeth Warmsley (Wamsley). I have never heard of the Mansley name. The narration from Daniel William Elledge is partly true. One of the errors I find is about Thomas Warmsley being in the Revolutionary War. Other than that, most of the data is true. (Letter written by Dorothy Fortune, 9 December 1975, Denver, Colorado.)

1 Elizabeth Elledge, b. 5 June 1799 in Kentucky; d. 26 April 1869, Macon County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri.

Ashcraft C. Peyton (Maj. Daniel,[6] Philip,[5] Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. between 1786 and 1790 in Kentucky; d. 4 January 1846, Gentry County, Missouri; m. Elizabeth Elledge, 16 July 1815, Floyd, now Morgan County, Kentucky.

2 Kitty A. Peyton, b. 24 May 1818; d. 28 Aug. 1854
3 Leander Greene F. Peyton, b. 1820
4 John Peyton, b. 10 Jan. 1822; d. 24 Feb. 1894
5 Mary D. Peyton, b. 29 Oct. 1824; d. 29 July 1854
6 Daniel Peyton, b. 9 July 1827; d. 7 Apr. 1893
7 Margaret Peyton, b. 1830; d. 3 Jan. 1893

Elizabeth Elledge and Ashcraft Peyton were married 16 July 1815 by the Rev. Daniel Williams in Floyd County, Kentucky.[1] Elizabeth made application for bounty land 28 July 1855 in Macon County, Missouri, and deposed that she was the widow of Ashcraft Peyton, a soldier in the War of 1812.

In 1860 Elizabeth Peyton was enumerated on the census for Shelby County, Missouri, as a member of the household of her son-in-law, Matthew P. Holley. She reported she was then sixty years of age and that she was born in Kentucky.

Elizabeth Elledge and her husband, Ashcraft C. Peyton, were the parents of six children. In an article entitled "The Early Settlement of Macon County and the Lives of the Pioneers," the Rev. John Peyton wrote of the house of A. C. Peyton in which his family of eight persons lived.[2] Elizabeth Elledge was cited as the wife of A. C. Peyton and the mother of Dr. Daniel Peyton of Stockton, California, in a county history which was published in 1890. The Rev. John Peyton was named as a brother of Dr. Daniel Peyton in the same sketch.[3] On 6 March 1894 the Rev. Walter Toole, a minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church South in Macon, Missouri,

1. BLWT-67022-60-55, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.
2. *The Democrat*, 1 February 1884, Macon, Missouri.
3. *An Illustrated History of San Joaquin County, California*, 1890, pp. 662-663.

stated under oath that he knew the family intimately, and that Elizabeth was the mother of John Peyton.[4]

Greene Peyton was named as a brother of John Peyton, Margaret Reynolds, Daniel Peyton, and Kitty Holley in a letter written in 1956 by a granddaughter of John Peyton.[5]

Dr. Daniel Peyton is buried in Odd Fellow's Cemetery in Salem, Marion County, Oregon.[6] Elizabeth [Elledge] Peyton, the Rev. John Peyton, Kitty A. [Peyton] Holley, Mary D. [Peyton] Enyart, and Greene Peyton are buried in Salem Cemetery in Randolph County near Jacksonville, Missouri. On Memorial Day in 1953 a great-niece found the fallen stone of Greene Peyton in the cemetery,[7] but it is no longer there. Elizabeth's gravestone is inscribed: "Elizabeth Peyton, wife of A. C. Peyton."

4. Record Group no. 15. WC no. 9058, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.
5. Letter written by Mackie (Halliburton) Wood, 22 February 1956.
6. Letter written by George S. May, 1 February 1974.
7. Letter written by Mackie (Halliburton) Wood, 19 May 1955.

THE EWEN FAMILY

LINEAGE CHART

Maj. Richard[1] Ewen (*1610*-1660) m. *1632* Sophia _____ (*1613-1661*)

Elizabeth[2] Ewen (*1634*-1703) m. 1656 Richard Talbot (*1625*-1663)

Elizabeth[3] Talbot (1656-1702) m. *1676* Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., (d. 1685)

Elizabeth[4] Lawrence (1678-1700) m. *1695* John Gassaway (*1674*-1697)

Nicholas[5] Gassaway (1697-1757) m. *1738* Sarah Shipley (b. 1721)

Benjamin[6] Gassaway (*1739*-1793) m. *1760* Ruth _____ (d. *1800*)

Nicholas[7] Gassaway (*1775-1845*) m. *1805* Nancy _____ (*1785-1825*)

Martha C.[8] Gassaway (1823-1868) m. 1842 George Washington Harper (1814-1882)

Mary A.[9] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)

Bertie Clay[10] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[11] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Maj. Richard[1] Ewen (*1610*-1660) m. *1632* Sophia _____ (*1613-1661*)

Sophia[2] Ewen (*1650*-1675) m. 1671 Henry Beedle (1648-1674)

Sophia[3] Beedle (b. *1672*) m. *1686* Ignatius Craycroft (*1666*-1707)

Ann[4] Craycroft (1689-1765) m. 1703 Luke Gardiner (1680-1720)

Ignatius[5] Gardiner (1711-1777) m. 1730 Anne Edelen (1710-*1785*)

Clement[6] Gardiner (1748-1817) m. 1770 Henrietta Boone (1750-*1830*)

Eleanor[7] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)

Thomas James[8] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[9] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[10] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[11] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[14] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

John Ewen, witnessed will of Andrew Huntington, Aldersgate, London, dated 4 Jan. 1620/1; proved 7 July 1621. (PCC 69 & 100 Dale, Public Record Office, London, England.)

William Ewen, Merchant, 1,400 acres. James City County, 8 July 1648 (Patent Book no. 2, p. 143.) Northwest upon land of Mr. Greendon, northeast upon the river. 400 acres by a patent granted him Sept. 15, 1619 & 1,000 acres by patent granted him – Jan. 1621, also due for transportation of 28 persons. (*Cavaliers and Pioneers*, by Nell Marion Nugent, 1934, p. 176.)

Richard Ewen, 150 acres. Upper County of New Norfolk, 14 Aug. 1638 (Patent Book no. 1, pt. 2, p. 588.) Near the head of the West branch of Chuckatuck Creek, east upon land of Thomas Bush, west up towards the head of said creek &c. Due for his personal adventure & transportation of two persons: Nicholas Ewen, Christopher Roades. (*Ibid.*, p. 95.)

Nicholas Dixson, 300 acres. Nancemund County, 20 Nov. 1648 (Patent Book no. 2, p. 166.) Transportation of six persons...Jane Ewen, John Ewen (*Ibid.*, p. 180.)

1 **Maj. Richard Ewen**, b. about 1610, probably in England; d. in 1660, after 14 March, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.
Sophia, b. about 1613; d. about 1661, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Richard Ewen, about 1632.

2 Elizabeth Ewen, d. 1 Jan. 1703
3 Richard Ewen, Jr.
4 John Ewen
5 Susanna Ewen, d. 1664
6 Ann Ewen
7 Sophia Ewen, d. 1675

Richard Ewen was one of ten commissioners appointed 22 July 1654, by Bennett and Claiborne, to direct the affairs of Maryland under Oliver Cromwell, Lord Protector of England.[1] The Puritans called a General Assembly at Patuxent in 1654, barring Catholics and those who bore arms against Parliament, and passed The Act of Recognition 20 October 1654 enacting laws for the governing of the Province.[2]

Ewen served twice as speaker of the Lower House. He served as speaker in the session of the General Assembly called 24 September 1657,[3] during Cromwell's rule in England. He was a burgess from Anne Arundel County in the session of the Assembly called at Lord Baltimore's direction 28 February 1660, and served as speaker of the Lower House for the second time.[4] It was during this session and under Ewen's leadership as speaker that it was resolved that the Assembly should continue as a bicameral legislative body.[5]

Capt. Richard Ewen was one of the commissioners present at a Provincial Court 13 August 1655.[6] He subsequently was commissioned as a major of the militia 12 July 1658.[7] On 22 July 1658 he was asked to take an oath of office but Maj. Ewen desired to be

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 1, f. 620, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Ibid.*, Liber 1, f. 621.
3. *Ibid.*, Liber 3, f. 441.
4. Assembly Journal, Liber 1649-1669, f. 72, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
5. *Ibid.*, f. 76.
6. Maryland Patents, Liber 3, f. 146, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. Council Proceedings, Liber HH, f. 26, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

excused because of his military appointment, and his excuse was allowed. Another commissioner was appointed in his stead.

Richard Ewen immigrated to Virginia and transported Nicholas Ewen and Christopher Roades. He received a patent for 150 acres of land in Norfolk County, Virginia, 14 August 1638 for his own personal adventure and the transportation of two persons.[8] He assigned his right to this tract of land to John Wright in July 1643.[9]

He entered Maryland in 1649 and was granted 1,000 acres of land in Herring Creek Hundred on West River.[10] He received a grant of 350 acres of land south of Patapsco River 19 November 1652,[11] and a grant of 600 acres of land on the Severn River 26 November 1652. The latter tract he called Scotland.[12] Subsequently three other tracts of land totaling 650 acres were surveyed for him on West River.

During the Cromwellian regime in England, Gov. William Stone was displaced from his authority in Maryland. He attempted to reestablish himself as governor and entered the northern stronghold by boat. In the ensuing Battle of the Severn, Capt. Richard Ewen commanded one of the "Trayn Bands of Patuxent," a company of militia.[13] Three days following the defeat and capture of Stone and fifty of his men, Ewen was one of the eight members of the council of war who condemned Stone and eight other men to death, four of whom were executed.[14]

Maj. Richard Ewen died intestate. He named five of his children, Elizabeth, Richard, John, Susanna, and Ann, in his demand for 1,000 acres of land in 1650.[15] One of his daughters, Susanna Billingsly, died testate and named each of her brothers and sisters, including her sister Sophia, in her will dated 7 December 1663.[16]

8. Virginia Patents, Book 1, p. 588, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
9. *Ibid.*, p. 878.
10. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 40, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
11. *Ibid.*, f. 292.
12. Anne Arundel Co. Rent Roll, 1707, p. 69, Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, MD.
13. Maryland Patents, Liber 3, f. 146, Annapolis, MD.
14. *History of Maryland*, vol. 1, 1967, pp. 223-224.
15. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 40, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
16. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, f. 199, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

2 (1) Elizabeth Ewen (Maj. Richard[1]), b. about 1634, probably in Virginia; d. 1 January 1703, Anne Arundel County, Maryland. *Richard Talbot*, b. about 1625 in England; d. in 1663, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Elizabeth Ewen, in 1656 in Maryland.

8 Elizabeth Talbot, b. 1656
9 Richard Talbot, b. 1657; d. 1670
10 Edward Talbot, b. 6 Nov. 1658; d. 11 Sept. 1689
11 John Talbot, b. 1660; d. 4 June 1707

William Richardson, b. in England; d. in 1698, before 2 April, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Elizabeth Ewen, widow of Richard Talbot, in 1667, Anne Arundel County.

12 William Richardson, Jr., b. 26 Aug. 1668
13 Daniel Richardson, b. 13 Mar. 1670
14 Joseph Richardson, b. 13 May 1671
15 Sophia Elizabeth Richardson, b. 4 July 1675; d. 2 Sept. 1678
16 Joseph Richardson, b. 3 Apr. 1678; d. 18 Aug. 1748
17 Sapphira Richardson, b. 27 July 1680
18 Elizabeth Richardson, b. 27 July 1680

Elizabeth Ewen was one of the nine persons transported by her father in 1649 from Virginia into Maryland. In his demand for land 11 May 1650 due to him for transportation, she was listed as Eliza: Davy.[17] This would imply that she had married in Virginia.

The Ewen family settled in Herring Creek Hundred in Anne Arundel County, Maryland, in a Puritan colony. Almost without exception, the families of Herring Creek Hundred listed in *Descendants of Richard and Elizabeth (Ewen) Talbot*[18] were families also listed in *Cavaliers and Pioneers* with the implication that this group of Puritans was a part of the five-hundred families re-settled in Maryland by Gov. William Stone in 1649.[19] Col. William Burgess, who was later the step-father of Elizabeth Ewen, transported one hundred-fifty persons in his boat from Virginia to South River.[20]

17. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 40, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
18. *Descendants of Richard and Elizabeth (Ewen) Talbott*, 1927, p. 14.
19. *The Encyclopedia Americana*, vol. 3, 1955, p. 121.
20. *Descendants of Richard and Elizabeth (Ewen) Talbott*, 1927, p. 14.

During the middle of the 1650's Elizabeth Harris visited the Puritan colony in Anne Arundel County, Maryland, and quietly converted a number of Puritans to Quakerism. Both of Elizabeth Ewen's husbands were well known and ardent Friends,[21] and it is reasonable to assume that Elizabeth was also converted.

Elizabeth Ewen married Richard Talbot of Poplar Knowle, now Tulip Hill. Her marriage is proved in the assignment of the right of 50 acres of land by Maj. Richard Ewen to his son-in-law, Richard Talbot, 2 August 1659.[22] Elizabeth's home, Poplar Knowle, was proved in the will of her husband, Richard Talbot, as he devised "this seat of Land I now live upon Called Poplar Knowle."

Elizabeth, widow of Richard Talbot, married William Richardson and was designated as the executrix of Richard Talbot of Anne Arundel County.[23] After this marriage Elizabeth lived at Watkins Hope, now known as Woodstock. William Richardson was a Quaker minister in his later life and Quaker meetings were held at Watkins Hope until his death in 1697. "William Penn, during his visit to Maryland in 1682, visited the house of William Richardson [and Elizabeth Ewen] on West River, from which, in company with Lord and Lady Baltimore, all proceeded to the yearly meeting at Tredhaven in Talbot County."[24]

The names of the children of Elizabeth Ewen and William Richardson and the date of birth of each were recorded in the West River Friends' Register of Births and Burials.

The Talbots of Calvert County are descendants of Richard Talbot and Elizabeth Ewen through their son, John. Elizabeth Talbot, daughter of Richard Talbot and Elizabeth Ewen, married Benjamin Lawrence of the Deserts of Calvert County, Maryland.

Richard Talbot died testate and named his wife Elizabeth and their four children, Elizabeth, Richard, Edward, and John, in his will dated 21 April 1663.[25]

21. *Quakers in the Founding of Anne Arundel County, Maryland*, 1963, p. 14.
22. Maryland Patents, Liber 4, f. 66, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
23. *Ibid.*, Liber 19, f. 615, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
24. *Descendants of Richard and Elizabeth (Ewen) Talbott*, 1927, p. 15.
25. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, f. 180, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

7 (1) Sophia Ewen (Maj. Richard[1]), b. about 1650 in Maryland, probably in Anne Arundel County; d. in 1675, before 4 February, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

Richard Wells, son of Richard and Frances Wells, d. in 1671, between 11 May and 9 June, Anne Arundel County; m. Sophia Ewen.

Henry Beedle, b. in 1648 in England; d. in 1674, between 29 May and 4 August, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Sophia Ewen, widow of Richard Wells, in 1671, between 9 June and 13 November, Anne Arundel County.

19 Sophia Beedle

Sophia Ewen was born in the Province of Maryland as she was not named by her father, Richard Ewen, 17 May 1650 in his demand for land due to him for the transportation of his family in 1649 from Virginia into Maryland.[26]

Richard Wells died testate, and his will was probated 9 June 1671. He devised his plantations known as Wells, Little Wells, and Wells Hills to his wife, Sophia, during her widowhood, provided she had male issue.[27] As there were no children by this marriage, Sophia received no part of the estate.

Sophia married Henry Beedle before 13 November 1671,[28] and their daughter, Sophia, was born before Henry's death in 1674.[29]

Sophia died testate before Henry Beedle's will was probated, and the two wills were jointly administered by Henry's step-father, William Coursey, 4 February 1675. In her will, dated 30 December 1674, Sophia devised Beedle's Outlet to her daughter, Sophia Beedle, and assigned her to the care of her mother-in-law Juliana Coursey, wife of William Coursey. In the event of the death of her daughter, Sophia devised her personal estate and money due to her from England to be equally divided between her brother, Richard Ewen, Jr., and her "Sister Richardsons Children the Talbots."[30]

26. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 40, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
27. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, f. 439, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
28. *Anne Arundel Gentry*, vol. 2, 1971, p. 502.
29. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 625-627, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
30. *Ibid.*, Liber 2, ff. 34-36.

RICHARD EWEN NAMED WIFE AND CHILDREN IN PATENT
Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 40, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Richard Ewen demandeth One thousand Acres of Land For Transporting himself and Nine persons into this Province the last Year Vizt *Sophia* his Wife *Eliz: Davy Richard Ewen Junr John Ewen Susanna Ewen Ann Ewen* William Davies John King and James Brown at his own Charges.

James Cox. John Hall

Warrt. to lay out Two Thousand Acres of Land for *Richard Ewen* at Parson's Neck upon Kent County or in any part of that or Ann Arundell County.

SUSANNA (EWEN) BILLINGSLY NAMED HER BROTHERS AND SISTERS
Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, f. 199, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I *Susan Billingsly*...do make publish & ordain this my last will and testament...7 December 1663...to brothers *Richard* and *John Ewen*...sisters *Anne Ewen, Sophia, Eliza: Talbott,* and *Susanna Burgess* ... Residue of estate divided among brothers and sisters.

Test
John Cumber, Jr. Susan Billingsly
John Gray

Date of Probate 9 February 1664

MAJ. RICHARD EWEN NAMED RICHARD TALBOT AS HIS SON-IN-LAW
Maryland Patents, Liber 4, f. 66, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Major *Richard Ewen* assigneth the Right of 50 acres to his Son in Law, *Richard Talbott.* 1659.

ELIZABETH (EWEN) TALBOT'S CHILDREN NAMED IN HUSBAND'S WILL
Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, f. 180-181, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

I *Richard Talbot* of the Province of Maryland and in the County of Ann Arundell...I bequeath unto my eldest son *Richard*...my other two Sonnes *Edwd* and *John*...Daughter *Elizabeth*...I do also Constitute ordain and appoint my loving Wife my true and Lawful Executor as witness my hand and seal this 21 day of the 2^d month called April 1663.

Sealed and delivered
in the presence of us *Richard Talbott* (Sealed)
Richard R. Galloway
Jacob Duhattes
Thomas Tailor

WILL OF SOPHIA (EWEN) BEEDLE
Prerogative Wills, Liber 2, ff. 34-35, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I *Sophia Beedle* of the County of Ann Arundell in the Province of Maryland Widdow the Late wife and Relict of *Henry Beedle* Late of the Same County Gent decd being Sick and weak in Body but of Sound and perfect Memory (the Lord be praised for it) Do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in Writing Revoaking all former and other Wills by me made as followeth. *Imprimis* I bequeath my Soul to Almighty God my Creator who gave it me trusting by the Merrits of my Saviour Jesus Christ my Redeemer to be made partaker of Everlasting happyness in the World to Come my Body I Committ to the Ground from thence it was originally taken to be decently buried by the Guardians of my only Daughter *Sophia Beedle* hereafter named and appointed.

Item I do give & devise and bequeath unto my Daughter *Sophia Beedle* the Seat of Land Left her by her father *Henry Beedle* by his last Will and Testament and also one other Seat of Land I do also give devise and bequeath unto my Said Daughter Containing four hundred acres of Land Lying also on the Eastern Shore in Talbot County Called by the name of Beedle's Out Lett given me by my husband *Henry Beedle* deceased by his Last Will and Testament to hold the Said Seats of Land af$^{sd.}$ to her and her heirs for Ever and if in Case my Said Daughter should depart this Life before she be married or attain to the age of fourteen then my will is that the Seat of Land given to my Daughter by her fathers will Should go to Willm Coursey Jun$^{r.}$ and to his heirs and assigns for Ever and the other Seat of Land Called Beedle's Out Lett to my Brother *Richard Ewens* and his heirs and assigns forever.

Item I do give and Devise unto my Said Daughter *Sophia Beedle* all my personall Estate both Goods Chattles and Debts with what money I have in England whatsoever to her and her heirs for Ever my husbands and My Debts being first pd. and my funerall Expenses paid out of it and if in Case my Daughter should depart this Life before she attain the Age of fourteen or be married then my will is that after the Debts and funerall Expenses paid the Said personall Estate Goods Chattels Cattle and Debts and what money due to me in England or the produce thereof to be Equally divided between my bro$^{t.}$ *Richard Ewens* and my Sister *Richardsons* Children the *Talbots* or so many of them as is Then Living.

Item I do make and ordain my daughter *Sophia Beedle* my whole Executrix of this my Last Will and Testament and Do nominate Chuse and appoint my Father in Law Mr Wm Coursey and my Dearly beloved Brother *Mr Richard Ewens* Guardians to my Said Daughter and overseers of this my Last Will and Testament and my Will further is that my Mother in Law M$^{rs.}$ Coursey the wife of my Father in Law Mr Wm Coursey may have the Tuicon and bring-

ing up of my Said Daughter During her life and afterwards my Guardians to Look after her and bring her up as they shall think fitt. In witness whereof the Said *Sophia Beedle* hath here unto Sett her hand and Seal this 30th Day of December in the Year of Our Lord one Thousand Six hundred Seventy and four.

Signed Sealed and published in the presence of
Thomas Knighton
Benj[a] Lawrence
Hugh Connell
Henry Brady

Sophia Beedle (Seal)

When Mr. *Henry Beedle* dyed he left to his Daughter *Sophia Beedle* by his Will Twenty Five Thousand Pounds of Tobacco and Tenn Cowes and Calves which was to be delivered unto her after his Debts paid by her Mother who he Constituted his Executrix as Your Honour may See Registered in yo[r] Office but before any Inventory of his Estate was returned it pleased God to take away the Executrix who also made a will which I thought fitt to Send to your Honor & by Mr Taylor who will Communicate it to you who if You think fitt will bring up a Com. for the proving of the Will which I shall Present as an act of favour but Mr William Coursey being Concerned with the Orphant, and I being Suddenly to go out of the Country So that I Cannot answer my friends desire without Infinite Loss and Damage to my self My request is that if the Said Mr William Coursey do Desire administration upon the Estate of the Said *Mr Beedle* Deceased that Yo[r] Hon[r] will be pleased to grant it to him and this shall Satisfy your Honor that I wholly relinquish my Claim and Share of any part of the Said Estate of the Said Mr *Henry Beedle* Deceased.
February the 4th. 1674/5

Your Honors most humble servant
Richard Ewen

And thereupon ordered that the Said William Coursey have Letters of administration as well of the Goods Chattells and Debts of the Said *Henry Beedle* deceased with the will there unto annexed unadministered by the Said *Sophia Beedle* Exec[x] in his said will named as also of the Goods Chattells and Debts of the Said *Sophia Beedle* with her will thereunto annexed to the Sole use and behoof of *Sophia Beedle* the Sole Daughter and heir of the Said Deceased During her minority and that Commission issue unto Richard Wollman of Talbot County Gent to take two Severall Bonds of the Said William Coursey with two Sufficient Security's to Each Bond in Double Value of the Estates of the Said *Henry* and *Sophia Beedle* deceased and that Philip Stevens and William Finny of the Said County be appraisers of the

Goods and Chattells of the Said Deceased in the afsd County and that the Said Wollman do Swear them and that Mr Robert Francklin and Robert Connogh of Annarundell County be appraisers of the Goods & Chattells of the Said Deceased in the Said County and that Saml Chew Esqr Do Swear them which Letters of Admcon with the wills annexed Commission to take Bonds, Warrts to apprs in Talbot County and to Swear them and warrts to apprs in Annarundell County and to Swear them with Bonds Issued out of this Court and passed the Seal immediately—Administrator Sworn in Common form Inventt rett in 3 months

1 **Sophia**, b. about 1613 in England; d. in the latter part of 1661, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

Maj. Richard Ewen, b. about 1612, probably in England; d. in 1660 after 14 March, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Sophia, about 1632, probably in Virginia.

2 Elizabeth Ewen, d. 1 Jan. 1703
3 Richard Ewen, Jr.
4 John Ewen
5 Susanna Ewen, d. 1664
6 Anne Ewen
7 Sophia Ewen, d. 1675

Col. William Burgess, b. about 1622; d. 24 January 1686; m. Sophia, widow of Maj. Richard Ewen, in late 1660 or early 1661, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

8 Susanna Burgess, b. 1661

Sophia Ewell was cited as the wife of Col. William Burgess in a book published in 1907.[1] In another reference it shows the wife of Col. William Burgess was Sophia Ewell Ewen, widow of Col. Richard Ewen.[2] A third reference published in 1877 stated that Elizabeth Ewen was a daughter of Maj. Richard Ewen and Sophie Scarborrough.[3] A fourth reference states that "sometime after 1658 William Burgess married secondly Sophia, the widow of Maj. Richard Ewen, but their marriage was of short duration inasmuch as by 1660 or thereabouts he married his third wife, Ursula.[4]

Maj. Richard Ewen named his wife Sophia in his demand for land 17 May 1650 and was granted land for transporting her from Virginia in 1649.[5] He was serving his second term as speaker of the Lower House of the General Assembly as late as 14 March 1660.[6]

1. *Colonial Families of the United States of America*, vol. 1, 1907, p. 291.
2. *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, vol. 23, 1915, p. 314; vol. 38. 1930, p. 375.
3. *Genealogical Notes Containing the Pedigree of the Thomas Family of Maryland*, 1877, pp. 128-129.
4. *Anne Arundel Gentry*, vol. 1, 1970, p. 5.
5. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 40, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
6. Assembly Journal, Liber 1649-1669, f. 76, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

He died shortly thereafter.

Susanna Ewen married James Billingsly and died testate. In her will, dated 7 December 1663, she made bequests to her brothers, Richard and John Ewen, and to her sisters, Anne Ewen, Sophia, Elizabeth Talbot, and Susanna Burgess.[7]

It resolves, therefore, that Sophia became the widow of Maj. Richard Ewen after 14 March 1660, and soon married Col. William Burgess as his second wife. Sophia was in her late forties, being probably as old as forty-seven or forty-eight, at the time of the birth of her daughter, Susanna Burgess, in 1661. She evidently died soon thereafter and her widower, Col. Burgess, married his third wife during the early 1660's. Susanna Burgess grew to womanhood and married Maj. Nicholas Sewall.

6. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, f. 199, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

LINEAGE CHART

Edward[1] Field (d. 1724)

_____[2] Field m. *1700* John Spalding (*1675*-1726)

Basil[3] Spalding (*1715*-1791) m. *1746* Catherine Greene (1730-1808)

James[4] Spalding (*1747*-1800) m. *1772* Mary Edelen (1752-1829)

James E.[5] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)

Thomas James[6] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Edward Field, d. in 1724 between 6 October and 4 November, St. Mary's County, Maryland.

2 Edward Field

3 Monica Field

Edward Field was issued a warrant for 100 acres of land in the Province of Maryland 19 January 1679. He received 50 acres of land in his own right for his time of service performed in the Province, and the other 50 acres of land was assigned to him by Robert Joy who had completed thirteen years of service within the Province.[1]

One of Edward Field's daughters married John Spalding. She died about 1720, for during that year John Spalding married secondly Priscilla Smith, the widow of William Smith of Charles County, Maryland.[2]

Edward Field died testate. His will, dated 6 October 1724, was probated 4 November 1724. He devised 60 acres of land, being a part of Batchellor's Rest, to his son Edward during his lifetime with entail to William, his grandson. He devised personalty to his daughter Monica Mohany, and appointed Edward Field and Samuel Mohany as the executors of his estate. He devised 40 acres of land, it being a part of Knotting, to his grandson William Field with provision that it be willed to his grandson, Edward Field, if William should die without issue. To his son [in-law], John Spalding, he bequeathed one shilling. Witnesses to the will were Clement Gardiner, William Joseph, and Samuel Wood.[3]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber WC no. 2, f. 60, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Spalding Family of Maryland, Kentucky, and Georgia from 1658-1963*, vol. 2, 1963, pp. 249-250.
3. Prerogative Wills, Liber 18, f. 322, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

WILL OF EDWARD FIELD
Prerogative Wills, Liber 18, ff. 321-322, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Maryland:—

In the Name of God Amen I *Edward Field* of St. Maries County, being Sick and weak of Body but of Sound & Perfect Mind and Memory Blessed be God for the Same do make this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following:—

Imp^{s}. I give my Soul to God that first gave it to me, and my Body to Earth from whence it came to be buryed in a decent manner at ye Discretion of my Execut^{r} hereafter named and as to what Worldly Goods it has pleased God to bestow on me I give in Manner and form following:—

Item, I give unto my grandson *William Field* forty acres of Land called Noting to him and his Heirs forever but in case my Grandson *W*^{m} *Field* should dye wth out Lawfull Issue then all the said Land to fall to my Grandson *Edward Field* & his Heirs forever:

Item I give unto my son *Edward Field* Sixty acres of Land being part of Batchellor's Rest itt being that part he now Lives on during his naturall Life and after his Decease unto my Grandson *William Field* and his Heirs for Ever:

Item I Give unto my Daughter *Monica Mohany* my Riding Horse:

Item I Give unto my son *Edward Field* and my son Sam^{ll} Mohany all the rest of my Personall estate to be equally devided betwixt them Except one shilling unto my son *John Spalding* to be paid by my Ex^{x} & hereafter mentioned:

Of this my Lat Will and Testament I constitute Ordain and appoint my son *Edw*^{d} *Field* and my son Samuel Mohany my whole and sole Ex^{x} & hereby Disannulling all other Wills by me made and Ractifying this only for my last Will and Testament: In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my Hand and affix my Seal this 6th day of 8^{ber} 1724:

Signed Sealed published pronounced and declared to be his last Will and Testament In the Presence of us
Clem^{t} Gardiner
W: Joseph
Samuel Wood

Edward Field (Seal)

Att the Foot of the foregoing will was thus Written vizt:
Novr 4th 1724

Then came Clem^{t} Gardiner William Joseph and Samuell Wood the Subscribing Wittnesses to the foregoing Will and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Allmighty God that they saw the Testat^{r} *Edward Field* sign and Seal and heard him publish and Declare the same as his Last Will and Testam^{t} and that att the time of his so doing he was to the best of his knowledge and apprehen-

sion of sound and Disposing mind and memory and that we the aforesaid Clem^{t} Gardiner Wm Joseph and Sam^{ll} Wood as Witnesses did Subscribe to the aforesaid Will in the presence of the said Testator

Sworn before me

Thomas Aisquith Dep^{ty} Co
of St Marys County

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Nancy[1] Flack m. *1800* Thomas McMurry

Cynthia[2] McMurry (1806-1887) m. 1825 Reuben Pickett Halliburton (1803-1882)

Thomas White[3] Halliburton (1826-1894) m. 1847 Martha Elizabeth Rogers (1828-1908)

John Alexander[4] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)

Myrtle[5] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[6] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Anne Flack, widow, died testate in 1800; and James Flack, Dublin, Gent., died testate in 1776. (*Index to the Prerogative Wills of Ireland 1536-1810*, Sir Arthur Vicars, 1967, p. 172.)

In 1769 five brothers – Andrew, Jefferson, John, Thomas, and William Flack and two cousins, names unknown, emigrated from Kerry County, Ireland, to Rutherford County, North Carolina. Andrew Flack moved to Guilford County, North Carolina; Thomas Flack moved to Kentucky; John, Jefferson, and William Flack remained in Rutherford County. One cousin moved to New York and the other to Pennsylvania. (*Pioneers and Related Families of Randolph and Perry Counties, Illinois*, Dr. Robert C. Robertson, 1960.)

THE FLACK FAMILY

1 **Nancy Flack**, b. in Ireland.

Thomas McMurry, d. in Dickson County, Tennessee; m. Nancy Flack, about 1800.

2 Cynthia McMurry, b. 6 May 1806; d. 3 Sept. 1887

3 Thomas McMurry, d. 1855

Nancy Flack emigrated from Ireland with her parents when she was six weeks of age.

After her marriage, she and her husband settled in Dickson County, Tennessee.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Gideon[1] Freeman (*1745-1822*) m. *1768* Mary Richardson (b. *1750*)

Edmund[2] Freeman (*1770*-1817) m. 1789 India Johnson (b. *1773*)

Sarah[3] Freeman (1809-1881) m. *1827* John Zimmerman, Jr., (1801-1873)

James Henry[4] Zimmerman (1849-1915) m. 1876 Mary A. Harper (1848-1936)

Bertie Clay[5] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[6] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE FREEMAN FAMILY

1 **Gideon Freeman, Sr.,** b. about 1745 in Virginia; d. about 1822, Granville County, North Carolina.
Mary Richardson (James[1]), b. about 1750, probably in North Carolina; m. Gideon Freeman, about 1768.

2 Richardson Freeman, b. 1769
3 Edmund Freeman
4 Claiborn Freeman
5 Mary Freeman
6 John Freeman
7 Gideon Freeman, b. 1780
8 Charles A. Freeman
9 Oliver Freeman
10 Sarah Freeman
11 James Freeman

Gideon Freeman, Sr., was listed on the tax list in Dinwiddie County, Virginia, in 1782. In that year he sold his land in Dinwiddie County to Charles Booth of Amelia County, and on 7 November 1782 he purchased 500 acres of land in Granville County, North Carolina, from William Booth of Amelia County.

He moved with his family to North Carolina and was enumerated in 1786 in the Dutch District with seven males and three females in his household, and with nine slaves. He was enumerated on the 1790 census with eight members in his household, five slaves and 1,388 acres of land.

Gideon Freeman served in the North Carolina militia during the Revolutionary War.[1]

Freeman deeded land to John Freeman in 1797; to Gideon Freeman, Jr., in 1821; to Richardson Freeman in 1828; and to George Bullock, husband of Mary Freeman, in 1838. The marriage records of his children, Gideon, Jr., Mary, Richardson, Charles A., and Edmund are extant in Granville County, North Carolina. All of his children were named in an article on the Freeman family.[2]

1. *Roster of Soldiers from North Carolina in the American Revolution*, the North Carolina DAR, 1932, p. 380.
2. *Ansearchin*, April 1972, p. 70.

3 (1) Edmund Freeman (Gideon[1]), b. about 1770 in Virginia, probably Dinwiddie County; d. in 1817 between 13 May and August, Granville County, North Carolina.

India Johnson, b. about 1773; d. before May 1817; m. Edmund Freeman, 21 September 1789, Granville County, North Carolina.

12 Phoebe Ann Freeman
13 Martin Freeman
14 James Archer Freeman
15 Elizabeth Freeman
16 Hartsell Freeman, aged 50 in 1850
17 Evelina D. Freeman
18 Cynthia Freeman
19 Sarah Freeman, b. 7 Mar. 1809; d. 3 Apr. 1881

Edmund Freeman was a land owner and planter in Granville County, North Carolina. He married India Johnson in 1789 and they were the parents of eight children, five of whom were married in Granville County.

He died testate in Granville County. In his will, dated 13 May 1817 and probated during the August term of court in 1817, he devised property to each of his children. His wife, India, evidently predeceased him, and was not mentioned in his will.

Edmund Freeman named his children as follows: daughter Phoebe Ann Baker; son Marting Freeman; son James Archer Freeman; daughter Elizabeth Freeman, son Hatsville Freeman; and daughters Evelina, Sarah, and Cynthia.

He made bequests of 50 acres of land to Phoebe Ann; 200 acres of land to Martin; 200 acres of land to James Archer; and the home plantation of 235 acres of land to Hartsell. He devised slaves, furniture, and money among his children, and made provision for the education of Evelina, Sarah, and Cynthia, his minor daughters at the time of his death. He appointed his sons, Martin and James Archer Freeman, as executors of his estate,[3] and they were duly qualified as such by the court.

3. Granville Co. Wills, Book 8, pp. 79-82, Courthouse, Oxford, NC.

19 (3) Sarah Freeman (Edmund,[2] Gideon[1]), b. 7 March 1809, Granville County, North Carolina; d. 3 April 1881, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri.
John Zimmerman, Jr., (John[1]), b. 5 February 1801, Henderson County, Kentucky; d. 6 February 1873, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri; m. Sarah Freeman, about 1827.

20 William C. Zimmerman, aged 21 in 1850
21 John R. Zimmerman, b. 1 Dec. 1830; d. 17 Aug. 1892
22 Marion Washington Zimmerman, b. 11 Dec. 1833; d. 1906
23 Jacob L. Zimmerman, b. 8 Mar. 1835
24 Joseph T. Zimmerman, b. 3 Sept. 1837; d. 3 June 1912
25 Elizabeth Agnes Zimmerman, b. 24 Nov. 1839; d. 10 Feb. 1923
26 Patnam Augustus Zimmerman, aged 9 in 1850
27 Mark Francis Zimmerman, b. 13 Oct. 1844
28 Martha B. Zimmerman, aged 13 in 1860
29 James Henry Zimmerman, b. 6 Dec. 1849; d. 25 Dec. 1915
30 Sarah Addie Zimmerman, aged 8 in 1860

Sarah Freeman was named as a daughter of Edmund Freeman in his will dated 13 May 1817. A great granddaughter wrote in a letter that Sarah Freeman was born 7 March 1809 in Granville County, North Carolina.[4] She was enumerated on the 1880 census in the household of her son, Mark Francis Zimmerman, in Lewis County, Missouri.

In her will her father provided for her education and devised to her one hundred dollars, furniture, and a share in his estate after division of his land was made among his older children.[5]

The names of the children of Sarah Freeman and her husband, John Zimmerman, Jr., and their dates of birth and death were submitted during the 1950's by a granddaughter, Mary Elizabeth (Zimmerman) Brown.

4. Letter written by Mildred (Zimmerman) Collins, 17 October 1956, White Cloud, KS.
5. Granville Co. Wills, Book 8, pp. 79-82, Courthouse, Oxford, NC.

WILL OF EDMUND FREEMAN
Granville County Wills, Book 8, pp. 79-82, Courthouse, Oxford, North Carolina

In the name of God Amen. I *Edmond Freeman* of the County of Granville and State of N Carolina being infirm of body but blessed by God of perfect mind and memory do make publish ordain & declare this my last will & Testament in manner and form following.

Item. my desire is that my Daughter *Phoebe Ann Baker* have at my decease Fifty acres of Land laid off of the Tract of Land whereon my son *Marting Freeman* now lives. Beginning at the Poison spring white ash corner running thence East to Keziah Mitchells line to all contained in their bounds also one negro woman by the name of Amy with one featherbed & furniture including a bedstead and no more.

Item. my desire is that at my decease that my son *Marting Freeman* have Two hundred acres of Land whereon he now lives be the same more or less after my Daughter *Phoebe Baker* getting her bounds.

Item. my desire is at my decease that my son *James Archer Freeman* have Two hundred acres of Land lying on Lowground Creek adjoining the Land of Lewis Taylor and others also one feather bed & furniture including a bedstead —one horse of the value of Sixty Dollars with one mans saddle.

Item. my desire is at my decease that my Daughter *Elizabeth Freeman* have (should she mary before an equal division takes place among my legatees) a negro girl called Ginny, with one feather bed & furniture & bedstead never the less the said negro girl Ginny to be returned when an equal Division should take place to be valued with the other property.

Item. my desire is at my decease and after an equal division takes place among my Legatees that my son *Hatsville Freeman* have two hundred & Thirty-five acres of Land whereon I now live it being the Tract formerly belonging to David Harris Including a tract of one hundred and twenty acres adjoining. Also when he arrives at the age of Twenty one that he have one Horse of the value of Sixty Dollars and a mans saddle together with a feather bed & furniture & Bedstead.

Item. my desire is at my decease that my younger children be raised on the Tract of Land whereon I now live and for the appurtenances of the same that all my stock of every description with everything that I am seized with remain on s^{d} plantation for the Benefit of said children until an equal division takes place among my legatees and when that division takes place which my will is by valuation that all my estate which I have not hitherto given be equally divided among all my children *Phoebe* excepted, after giving all my daughters one hundred dollars exclusive of their equal division, and paying for their schooling, the girls *Evelina, Sarah* & *Cintha* a bed & furniture & bedstead each.

Item. my desire is that should any of the said legatees die before they became possessed of said Estate or have a lawful heir that their share return back to the remaining legatees. I do hereby nominate and constitute & appoint my sons *Marting* and *James A Freeman* Executors to this my last will and Testament revoking all former wills heretofore by me made, in testimony whereof the said *Edmond Freeman* hath hereunto set his hand and affixed his seal this the 13th day of May 1817.

Signed in the presence of David Gooch
R. Freeman
Martha F. Mitchell

Edmund Freeman (Seal)

State of N Carolina
Granville County August Court AD 1817

The execution of the foregoing last will and Testament of *Edmund Freeman* Dec'd was duly proven in open Court on oath of David Gooch Esq. R. Freeman and Martha F. Mitchell the subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. At the same time *Marting Freeman* & *James A. Freeman* named as Executors in said will came into Court and were duly qualified as such.

L K Sneed D. C.

EDMUND FREEMAN MARRIED INDIA JOHNSON
Granville County Marriage Bonds, Courthouse, Oxford, North Carolina

We *Edmond Freeman* & James Allen do hereby bind ourselves our heirs &c to pay unto Samuel Johnston Esqr Governor of the State of N. Carolina or to his successors the full sum of Five Hundred Pounds. Sealed &c. this 21st Day of September *AD* 1789.

The Condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the above bound Edmond Freeman hath prayed & obtained a License to Marry *India Johnston.*

If therefore no impediment shall occur whereby the said Marriage may be or might have been Lawfully obstructed — then the above obligation to be void otherwise to remain in full force & virtue.

Test
Richard Grubb *Edmund Freeman* (Seal)
Henry Potter James Allen (Seal)

EDMUND FREEMAN, RESIDENT OF GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA
Granville County Deeds, Book Q, p. 280, Courthouse, Oxford, North Carolina

...22 May 1799...Abraham Champion of the County of Granville & State of No Carolina... & *Edmund Freeman* of the aforesd County and State...

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Richard[1] Gardiner (*1590*-1649) m. *1615* Elizabeth _____ (b. *1595*)
Capt. Luke[2] Gardiner (1622-1674) m. 1649 Elizabeth Hatton (b. *1630*)
Richard[3] Gardiner (*1650*-1687) m. 1679 Elizabeth Weire (b. *1655*)
Luke[4] Gardiner (1680-1720) m. *1710* Ann Craycroft (1689-1765)
Ignatius[5] Gardiner (1711-1777) m. *1730* Anne Edelen (1710-*1785*)
Clement[6] Gardiner (1748-1817) m. 1770 Henrietta Boone (1750-*1830*)
Eleanor[7] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)
Thomas James[8] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[9] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[10] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[11] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[14] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE GARDINER FAMILY

1 Richard Gardiner, b. about 1590 in England; d. in 1649, St. Mary's County, Maryland.
Elizabeth, b. about 1595 in England; d. in St. Mary's County, Maryland; m. Richard Gardiner, about 1615 in England.

2 Richard Gardiner, b. 1616
3 Elizabeth Gardiner, b. 1618
4 Luke Gardiner, b. 1622; d. 1674
5 Julianna Gardiner, b. 1631
6 John Gardiner, b. 1633

Richard Gardiner demanded 600 acres of land 31 March 1640 for the transportation of himself and seven other persons into Maryland.[1] He then demanded a grant of a manor of 1,000 acres of land 4 December 1640, due to him for his immigration and the transportation of his wife, four of their children, and two servants into the Province in 1637. A warrant was issued the following day authorizing the surveyor to lay out a manor south of Patuxent River. The surveyor's certificate was returned 6 December 1640, and on that day St. Richard's Manor was registered in the name of Richard Gardiner.[2] He also acquired a 200 acre tract of land south of the Patuxent called Sacaweykitt.[3]

Richard Gardiner, *alias* Richard Garnett Senior, of Mattapanient, planter, took his seat in the General Assembly held at St. Mary's in St. Mary's County 25 January 1637,[4] and served almost without interruption through 1642. Entries in the original proprietary record books show that Gardiner was a member of the Lower House of the General Assembly and was therefore one of the freemen who was influential in formulating democratic laws in the early history of Maryland. He served as election judge in Mattapanient Hundred 14 February 1638 and again 16 July 1642.[5]

In 1643 an assessment of 4,000 pounds of tobacco was levied upon the citizens of St. Mary's County to defray the expense of the

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 1, f. 62, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Ibid.*, Liber ABH, f. 77.
3. *Ibid.*, Liber 3, f. 7.
4. Proprietary Records, Liber Z, f. 15, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
5. Assembly Proceedings, Liber MC, ff. 35-36, 187, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

defense of the Province against the assault of the Sesquilhanowe Indians the previous year. Richard Gardiner Senr was assessed thirty-five pounds.[6]

The names of Richard Gardiner Senr and Richard Gardiner Junr were recorded 27 March 1638 when Richard Senr was appointed administrator of the estate of John Brian.[7] Richard Senr gave security in the amount of 1,000 pounds of tobacco and Richard Junr gave security in the amount of 500 pounds of tobacco for his father. In the final settlement, Richard Senr allowed himself 25 pounds of tobacco for "five daies travaile and neglect of his other business, to follow the administration."

During Claiborne's Rebellion, members of the Gardiner family and other followers of Calvert sought refuge in Virginia. Luke Gardiner and his sister, Julianna, returned to St. Mary's County, Maryland, in 1647 and found the manorial rights to St. Richard's Manor had been usurped. He immediately took steps to recover St. Richard's Manor and Sacaweykitt. Gov. William Stone received a letter from Cecilius, Lord Baltimore, dated 26 August 1651 in London, England, which included the following directive: "And also to pass another grant to Luke Gardiner and his heirs (he being the son and heir of Richard Gardiner), of the manor of St. Richard's containing 1,000 acres, which we find was formerly passed by patent to said Richard Gardiner and his heirs by the name of Richard Garnett, his name being mistaken in the said grant..."[8]

Richard Gardiner died intestate. He immigrated to the Province of Maryland in 1637 and transported his wife, Elizabeth, his son Richard aged twenty-one years; his son John aged four years; his daughter Elizabeth aged nineteen years; and his daughter Julianna aged six years.[9] His son, Luke Gardiner, demanded land in 1650 and named his father and each of his brothers and sisters in the demand.[10]

6. Proprietary Records, Liber PR, f. 107, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. *Ibid.*, Liber Z, f. 54.
8. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 206, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
9. *Ibid.*, Liber 1, f. 17.
10. *Ibid.*, ff. 167-168.

4 (1) Capt. Luke Gardiner (Richard[1]), b. in 1622 in England; d. in 1674, between 6 July and 12 August, St. Mary's County, Maryland, bur. probably in Old Newton Churchyard, St. Mary's County. *Elizabeth Hatton* (Richard[1]), b. about 1625, London, England; d. before 1702 in Maryland; m. Luke Gardiner, in 1649 in Maryland.

7 Richard Gardiner, d. 1687
8 John Gardiner
9 Luke Gardiner
10 Thomas Gardiner
11 Elizabeth Gardiner

Luke Gardiner was transported into the Province of Maryland by Thomas Copley, 8 August 1637.[11] Following Claiborne's Rebellion, Luke and his sister, Julianna, returned to their home in Maryland in 1647 after a sojourn in Virginia where the Gardiners had sought refuge during the political strife and warfare in Maryland. In 1650 Luke demanded land for the transportation of himself and Julianna from Virginia. He was granted 100 acres of land and was designated an "Adventurer into the Province."[12] The lands of his father had been usurped, and Luke made applications to regain his father's estates. He received a warrant for Sacaweykitt 9 August 1652.[13] A directive written by Lord Baltimore, dated 26 August 1651 in England, specified that a grant be issued to Luke Gardiner for St. Richard's Manor, and the grant was issued 31 December 1652 in Gardiner's name.[14]

Luke was one of the wealthy landowners of Maryland with the title of gentleman. St. John's Manor in St. Mary's County was surveyed for him 28 August 1668.[15] He conveyed St. Richard's Manor to Luke Barber in exchange for Barberton Manor of 1,200 acres 22 September 1662.[16] In 1673 his home plantation was Cannon Neck near Newton, Maryland, and other land which he owned

11. Maryland Patents, Liber 1, f. 17, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
12. *Ibid.*, f. 167.
13. *Ibid.*, Liber ABH, f. 226.
14. *Ibid.*, f. 238.
15. *Sidelights of Maryland History*, 1913, p. 292.
16. Provincial Court Deeds, Liber BB, f. 35, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

included Hillilee, Gardiner's Land, and Grimditch.

He was also active in the political and civil life of Maryland. Luke was commissioned justice for St. Mary's County 19 June 1661, and received subsequent commissions in 1664 and 1666.[17] As justice, he presided over the court in St. Mary's County, and was styled "Gentleman Sheriff" in court proceedings 26 April 1672.[18] As sheriff in 1673, Luke was charged to imprison John Maltby, and Luke confined him to his plantation, Cannon Neck. After Maltby escaped, Luke was charged with allowing him to make his escape. He was sued for damages but was acquitted.[19]

In 1659, Luke Gardiner was elected to the Lower House of the General Assembly as burgess representing St. Mary's County. He was re-elected in 1661, 1662, and 1671.[20] He was one of the gentlemen appointed to the Quorum of St. Mary's County in 1668.

On 28 January 1660, he was commissioned as a lieutenant in charge of a Company of Foot. The following year he received a commission as captain.

Luke Gardiner died testate. His will, dated 4 December 1673, was proved in court in St. Mary's County, Maryland, 12 August 1674. As no executor was named in the will, the judge considered Luke Gardiner was dead intestate and therefore ordered letters of administration be granted his widow, Elizabeth. Robert Carvile testified that on 6 July 1674 Luke Gardiner was then able to walk out of doors, and that he, Robert Carvile, had discourse with Luke and his wife concerning the terms of the will whereby none of his sons would be able to sell or dispose of his bequest until he had attained the age of twenty-five, and that both he and Luke's wife advised him to change the age to twenty-one. Luke named each of his sons in his will and divided his estate among them.[21] Elizabeth Gardiner was named as a daughter of Luke Gardiner in *Colonial Families of the United States of America.*

17. Council Proceedings, Liber HH, ff. 105, 211, 255, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
18. Chancery Records, Liber CD, f. 63, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
19. Provincial Court Deeds, Liber MM, ff. 146-151, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
20. Assembly Journal, Liber 1649-1669, ff. 80, 81, 119, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
21. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 631-638, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

7 (4) Richard Gardiner (Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. about 1650, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. in 1687 between 19 April and 3 December, St. Mary's County.

Elizabeth Hill, dau. of Clement Hill, d. before 1679, St. Mary's County, Maryland; m. Richard Gardiner.

Elizabeth Weire (Maj. John[1]), b. about 1655, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia; m. Richard Gardiner, in 1679 in Maryland.

12 Luke Gardiner, b. 1680; d. 1720

13 John Gardiner, d. 1717

Richard Gardiner, a planter in St. Mary's County, was the third Gardiner in succession to serve in the General Assembly in the Province of Maryland. He was elected as burgess representing St. Mary's County in 1681,[22] and served continuously until his death in 1687. In November 1688 it was written into the minutes of the Assembly proceedings that since the last session Mr. Richard Gardiner, a member from St. Mary's County, had died.[23]

He received his first commission as gentleman justice for St. Mary's County 30 April 1677,[24] and was re-commissioned in 1678, 1679, 1680, and 1685.[25] Richard Gardiner was commissioned as a member of the Quorum for St. Mary's County 28 April 1686.[26]

An act for the advancement of trade was passed during the October-November session in 1683, and Gardiner was appointed by the Assembly to act as one of the commissioners of St. Mary's County to lay out towns, ports, and other public places. He was re-appointed commissioner 31 August 1685.[27]

In Chancery Court Proceedings it was recorded that Richard was commissioned coroner of St. Mary's County 27 June 1676.[28] The following year, 12 June 1677, Clement Hill and Richard Gardiner were commanded to determine the ownership of the

22. Upper House Journal, Liber 1659-1698, f. 335, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
23. *Ibid.*, f. 551.
24. Council Proceedings, Liber 1671-1685, f. 122, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
25. *Ibid.*, ff. 169, 178; Liber 1677-1783, f. 152; Liber 1671-1685, pt. 2, f. 223.
26. CO. 5 / 737, p. 6, Public Record Office, London, Eng.
27. Council Proceedings, Liber 1671-1685, pt. 2, f. 223, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
28. Chancery Records, Liber CD, f. 151, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

disputed land in Brittain's Bay.[29]

Richard Gardiner succeeded to Barberton Manor in Charles County, Maryland, according to the terms of his father's will probated 12 August 1674.[30] This estate lay on the north side of Piscataway Creek in the area later included in Prince George's County. Another manor of 1,400 acres of land called Friendship was surveyed 14 June 1675 for Richard Gardiner and Clement Hill in Prince George's County. In a conveyance of land, Richard and his wife, Elizabeth, transferred a tract of 2,502 acres of land 9 April 1686 to Clement Hill. This land was originally patented 6 June 1666 by Maj. John Weire, Richard's father-in-law, and lay in Richmond County, Virginia, on the north side of the Rappahannock River in Sittenbourne Parish. Clement Hill of St. Mary's County, Maryland, conveyed this tract of land 2 June 1693 to Elizabeth Gardiner, "widow and Relict of Richard Gardiner late of St. Mary's County in the Province of Maryland, Gentleman, deceased."[31]

Mrs. Honoria Weire Jones, widow of Maj. John Weire, bequeathed twenty shillings to Richard in her will dated 9 November 1685.[32]

Richard Gardiner died testate. In his will, dated 19 April 1687 and probated 3 December 1687, he devised the plantation near Rappahannock River in Virginia to his wife Elizabeth. His plantation, Barberton Manor in Charles County, Maryland, was devised to his son John. He entailed the grist mill and land to his son Luke, and his two sons were to share equally in other lands. Other bequests included his plantation called St. John's to his brother Luke; personalty to his stepfather Clement Hill, to his brother Luke, to Luke's wife Monica, and to Luke's daughter, Elizabeth. His bequests included ten pounds to the Catholic priest at Newton Chapel and six pounds to each of the other priests then dwelling in Maryland. He appointed his uncle, Col. Henry Darnell; his step-father Clement Hill, and his brother Luke Gardiner as his executors.[33]

29. Chancery Records, Liber CD, f. 180, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
30. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 631-638, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
31. Richmond Co. Deeds, Book 1, p. 74, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
32. Old Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Etc., 1676-1682, pp. 63-64, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
33. Prerogative Wills, Liber 4, ff. 276-278, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

12 (7) Luke Gardiner (Richard,[3] Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1680, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. in 1720, Prince George's County, Maryland.

Ann Pyle, dau. of Col. Joseph Pyle, m. Luke Gardiner, in 1700.

Ann Craycroft (Ignatius,[2] John[1]), b. in 1689 in Maryland; d. in 1765, between 12 May and 17 October, Charles County, Maryland; m. Luke Gardiner, before 2 December 1710.

14 Ignatius Gardiner, b. 1711; d. 1777
15 Richard Gardiner
16 Mary Gardiner
17 Jean Gardiner

Luke Gardiner settled in Prince George's County, Maryland. He was named as a son of Richard Gardiner in the latter's will dated 19 April 1687.

According to the terms of his father's will, he inherited the grist mill at the head of St. Clement's Bay and all the land that belonged to his father on both sides of the Run. Luke and his brother, John, were joint heirs to a plantation lying in Virginia near the Rappahannock River.[34]

Luke was also mentioned and identified in other wills. Honoria Jones, widow of Maj. John Weire and maternal grandmother of Luke Gardiner, bequeathed to Luke silver spoons and a silver salt trenchard.[35] Clement Hill, second husband of Elizabeth Hatton, Luke's paternal grandmother, willed to Luke a share of a tract of land called Friend's Hope.

As husband of Ann Craycroft, Luke Gardiner rendered the first account of the estate of his father-in-law, Ignatius Craycroft, 2 December 1710 in a court held in Prince George's County.

Luke Gardiner died intestate in Prince George's County, Maryland. His widow named four children and several grandchildren in her will dated 12 May 1765. Ann named sons Ignatius and Richard Gardiner, and daughters Mary Chunn and Jean Edelen in her will.[36]

34. Prerogative Wills, Liber 4, ff. 276-278, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
35. *Maryland Historical Magazine*, vol. 16, 1921, p. 27.
36. Prerogative Wills, Liber 33, ff. 419-421, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

14 (12) Ignatius Gardiner (Luke,[4] Richard,[3] Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1711, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. in 1777 between 17 January and 18 February, Charles County, Maryland.

Anne Edelen (Christopher,[5] Richard,[4] Rev. Philip,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. 2 September 1710, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. after 21 February 1778; m. Ignatius Gardiner, in 1730.

18 John Gardiner
19 Richard Gardiner
20 Catherine Gardiner
21 Ignatius Gardiner
22 Susanna Gardiner
23 Jean Gardiner
24 Anne Gardiner
25 Clement Gardiner, b. 1748; d. 1 Dec. 1817

Ignatius Gardiner, a planter in Charles County, Maryland, had large land holdings which included the plantations called Gardiner's Meadows, Dulkeith, Farthering's Pennyworth, and Indian Fields.

His mother, Ann Craycroft, widow and relict of Luke Gardiner, died testate as the widow of Richard Edelen. She appointed her sons, Ignatius and Richard Gardiner, as joint executors of her will and bequeathed a cherry table and two iron pots to Ignatius.[37]

Ignatius Gardiner died testate. In his will, dated 17 January 1777 and proved 18 February 1777 in Charles County, he appointed his wife, Anne, as executrix, his son, Clement, as joint executor, and made a bequest to each of his children. His wife, Anne, who was willed "all the remainder or residue of my estate both real & personal that I have not already given away," refused to act as executrix and made quit claim to all that was devised to her in the will. Her choice of one-third of her deceased husband's estate was honored in court. Ignatius Gardiner named as his sons, John, Richard, Clement, and Ignatius Gardiner, and as his daughters, Catherine Gardiner, Susanna Edelen, Jean Boone, and Anne Hagan.[38]

37. Prerogative Wills, Liber 33, ff. 419-421, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
38. *Ibid.*, Liber 41, ff. 275-277

25 (14) Clement Gardiner (Ignatius,[5] Luke,[4] Richard,[3] Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1748, Charles County, Maryland; d. 1 December 1817, Nelson County, Kentucky.

Henrietta Boone (James,[3] John,[2] John[1]), b. in 1750, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. after 1827, Nelson County, Kentucky; m. Clement Gardiner, in 1770.

26 Joseph Gardiner
27 Polly Gardiner
28 Eleanor Gardiner, b. 1775; d. 1862
29 Theodore Gardiner
30 Harry Gardiner
31 Francis Gardiner
32 Ignatius Gardiner
33 Christine Gardiner
34 Ann Gardiner

Clement Gardiner served in the militia in Charles County, Maryland, during the Revolutionary War in the company of Capt. John Thomas. He signed the oath of allegiance in 1778.

He was one of the leaders of a small group of Catholic families who spearheaded the migratory movement from Charles County, Maryland, to the Cox's Creek settlement in Nelson County, Kentucky. They arrived in Kentucky in 1798 and settled not far from Bardstown in a community later known as Fairfield. Clement's first home in Kentucky, erected from logs, contained a large room built for the purpose of accomodating Catholic services, and mass was held in this room at Gardiner's Station for several years. Clement donated the land for the church site and cemetery plot, and contributed the major part of the money for the erection of the first church in Fairfield. He subscribed liberally to the support of the clergy and the construction of churches in Kentucky.[39]

The names of the children of Clement Gardiner and his wife, Henrietta Boone, are given in *The Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky* and in the NSDAR records of his descendants.[40]

39. *The Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky*, 1884, p. 114.
40. NSDAR National nos. 516355, 516356, National Headquarters, Washington, DC.

28 (25) Eleanor Gardiner (Clement,[6] Ignatius,[5] Luke,[4] Richard,[3] Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1775, Charles County, Maryland; d. in 1862 near Bardstown, Nelson County, Kentucky.

Stanilaus Boone, d. in 1796, between 22 May and 6 June, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Eleanor Gardiner, 2 January 1796, Prince George's County, Maryland.

James E. Spalding (James,[4] Basil,[3] John,[2] Thomas[1]), b. in 1774, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. 9 December 1852 near Bardstown, Nelson County, Kentucky; m. Eleanor Gardiner, widow of Stanilaus Boone, 16 December 1797, Prince George's County, Maryland.

35 Thomas James Spalding, b. 1798; d. 1828
36 Matilda Spalding, b. 1800
37 Clement Augustine Spalding
38 Stanilaus Spalding, b. 1805; d. 19 Dec. 1852
39 Henry Pius Spalding
40 Urban Ignatius Spalding
41 Elizabeth Catherine Spalding
42 Charlotte Barbara Spalding

Eleanor Gardiner was named in *The Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky* in 1884 as "Ellen, who was married in Maryland to James Spalding" and as the daughter of Clement Gardiner and Henrietta Boone. Records of Eleanor's marriage to Stanilaus Boone and her subsequent marriage to James Spalding are extant.[41] Her first husband died shortly after their marriage.

Eleanor Gardiner died intestate. Her children were named in the will of her husband, James Spalding, dated 23 January 1847, as follows: Charlotte Barbara, Clement Augustine, Stanilaus, Henry Pius, and Urban Ignatius Spalding, Elizabeth Catherine Hite, and Matilda Medcalf. Her granddaughter, Rebecca Ann Moss, was named as a devisee. The eight children of Eleanor Gardiner and James Spalding, including Thomas Spalding who predeceased his father, were named in *The Spalding Memorial* in 1897.

41. Prince George's Co. Marriages, Liber 1777-1801, ff. 117, 155, Upper Marlboro, MD.

RICHARD GARDINER NAMED HIS WIFE AND FOUR CHILDREN
Maryland Patents, Liber 1, f. 62, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

31st March 1640

Richard Garnett [Gardiner] demandeth Land due to him by Conditions of Plantations, that is to say, for transporting into the Province in the year 1637, himself 100 acres, for his wife *Elizabeth* 100 acres, for his Son *Richard* aged 21 years 100 acres, for his son *John* aged 4 years 50 acres, for one man servant named Elias Beach aged 23 years 100 acres, for his daughter *Elizabeth* aged 19 years 50 acres, and for his daughter *Julian* aged 6 years 50 acres, and for one maid servant named Mary Derrick aged 19 years 50 acres—allowed.

RICHARD GARDINER PATENTED LAND
Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 77, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

4th December 1640

Richard Garnet [Gardiner] prays to have granted to him a Mannor of one thousand Acres for Transporting himself his Wife and Four Children and two Servants into the Province in the year 1637.

5th December 1640

I would have you to lay out for *Richard Garnet [Gardiner]* a Mannor of One thousand acres upon the South Side of Putuxent River and to Draw him a patent for it and this shall be your Warrant &c.

6th December 1640

Laid out for *Richard Garnet [Gardiner]* a Parcell of Land lying upon the South Side of Putuxent River and bounding on the North with St. Lawrence Creek and a Parallel line drawn from the Westermost side of the Said Creek where the mannor of St. George ends due west until it intersects and ad^{ving} over the head of the Said St. Lawrence Creek on the West with a Meridian line from the Said Intersection for the length of 530 perches on the South with a Parallel line drawn from the end of the Said 530 perches due East until it intersects the Meridian of the Southermost branch of St. Stephen's Creek where the Mannor of the Conception ends and on the East with Putuxent River Containing One thousand Acres.

LUKE GARDINER, SON AND HEIR OF RICHARD GARDINER
Seigniory In Early Maryland, 1949, p. 63
Harry Wright Newman

Surveyed December 6, 1640 for *Richard Gardiner*, Gent., with Court Baron. The patent was "lost in the late troubles," so the manor was re-granted on December 31, 1652, to *Luke Gardiner*, son and heir, 1000 acres in Harvey Hundred, St. Mary's County.

LUKE GARDINER, TRANSPORTED BY THOMAS COPLEY
Maryland Patents, Liber 1, f. 17, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Came into this Province the 8th of August 1637.—Mr. Thomas Copley, and Mr. John Knolls, who transported... *Luke Garnett [Gardiner]* ...

LUKE GARDINER DEMANDED SACAWEYKITT, HIS FATHER'S ESTATE
Maryland Patents, Liber 3, f. 65, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

28 September 1650

Luke Gardiner...demanded 100 acres for transporting himself into this Province out of Virginia in the year 1647, and desireth that Sacaweykitt, being the Plantation which was his father's, may be granted to him upon this title ...

LUKE GARDINER NAMED HIS FATHER, BROTHER, AND SISTERS
Maryland Patents, Liber 1, ff. 167-168, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

10 March 1651

Luke Gardiner demandeth land as due to him for the transportation of *Richard Gardiner* his father and his wife, *Luke's* mother dec'd, *Richard,* himself, and *John Gardiner* his Son, Elias Beach their manservant, *Elizabeth* and *Julian Gardiner* their daughters, and Mary Derrick in *Anno* 1637, and for the transportation of *Luke* himself and *Julian* his Sister after they were forced out *Anno* 1647 – and 50 acres and to Richard Lustick, Servant to Mr. Copley who married *Luke Gardiner's* sister deceased who survived her said husband.

LUKE GARDINER NAMED IN LETTER AS SON OF RICHARD GARDINER
Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 206, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

To Governor William Stone

"...And also to pass another grant to *Luke Gardiner* and his heirs (he being the son and heir of *Richard Gardiner*), of the manor of St. Richard's, containing 1,000 acres, which we find was formerly passed by patent to said *Richard Gardiner* and his heirs by the name of *Richard Garnett*, his name being mistaken in the said grant, but (as we are informed), the said *Luke* having lost his patent also in the late troubles there, he cannot make his rights to said land appear nor consequently enjoy the same without a new grant from us which we conceive ourselves bound in Justice and Honour to give him...

Given at London 26 August in the 20th year of our Dominion and in the year of our Lord 1651.

C. Baltimore"

WILL OF LUKE GARDINER
Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 631-638, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the name of God amen. I *Luke Gardiner* of St. Mary's County in the Province of Maryland being in perfect health and memory thanks be to God, but yet Calling to mind the uncertain Condition of the Transitory Life Do make ordain and Declare this my Last Will and Testament by these presents—Revoking annulling and makeing void all wills by me formerly made whither by word of mouth or in writing. *Imprimis* I give and bequeath my Soul into the hands of Allmighty God that gave it, and my Body to be Decently buried in the Earth according to the Ceremonies of the holy Roman Catholic Church believing assuredly that I shall be Saved by the merits Death and passion of my Redeemer and Saviour Jesus Christ and that at the Genl. Day of Judgement my Soul Shall be united with joy Eternally to possess the Kingdom of Heaven prepared for the Elect and Chosen of Allmighty God—Item my will is that all those Debts and Duties that I owe in Right or Conscience to any person or persons whatsoever be well and truly Satisfied and paid or ordered to be paid in Convenient time after my Decease. Item I give and bequeath unto the Pastor of the Church at Newtoun one Thousand pounds of Tobacco and unto the Pastor of the Church at Port Tobacco four hundred pounds of Tobacco and unto the Pastor Living at the Gov^{rs} by name Mr Massey four hundred pounds of Tobacco and unto Mr Carew Living at the Chancellors four hundred pounds of Tobacco in Token that I dy^{d} a Roman Catholic and do desire the prayers of the holy Roman Catholic Church. Item I give and bequeath unto my Ever Loving Wife *Elizabeth Gardner* my plantation and housing and all that Tract of Land of mine at Canoe neck for ever and St. Clement's & Land the tearm of time that I have at my Decease in it. Item I give and bequeath unto my Eldest Son *Richard Gardner* all that Tract of Land Lying on the north Side of Piscadaway Creek in Charles County Called by the name of Barberton Mannor & with all the houseing thereon to him and his heirs for Ever and likewise one of my horses the which my said Son *Richard Gardner* Shall Choose out of all my Stock of horses to him for Ever Item I give and bequeath unto my next Eldest Son *John Gardner* all that houseing and Land of mine Lying in the Woods in St. Mary's County Called St. John's to him and his heirs for Ever, Except Three hundred acres thereof which I give and bequeath unto my Son *Luke Gardner* to him and his heirs for Ever Injoining my Said Son *Luke Gardner* to take his said Three hundred acres of Land on the west Side of a main branch Running by the Said Tract of Land Called St. John's unto the head of St. Clement's Bay but at which End of the Said Land the Said *Luke Gardner* please to take it. Item I give and bequeath unto my son *John Gardner* all my Right Title and Interest in a tract of Land Lyeing at the head of St. Clement's Bay Called St. John's Landing to him &

his heirs for Ever Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *Luke Gardner* all that Tract of Land of mine Lying near the head of Chaptico Bay Called Hillilee and the landing by Chaptico Bay Called Gardners Landing Containing about two acres of Ground with all the Marsh that Lyeth opposite to the Said Two Acres Called Gardners Landing to him and his heirs for Ever. Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *Luke Gardner* to him & his heirs for Ever all that Tract of Land of mine Called Grimditch with the Land thereunto belonging Situate Lying and being in Charles County near Mattawoman: Item I give and bequeath unto my youngest Son *Thomas Gardner* to Him and his heirs for Ever all that Tract of Land of mine that Lyeth up the branch of Piscadaway Creek the which I have a Warr^{t}· to resurvey and to make it up Eight hundred acres and Likewise my half of a tract of Land that is Betwixt my Brother in Law Mr. Zachary Wade and *T.* to him and his heirs for Ever: Item my will is that immediately after my Debts that I owe and my Legacyes aforesaid are paid that then my Ever Loving Wife *Elizabeth Gardner* and my four sons *Richard John Luke* and *Thomas Gardner* make Choice of four Sober honest men of their Relations which shall divide all my personall Estate whatsoever they Can or may come to the knowledge of into five Equall parts all Except that horse afore mentioned the which I have given unto my Son *Richard Gardner* Item my will is that immediately after the Division of my personall Estate as af^{sd} that my Ever Loving Wife *Elizabeth Gardner* have her fifth of my personall Estate the which I give and bequeath unto her for Ever and that my Eldest Son *Richard* have immediately his part being the fifth part of my personall Estate so divided as aforementioned the which I give and bequeath unto him and his heirs for Ever. Item I give and bequeath unto my three Sons *John Gardner Luke Gardner* and *Thomas Gardner* to Each and Every of them his fifth part of my personall Estate divided aforesaid to them and their heirs for Ever. Item my will is that my Children be not of age until they attain unto the age of Eighteen Years and that they be not of age to Sell or give any part or parcell of Land until they attain unto the age of twenty and five years. Item my Will is that Each of my Sons know his own particular Estate but not to possess any part of his Estate until he attain unto the age of Eighteen Years and not to dispose of or Sell any part of his Land until he attain unto the Age of Twenty five Years as Af^{sd}· Item my Will is that if any of my aforesaid Children Should Chance to dye before he attain unto the age of Eighteen Years that then his part of Land and goods shall be Equally divided among the rest of his brothers which are alive to them and their heirs for Ever. Item I do Constitute and appoint my Son *Richard Gardner* Overseer over the Estate of my Son *Thomas Gardner* in the behalf and for the profit of him the Said *Thomas Gardner* Until the Said *Thomas Gardner* attain unto the Age of Eighteen Years and then the Said *Thomas Gardner* to have

his Estate in his own possession. Item I do Constitute and appoint my Son *John Gardner* overseer over the Estate of my Son *Luke Gardner* when my Son *John Gardner* do attain unto the age of Eighteen Years and that then he Oversee and Manage his Said Brother *Luke Gardners* Estate until his Said Brother *Luke Gardner* Do attain unto the age of Eighteen Years and then his Said Brother to have his Estate in his own possession. Item my Will is that my Ever Loving Wife *Elizabeth Gardner* and my Son *Richard Gardner* be Guardians over the Estates of my Sons *John* and *Luke Gardner* for and in the behalf and profit of them the Said *John* and *Luke Gardner* until my Said *John Gardner* attain unto the age of Eighteen Years and then the Said *John Gardner* to have his Estate in his own possession and be Guardian Over his Brother *Luke Gardner* as aforesaid. Item my Will is that my three Sons *John Luke* and *Thomas Gardner* be kept at School and have Such Education as this Country and their Estates afford them Until they Successively attain unto the Age of Eighteen years. Item my Will is that if in Case my Eldest Son *Richard Gardner* Should dye before my youngest son *Thomas Gardner* cometh to Age that then the next Eldest Son with his Mother shall be guardians over the Younger and So Successively and if the Mother and all the Elder Brothers should dye before the Younger Come to the Age Aforesaid then I Constitute & appoint My Brother in Law Major Thomas Brooke Guardian over my Said Youngest Son *Thomas Gardners* Estate and if in Case my Brother in Law Major Thomas Brooke should dye before my Youngest Son Come to the Age af^{sd}· then I appoint Thomas Brooke the Eldest Son of my Brother in Law Major Thomas Brooke to be Guardian over the Estate of my Youngest Son until he attain unto the age of Eighteen Years.

Luke Gardiner (Sealed)

Item my Will is and I Command all my Children that they be obedient to their mother and to ask her advice in all their undertakings that are of any Consequence and of any Difference should arise amongst them that they Choose some Sober honest men among their own Relations to End all Differences betwixt them that in no ways they go to Law one with another. Item my will is that if any of my Children before he Cometh unto age of Twenty and five years, should prove Irreverent and Stubborn and Change his Religion that he be no Roman Catholic that then that part of his Land and Goods that doth appear of what I gave him shall be divided Equally amongst his Brothers to them and to their heirs for Ever. Item my will is that if my Sons should Chance all to dye before they come to age then I give and bequeath unto my Ever Loving Wife *Elizabeth Gardner* all my Land and half the moveables belonging before to my Said Children to her for Ever and the other half of the moveables to be given as followeth (vizt.) one moiety to the

Church the other moiety to poor people Such as my said wife shall think Convenient to give it unto and if my wife and Children should all be dead before any of my Children Shall Come to Age then I give and bequeath all my Land aforesaid unto my Brother in Law Major Thomas Brookes his Children and the half of my Moveables unto my God Daughter Mary Brooke and the other half of my Moveables to be divided as followeth (viz) one moiety to the Pastor of New Town Church and the pastor of St. Mary's Church the other moiety to be Divided amongst poor people to whom the Said Pastors Shall See fitt. In Testimony of this my Last Will and Testament I hereunto put my hand and Seal the fourth day of December in the year of our Lord God One Thousand Six Hundred Seventy and Three.

Sealed Signed and published
in the presence of *Luke Gardner* (Seal)
Robert Carvile
Clement Hill
Elizabeth Rider
Richard T. Lamkfores mark

And the Said Robert Carvile further made oath that upon the Sixth day of July gave Affidavit (viz) whereupon the Judge here considered that there being no Executor in the Will named, the said *Luke Gardiner* was Dead as Intestate and therefore ordered Letters of Adm^{ion}· to *Elizabeth* the Widow of the said *Luke* to be Committed and that Maj^{r}· Thomas Brooke Zachary Wade William Hatton and Randall Hanson or any two of them be appraisers of the said Estate and that Benjamin Solley or John Stone Gentl. Do Swear them and in regard *Elizabeth* the Widow of the Said *Luke* is unable to travaile so farr as to St. Mary's ordered further that Commission Issue to Thomas Notley and Benjamin Solley Gentl. to administer unto her the Oath of Adm^{r}· and to take Bond in Double the value of the Goods and Chattells of the said *Luke* for her true Adm^{ion}· of the Said Goods & Chattels which affidavit being forgotten to be Recorded in its due place follows in these words as followeth:

Robert Carvile of the City of St. Mary's Gentl. aged thirty Eight years or thereabouts being Sworn and Examined before the Honble· Philip Calvert Esqr· Chief Judge for Probate of Wills and granting of Adm^{ions}· touching the probate of the will of Capt. *Luke Gardner* Lately deceased Deposeth and Sayth that he was by and present and did see the said *Luke Gardner* Seal Sign and publish his Last Will bearing Date the fourth Day of December 1673 and now shewed to him and that he this Deponent with Mr Clement Hill and others, Subscribed their names as witnesses to the Same and that the said *Luke* was then of sound mind and understanding and this Dep^{t}· further Sayth that the said *Luke Gardner* having been visited with a grevious sickness

and being upon Munday the Sixth day of July Last past in some probable hopes of Recovery being able to walk out of Doors and the s[d] *Luke Gardner* being at that time of good Sound and perfect mind memory and understanding though weak in body and the Depon[t] having some Discourse with the said *Luke* and his wife concerning that part of his the said *Luke's* will wherein he declares his will to be that none of his children should be of age to sell give or dispose of any part of his Land by the said will to them bequeathed until he or they attain the age of Twenty & five years and his wife and this Dep[t]· then advising him to alter his said Will in that particular and make them of age to sell give or Dispose of the same at one and Twenty years of age or to Explain himself more fully in that Case if any of his said Sons should happen to marry and have children before they attained the said age of five and Twenty years what provision should be made for such wife and children in Case such Son should dye before five and Twenty years of age to which the said *Luke* replyed that if it pleased God to Recover him his health he would have the said will in that particular amended but however he then did Express and Declare his true Intent and meaning to be that the reason why he mentioned it so in his Will was that they might not sell away any part of their Respective Estates, being that he said he had no Land but what was special good Land and he would not have it go from his children but he never did intend that the wife or children of any of his said Sons should be hindred or debarred from having or Claiming their Rights thereunto as the Law in that Case do provide for them nor Should the Said Will nor any part thereof hinder or Debarr any of his said Sons in Case they married before five and twenty from selling any of their Lands by way of Jointure or other provision for Wife and Children or words to that or the like effect.

Robert Carvile: *Juravit Die*
Philip Calvert

12 August 1674
The will hereunto annexed was proved the twelfth day of August 1674 by the Oaths of Robert Carvile and Clement Hill in Comon form

Philip Calvert

Whereupon Letters of adm[ion.]· with the will annexed and Com[n] unto Thomas Notley and Benjamin Solley Gentl. with Warrants to apprizers with Bond Issued out and passed the Seal immediately.

WILL OF RICHARD GARDINER
Prerogative Wills, Liber 4, ff. 276-278, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the name of God Amen, the nineteenth day of Aprill in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred eighty and Seaven I *Richard Gardiner* of St. Mary's County in the province of Maryland gent. being in good and perfect memory thanks unto God and calling to remembrance the uncertaine Estate of this transitory life and that all flesh must yield unto death when it shall please God to call doe make Constitute ordayne and declare this my last Will and testament in manner and form following revoking and anulling by these presents all and every testament and testaments will and wills heretofore by me made and declared either by word & writing and this is to be taken only for my last Will and testament and none other.

First, being penitent and Sorry from the bottom of my heart for my Sinns past most humbly desiring forgiveness for ye Same. I give and comit my Soule to Almighty God my Saviour and redeemer and my body to be buried in such place where it shall please my Executor hereafter named to appoynt, and now for the Settling of my temporall estate and such goods chattells and debts as it hath pleased God farr above my deserts to bestow upon me. I doe order give and dispose the same in manner and forme following, that is to say, first I will that all those debts and dutyes as I owe in right or conscience to any manner of person or persons whatsoever shall bee well and truely Contented and paid or ordained to bee paid within Convenient time after my decease by my Executor hereafter named.—

Item. My Grist mill at the head of St. Clement's Bay & all the Land that belongs to me adjoining to it on both Sides of the River with all its rights members and appurtenances I give and bequeath unto my sonn *Luke Gardiner* and his heirs forever.—

Item. That plantation or tract of Land of myne lying in Charles County at Piscattaway near the creek called Piscattaway creek called Barbarton Manor, I give and bequeath unto my sonn *John Gardiner* and his heirs forever.—

Item. That Plantation and tract of Land belonging to me in Virginia lying near Rappahannock River now by one seated in case my dear wife *Elizabeth Gardiner* doe survive and out live me then I give and bequeath the same plantation and tract of Land to her my said dear wife and her heires forever but if she depart this life before me then the Same land and plantation to be equally divided between my two Sons *Luke* and *John Gardiner* as hereinafter is expressed.

Item. It is my will and desire and I doe hereby ordaine that my s^{d} dear wife shall have and receive to her owne use the proffits perquisitts and advantages arriseing & acruying by or from my grist Mill & Land thereunto dureing her widdowhood and the minority of my sonn *Luke Gardiner*, and likewise to

have and receive the same to her owne profit & use and behoof after her marriage, in case shee doe marry during the minority of my s[d] sonn *Luke Gardiner*, in case her husband will give such security to my Execut[rs] hereinafter named as they shall approve of to keep the s[d] mill and premises in good & sufficient tennantable repaire during the time af[sd]· and my s[d] sonn full age to deliver the same to him in the like good and tennantable repaire otherwise for want of such Security as af[sd] the s[d] mill to remain in the occupacon & possession of my brother *Luke Gardiner* one of my Executors hereafter named for the good and benefit of my s[d] Sonn when hee shall come to age.—

Item. It is my will and desire and I doe hereby ordayne that my s[d] dear wife *Ellizabeth Gardiner* shall have the choice of any plantation or tract of Land that I have in Maryland to live on during her naturall life and if shee dwells & lives in Maryland during the same and such plantation or tract of Land that shee shall make Choice of to dwell on as af[sd] I give and bequeath unto her my s[d] dear wife *Ellizabeth Gardiner* to have possess and enjoy during her naturall life upon the Condition and proviso af[sd] that is to say that shee dwell & inhabitt during her life as af[sd] in this province otherwise this gift and Legacy to be voyd.—

Item. Whereas there hath been lately a comunicacon and agreem[t] between my loving brother *Luke Gardiner* and myself of and concerning the exchanging of my right title and interest of that tract of Land called St. John's where my said brother now lives for a tract or parcell of Land of my s[d] Brother *Luke Gardiner* called Hillilee therefore in discharge of my part of the s[d] agreement if my s[d] brother doe & shall convey and make to me in my life time or to my heires or devisees, as by my will shall be expressed after my death a good sure & lawfull title and Estate of inheritance of in and to the s[d] tract or parcell of Land called Hille Lee. Then I doe give and bequeath unto said brother *Luke Gardiner* all my right title and claime and interest of in and to the said tract of Land called St. John's & every part & part and parcell thereof to him and his heirs forever.—

Item. All the remaining part of my Lands in Virginia Maryland or elsewhere, and all my right & title to any whither in possession reversion or remainder I give and bequeath unto my two Sonns *Luke Gardiner* and *John Gardiner*, to be Equally devided between them at theire full ages to them and their heires for ever.—

Item. I give and bequeath unto my honoured father-in-law Mr. Clement Hill and to my hono[rd] mother his wife tenn pounds Ster. to buy them mourning & rings.

Item. I give to my loving brother *Luke Gardiner* & his wife six pounds Ster. to buy them mourning & rings.—

Item. I give and bequeath unto my niece and God daughter *Ellizabeth*

Gardiner daughter to my s^d^ brother *Luke Gardiner* and his wife Monica Gardiner fifty pounds Ster. to be paid her at the age of Eighteen or day of marriage wch shall first happen provided shee marry wth the advice & consent of her s^d^ father and mother and grand mother Hill, if then living, if otherwise shee marry against their Consent this legacy to be voyd.—

Item. I give and bequeath unto every priest dwelling in this province of Maryland at the day of my decease except that priest that shall officiate and Serve at Newtowne Chappell, five pounds Ster.—

Item. I give and bequeath unto that priest that shall officiate and serve at Newtowne Chappell the Sume of tenn pounds Ster.—

Item. All the remaining part of my personall Estate after my debts & legacyes being paid goods & chattells as well real or personall I give and bequeath unto my dear and loving wife *Ellizabeth Gardiner* and my two Sons *Luke Gardiner* & *John Gardiner* Equally to be divided in thirds.—

Item. It is my true intent and meaning and I doe hereby declare that I intend the Severall legacyes devisees and bequests hereby before given devised & bequeathed unto my dear wife to be a full and absolute deferance to any former gift grant or benevolence by me to her formerly made by any instrum^t^ in writing or other wise or means whatsoever and this to be refuted taken and accepted by her in full satisfaction for all dowers Joynture or other Gift whatsoever by me formerly given to her and further that if my s^d^ wife after my decease ask demand require or endeavor to have and receive any benefit or advantage of any dower Joynture or by any other instrument or writing or otherwise any other or greater part of my Estate then what is hereby given devised and bequeathed unto her that then and from thence forth every gift legacy or devisee hereby given or intended to be given devised and bequeathed unto her shall be utterly voyd and frustrate to all intents and purposes as if the same had never been.—

Lastly I doe hereby nominate ordayne constitute & appoint my hon^ble^ unckle Coll Henry Darnell my honored father Mr Clement Hill & my loving brother Mr *Luke Gardiner* and every of them Executors of this my last Will and Testament executed and performed according to the true intent and meaning thereof. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and Seale this day and year first above written.

Sealed Signed Published pronounced and declared by the s^d^ *Richard Gardiner* to be his last will & testam^t^ in presence of us — *Richard Gardiner* (Seale)

Wm Langworth

Thomas his M mark Mattenly

John Herd
Charles Carles
Wm Dent

December the 3rd 1687

This will was proved the day and year above mentioned by oath of Wm Langworth & Thomas Mattenly both witnesses to the same—before Henry Darnall

January 26th 1687 [1688]

The above written Will was proved to be the last Will & testam^t^ of Mr. *Richard Gardiner* dec'd by the oath of Charles Carles one of the Witnesses to the said will named before me.

Henry Darnall

LUKE GARDINER'S CHILDREN NAMED IN WIDOW'S WILL
Prerogative Wills, Liber 33, ff. 419-421, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the name of God Amen I *Ann Edelen* of Charles County in the Province of Maryland being infirm of body but of sound mind and perfect Memory do now make my last will and testament as followeth:

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving Son *Ignatius Gardiner* one Oval Table made out of Cherry tree and two Iron pots as he has in his possession. Item I give and bequeath unto my loving Son *Richard Gardiner* one Negro Man named Charles and likewise Twenty pounds Current Money...and likewise I give and bequeath unto him one looking glass & one small oval Table and likewise one Draft Horse that he has in his possession. Item I give and bequeath unto my loving Daughter *Mary Chunn* one Cow that she has in her possession and I further leave her the use of one feather Bed, Bolster & bedstead during her Life...Item I give and bequeath unto my three grandchildren *Henrietta Smith Clement Smith* and *Mary Smith*...my Grandson *Joseph Mudd* ...my Grandson *Richard Edelen*...Item I give and bequeath unto my loving Daughter *Jean Edelen* one Negro man...one gray Horse which was my riding Horse...I likewise give my said Daughter *Jean Edelen* all the remaining part of my Estate that is not mentioned in my will...I do ordain that this present will to be my last Will and Testament in Witness whereof I have set my Hand and Seal this 12th Day of May one thousand seven hundred and sixty-five.

in the presence of us
Joshua Sanders *Ann Edelen* (Seal)
Henry Wood

Charles County: 17th Oct. 1765 came Joshua Sanders and Henry Wood the two subscribing witnesses to the foregoing Will who being duly and Solemnly Sworn...do depose and say they saw *Ann Edelen* the Testatrix Sign and Seal the foregoing will...

WILL OF IGNATIUS GARDINER
Prerogative Wills, Liber 41, ff. 275-277, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the name of God Amen the 17th day of January in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and Seventy Seven. I – *Ignatius Gardiner* of Charles County in the Province of Maryland – being sick of body, but of sound and perfect Memory, thanks be to God, I make and Ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following. Revoking all Wills or Will formerly by me made or done.

Imprimis I give my Soul to God that gave it me and my body to the Earth hoping through the Merits of my Saviour Jesus Christ, as Remission of my Sins, I will that my Just Debts and funeral charges be first paid and my Body to be decently buried, at the Charge of my Estate and direction of my Executrix & Executor hereafter named.–

Item. I give and bequeath unto my loving Son *John Gardiner* One hundred & Eighty Acres of Land known by the name of Fardens Pennyworth, all Ready laid off to him, to him and his Heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved Son *Richard Gardiner* One hundred & Eighty Acres of Land known by the name of Fardens Pennyworth all ready laid off to him and his Heirs forever.– I also give and Bequeath to my aforesaid Son *Richard Gardiner* one Negro Woman named Mary now in his possession, and Likewise one feather Bed and furniture.–

Item. I give and bequeath unto my loveing Son *Clement Gardiner* one negro man named Ben and one Negro Woman named Pegg.–

Item. I give and bequeath unto my loveing Daughter *Catherine Gardiner* five negroes known by the names of Simon, Terry, Jack, Frank, and Bess, I also give and bequeath unto my aforesaid *Catherine Gardiner* one feather bed & furniture.–

Item. I give and bequeath unto my loveing Son *Ignatius Gardiner* all the Remainder or Residue of my Land that I have not already given away including the Dwelling plantation whereon I now live. I also give and bequeath unto my aforesaid Son *Ignatius Gardiner* three Negroes known by the names of Charles, Sarah, & India and likewise one feather Bed & furniture.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my loving Son & Daughter *Ignatius Gardiner* and *Catherine Gardiner* all my Stock of Horses, Cattle, Sheep & Hoggs, to be equally Divided between them.–

Item. I give and bequeath unto my loveing Daughter *Susannah Edelen* one Negro Girl named Rebeckah.–

Item. I give and bequeath unto my loveing Daughter *Jean Boon* one negro girl named Charity.–

Item. I give and bequeath unto my loveing daughter *Ann Hagan,* one negro boy Named Robbin.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my loveing Wife *Ann Gardiner* all the remainder or Residue of my Estate both real & personal that I have not already given away by this my Last Will and Testament.

Item. Lastly I Constitute Ordain and appoint my loveing Wife *Ann Gardiner* and my loveing Son *Clement Gardiner* to be my Executrix & Executor of this my last Will and Testament. In Witness hereof I have Set my hand and affixed my Seal the day and year first above written.

Signed Sealed and Delivered in the presence of
Chas. Blanford
Henry Mudd
Clement Mudd

Ignatius Garner (Seal)
[Ignatius Gardiner]

At the foot of the foregoing Will was this written Vizt Charles County Court on the 18th day of February 1777 Came Henry Mudd and Clement two of the Subscribing Witnesses to the foregoing Will and Testament of *Ignatius Gardiner* late of Charles County deceased and Severally made Oath on the Holy Evangels that they did see the Testator therein named Sign and Seal the Same and heard him publish Pronounce and declare it to be his Last Will and Testament, that at the time of his So doing he was to the best of their apprehensions of Sound and disposing mind memory and understanding and that they together with Charles Blanford Signed their names as Witnesses to the Said Will in the presence and at the request of the Testator and in the presence of each other—which probate was taken after Clement Mudd deposed upon Oath that *In^{s} Gardiner* the Heir at Law had Notice to be present at the proving the Will aforesaid and refused to attend.

Sworn before and Certified by

Walter Hanson D Com.

Charles County Court I *Anne Gardiner* Executrix in the last Will and Testament of *Ignatius Gardiner* late of this County Deceased do hereby refuse to Act as Executrix to Said Will by Virtue of Such appointment and do therefore renounce all my Right Title and Claim to the Execution of the Said Will accordingly, Given under my hand & Seal this 21 day of February 1777.

Signed & Sealed in the presence of
Henry Mudd

her
Ann + *Gardiner* (Seal)
mark

To the Deputy Commisary of Charles County —
Sir

As the Act of Assembly gives widow forty days time to Consider whether or not they Choose to Stand by the Devises and Bequests given them by their

Husbands will I give you this notice in writing being not able to attend in person that I quit claim to all that is left me by the said will and in lieu thereof make choice of the thirds both of the Deceased Reall & Personal Estate according to Law. Given under my hand and Seal this 21st day of February 1777–

Signed & Sealed
in presence of
Henry Mudd

her
Ann + *Gardiner* (Seal)
marke

The 5th March 1777 The Execution of the above writings were proved by Henry Mudd Before

Walter Hanson D Com;

CLEMENT GARDINER'S WIFE AND CHILDREN NAMED IN SKETCH
The Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky, 1884, pp. 115-116

Clement Gardiner was born in Maryland, most likely in St. Mary's County, about the year 1748. When of the proper age, he intermarried with *Henrietta Boone...*

The children borne to *Clement Gardiner* by his wife were: First, *Joseph,* who was married in Maryland to Winefred Hamilton. Three of the daughters of this marriage, reared almost from childhood by their step-mother, Catherine Elder, were sisters of Charity of the Nazareth community. Second, *Polly*, who was married in Maryland to Benedict Smith. Third, *Theodore,* married in Kentucky to a daughter, as is supposed, of Captain James Rapier. Fourth, *Harry*, who became a member of the Trappist Order in 1807, and whose death took place during his novicate. Fifth, *Francis*, who was married in Kentucky to Ann Smith. Sixth, *Ellen,* who was married in Maryland to *James Spalding.* Seventh, *Ignatius,* who removed to Louisiana when a young man, and of whose life little is known. Eighth, *Christine,* who was married in Kentucky to Thomas Miles. Ninth and last, *Ann*, married in Kentucky to Edward Jenkins.

ANCESTRAL LINEAGE OF ELEANOR GARDINER
Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families 1634-1935, vol. 1, 1935, p. 246

Richard Gardiner married about 1620 in England; *Luke Gardiner* married 1649 in Maryland, *Elizabeth Hatton*; *Richard Gardiner* married 1679 in Maryland, *Elizabeth Weir*; *Luke Gardiner* married 1700 [about 1710] in Maryland, *Ann Craycroft*; *Ignatius Gardiner* married 1730 in Maryland, *Ann* [*Edelen*]; *Clement Gardiner* married 1770 in Maryland, *Henrietta Boone.*

ELEANOR GARDINER, MARRIED TWICE
Prince George's County Marriage Licenses, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, Maryland

This is to Certify, that on the 2nd day of January in the year one thousand seven hundred and 96, a marriage license was issued from the office of the Clerk of the Circuit Court for Prince George's County, Authorizing any minister of the Gospel or any other person qualified by law to perform the rites of marriage between a certain *Eleanor Gardiner* and Stanilaus Boone.

This is to Certify, that on the 16th day of December in the year one thousand Seven hundred and 97, a marriage license was issued from the office of the Clerk of the Circuit Court for Prince George's County, Authorizing any Minister of the Gospel or any other person qualified by law to perform the rites of marriage between a certain *Eleanor Boone* and *James Spalding.*

ELEANOR (GARDINER) SPALDING, WIDOW OF STANILAUS BOONE
Prince George's County Wills, Liber T no. 1, f. 385, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, Maryland

Will of Stanilaus Boone...dated 22 May 1796, proved 6 June 1796.

Prince George's County Orphans' Court Proceedings 1791-1800, p. 209, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, Maryland

Received April 20, 1799 of Joseph Boone, Sr., Executor of Stanilaus Boone deceased...Legacy to wife *Eleanor Spalding* agreeable to last Will and Testament of Stanilaus Boone, deceased.

James Spalding

APPRAISEMENT OF THE ESTATE OF ELEANOR (GARDINER) SPALDING
Nelson County Wills, Book 11, p. 271, Courthouse, Bardstown, Kentucky

Call term of County Court July 1862

On the motion of Janis White administrator of *Eleanor Spalding* deceased...

Nelson County Set 15 August 1862

I. W. Muir N. P.

An inventory of the personal Estate of Mrs. *Eleanor Spalding* Deceased widow of the late *James Spalding, James Spalding* deceased previous to the unassigned appraisers by James Hite. Viz 1 note of James B. Mattingly & M. M. McQueen 140 [dollars] due 25th of December 1860 for the hire of the slave Charles...The foregoing notes being the proceeds of the hire of slaves in which *Eleanor Spalding* had life estate and the last will and testament of *James Spalding* as represents to us by James Hite her administrator the same he represents to us under the terms of the said will is a part of the estate of *James Spalding* rather than *Eleanor Spalding's* Estate.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Thomas[1] Gassaway (*1595*-1658) m. 1631 Anne Collingwood (*1615*-1647)
Col. Nicholas[2] Gassaway (1634-1692) m. *1672* Anne Besson (*1658-1690*)
John[3] Gassaway (*1674*-1697) m. *1696* Elizabeth Lawrence (1678-1700)
Nicholas[4] Gassaway (1697-1757) m. *1738* Sarah Shipley (b. 1721)
Benjamin[5] Gassaway (*1739*-1793) m. *1760* Ruth _____ (d. *1800*)
Nicholas[6] Gassaway (*1775-1845*) m. *1805* Nancy _____ (*1785-1825*)
Martha C.[7] Gassaway (1823-1868) m. 1842 George Washington Harper (1814-1882)
Mary A.[8] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)
Bertie Clay[9] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)
Anna Clay[10] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE GASSAWAY FAMILY

1 Thomas Gassaway, b. in England, probably before 1600; d. in 1658 in London Town, now London, England, bur. 19 November 1658 in Parish of St. Margaret's Church Westminister in London.

2 Mary Gassaway, bap. 1622
3 Joyce Gassaway, bap 1 Jan. 1626; bur. 25 Nov. 1630
4 Thomas Gassaway, bap. 25 May 1628

Anne Collingwood, b. about 1615 in England, probably London Town; d. in 1647, bur. 26 May 1647 in Parish of St. Margaret's Church Westminister; m. Thomas Gassaway, 6 January 1631, St. Margaret's Church Westminister.

5 Nicholas Gassaway, bap. 11 Mar. 1634; d. Jan. 1691
6 Jane Gassaway, bap. 14 Sept. 1636; d. 1638
7 Anne Gassaway, bap. 20 Mar. 1639; d. Oct. 1641
8 Hester Gassaway, bap. 26 Dec. 1642; d. 1643
9 Anne Gassaway, bap. 21 June 1644

Thomas Gassaway was a resident of the older section of London which was called London Town during the 1600's.

The only knowledge of the life of Thomas Gassaway known to the compilers is that part of his life that was touched by St. Margaret's Church Westminister. There were several churches in the parish, but this, the largest, was built adjacent to Westminister Abbey and was the peoples' church. Thomas would therefore have lived near the present site of Westminister Abbey.

Two daughters and one son of Thomas Gassaway were baptized in St. Margaret's Church Westminister, and one was buried prior to 1631. In that year Thomas Gassaway married Anne Collingwood, his second wife. Of the five children of this marriage whose baptismal records are extant in St. Margaret's Church Westminister, only two, Nicholas and Anne, survived early childhood. The burial dates of both Thomas and his wife, Anne, were recorded in the parish registers at St. Margaret's Church Westminister. The original manuscript registers are in the custody of the church. A transcription has been published under the title *Memorials of St. Margaret's Church Westminister.*

5 (1) Col. Nicholas Gassaway (Thomas[1]), bap. 11 March 1634, St. Margaret's Church Westminister, London Town, now London, England; d. in 1692, between 10 January and 27 January, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

10 Nicholas Gassaway, d. 10 Mar. 1699
11 Anne Gassaway, b. 1670; d. 1742

Anne Besson (Capt. Thomas[1]), b. about 1658 in South River Hundred, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. before 1692 in Anne Arundel County; m. Col. Nicholas Gassaway, about 1672, Anne Arundel County.

12 John Gassaway, d. 1697
13 Hester Gassaway
14 Jane Gassaway
15 Margaret Gassaway
16 Thomas Gassaway, b. 20 Feb. 1683; d. 10 Sept. 1739

Nicholas Gassaway stated 21 September 1663 that he came to the Province of Maryland in the year 1650. He was transported by Richard Owens, and was one of more than a dozen persons in 1663 who assigned to Thomas Bradley his rights to land due to him for service performed within the Province.[1] The assignee of Richard Owens declared 26 August 1651 that "Richard Owens hath transported himself and Nicholas Gassaway *Anno* 1649."[2]

Regardless of the exact date of his entrance into Maryland, Nicholas Gassaway became one of the outstanding Marylanders of his day. He settled in the South River Hundred of Anne Arundel County among neighbors of Puritan faith who had moved to Maryland from Virginia. There is no record of Nicholas Gassaway in *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, but as Richard Owens had been transported into Virginia it is reasonable to assume that the two migrated from Virginia into Maryland with the Puritans in 1649.

Then sixteen years of age and an indentured servant, he is credited with becoming one of the wealthiest men of his day. Nicholas

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 5, f. 457, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Ibid.*, Liber 4, f. 109.

acquired large land holdings. The following surveys were made for him: Poplar Ridge, 150 acres of land surveyed 30 April 1663; Addition to Poplar Ridge, 70 acres of land surveyed 27 August 1668; Gassaway's Ridge of 500 acres of land; and Gassaway's Addition, 280 acres of land surveyed 24 September 1683. His purchases included the tracts of land known as Hall's Inheritance, Wrighton, and Love's Neck. The latter was devised to his son, Nicholas, in his will, and 300 acres of land called Charles' Purchase was devised to his son, John. He purchased 80 acres of Bessenton from his brother-in-law, John Besson, for 3,000 pounds of tobacco. On 19 October 1672 Capt. Thomas Besson deeded to him 160 acres of Bessendon for the natural love and affections which he held for "my well beloved son-in-law Nicholas Gassaway and Anne his wife."[3]

Periodically the General Assembly held at Preston's Freehold on the Patuxent voted to distribute "Severall Sumes of Tobacco due from the Publick to the Severall Inhabitants." In September 1657 Nicholas Gassaway received 600 pounds of tobacco at Patuxent River,[4] and other payments were made in 1669,[5] and 1681.[6]

He was also active in the militia. Capt. Nicholas Gassaway and Lt. Thomas Francis directed a letter from the head of South River dated 13 September 1681 to the Council held at St. Mary's in which they reported the murder of one man and the wounding of two others by the Indians. Nicholas deplored the lack of ammunition in his company of nineteen men and in the company of Col. Burgess, and stated "the head of the River will be deserted if we leave them...we have noe orders but to Range and Defend the Plantations, the which we shall doe to the best of our skill."[7] By 22 July 1687 he had been commissioned a major for as Maj. Nicholas Gassaway he was ordered to report on officers in his command.[8]

In a letter dated 25 March 1689, Nicholas Gassaway, Henry

3. Anne Arundel Co. Deeds, Liber WH no. 4, ff. 295-299, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. Maryland Patents, Liber 3, f. 447, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
5. *Archives of Maryland*, vol. 2, 1884, p. 228.
6. Laws, Liber WH, f. 188, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. Council Proceedings, Liber 1677-1683, f. 255, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
8. *Archives of Maryland*, vol. 5, 1887, p. 554.

Hanslap, Edward Burgess, Richard Hill, and Edward Dorsey signed a letter directed to Col. William Digges in which they expressed their concern of eminent danger to the protestant citizens. They wrote: "Its reported the Indians are designed to kill all the protestants in this province not without the assistance of some called Christians in greate power...wee have heard this day That Majr Ninian Beale is either engaged with the Piscattoway Indians or every minute in expectation to put in operation their wicked and malicious designe...wee remaine in a posture of defence for the generall safety of all..."[9] After the ensuing rebellion led by Capt. Coode, Col. Nicholas Gassaway was appointed one of the Committee of Twenty who governed Maryland until the arrival of a royal governor from England.[10]

At a council held at St. Mary's City 30 May 1685 Maj. Gassaway was appointed as one of the four members of the Quorum for Anne Arundel County,[11] and 28 April 1686 he was again appointed a member of the Quorum of the commissioners for the peace and trial of causes in Anne Arundel County.[12] In 1691 he was recommended by the merchants to be confirmed as a member of his Majesty's Council in Maryland.[13]

Col. Nicholas Gassaway died testate. In his will, dated 10 January 1691 and proved 27 January 1691, he made no mention of his wife. He named his sons Nicholas, John, and Thomas, and his daughters Anne Watkins, Hester Gross, Jane Gassaway, and Margaret Gassaway, the latter two of whom were then minors. He made bequests to his grandchildren John Watkins and Elizabeth Gross. He appointed his sons Nicholas and Thomas Gassaway as his executors. He bequeathed his legacy which he had received from his uncle, John Collingwood of London, and then in the possession of his cousin Samuel Beaver, to his granddaughter Elizabeth Gross.[14]

9. CO. 5 / 739, pp. 213-214, Public Record Office, London, Eng.
10. *Ibid.*, / 713, pp. 25-26.
11. Council Proceedings, Liber 1671-1685, pt. 2, f. 224, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
12. CO. 5 / 739, p. 6, Public Record Office, London, Eng.
13. *Archives of Maryland*, vol. 8, 1890, p. 283.
14. Prerogative Wills, Liber 2, ff. 228-231, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

12 (5) John Gassaway (Col. Nicholas,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1674, South River Hundred, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. in 1697, bur. 2 September 1697 in All Hallow's Churchyard, Anne Arundel County.

Elizabeth Lawrence (Benjamin,[2] Benjamin[1]), b. 25 February 1678, West River Hundred, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. in December 1700, bur. 9 December 1700 in Old Quaker Burying Grounds at West River; m. John Gassaway, about 1696.

17 Nicholas Gassaway, b. 6 Feb. 1697; d. 1757

John Gassaway of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, died as a young man of perhaps twenty-three years of age. He was named as a son of Col. Nicholas Gassaway in the latter's will, probated 27 January 1692 in Anne Arundel County. John received from his father's estate a 300 acre tract of land known as Charles' Purchase situated on the north side of the Gunpowder River, and a plantation identified as that plantation on which his sister, Hester Gross, was then living in 1692, to him after her decease.[15]

The rent rolls for Anne Arundel County, Maryland, indicate that John and his brother, Thomas Gassaway, were joint possessors of 160 acres of land called Bessendon from the original survey of 450 acres laid out for Capt. Thomas Besson in 1658 on the south side of South River.[16]

John Gassaway died intestate. His widow, Elizabeth, was granted letters of administration 10 August 1698 with Richard Galloway and William Richardson as her security and warranty was granted to John Chappell and John Gaile to appraise the estate of her deceased husband. The inventory was recorded 20 October 1698. Elizabeth then married John Rigbie and died in 1700 leaving an infant daughter named Elizabeth Rigbie. It was Elizabeth Rigbie's husband, Peter Galloway, who assumed the administration of the estate of John Gassaway twenty years later, 27 January 1717.[17]

15. Prerogative Wills, Liber 2, f. 228, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
16. *Maryland Historical Magazine*, vol. 23, 1928, p. 187.
17. Anne Arundel Co. Inventories & Accounts, Liber 39C, f. 99, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

17 (12) Nicholas Gassaway (John,[3] Col. Nicholas,[2] Thomas[1]), bap. 6 February 1697, All Hallow's Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. in 1757 between 18 February and 21 April, bur. in All Hallow's Churchyard, Anne Arundel County.

Elizabeth Hawkins, b. about 1700; d. probably in late 1730's; m. Nicholas Gassaway, 2 June 1719.

18 Anne Gassaway
19 Elizabeth Gassaway
20 Thomas Gassaway, b. 1724
21 Susanna Gassaway
22 Nicholas Gassaway
23 James Gassaway
24 Hannah Gassaway
25 Lucy Gassaway
26 Mary Gassaway

Sarah Shipley (Robert,[2] Adam[1]), bap. 3 June 1721, Christ Church, Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Nicholas Gassaway, about 1738, Anne Arundel County.

27 Benjamin Gassaway, d. 1793
28 Sarah Gassaway
29 Richard Gassaway, d. 1801
30 Robert Gassaway

Rachel Howard, dau. of Joseph Howard and Rachel Ridgley, m. Nicholas Gassaway.

31 Rachel Gassaway

Nicholas Gassaway, only heir and son of John Gassaway and his wife Elizabeth Lawrence, was baptized 6 February 1697 at All Hallow's in Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

After he married he left South River Hundred and settled on a portion of Talbot's Resolution Manor on Elk Ridge in upper Anne Arundel County. He conveyed a tract of land to Thomas Gassaway 6 July 1720. His wife, Elizabeth, waived her dower rights, and he, "Nicholas Gassaway son and heir of John Gassaway, late of Anne

Arundel County, deceased," transferred "the tract of land which I have claim to in Anne Arundel County either by descent from my father John Gassaway or by the last will and testament of my grandfather Col. Nicholas Gassaway."[18]

Nicholas Gassaway's daughters Anne Pierpont, Elizabeth Selman, Susanna Mansell, Hannah Porter, and Lucy Nicholson were married before 18 February 1757. His daughter, Mary Aldridge, was married before 25 February 1761. His son, Thomas, deposed in 1810 that he was aged eighty-six. His son, Nicholas Gassaway, married Margaret Pierpont 12 September 1749 at West River, and his son, James, was married by 1745. As Nicholas Gassaway married his second wife, Sarah Shipley, about 1738, it is logical to assume that these nine children were sons and daughters of his first wife.

Benjamin Gassaway was named as a son of "Sarah Gassaway now wife of Nicholas Gassaway of Anne Arundel County" by her father, Robert Shipley, in a deed of gift 19 September 1747.[19]

Benjamin, Robert, and Richard Gassaway were minors in 1757, and were joint heirs to the plantation Talbot's Resolution Manor. It is more likely they were full brothers rather than half-brothers. Sarah Gassaway was unmarried in 1761, and she was probably named in honor of her mother. It is therefore logical to assume that these four children were sons and daughter of Nicholas Gassaway and his wife, Sarah Shipley.

Nicholas Gassaway of Queen Caroline Parish in Anne Arundel County, Maryland, died testate. His will, dated 18 February 1757, was proved 21 April 1757. He made bequests "to my Deceased Daughter Ann Pierpont's Heirs...to my Daughter Elizabeth Selman ...to my Daughter Susanna Mansill...& to my son Nicholas Gassaway ...Bequeath all my Personel Estate to my wife & Children, Hereafter Nam'd Viz:[t] Thomas & James Gassaway Hannah Porter Mary Gassaway and Lucy Nicholson Benjamin Sarah Richard Robert & Rachel Gassaway."[20] Final settlement was made 25 February 1761 by James Sewall and wife Rachel, relict of Nicholas Gassaway.

18. *Anne Arundel Gentry*, vol. 1, 1970, p. 154.
19. Anne Arundel Co. Deeds, Liber RB no. 1, f. 493, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
20. Anne Arundel Co. Wills, Original Will G-29, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

27 (17) Benjamin Gassaway (Nicholas,[4] John,[3] Col. Nicholas,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1740, Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. in 1793, Frederick County, Maryland.
Ruth, d. about 1800 in Kentucky; m. Benjamin Gassaway in Maryland.

32 James Gassaway
33 Samuel Gassaway, b. 1763; d. 1829
34 Benjamin Gassaway, b. 1771
35 Nicholas Gassaway

Benjamin Gassaway was heir to the plantation, Talbot's Resolution Manor, which had come down through the Lawrence family. His father's will reads in part: "I give and bequeath to my three Sons Benjamin, Richard & Robert Gassaway all my Tract or Parcell of Land Call'd Talbot's Resolution manner Containing three Hundred Acres more or Less, Equally to be Divided between them, Each to Have one Hundred Acres, only my son Benjamin to have his first Choyce after being Divided, if Either of my Said Sons Should die before they Come to the age of Twenty one years, then to goe to the Survivour two now mentioned, to be Equally Divided between them, or the whole to one, if two Should Die before they come to the age of Twenty one years's, to their, or his heirs for ever."[21]

Robert Shipley, in a deed of gift dated 19 September 1747, conveyed 72 acres of Sary's Dowry to his "daughter, Sarah Gassaway now wife of Nicholas Gassaway of Anne Arundel County and heirs of her body lawfully begotten" and then to her son Benjamin Gassaway.[22] This land was a portion of Shipley's Choice which was surveyed on the Severn River in Anne Arundel County for Adam Shipley 30 March 1681.

Benjamin Gassaway died intestate in Frederick County, Maryland. His widow, Ruth Gassaway, filed the final account of his estate 15 May 1793.[23]

21. Anne Arundel Co. Wills, Original Will G-29, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
22. Anne Arundel Co. Deeds, Liber RB no. 1, f. 493, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
23. Frederick Co. Accounts, Liber GM no. 1, ff. 464-465, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

35 (27) Nicholas Gassaway (Benjamin,[5] Nicholas,[4] John,[3] Col. Nicholas,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1775 in Maryland, probably Anne Arundel County; d. probably in early 1840's in Missouri.
Nancy, d. in Kentucky between 1824 and 1827; m. Nicholas Gassaway.

36 William M. Gassaway, d. 1839
37 Upton Gassaway
38 Mary Ann Gassaway, aged 38 in 1850
39 Thomas A. Gassaway, aged 34 in 1850
40 Martha C. Gassaway, b. 25 Dec. 1823; d. 11 Mar. 1868

Susan Priest, dau. of Peter Priest and Sarah McCoy, b. in 1799 in Tennessee; d. after 1850; m. Nicholas Gassaway, 11 January 1827, Barren County, Kentucky.

41 Jereme Gassaway, aged 18 in 1850
42 Sarah F. Gassaway, aged 17 in 1850
43 Eliza A. Gassaway, aged 15 in 1850
44 Henry C. Gassaway, aged 13 in 1850
45 Henrietta Gassaway, aged 7 in 1850

Nicholas Gassaway and his brothers, Samuel and Benjamin, migrated to Barren County, Kentucky, about 1797, for in that year the name of their mother, Ruth Gassaway, was recorded in the records of Cooper's Run Baptist Church in Bourbon County, Kentucky. Nicholas Gassaway was enumerated on the 1810 and 1820 census reports in Barren County, Kentucky, and by 1820 he had three sons in his household.

The name of Nicholas Gassaway was recorded continuously on the Kentucky tax list in Barren County from 1801 through the year 1821, and was again entered on the tax list in 1826 through 1829. The tax list for the next three years are missing and 1833 was the last year he was taxed in Barren County.

He purchased 100 acres of land on Beaver Creek in Barren County from John Mayfield 22 December 1804.[24] In another transaction

24. Barren Co. Deeds, Book AA, p. 83, Courthouse, Glasgow, KY.

dated 1 October 1822, he sold the land to Campbell McGuire. The latter brought suit 4 February 1831, and the same tract of land was sold at the court house door in public auction. McGuire purchased the land and an indenture was made bearing that date.[25]

Nicholas Gassaway and his two families of children moved to Lewis County, Missouri, about 1833. He entered land in Section 4, Township 61, Range 8 W, 2 October 1837.[26] He and his wife, Susan, sold this tract of land 22 February 1838 to Elijah Harper, the husband of Mary Ann Gassaway.[27]

No record of a will or the settlement of the estate of Nicholas Gassaway has been found. Records show he married twice. His first wife, Nancy, relinquished her dower rights in the conveyance of land in 1822 to Campbell McGuire in Barren County, Kentucky.[28] He married his second wife, Susan Priest, 11 January 1827 in Barren County, Kentucky.[29]

Nicholas Gassaway of Lewis County, Missouri, was one and the same as the Nicholas Gassaway of Barren County, Kentucky. This is proven by the deposition in the settlement of the estate of William M. Gassaway in Lewis County, Missouri, in which the declarant stated that William M. Gassaway was the son of Nicholas Gassaway formerly of Barren County, Kentucky.[30]

Considering marriage dates and census reports, in 1833 Upton Gassaway was about twenty-three years of age; Mary Ann Gassaway was twenty-one; Thomas A. Gassaway was aged seventeen; and Martha C. Gassaway was ten. Martha was just eighteen at her date of marriage in 1842 when her guardian gave his consent. Nicholas Gassaway, father of William M. Gassaway, was the only Gassaway in Lewis County old enough to be the father of Upton, Mary Ann, Thomas A., and Martha C., and there were no other Gassaway families in Lewis County or any of the neighboring counties.

25. Barren Co. Deeds, Book M, pp. 255-257, Courthouse, Glasgow, KY.
26. Lewis Co. Land Records, Entry Book, Courthouse, Monticello, MO.
27. Lewis Co. Deeds, Book C, p. 199, Courthouse, Monticello, MO.
28. Barren Co. Deeds, Book 1, p. 430, Courthouse, Glasgow, KY.
29. Letter written by Frances Coleman, 13 February 1958, Kentucky State Historical Society, Frankfort, KY.
30. Lewis Co. Probates, File no. 71, Courthouse, Monticello, MO.

40 (35) Martha C. Gassaway (Nicholas,[6] Benjamin,[5] Nicholas,[4] John,[3] Col. Nicholas,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 25 December 1823 in Kentucky; d. 11 March 1868 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri.
George Washington Harper (Henry,[3] Jacob,[2] Nicholas[1]), b. 7 June 1814 near Midway, Woodford County, Kentucky; d. 8 August 1882 near Lewistown, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery; m. Martha C. Gassaway, 3 March 1842, Lewis County, Missouri.

46 Henry Harry Harper, b. 9 June 1843; d. 7 Mar. 1914
47 William H. Harper, b. 22 Dec. 1845; d. 24 Oct. 1909
48 Mary A. Harper, b. 26 Oct. 1848; d. 12 Apr. 1936
49 George Washington Harper, b. 21 Nov. 1855; d. 1 June 1894
50 John Harper, b. 9 May 1861; d. 11 Mar. 1862

Martha C. Gassaway was born in Kentucky. According to a statement made by her granddaughter, Martha was born in Shelby County, half way between Frankfort and Lexington. This is highly possible as the name of her father, Nicholas Gassaway, was not recorded on the Kentucky tax list for Barren County during the years 1822 through 1825. She migrated to Lewis County, Missouri, with other members of the Gassaway family in 1833.

Martha was less than four years of age when her mother, Nancy, died. Her father married Susan Priest in 1827. From the census records, Martha had at least five brothers and nine sisters, and two half-brothers and three half-sisters. Mary Ann Gassway married Elijah Harper in Lewis County, Missouri, in 1836, and it was in their household that Martha was enumerated on the 1840 census. She was then seventeen years of age.

Sisters married brothers as Martha C. Gassaway married George Washington Harper, a younger brother of Elijah Harper. Their marriage ceremony was performed by the Rev. Eastham Ballinger 3 March 1842 and it was stated on the marriage bond "Martha being a minor her acting Guardian being present giving consent."[31] As Martha was then eighteen years of age, this was probably only formality, or perhaps it signified that her father, who was living in

31. Lewis Co. Marriages, Book 1, p. 31, Courthouse, Monticello, MO.

1843, had moved from Lewis County. His widow, Susan, was enumerated on the 1850 census in Benton County, Missouri, with five minor children.

Martha and her husband, George Washington Harper, lived on the Middle Fabius north of Lewistown, Missouri. The last traces of the grist mill and the general store have disappeared and only one broken stone remains in the family cemetery. The sunken road bed marks the ford used below the mill by travelers from Lewistown to Midway.

Martha and her husband, George Washington Harper, were enumerated on the 1850 census in Lewis County, and reported the names of three children: Henry H., William H., and Mary A. Harper. A granddaughter, Mary (Zimmerman) Brown, supplied the names of Martha's children and the dates of birth and death of each. Two children died in infancy.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF THOMAS GASSAWAY
St. Margaret's Church Westminister Parish Registers, vol. 1, London, England

Memorials of St. Margaret's Church Westminster, 1914, pp. 339, 110, 120, 126, 143, 152, 160, 182, 190

Marriages

Thomas Gaswaie to *Ann Callendgwood*	January	6, 1631

Christenings

Mary Gaswaie dau. of *Thomas*	August	18, 1622
Joice Gasway dau. of *Thomas*	January	1, 1626
Thomas Gaswaie son of *Thomas*	May	25, 1628
[By 2nd Wife]		
Nicholas Gasway son of *Thomas*	March	11, 1634
Jane Gassaway dau. of *Thomas*	September	14, 1636
Anne Gassaway dau. of *Thomas*	March	20, 1639
Hester Gassaway dau. of *Thomas* and *Ann*	December	26, 1642
Anne Gaswaie dau. of *Thomas* and *Anne*	June	21, 1644

Burials

Thomas Gassaway	November	19, 1658

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, TRANSPORTED INTO MARYLAND
Maryland Patents, Liber 4, f. 109, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Cecilius Absolute Lord and Proprietary of the Provinces of Maryland and Avalon Lord Baron of Baltimore &c...Know yee that for and in consideration that Richard Owen hath transported himself and *Nicholas Gassaway* in *Anno* 1649...

Maryland Patents, Liber 5, f. 467, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

I *Nicholas Gassaway* do assign over unto Thomas Bradley or his assigns all my right and Title of Land due to me for Service done into this Province. I came in the year 1650. Witness my hand this 21st September 1663.

Nicholas Gassaway

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY MARRIED ANNE BESSON
Anne Arundel County Deeds, Liber WH no. 4, ff. 295-299, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

To all Christian people to whome these present shall come I *Thomas Besson* of South River in Ann Arundell County in the Province of Maryland...That I the said *Thomas Besson* for and in Consideration of the naturall love and affection I have and doe beare unto my beloved sonne in law *Nicholas Gassaway* and *Anne* his now wife of South River in Ann Arundell County...

WILL OF NICHOLAS GASSAWAY
Prerogative Wills, Liber 2, ff. 228-231, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I *Nicholas Gassaway Sen.* of South River in the County of Ann Arundell in the Province of Maryland Merchant being now well stricken in Years and of a sound and perfect Memory Thanks be to the Allmighty God and Calling to mind the uncertainty of the Estate of this transitory life and that all of flesh must yield unto Death when it Shall please God to Call: Do make Constitute ordain & Declare this my Last Will and Testament in manner & form following (That is to Say) First and principally I commend my Soul to Allmighty God my Creator assuredly believing that I shall Receive full pardon and free Remission of all my Sins and be Saved by the precious Death and Merritts of my blessed Saviour and Redeemer Christ Jesus and my Body to the Earth from whence it was taken to be buried in Such Decent and Christian manner as to my Executors hereafter named and as touching Such worldly Estate as the Lord in Mercy hath Sent me my Will and Meaning is the Same Shall be employed and bestowed as hereafter by this my will is Expressed and first I do Revoke Renounce frustrate and make void: All wills by me formerly made and Declare & appoint this my Last Will and Testament.

Imprimis First I give and bequeath unto my Son *Nicholas Gassaway* the dwelling house where now I do live and all the Land that is now in Loves Neck and all the Land Running on the Main Road adjoining to Loves Neck till you Come to the Cross path that goes on this my plantation and so Joining to the Land of John Shaw till you Come to Loves Neck again But in Case my Son *Nicholas Gassaway* Dyes without a Lawfull heir from his Body then the Said Land to be divided between my Son *John Gassaway* and my Son *Thomas Gassaway* and their heirs. Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *Nicholas Gassaway* Seven negroes (that is to say) Old Tom and his wife Bungo: Will and his wife, Dick and Peter. Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *John Gassaway*. Three hundred acres of Land Lying on the North Side of Gunpowder Called Charles Purchase. Likewise after his sister *Hester Groce* Decease the plantation that she now Lives on also fifty pounds Sterling and a feather bed and furniture to be paid by the Executors hereafter named but in Case my Son *John Gassaway* Dies without a Lawful heir from his body, then the Said Land be divided between my Son *Nicholas Gassaway* and my Son *Thomas Gassaway*. Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *Thomas Gassaway* the Land that Thomas Norris now lives on beginning at my line parting of John Shaw Land and mine and so running across that Branch where my Mill stood and from thence across the head of the Little Neck Branch till it intercedes with the line that parts John Purdy and I with all the land backward belonging to me adjoining itt.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *Thomas* nine negroes (this is to say) Harry and his wife Bakon & Jack-at the Quartor Two boys Came of Grace named Harry & Jack-the Boy Tommy a Girl named betty a boy at home called Jack. Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *Nicholas Gassaway* and to my Son *Thomas Gassaway* seven hundred and Eighty acres of land lying and being in the falls of Gunpowder River in two pattents to be Equally divided between them and if my Son *Nicholas Gassaway* Should Dye without Lawful heir of his body to fall to my son *Thomas Gassaway* and *John Gassaway* to be Equally Divided between them and if in Case my Son *Tho*^{s} *Gassaway* should Dye without a Lawful heir from his body to fall to my Son *John Gassaway* and his heirs but if in Case my Son *John Gassaway* should Dye without a Lawful heir from his body then to fall to my Daughter *Ann Watkins* and her heirs. Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Hester Groce* Ten pounds Sterling moneys. Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Ann Watkins* Two negroes (that is to say) now Tom and his wife with their increase. Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter *Jane Gassaway* Two hundred pounds Sterling moneys and a negro Girl named Hester. Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Margaret Gassaway* Two hundred pounds Sterling Moneys and a negro Girl named Susan. Item I give and bequeath to my Two Grand Children *John Watkins* and *Eliz*^{a} *Groce* Ten pounds Sterling per year (that is to say) to be delivered to my Grand Son *John Watkins* when he shall Come to full age the Sume of five pounds per year: but if in Case he should Dye without Lawful heir from his body then to fall to the next heir. Like wise to my Grand Daughter *Elizabeth Groce* five pounds per year when she shall Come to full age or Day of Marriage but if she should Dye without a Lawful heir from her body then to fall to her *Hester Groce* during her life afterwards to the Longest Liver and their heirs. It is my will that my Son *John Watkins* and Daughter *Ann Watkins* should have the use and benefite of the said five pounds per year till his son shall Come to age also that my Son *Nicholas Gassaway* hath the use and benefits of the five pounds per year bequeathed to my Grand Daughter *Elizabeth Groce* till She Come to full age or Day of Marriage which Moytie being left me by my Uncle John Callingswood of London Merchant and in the possession of my Cusen Samuell Beaver I have appointed Col. Thomas Taylor to receive the Rent which you may Demand of. Item I give and bequeath unto, John Green one hh^{d} of Tobacco Containing four hundred neatt also the house that he now Liveth in during his naturall Life and what Lumber he shall have need of as to the repairing the said house as occasion serveth. Itt is my will that the Exec.^{s} hereafter menconed Shall give their two Sisters *Jane Gassaway* and *Margaret Gassaway* their Commendations and find them Cloaths while they shall Come to Lawful age or married.

Item it is my will that after my decease my Son *Thomas Gassaway* should be at the Tuicon and bringing up by his brother and sister John Watkins and *Ann Watkins* till he shall Come to age and they the said John Watkins and *Ann Watkins* to have the use and benefits of his negroes till he shall Come to age for the bringing him up also to take my Son *Thomas Gassaways* share of his part of my Estate into their possession till he shall Come of age and that they see that there be none of his Land Cleared or Trees fallen till he shall Come to age. Item it is my Will that the Crops of Tobacco which is now made to be Shipt for England and the produce of the moneys with the rest of my Estate after my Just Debts and Legacies be unpaid and Satisfied to be Equally divided between my Son *Nicholas Gassaway* my daughter *Ann Watkins* and my Son *Thomas Gassaway*. Item I do appoint Constitute and ordain and by these presents make and appoint my Son *Nicholas Gassaway* John Watkins and his wife and my Son *Thomas Gassaway* Executors of this my Last Will and Testament Willing that my Said Executors to See the true performance of the Same In wittness where I have hereunto sett my hand and Seal this tenth Day of January *Anno Domo* one Thousand Six hundred ninety and one. The word Grandson *Jno Watkins* and she was Interlined before the Signing and Sealing hereof. Here should follow Sign and Seal which is misplaced.

This will in Common form proved at a Court held at *Capt Nicholas Gassaways* on the twenty Seventh of this Instant January *Anno Domo* one thousand six hundred ninety one by the oaths of all the four witnesses *veca Cop^as Exdn^d per*

Nich: Gassaway (Seal)

I Bonner
Reg Clk County

Signed Sealed & Delivered in the presence of us Jacob Harris: Arthur Herring:
his
Robert R Ward John Ramsey
Mark

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY RECEIVED TOBACCO PAYMENT
Maryland Patents, Liber 3, f. 447, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Archives of Maryland, vol. 1, 1883, p. 364

Due from the Publique to be paid
at Putuxent River

Anno 1655
To *Gassaway* and ffisher 0600

LETTER CO-SIGNED BY NICHOLAS GASSAWAY
Council Proceedings, Liber 1677-1683, f. 255, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Archives of Maryland, vol. 17, 1898, pp. 23-24

Communicated to the Council by his Ld^{spp} a Letter...from Lt. Thomas Francis and Capt. *Nicholas Gassaway* of Anne Arundel County...viz:

From the head of South River Sept: 13th: 1681

R^{t} Honble

The 12th Instant at a Plantation of Maj^{r} Welch's the Indians have killed a Negro and wounded with Tomahawks two English men, one mortally to all probability at ye same plantation. We have brought off the wounded and buried the dead and are ranging and quartering our men some of them upon this frontier plantation, the people being in great distress, the Indians hollowing round their plantations, attempting their dwelling houses chiefly of Mr. Duvall and Richard Snoden. I have but 19 men of all the Co^{ll} Troops and can gitt no more. Men are sick, and of them half have no ammunition, nor know where to gitt it, there is such a parcell of Col. Burges foot Company in the like condition for Ammunition. The head of the River will be defeated if we leave them, and they have no other relief. We marched in the night to their relief else they concluded to be cutt off, and tis probable they might have sustained great Damage. Major Lane sent to our Relief about thirty foote more but we have noe orders but to Range and Defend the Plantations, the which we shall doe to the best of our skill, and I suppose that if Baltemore County wants Assistance, that at this time it cannot be well supplyed from Anne Arrundell. We have stood to our Armes all night and need enough. Just now more news of three familyes robbd at Seavern. We desire your L^{spp} in the behalf of the poore Inhabitants to send Ammunition & full ord^{rs} men are afire to see their neighbours murdered and robbd thus, and ord^{r} for to doe nothing but to range, soe desireing your L^{spp} pardon for what is amiss in our writeing Wee subscribe ourselves yor Hon^{rs} humble Serv^{ts}

Tho: ffrancis
Nich: Gassaway

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, COMMISSIONED OFFICER
Archives of Maryland, vol. 5, 1887, p. 554

22 July 1687

Militia Officers to return list of the Militia) And it was further ordered that the clk of the Council write to all the chief Militia officers in the Province to require them forthwith to transmitt a true state of the Militia under their respective Commands...

Maj^{r} *Nich^{o} Gassaway* in Ann Arr: County

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, ONE OF COMMITTEE OF TWENTY WHO GOVERNED MARYLAND

CO. 5 / 713, Public Record Office, London, England

Archives of Maryland, vol. 8, 1890, pp. 193-196

From the People of Maryd to the King

Maryland July 11th 1690

Dread Soveraign,

Your Majestie's most gracious letter to this Province of the ffirst of ffebry last came most acceptably to our hands the 30th of May last, The receipt whereof wee the Grand Committee (constituted by the Representatives of this Province in a Generall Convention for the Administration of publick Affaires till your Majties knowne pleasure or the next convention) have with all humility undertaken, By which wee perceive wee are qualified and empowered to continue and maintaine the peace and administration of the Lawes here, pursuant to which wee have done and proceeded according alsoe to your Majties most prudent directions of permitting the Lord Baltemore's Agents from thence forth to collect and receive his Lordshipp's part of the publick Revenues here humbly conceiving your Majties said instructions had noe retrospect to what had been by us already and before the receipt thereof done in that particular, whereby wee thought fitt to return and remitt to your Majesties' Receiver Generall the whole imposition excepting onely what is necessarily expended or reserved for your Majesties and the countrys immediate service, An account whereof wee have sent to your Majesties' said Receiver thereunto with all humility referr, Wee have also herewith sent coppy of the Act of Assembly by which the same became due to his Lordshipp and whereby it will appeare that the One moiety at least is for defraying the publick charges and provideing of publick and private Magazines in the respective Counties for their Defence and safeguard which not being complyed with lyes at his Lordshipp's door to answer and make good. All publick charges haveing generally (and more esspecially since the present Lord Baltemore's accession to the Proprietary-shipp of this Province, been defrayed and paid by an equall assessment upon the Inhabitants by which it will appear that his Lordshipp is considerably in arrears to us your Majesties subjects here, Upon which account (Your Majestie haveing been most graciously pleased to take on you the immediate paternall princely care of Us) Wee have been induced to remit the whole duties into the hands of your Majestie's Receiver Generall as aforesaid there to be lodged untill a full determination of what shall lye before your Majestie in dispute between his Lordshipp and Majestie's people here, not in the least doubting of full satisfaction from your most sacred Majestie in the measures of distributive justice; nor in the

least presuming to determine the Proprietarie's Right untill your Majestie's pleasure therein. As to what may be offered to your Majesties from our adversaries in these parts, wee humbly appeale to our Innocency and your Majestie's gracious result upon respective pretended proofes that may appeare against us, humbly presuming to assure your Majesty that wee have enacted, nothing by any unjust restraint of persons or injury to property, Of all which we have made bold by means of Captain John Coode Commander in Chief of your Majestie's Forces here to render a more particular account in severall letters to your Majestie's Forces here to render a more particular account in severall letters to your Majestie's principall Secretaries of State.

As to Affaires relateing to your Majestie's service in the Northern parts of this Continent, haveing received certain information and account of great inroades and massacres committed by the Cannada French and their confederate Indians, and being requested by Mr Jacob Leisler your Majesty's Commander in Chiefe at New York to afford that Province some assistance for your Majestie's service, wee resolved and concluded to comply with the same to the best of our Abilitys. But since that one James Heath his Lordshipp's Agent sent hither upon the account of his Revenue (who endeavored to impose upon us by his Lordship's Order beyond and contrary to your Majesty's direction) hath used his utmost diligence & endeavors to raise disturbances and dissatisfactions amongst the people and by that means especially obviated what on our parts we thought convenient and necessary for the common safety, butt blessed be God the great & good success of your Majestie's subjects there have rendered our noncomplyance therein unprejudiciall. An account of the murder of Mr. John Payne your Majestie's Collector by severall messages from hence Wee hope is by this time before your Majestie. The murderers themselves immediately upon the same flying into Virginia became (as still they continue) out of our reach and power of securing for Justice; although we have not failed of our duty in our frequent and repeated applications to the Government of Virginia for the same purpose without any satisfactory returns more than that they waite your Majestie's pleasure therein, which wee all in like manner humbly solicit and desire to the great and generall satisfaction of all your Majestie's good subjects here.

In relation to all which and what else may be proper and necessary for us to offer to your Majesties most princely and prudent consideration, we humbly referr to the severall particular Papers and Letters thereunto relateing, and also to the conduct and mangement of our trusty Friends Captain John Coode, Commander in Chief of your Majestie's forces here, Mr. Kenelm Cheseldine speaker of the late convention of the Representative body of this Province and Major Robert King one of the said Representatives whome for their knowne loyalty and integrity wee humbly recommend to your Majesties

gracious Reception, As our Agents and Deputies, humbly praying your Majesty to grant faith and credence to whatever shall by them be offered or laid before your Majestie on our behalfe, which with ourselves our lives and fortunes wee humbly prostrate at your Majestie's Royall Feete, waitinge your most gracious doome on —

Your Majesty's most dutifull humble loyall and obedient subjects & Servants

Hen: Jowels
Nea: Blakiston
Nich: Gassaway
Nicholas Greenbury
John Edmondson
Geo: Robothem
Vivian Beale David Browne
John Courts
John Brookes
Henry Trippe
John Thomas
Tho: Staly
(Endorsed) Edward Jones

From the people of Maryland to the King
Read 22nd Nov. 90.
and 5th Decr.

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, APPOINTED TO QUORUM
Archives of Maryland, vol. 17, 1898, pp. 223-224

At a Councill held at St. Maries City the 30th day of May 1685...

Ordered that new Commissions of the peace and tryall of causes to the severall Counties as foll viz.

ffor Anne Arrund[ll] County.	Capt. Richard Hill	)	
	Majr Thomas ffrancis	)	
	Majr *Nicholas Gassaway*	)	Quorum
	Edward Burges	)	

CO. 5 / 739, p. 6, Public Record Office, London, England

At a Councill held at St. Maries City the 28th April 1686...

in Ann Arrundell County	Capt. Richd Hill	)	
	Majr *Nicholas Gassaway*	)	
	Capt. Edward Burgess	)	Quorum
	Capt. Edward Dorsey	)	

JOHN GASSAWAY'S WIDOW, ELIZABETH, ADMINISTRATRIX OF HIS ESTATE
Testamentary Proceedings, Liber 17, f. 183, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

August 10th 1698

Then came Mrs *Eliz^a^ Gassaway* of Ann Arrundell County & prayed Lotts of Adm^r^ upon her husband *John Gassaway* Estate late of the said county and it was granted to her who with Mr. Richd Galloway and Mr. William Richardson her security entered into Bond of 100 £ Sterling to well and truly Administer the said estate...

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF JOHN GASSAWAY
Anne Arundel County Inventories, Liber 17, ff. 60-61, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

A True and perfect Inventory of all and Singular the Goods Chattels and Credits of *John Gassaway* Late of Ann Arrundell County: And appraised in money Ster. £: by John Chappell and John Gaile Appraisers...

To 1 negroe man	30 : 00 : 00
To 3 cows	06 : 15 : 00
To 2 two year olds	02 : 10 : 00
To 3 yearlings	01 : 10 : 00
To 2 hogs & 3 barrows	08 : 00 : 00
To 3 shoats	00 : 10 : 00
To 1 old herfr	01 : 10 : 00
To 1 old Maire	02 : 15 : 00
To 2 feather beds 1 pr Large Curtains & vallance) 1 pr Blanketts & 1 old rug)	07 : 00 : 00
To 1 huall folding Table & 1 huall Chest of Drawers	00 : 14 : 00
To 2 huall chests and 1 old chair	00 : 10 : 00
To 2 iron potts and a paire of pott hooks	00 : 10 : 00
To 2 old frying pans	00 : 02 : 00
To 3 pr old sheets 2 pillow cases 6 napkins 2 towels) & 1 table cloath)	01 : 00 : 00
To a parcell old Lumber	00 : 08 : 00
To a Doz & 2 of plates	00 : 05 : 00
To 31 pieces of old pewter	00 : 15 : 06
To 1 and Jackpott	01 : 00 : 00
	98 : 14 : 06

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF JOHN GASSAWAY
All Hallows Parish Register 1669-1721, ff. 6, 19a, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Nicholas ye Son of *John & Elizabeth Gassoway*, his wife was born ye 6: day of February *Anno Dom:* 1696 in All Hallows Parish.

John Gassoway was buried ye 2 day of September *Anno Dom* 1697 in ye Parish of All Hallows.

WILL OF NICHOLAS GASSAWAY
Anne Arundel County Wills, Original Will G 29, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen, I *Nicholas Gassaway* of Queen Caroline Parish in Annarrundle County, Being very Sick and weak in Body, But of Perfect mind & memory, thanks be given unto God, Therefore Calling unto mind the mortallity of my Body, & knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my Last will and Testament, that is to say, Principally & first of all, I Give and Recommend my Soul into the Hands of Allmighty God that gave it, & my Body I Recommend to the Earth, to be buried in a Descent Christian manner, Nothing Doubting but at the General Resurrection, I shall Receive the Same again, by the mighty Power of God, and as to the worldly Estate where with it hath Pleased God to bless me in this Life, I Dispose of the Same in the following manner.—

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Deceased Daughter *Ann Peirpoints* Heirs *Samuel Peirpoint* &c. one Shilling Current money, to my Daughter— *Elizabeth Selman* one Shilling Current money, to my Daughter *Susannah Mansill* one Shilling Current money, & to my son *Nicholas Gassaway* one Shilling Current money.—

Item I Give & Bequeath to my three Sons *Benjamin, Richard & Robert Gassaway* all my Tract or Parcell of Land Call'd Talbot's Resolution Manner Containing three Hundred Acres more or Less, Equally to be Divided between them, Each to Have one Hundred Acres, only my son *Benjamin* to have his first Choyce after being Divided, if Either of my Said Sons, Should die before they Come to the age of Twenty One years, then to goe to the Survivour two now mentioned, to be Equally Divided between them, or the whole to one, if two Should Die before they Come to the age of Twenty one year's, to their, or his heirs for ever.—

Item I appoint my wife *Rachel Gassaway* to be my whole Executor of this my Last will and Testament, and after Paying all my Just Debts, I Give and Bequeath all my Personel Estate to my wife and Children, Hereafter Nam'd Viz:t *Thomas* & *James Gassaway Hannah Porter Mary Gassaway* and *Lucy Nicholson Benjamin Sarah Richard Robert* & *Rachel Gassaway* to be Divided amongst them in such manner as the Law Directs for the Destribution of the Surplusage of Intestate Estates.—

Item I further Impower & apoint my Executor to Pay of my aforesaid Children their Parts as shall be by Division fall to Each of them, Either in money or Effects at a Praisement, to be the Choice of the Executor.—

In Testimony whereof I Have Hereunto put my hand and Seal this Eighteen Day of February in the year of our Lord God one Thousand Seven Hundred and fifty seven.

Nich^{o} Gassaway

Sign'd Seal'd Publish'd
and Declar'd to be his Last Will
and Testament
In Presence of us
John Dorsey (of John)
William Jean
William Aldridge
Caleb Dorsey Son of John

Came on the 21st day of April 1757. William Jean and William Aldridge two of the subscribing Witnesses to the foregoing Will and made Oath on the Holy Evangel of Almighty God that they saw the aforegoing Testator Sign and Seal the foregoing will and doth publish pronounce and declare the aforegoing will as his Last Will and Testament That at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehension of Sound and disposing mind and memory and that they severally subscribed their names as Witnesses to the said will in the presence of the said Testator and at his request. Sworn before

Benj. Tucker

on the 17th day of May 1757. John Dorsey (of John) one of the Subscribing Witnesses to this foregoing Will made Oath on the holy Evangel of Almighty God that he saw the before named Testator *Nicholas Gassaway* Sign Seal & publish pronounce and declare the aforegoing to be his last will and Testament That at the time of his so doing he was to the best of his apprehension of a sound and disposing mind and that he subscribed his name as a witnesses thereto in the presence of the said Testator and at his request.

Sworn to before

M Macnamara Domex
AA Coty

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY MARRIED SARAH SHIPLEY
Anne Arundel County Deeds, Liber RB no. 2, f. 491, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

...I *Robert Shipley* Senr of Ann Arundell County in the Province of Maryland...for and in Consideration of the Natural Affection & Love which I have and Bear unto my beloved Daughter *Sarah Gassaway* now the wife of *Nicholas Gassaway* of Ann Arundel County...do absolutely give Grant & Confirm unto the said *Sarah Gassaway* and the Heirs of her Body Lawfully begotten, that is to say, unto *Benjamin Gassaway* and his heirs for ever, Seventy Two acres of Land called Sarys Dowry being part of a Tract of Land called Shipleys Search...this 19th Day of September *Anno Dom.* 1747.

ACCOUNT OF THE ESTATE OF NICHOLAS GASSAWAY
Anne Arundel County Accounts, Liber 46, ff. 236-238, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

The Aud^{t} Account^{t} of James Sewell who Intermarried with Rachel the Widow and Executrix of *Nicholas Gassaway* late of Ann Arundell County Deceased — This Accountant Charges himself with the Ballance of a former account Exhibited into the Perogative office and their Records being the sum of £215 : 1 : 8
and humbly Prays allowance of the following Payments and Disbursements viz.

Of (Effects) Paid by Rachel the widow and Ex^{x} of the Deceased to Mr *Thomas Gassaway* one of the Representatives of the Deced in part of his proportionable Part or share of his Fathers estate as per receipts appears 12 : 0 : 0

Of Money paid by James Sewall who Intermarried with the widow and Ex^{x} of the Deceased to Mr *Thomas Gassaway*, one of the Representatives of the Deceased in full for his proportionable part or share of his Estate as per Receipts appears 2 : 6 : 9 3/10

Of Effects as per appraisement amounting to Twelve pounds paid by Rachel the widow and Ex^{x} of the Deceased to *James Gassaway* one of the Representatives of the Deceased in part of his Proportionable part or share of the Deceased Estate as per receipts appears 12 : 0 : 0

Of money paid by this accountant James to *James Gassaway* one of the Representatives of ye deced as afs^{d} in full for his Share of his fathers Estate as per receipts appears 2 : 6 : 9 3/10

Of money or Effects paid by Rachel Gassaway Widow and Ex^{x} of the Deceased to Philip Porter who Intermarried one of the Daughters and Representatives of the deced in part of her proportionable part or share of the Deceased Estate as per Receipts appears 12 : 0 : 0

Of Effects paid by D^{o} to *Mary Gassaway* one other of the Daughters and Representatives of the Deceased in part of her proportionable Part or share of the said Deceased Estate as per receipts appears 12 : 0 : 0

Of money paid by this accountant James to Aldridge who Intermarried with *Mary Gassaway* one of the Daughters and Representatives of the deceased in full for his proportionable part or share of the said deceased Estate as per receipts appears 2 : 6 : 9 3/10

Of Effects as appraised per Invy *anno* 19 to £12 paid by Rachel Gassaway Exx of the Deceased to William Nicholson who Intermarried with *Lucy* one of the Daughters and Representatives of the Deceased in part of her proportionable part or share of her Deceased Fathers Estate as per receipts appears	12 : 0 : 0
Of money paid by this accountant James to William Nicholson who Intermarried *Lucy* as above in full for her proportionable part or share of her Fathers Estate as per receipts appears	2 : 6 : 9 3/4
Of money paid by this accountant James to Philip Porter who intermarried *Hannah* one of the Daughters, and Representatives of the Deceased in full for his proportionable part or share of his fathers Estate as per receipts appears	2 : 6 : 9 3/10
Of money Paid by Do to *Sarah Gassaway* one of the Daughters and Representatives of the Deceased in full for her proportionable part or share of her fathers Estate as per Receipts appears	14 : 6 : 0 3/10
Of Current money paid for Drawing and Stating this account	0 : 7 : 6
Final	£ 86 : 7 : 5 3/4

On the 25th Day of February *Anno Domini* 1761 Then Came James Sewall who Intermarried with Rachel the widow and Exx of *Nicholas Gassaway* late of Ann Arundell County Deceased and made oath on the holy Evangels of Almighty God that he was present at and saw the severall payments aforesaid made above Charged that as Payments made by the aforesaid Rachel and that the fore-going accot as here stated to the best of his knowledge is just and True which thereupon after due Examination is passed by Danl Dulany

County Clerk

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, MARRIED THREE TIMES
Anne Arundel Gentry, 1970, p. 153

Nicholas Gassaway, only son and heir of *John Gassaway* and *Elizabeth Lawrence* his wife, was born February 6, 1696/7, in All Hallow's Parish. He... settled in the upper portion of the county, later to fall into Howard County.

He is credited with three wives, but in the absence of certain documents it is difficult to allocate his fourteen surviving children with the rightful mother, save his son *Benjamin* and daughter Anne...

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF NICHOLAS GASSAWAY
Anne Arundel County Inventories, Liber 65, ff. 500-502, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

An Inventory of the Goods and Chattels of *Nicholas Gassaway*, late of Ann Arundel County deceased Appraised in Current money, but us the Subscribers, first being Legally Qualified thereto, Before the Worshipfull Ephraim Howard this 22 Day of November 1757.

To his Wearing Apparel	£ 3 : 10 : 00
1 Feather Bed with Bed Cloths & bedstead	4 : 00 : 00
1 Ditto with Ditto	3 : 00 : 00
1 Ditto with Trundle Ditto	3 : 00 : 00
1 Ditto with Bedcloths	2 : 00 : 00
1 Ditto with Ditto	1 : 5 : 00
1 Oval Table Black Walnut	1 : 00 : 00
1 old Table 4 Gold Leather Chairs 1 rush Bottom Ditto	0 : 10 : 00
4 small Chests 25/ & 1 Gun 20/ & 1 pr of Mens Shoes 7/	3 : 12 : 00
66 D Rawhide 16/6 & 29 Shoes @ £7.5.0	8 : 1 : 6
54 D Tand Leather 40/6. and all of Carpenters and Coopers Tools 20/	3 : 00 : 6
2 Linnon Wheels 15/ 7 1 old Woollen D^{O} 2/6	0 : 1 : 6
5 Cows & 5 Calves	8 : 15 : 00
3 Steers & 2 Cows	8 : 15 : 00
6 Young Cattle £6. & 1 Bull 25/ & 1 Calf 4/	7 : 9 : 00
1 Young Dark Bay Gelding	3 : 10 : 00
1 Young Sorrel Ditto	3 : 10 ; 00
1 Bay Ditto	2 : 10 : 00
1 old Sorrel D^{O} 35/ & 1 old Bay D^{O} 5/	2 : 00 : 00
35 Young Hoggs	8 : 15 : 00
6 Pott Iron 28/8 & 2 Iron Potts crack'd 15/	2 : 3 : 00
1 Boll mortar Mortar Pestle	0 : 8 : 00
40 D Pewter 43/4 & 12D of old D^{O} 10/	2 : 13 : 4
1 Boll mettle Skillet 7/ & 1 GridIron & flesh fork 5/	0 : 12 : 00
2 pot tramels 12/ & 3 old frying pans 3/	0 : 15 : 00
1 Tin Cullendpr 1 tin pan & 1 Tin Pott	0 : 3 ; 00
1 Mill & 1 old Sifter	0 : 2 : 00
1 Tub 2 Pails & 1 piggon	0 : 6 : 00
2 pr Iron Traces & a Parcel of horse harness	1 : 2 : 6
1 Pair of horse fetters 3/ & 43 D of old Iron 18/	1 : 1 : 00
5 old tilling hoes, 2 grubbing D^{O} & 1 narrow hoe	0 : 13 : 6
1 Claw hammer & 1 old Hatchett	0 : 2 : 00
1 Box Iron heaters 5/ & 3 old pr of shares 1/6	0 : 6 : 6
1 pr fire tongs & 1 pr hand D^{O}	0 : 5 : 00
1 Warming pan 5/ & 1 Looking Glass 12/	0 : 17 : 00
2 Brass Cocks & 1 tapboror	0 : 6 : 00
2 old Candle sticks 2/ & 29 D of Wooll 43/6	2 : 5 : 6
2 Flag hackle 7/6 & 1 small plates	0 : 8 : 6
A parcel of Earthen & Stone Ware	1 : 00 : 00
1 Cart 40/ & 1 Small Grind Stone 2/6	2 : 2 : 6
8 Syder Casks 40/ & 3 hives with Bees 15/	2 : 15 : 00

1 Raw Hide 5/ & 1 Cagg 18. & 1 Iron Spit 2/6	0 : 9 : 00
1 Old Negro Man named Sam	4 : 00 : 00
1 Negro man named Ellick	24 : 00 : 00
1 Negro man named Sampson	45 : 00 : 00
1 old Negro Woman named Judah	15 : 00 : 00
A Parcel of Negro Bedding	0 : 15 : 00
3 Tobacco Hogshead 9/ & pr hand mill Stones 20/	1 : 9 : 00
1 Case of old knives and forks	0 : 1 : 00
2 pr of old wooll Cards	0 : 1 : 00
A parcel of Books	0 : 15 : 00
2 old Table Cloths, a Bagg & a Wallet	0 : 3 : 00
25 Bushal of Oats 25/ & 26 Bushels of Beans 39/	3 : 4 : 00
5500 lbs of Tobacco Hanging	22 : 10 : 4
5 Bushels of Wheat 12/6 & 5 Bushels of Corn & hay 7/6	1 : 00 : 00
88 Barrels of Indian Corne	26 : 00 : 00
10 Barrels of Nubbins	1 : 10 : 00
3454 D^{o} of Crop Tobacco Shipt	21 : 11 : 9
A parcel of Lumber	1 : 00 : 00
The Total Amount	£ 270 : 1 : 7

Given under our hands & Seals this Sixth day of December 1757

John Dorsey Son of Charles
Robert Davis

Relations		Creditors	
Nicholas Gassaway	)	William Hall Clerk	)
Thomas Gassaway	)	Nicholas Gassaway	)

March 16th 1758 Came Rachel Gassaway Executor of *Nicholas Gassaway* late of Ann Arundel County deceased and made oath on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God that this is a just and perfect Inventory of all & Singular the Goods & Chattels which were of the deceased that came to her hands at the time of the making thereof and that what hath Since or shall hereafter come to her hands or Possession She will return an Additional Inventory that she knows of no concealment of any part or parcel thereof by any person whatsoever and if she hereafter discovers any Concealment or Suspects any to be she will acquaint the Company General for the time being or his deputy with such discovery or cause of suspicion that it may be inquired into & that She will well & truly give an account of all & every part of the deceaseds personal Estate that shall hereafter come to her hands Possession or knowledge.
Sworn before me

Michael Macnamara
Clerk
Ann Arundel County

6 1/2 Sides

SETTLEMENT OF THE ESTATE OF BENJAMIN GASSAWAY
Frederick County Accounts, Liber GM no. 1, ff. 464-465, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

The Final Account of *Ruth Gassaway* Adm^{x} of *Benjamin Gassaway* late of Frederick County deceased.—

This Accountant Chargeth herself with an Inventory of said Estate	£ 50 : 14 : 10
Also with Curr. Money Recd from Leon^{d} Binger	11 : 00 : 00
	69 : 14 : 10
And this Accountant Prays an Allowance for the following Payments &c.	
For Current Money paid Archibald Moncrief per judgments and Receipts appears	14 : 16 : 11
For D^{o} paid William Ritchie Clk for Fees & Receipts appears	1 : 00 : 10
For D^{o} paid Francis B. Sappington per Acct.— proved and Receipts appears	8 : 09 : 06
For D^{o} paid Abraham Crapster per Note proved and Receipts appears	6 : 19 : 03
For D^{o} paid Adam Kline for Acct. proved and Receipts appears	1 : 19 : 11
For D^{o} paid R. Nellson Att^{y} for his Fees at Suit of Moncrief Per Receipts appears	1 : 00 : 00
For D^{o} paid G. M. Rye for his fees 282 lb Tob^{o} @ 12/6	1 : 15 : 03
	£36 : 01 : 08
Commission @ 10 per cent £3 : 12 : 02	39 : 13 : 10
Frederick County May 15th 1793 Ballance Due	£30 : 01 : 00

Then came *Ruth Gassaway* and made Oath on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God that the above Acc^{t} is Just and True as it stands Stated to the best of her Knowledge and that she hath paid or secured to be paid the several Sums for which she Claims an Allowance Whereupon after due Examination is passed by

George Murdock

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, RESIDENT OF BARREN COUNTY
Barren County Deeds, Book AA, p. 84, Courthouse, Glasgow, Kentucky

Kentucky, Barren County

This Indenture made this 22nd day of December one thousand eight hundred and four between John Mayfield Senr of the one part and *Nicholas Gassaway* of the other both of the county & state aforesaid witnesseth that the said John Mayfield for and in consideration of the sum of two hundred dollars...do bargain grant & sell to said *Nicholas Gassaway* a parcel of land... containing one hundred acres...

Barren County Deeds, Book I, p. 430, Courthouse, Glasgow, Kentucky

Kentucky, Barren County

This Indenture made this 1st day of October 1822 between *Nicholas Gassaway* of the one part and Campbell McGuire of the other part both of the county and State aforesaid Witnesseth that the said *Nicholas Gassaway* for and in consideration of the sum of One thousand Dollars to me in hand paid the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge have bargained and sold and by these presents do bargain grant and sell unto the said Campbell McGuire a Certain parcel or tract of land Containing one hundred acres lying and being in the County of Barren on the Waters of Beaver Creek... and we *Nicholas Gassaway* & *Nancy* my wife do bind ourselves and our heirs... In Witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands and affixed our seals the date and day above written.

Nicholas Gassaway (Seal)
Nancy Gassaway (Seal)

Barren County Deeds, Book M, pp. 255-257, Courthouse, Glasgow, Kentucky

Campbell McGuire Complainent)
vs) In Chancery
Nicholas Gassaway Defendant)

This Indenture made this 4th day of February in the year of our Lord 1831 between John Montague, commissioner, appointed by the Barren Circuit Court of the one part and Campbell McGuire of the other part Witnesseth that whereby a decree of the Barren circuit rendered in the September term thereof in the year 1830 in a suit then depending in said court wherein Campbell McGuire was complainent and *Nicholas Gassaway* defendant it was decreed & ordered that the tract of land in the bill...should be sold at publick auction to satisfy the said Campbell McGuire the sum of six hundred and forty dollars and thirty-two cents...

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, RESIDENT OF BARREN COUNTY, KENTUCKY
Barren County, Kentucky Tax List, Public Library, Glasgow, Kentucky

Taxpayer	Year	Acres	Location	Remarks
Gassaway, Nicholas	1801			
Gassaway, Nicholas	1803			
Gassaway, Nicholas	1804			
Gassaway, Nicholas	1805	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1806	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1807	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1808	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1809	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1810	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1811	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1812	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1813	100	Beaver Cr.	45th Regt. Faris' Co.
Gassaway, Nicholas	1814	100	Beaver Cr.	45th Regt. Faris' Co.
Gassaway, Nicholas	1815	100	Beaver Cr.	45th Regt. Faris' Co.
Gassaway, Nicholas	1816	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1819	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1820	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1821	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1826	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1827	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1828	100	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Nicholas	1829			3 children aged 4/15
	(1830–1832 missing)			
Gassaway, Nicholas	1833			
Gassaway, William M.	1833	151	Beaver Cr.	
Gassaway, Upton S.	1833			

United States Census, 1810, Barren County, Kentucky; 1820, Barren County, Kentucky

Gassaway, Nicholas	Males					Females				
−10	10/16	16/18	18/26	26/45	45+	−10	10/16	16/26	26/45	45+
2	1		1	1		3		1	1	
1	2		1		1	4	2	3	1	

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY'S WIDOW, SUSAN, ENUMERATED IN MISSOURI
United States Census, 1850, Benton County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
	Gazaway				
	Susan	51	F		Tn
	Jereme	18	M		Tn
	Sarah F.	17	F		Tn
	Eliza A.	15	F		Tn
	Henry C.	13	M		Tn
	Henrietta	7	F		Tn

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY MARRIED SECOND WIFE IN KENTUCKY
Barren County Marriage Records, Courthouse, Glasgow, Kentucky

GASSAWAY	Spouse	Marriage Date	File Box
Nicholas	Susan Priest	1827	4

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY ENTERED LAND IN LEWIS COUNTY, MISSOURI
Lewis County Entry Book, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

Nicholas Gassaway 2 Oct. 1837 NW¼ NW½ Sec.4 T61 N R8 W

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY SOLD LAND TO HIS SON-IN-LAW, ELIJAH HARPER
Lewis County Deeds, Book C, p. 199, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

This Indenture 22 February 1838...*Nicholas Gassaway* and Susan Gassaway his wife, Lewis County, Missouri...and Elijah Harper of the second part...

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, NAMED AS FATHER OF WILLIAM GASSAWAY
Lewis County Probates, File no. 71, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

3rd day of February 1840

I was acquainted with William Gassaway son of *Nicholas Gassaway* formerly of Barren County Kentucky. He left the State of Kentucky in the latter part of the year 1833...he was in the habit of signing his name Wm M Gassaway.

Willy A. Bush

State of Missouri)
County of Lewis) This day personally appeared Elizabeth E. Gassaway administratrix and Silas Reddish administrator of the estate of William Gassaway deceased...
Subscribed and sworn before me
this 14th day of October 1839 J. H. Bean Clerk

MARTHA C. GASSAWAY, HER SISTER AND BROTHER, MARRIED IN MISSOURI
Lewis County Marriage Records, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

GASSAWAY	Spouse	Date	Book	Page
Mary Ann	Elijah Harper	15 Oct. 1836	1	31
Martha C.	*George Washington Harper*	3 Mar. 1842	1	122
Upton	Melinda White	23 Mar. 1834	1	13

MARTHA C. GASSAWAY, ENUMERATED IN HOUSEHOLD OF BROTHER-IN-LAW
United States Census, 1840, Lewis County, Missouri

Harper, Elijah		Males		Females	
−5	20/30	30/40	−5	15/20	20/30
1	3	1	1	1	1

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Elizabeth[1] Gibbes (b. *1625*) m. 1638 Philip Peyton (1613-1669)

Philip[2] Peyton (*1645*-1730) m. *1675* Mary _____ (b. *1655*)

Valentine[3] Peyton (b. *1680*)

Philip[4] Peyton (*1720-1800*) m. 1748 Winifred Bussel (*1730-1800*)

Maj. Daniel[5] Peyton (*1763*-1826) m. 1785 Mary Roach (*1765-1825*)

Ashcraft C.[6] Peyton (*1788*-1846) m. 1815 Elizabeth Elledge (1799-1869)

Rev. John[7] Peyton (1822-1894) m. 1849 Rebecca Ann Spalding (1826-1919)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Circencester Baptismal Records, 1612-1625, County Gloucester, England

19	Jan. 1617/8	Anne, d. Thomas Gibbs & Anne, bap.
7	Mch. 1618/9	Thomas, s. Thomas Gibbs & Anne, bap.
23	Apl. 1620	Margarett, d. Thomas Gibbes & Anne, bap.
26	Aug. 1621	Alice, d. Thomas Gibbes & Anne, bap.
2	Nov. 1623	John, s. Thomas Gibbs & Anne, bap.
26	Dec. 1625	Elizabeth, d. Thomas Gibbs & An, bap.

(Letter written by Brian Frith, F.S.G., 15 August 1974, Gloucester, England.)

1 Elizabeth Gibbes, probably dau. of Thomas and Anne Gibbes, b. about 1625, Cirencester, County Gloucester, England.
Philip Peyton (Thomas[1]), bap. 15 March 1613, Bisley Parish, County Gloucester, England; bur. 12 February 1669 in Bisley Parish; m. Elizabeth Gibbes, 13 September 1638, Cirencester, England.

2 Elizabeth Peyton, bap. 24 June 1639
3 Anne Peyton, bap. 18 Apr. 1641
4 Mary Peyton, bap. 15 Apr. 1643
5 Philip Peyton, b. 1640's; d. 1730
6 Thomas Peyton, bap. 24 Jan. 1647
7 Sarah Peyton, bap. 23 Aug. 1649
8 Charles Peyton, bap. 25 May 1652; d. 1729
9 Deborah Peyton, bap. 27 Aug. 1655

Elizabeth Gibbes married Philip Peyton 13 September 1638 in Cirencester, England, the day after Philip filed a marriage allegation in Bisley.[1] They lived in Bisley parish in County Gloucester, England.

An Elizabeth Gibbes, daughter of Thomas Gibbes and his wife, Anne, was baptized in Cirencester 26 December 1625.[2] In all probability this Elizabeth Gibbes married Philip Peyton, even though she would have been approximately thirteen years of age.

The names of the children of Elizabeth Gibbes and Thomas Peyton were recorded in the baptismal records of Bisley parish with the exception of their son Philip.[3] In his will, dated 9 January 1669, Philip Peyton named each of his children except Thomas and devised to his wife "all of the goods which she brought with her."[4]

1. Letters written by Brian Frith, F.S.G., 6 April, 1974; 25 August 1974, Gloucester. Eng.
2. *Ibid.*, 15 August 1974.
3. All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Bisley, Eng.
4. Co. Gloucester Manuscript Wills, File no. 1668/136, City Library, Gloucester, Eng.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Capt. John[1] Gilkerson (1811-1896) m. *1843* Margaret Jane Davis (1825-1898)

Anna Eliza[2] Gilkerson (1844-1911) m. 1866 Glenn Bowen (1846-1935)

Anna Eliza[3] Bowen (1885-1973) m. 1907 Bertie Clay Zimmerman (1878-1926)

Anna Clay[4] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

Anna Christene[5] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[6] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[6] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[5] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[6] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[6] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[5] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Will of Alexander Gilkison, 1789, Tullybegg County, Donegal, Ireland. Public Record Office. (*Index to the Prerogative Wills of Ireland 1636-1810*, Sir Arthur Vicars, 1967, p. 192.)

Census records, 1790, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. Jas. Gilkeson, James Gilkinson, Andrew Gilkinson. (*Heads of Families 1790: Pennsylvania*, 1908, pp. 17, 51, 166.)

THE GILKERSON FAMILY

1 Capt. John Gilkerson, b. in 1811, probably in Virginia; d. in November 1896, Quincy, Adams County, Illinois, bur. in Woodland Cemetery, Quincy, Illinois.
Margaret Stewart, b. in Ayre, Scotland; m. John Gilkerson.

2 James Gilkerson, b. 16 Dec. 1833
3 Hiram Clay Gilkerson, b. 13 Oct. 1835
4 Mary Jane Gilkerson, b. 3 July 1838

Margaret Jane Davis, b. in 1825, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania; d. 4 July 1898, Quincy, Illinois, bur. in Woodland Cemetery in Quincy; m. John Gilkerson, about 1843.

5 Anna Eliza Gilkerson, b. 1 Aug. 1844; d. 5 Feb. 1911
6 Margaret Olivia Gilkerson, b. 20 Oct. 1845
7 John William Gilkerson, b. 3 Jan. 1847; d. 24 Sept. 1877
8 George Edward Gilkerson, b. 18 Nov. 1848; d. 20 July 1885
9 Hannah Cordella Gilkerson, b. 30 Jan. 1850
10 Maria Elizabeth Gilkerson, b. 2 Nov. 1851
11 Nancy Virginia Gilkerson, b. 24 June 1853
12 Josephine Annetta Gilkerson, b. 24 June 1853
13 Jane Annetta Gilkerson, b. 7 July 1855
14 Louise M. Gilkerson, b. 12 Sept. 1858
15 Margaret L. Gilkerson, b. 12 Sept. 1858
16 Edna McCord Gilkerson, b. 5 May 1861

John Gilkerson reportedly had three places of birth. He reported on the census returns that he was born in New York, which was probably his port of entry if he immigrated. In his obituary, his widow stated that he was born in Virginia, which is probably most likely. The note found in the Bible of his youngest daughter, Edna (Gilkerson) Shank, which shows he was born at Parispen, White Gate Poat Street, Donegal, Ireland,[1] probably relates to his father.

He was living in Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, in 1835 at the time his son, Hiram, was born. He probably married Margaret Jane Davis in Allegheny County.

John was a captain on the riverboat *Natchez* which plied the

1. Family Bible Record, Edna (Gilkerson) Shank.

Mississippi between St. Louis and New Orleans. He was listed in the St. Louis city directories in 1845 and 1847 as a riverman, and in 1848 as a steward. He was designated as Capt. John Gilkerson in his obituary, and at the age of eighty-five he was credited with being the oldest riverman in Quincy, Illinois. Four of his children reported on census reports that they were born in Louisiana thus indicating that the family accompanied him on the trip to New Orleans in 1844, 1846, 1851, and 1853, the years in which Anna Eliza, John, Maria, and the twins, Nancy and Josephine, were born.

Margaret Jane Gilkerson purchased land from James Ewing 29 May 1854 in Lee County, Iowa.[2] John and his wife jointly sold this tract of land, which coincides with the description of the farm presently known as the Lee County Farm, 25 July 1855.[3] They evidently moved to Clark County, Missouri, at this time and made a final sale of their land in Iowa 2 April 1857 through their attorney in fact.[4]

John Gilkerson was enumerated on the 1860 and 1870 census reports as a resident of Clark County, Missouri. He and his wife dealt briskly in buying and selling land, and his property was valued at $15,000 on the census returns. Even so, he contracted a debt with his brother-in-law, Robert D. Davis, in 1861, and mortgaged all of his personal property described as his household furniture including a French piano, his machinery, livestock, and all hay in stacks.[5] One chest of drawers from this household of furniture is presently in the possession of the compilers.

John Gilkerson died intestate. A quit claim deed 14 April 1899 settled the estate of John Gilkerson, deceased.[6] The names of his fifteen children, and the date of birth of each, his own date of death and the date of death of his second wife were recorded in the family Bible of his youngest daughter, Edna (Gilkerson) Shank.

2. Lee Co. Deeds, Book 14, p. 595, Courthouse, Keokuk, IA.
3. *Ibid.*, Book 15, p. 661.
4. *Ibid.*, Book 19, pp. 621-622.
5. Clark Co. Deeds, Book F, p. 482, Courthouse, Kahoka, MO.
6. *Ibid.*, Book Q, p. 43.

5 (1) Anna Eliza Gilkerson (Capt. John[1]), b. 1 August 1844 in Louisiana; d. 5 February 1911, Blessing Hospital, Quincy, Adams County, Illinois, bur. in Woodland Cemetery in Quincy.
Glenn Bowen (John[1]), b. 22 March 1846, St. Francisville, Clark County, Missouri; d. 12 July 1935, Quincy, Adams County, Illinois, bur. in Woodland Cemetery in Quincy; m. Anna Eliza Gilkerson, 28 January 1866 near Winchester, Clark County, Missouri.

17 John Glenn Bowen, b. 7 Nov. 1866; d. 1938
18 Harry Bowen, b. 19 Oct. 1869; d. 25 Dec. 1920
19 Myra Bowen, b. 9 May 1872; d. 16 Mar. 1919
20 Edna Bowen, b. 5 Dec. 1874
21 William Bowen, b. 12 Dec. 1878; d. 12 Sept. 1882
22 Anna Eliza Bowen, b. 24 June 1885; d. 11 Feb. 1973
23 Mabel Bowen, b. 1887; d. 1887

Anna Eliza Gilkerson, the eldest of twelve children, was less than five feet in height. She had dark brown hair and brown eyes.

According to family tradition, she was crying as she washed the family laundry in a stream nearby her home in Clark County, Missouri, when a young Union soldier chanced to pass that way. He immediately fell in love with her, despite her tearful appearance, and ere long, she and Glenn Bowen were married in her home near Winchester by the Rev. Reuben Turner.[7]

She was a talented pianist and taught piano lessons for a number of years. She was also a fine seamstress.

She lived most of her adult life in Quincy, Illinois. A month before her death, she and her husband had returned from a visit with their daughter, Edna, in California.

The names of Anna's children, except Mabel, the date of birth of each, her date and place of marriage, and the date of her death were recorded in the application for pension by her husband, Glenn Bowen, 19 March 1915.[8] Notice of her death was printed in *The Lewis County Journal.*[9]

7. Clark Co. Marriages, Book 1856-1872, p. 278, Courthouse, Kahoka, MO.
8. File no. XC572688, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.
9. *The Lewis County Journal*, 10 February 1911, Monticello, MO.

VITAL STATISTICS OF THE FAMILY OF JOHN GILKERSON
Family Bible Record, James Shank, Menden, Michigan

John Gilkerson, born 1811, Parispen, White Gate Post Street, Donegal, Ireland.

Births:

James Gilkerson	December	16,	1833
Hiram Clay Gilkerson	October	13,	1835
Mary Jane Gilkerson	July	3,	1838

[By 2nd wife]

Anna Eliza Gilkerson	August	1,	1844
Margaret Olivia Gilkerson	October	20,	1845
John William Gilkerson	January	3,	1847
George Edward Gilkerson	November	18,	1849
Hannah Cordella Gilkerson	January	30,	1850
Maria Elizabeth Gilkerson	November	2,	1851
Nancy Virginia Gilkerson	June	24,	1853
Josephine Annetta Gilkerson	June	24,	1853
Jane Annetta Gilkerson	July	7,	1855
Louise M. Gilkerson	September	12,	1858
Margaret L. Gilkerson	September	12,	1858
Edna McCorad Gilkerson	May	5,	1861

Deaths:

John Gilkerson	November		1896
Margaret Gilkerson	July	4,	1898

JOHN GILKERSON DIED IN 1896
Letter written by Emma A. Whiting, 24 March 1949

Grandfather died in November of 1896 and grandmother on July fourth a year or two following. They were buried in Quincy, Illinois and I always thought in a cemetery lot owned by your grandparents, Glenn and Anna Eliza Bowen.

Grandfather was eighty-six years when he died and that will be fifty three years ago in next November...

I am not sure but I think my mother said Grandfather was born in New York City. I do not know where grandmother was born, nor do I know when they were married or where...

If my mother was living she would be 111 years old in July and there were two children older than she...

THE GILKERSON FAMILY

JOHN GILKERSON, RESIDENT OF CLARK COUNTY, MISSOURI
United States Census, 1860, Clark County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
1687 1665	Gilkerson				
	John	49	M	Farmer	N. Y.
	Mag. J.	35	F		Pa.
	Hiram	24	M	Engineer	Pa.
	Ann E.	16	F		Mo.
	Olive	14	F		Mo.
	Jno M.	13	M		Mo.
	Geo. E.	11	M		Mo.
	Anna K.	9	F		Mo.
	Eliza M.	7	F		Mo.
	Nan B.	5	F		Mo.
	Mary Davis	66	F		Pa.
	R. D. Davis	22	M	Farmer	Pa.

United States Census, 1870, Clark County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
164 164	Gilkerson				
	John	59	M	Farmer	New York
	Margaret	46	F	Keeps house	Penn.
	John W.	23	M	Farm hand	Mo.
	Edward	21	M	Farm hand	Mo.
	Maria	18	F		Louisianna
	Virginia	16	F		Louisianna
	Edna	8	F		Missouri

GEORGE EDWARD GILKERSON REPORTED FATHER'S PLACE OF BIRTH
United States Census, 1880, Clark County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth		
135 135	Gilkerson						
	George E.	32	M	Farmer	Mo.	Vir.	Penn

GILKERSON'S FARM NEAR WINCHESTER, CLARK COUNTY, MISSOURI
An Illustrated Historical Atlas of Clark County, Missouri, 1878

M. Gilkerson

SE¼		Sec. 11	Twn. 64	R7 W
SW¼		Sec. 12	Twn. 64	R7 W
NW¼	NW½	Sec. 13	Twn. 64	R7 W
SW¼	SW½	Sec. 13	Twn. 64	R7 W
NE¼	NE½	Sec. 14	Twn. 64	R7 W
SW¼	SW½	Sec. 14	Twn. 64	R7 W

JOHN GILKERSON, RESIDENT OF LEE COUNTY, IOWA
Lee County Deeds, Book 15, p. 661; Book 19, p. 622, Courthouse, Keokuk, Iowa

Deed Book	Page	Date	Grantor	Grantee
15	661	25 July 1855	*Margaret Jane* and *John Gilkerson*	Samuel F. Miller
19	622	2 April 1857	*John & Margaret Gilkerson*	Hugh Harkins

JOHN GILKERSON, RESIDENT OF CLARK COUNTY, MISSOURI
Clark County Deeds, Book P, p. 482; Book Q, pp. 12, 559; Book S, p. 88; Book U, p. 294; Book 27, p. 399; Book 33, pp. 297, 498, Courthouse, Kahoka, Missouri

Deed Book	Page	Date	Grantor	Grantee
P	482	13 Aug. 1861	*John Gilkerson*	Robert D. Davis
Q	12	12 Mar. 1864	*M. J. Gilkerson* and *John Gilkerson*	Arney Wheeler
Q	559	5 Mar. 1864	A. Wheeler	*Margaret J. Gilkerson*
S	88	29 Sept. 1865	R. W. Reed	*Margaret J. Gilkerson*
U	294	13 Nov. 1867	*Margaret Jane & John Gilkerson*	Carl Kullick
27	399	13 July 1867	*Margaret J. & John Gilkerson*	Margaret M. Fleming
33	297	16 July 1878	*Margaret J. & John Gilkerson*	John Martin
33	498	20 July 1878	A. Musgrove	*Margaret J. Gilkerson*

JOHN GILKERSON ENTERED DEED OF MORTGAGE WITH BROTHER-IN-LAW
Clark County Deeds, Book P, p. 482, Courthouse, Kahoka, Missouri

This deed of Mortgage made and entered into this thirteenth day of August 1861 by and between *John Gilkerson* of Clark County, Missouri of the first part and Robert D. Davis of the same state and county of the second part, witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar in hand paid ...said *Gilkerson* does hereby sell transfer convey assign and set over to the said Davis...: all my household furniture including one French upright piano, six stacks of hay five stacks of oats, four stacks of wheat four stacks of rye one two horse carriage one buggy two wagons and harness one reaper and mower One horse rake five two horse plows five one horse plows eight horses and three colts nine cows and three calves two yoke work oxen eleven young steers one young bull and four heifers thirty seven sheep and lambs sixty six hogs one hundred pigs and shoats one large four horse prairie plow...

OBITUARY OF CAPT. JOHN GILKERSON
The Quincy Morning Whig, 24 November 1896, Quincy, Illinois

Death of Capt. Gilkerson

Capt. *John J. Gilkerson*, one of the oldest rivermen in the city, died at his home, 1230 Hampshire Street, on Sunday, at 1:20 p. m., aged 85 years, 3 months and 1 day. Seventeen years ago he was stricken with paralysis, and had been unable to work since.

Deceased was born in Virginia, but commenced steamboating at an early age. He leaves a widow and eight children.—*Mrs. W. Johnson, Mrs. V. Beal, Mrs. J. B. Shank* and *John Gilkerson*, of this city; *Mrs. Glenn Bowen*, of Edina, Mo.; *Mrs. Luke Huiskamp*, of Keokuk, Io.; Mrs. *Mary Ashdown,* of St. Louis; and Mr. *G. E. Gilkerson*, of Gregory, Mo.

The funeral will take place this afternoon at 2 o'clock from the family residence. Friends are invited.

LETTER WRITTEN BY ALICE (HUISKAMP) CURRIER, PORTLAND, OREGON, 23 FEBRUARY 1956

There is very little information I can give you regarding the Gilkerson family history. However, I have a few memories.

Mother [Hannah (Gilkerson) Huiskamp] told of the Civil War days when she was a small girl. The family lived on a farm near Winchester which was on the Mason-Dixon line. Grandfather [*John Gilkerson*] was a petty officer on a large steamboat running from St. Louis to New Orleans. He was a Southerner in his sympathies while grandmother [*Margaret Jane Davis*] was an out spoken Yankee. Consequently the family was a frequent victim of marauding soldiers from both sides. Their livestock was run off and crops destroyed and their lives often threatened. Finally the family was moved to St. Louis. I do not know how long they lived there. I am quite sure they were living on a farm not far from Keokuk when my mother and father were married.

My early and only recollections of the grandparents are seeing them in Quincy. He was in a wheel chair — paralyzed for eighteen years. I can remember having him point to a much prized picture on the wall — a picture of the famous race between the steamer the *Robert E. Lee* and the *Natchez.*

I do not know where he was born but I thought he was a Southerner.

Of Mother's sisters, Aunt *Anna* was the only one I ever really knew. Aunt Virginia's family lived in Winchester. Fanny, her daughter, died quite young, and after her husband's death, she lived in Quincy.

Sincerely yours,

Alice H. Currier

ANNA ELIZA GILKERSON MARRIED GLENN BOWEN
Clark County Marriages, Book 1854-1872, p. 215, Courthouse, Kahoka, Missouri

I Reuben Turner a minister of the Gospel do hereby certify that I solemnized the rite of matrimony between Mr. *Glen Bowen* and Miss *Annie Gilkerson* on the 28th day of January 1866.

Reuben Turner

ANNA (GILKERSON) BOWEN, NAMED AS A DAUGHTER OF JOHN GILKERSON
Certificate of Death no. 4810, Department of Health, Quincy, Illinois

1.	Full Name	*Anna Bowen*						
2.	(a) Sex	Female	(b) Color	White	(c) Single Married Widowed Divorced	Married		
3.	(a) Birthplace	Mo.	(b) Date of Birth		Aug. 1, 1844			
4.	Age	66	Years	Months	Days	Hours		
5.	Died on the	5	day of	Feb.	1911 , at about	1:20	a. M.	
6.	Last Occupation	Housewife						
7.	From Year		to Year					
8.	Place of Death	Blessing Hospital	County of	Adams				
9.	How Long in State	40 years						
10.	How Long in U. S. if Foreign Born							
11.	Name of Father	*John Gilkerson*	Birthplace of Father					
12.	Maiden Name of Mother		Birthplace of Mother					
13.	Informant	J. G. Bowen	Address	Fort Madison, Iowa				
14.	Place of Burial	Woodland	Date of Burial	Feb. 7, 1911	2:30	p. M.		
15.	Undertaker	A. W. Daugherty	License No.	1469				
	Address	619 Main St., Quincy, Ill.						

OBITURAY OF ANNA (GILKERSON) BOWEN
Quincy Whig, 7 February 1911, Quincy, Illinois

Death Occurs At Blessing

Mrs. Anna Bowen, An Old Quincy Resident, Succumbed Yesterday

Mrs. *Anna Bowen*, wife of *Glen Bowen*, who resided near Fourth and Elm Streets, died Sunday night after a lingering illness of several weeks' duration. She was aged 66 years and some months, and made Quincy her home for a number of years. Her death, while not unexpected by her relatives, will be learned of with surprise by her numerous friends throughout the city. At the time of her demise she was undergoing treatment at Blessing hospital, and for some time prior to her death she was numbered among the inmates of that institution. To survive her she leaves her husband and several children.

DEATH NOTICE OF ANNA (GILKERSON) BOWEN
Lewis County Journal, 10 February 1911, Monticello, Missouri

Mrs. Glen Bowen Died in Quincy

Mother of Mrs. Bertie Zimmerman of Lewistown Died at Blessing Hospital

The many friends of *Mrs. Bertie Zimmerman* will be grieved to learn of the death of her mother, *Mrs. Glen Bowen*. She was a resident of Lewistown, until a year ago she moved to Quincy. She passed away at the Blessing Hospital Saturday night.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Jane Eliza[1] Glenn (*1808-1858*) m. 1829 John Bowen (*1805-1875*)

Glenn[2] Bowen (1846-1935) m. 1866 Anna Eliza Gilkerson (1844-1911)

Anna Eliza[3] Bowen (1885-1973) m. 1907 Bertie Clay Zimmerman (1878-1926)

Anna Clay[4] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[5] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[6] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[6] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[5] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[6] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[6] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[5] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE GLENN FAMILY

1 **Jane Eliza Glenn**, b. about 1808 in Maryland, probably Baltimore County; d. in 1858, St. Francisville, Clark County, Missouri. *John Bowen*, b. about 1805 in Maryland, probably Baltimore County; d. after 1866 in Iowa; m. Jane Eliza Glenn, 25 August 1829, Baltimore County, Maryland.

2 Catherine Bowen, aged 19 in 1850
3 Eliza Bowen, aged 16 in 1850
4 Martha A. Bowen, aged 9 in 1850
5 Glenn Bowen, b. 22 Mar. 1846; d. 12 July 1935

Jane Eliza Glenn was mentioned briefly in two records. She was married to John Bowen in Baltimore County, Maryland, 25 August 1829,[1] and she was enumerated on the 1850 census report as a resident of Clark County, Missouri.

Reading between the lines, the newly married Bowens remained in Maryland for more than two years before they began their trip to the West. With their small daughter, Catherine, they proceeded as far as Pennsylvania by 1834, as the census report indicates that Eliza was born in Pennsylvania during that year. Sometime thereafter the family resumed their westward trek and arrived in Clark County, Missouri, by 1840. On 7 April 1840, her husband, John Bowen, acted as one of the trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church in St. Francisville in Clark County, Missouri.[2] It is reasonable to assume that Jane was also a member of the same church. The two younger children of the Bowens were born in Clark County, Missouri. The family, including the parents John and Jane Bowen, and their children, Catherine, Eliza, Martha A., and Glenn Bowen, were enumerated on the 1850 census report as residents of Clark County.

Jane died before the census of 1860. She was described by her son as being a very gentle person. From other statements made by him, she died in 1858 when he was twelve years of age.

1. Baltimore Co. Marriages, Book 1823-1832, p. 199, Courthouse, Baltimore, MD.
2. Clark Co. Deeds, Book B, p. 325, Courthouse, Kahoka, MO.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Anne[1] Green (b. *1590*) m. 1606 Thomas Peyton (*1585*-1648)

Philip[2] Peyton (1613-1669) m. 1638 Elizabeth Gibbes (b. *1615*)

Philip[3] Peyton (*1645*-1730) m. *1675* Mary _____ (b. *1655*)

Valentine[4] Peyton (b. *1680*)

Philip[5] Peyton (*1720-1800*) m. 1748 Winifred Bussel (*1730-1800*)

Maj. Daniel[6] Peyton (*1763*-1826) m. 1785 Mary Roach (*1765-1825*)

Ashcraft C.[7] Peyton (*1788*-1846) m. 1815 Elizabeth Elledge (1799-1869)

Rev. John[8] Peyton (1822-1894) m. 1849 Rebecca Ann Spalding (1826-1919)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE GREEN FAMILY

1 **Anne Green**, b. about 1590 in England.

Thomas Peyton, b. about 1585 in England, probably at Horsley, County Gloucester; bur. 17 February 1648, Bisley Parish, County Gloucester, England; m. Anne Green, 19 July 1606, Bisley, County Gloucester.

2 Elizabeth Peyton, bap. 6 May 1607; bur. 16 May 1607
3 Thomas Peyton, bap. 6 Aug. 1608
4 Samuel Peyton, bap. 9 Feb. 1611
5 Philip Peyton, bap. 15 Mar. 1613; bur. 12 Feb. 1669
6 Alice Peyton, bap. 21 Jan. 1616

Anne Green was married to Thomas Peyton in Bisley, England, and record of their marriage was recorded in the parish register of Bisley. Her name was recorded in the parish register as Añe Grẽe which was probably a phonetic spelling of the name.[1]

The names of the children of Anne Green and Thomas Peyton were recorded in the baptismal records of the parish, and the baptismal date of each was also given. The date of burial of her husband, Thomas Peyton, and the dates of burial of two of their children were also recorded in the Bisley Register.[2]

1. Letter written by Brian Frith, F.S.G., 20 April 1974, Gloucester, Eng.
2. All Saints Parish Register, Bisley, County Gloucester, Eng.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Sir Robert[1] Greene (b. *1575*)
Gov. Thomas[2] Greene (*1610-1651*) m. *1645* Winifred _____ (b. *1620*)
Robert[3] Greene (*1646-1715*) m. *1678* Mary Boarman (*1660-1720*)
James[4] Greene (*1680-1735*) m. *1700* Charity Hagan (b. *1682*)
James[5] Greene (*1706*-1776) m. 1727 Elizabeth Dyer (b. 1712)
Catherine[6] Greene (1730-1808) m. *1746* Basil Spalding (*1715*-1791)
James[7] Spalding (*1747*-1800) m. *1772* Mary Edelen (1752-1829)
James E.[8] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)
Thomas James[9] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[10] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[11] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[12] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[13] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[14] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[15] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[15] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[14] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[15] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[15] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[14] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE GREENE FAMILY

1 Sir Robert Greene, Knt., of Bobing, County Kent, England, b. about 1575, County Kent probably at Bobing; d. probably after 1650, County Kent, England.

2 Robert Greene

3 Thomas Greene

Sir Robert Greene, Knt., displayed the arms, *Gules* a crosslet *ermine* within a bordure gobonated *argent* and *sable*, which were the arms granted to his great grandfather, Sir Thomas Morton, *alias* Greene, Knt., by Henry VIII.[1]

Robert inherited the estate of Bobing from his father, which was the country seat in County Kent which had also been granted to Sir Thomas Morton by Henry VIII. Subsequent to the knighting of Sir Thomas, he was granted "Bobbinge" and numerous other grants from the monastic properties which were divided by Henry VIII[2] and which were bestowed upon his henchmen.

Sir Thomas adopted the achievement of the ancient family of Morton of Kent with the added bordure gobonated to indicate illegitimacy based on the premise that he was the illegimate son of Sir John Morton of Northwood, K.B., a prominent esquire, who recognized Thomas as his son.

Sir Robert Greene, Knt., of Bobing had at least two sons, Robert and Thomas, both of whom immigrated to the Province of Maryland. The younger, Thomas, immigrated in 1633,[3] and was destined to become the second Governor of Maryland. Sir Robert Greene's heir and namesake, Robert Greene, Esq., was granted land in Maryland in 1648,[4] but remained there a comparatively short time as he returned to England to claim his inheritance. Before returning to England, he assigned his land rights in Maryland to his brother, Thomas.[5]

1. *Heraldic Marylandiana*, 1968, p. 79.
2. *Ibid.*, p. 79.
3. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 6, 67, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. *Ibid.*, Liber ABH, f. 11.
5. *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families*, 1956, p. 134.

3 (1) Gov. Thomas Greene (Sir Robert[1]), b. about 1610 in England; d. between 8 February 1651 and 20 January 1652, St. Mary's County, Maryland.

Anne, b. about 1615 in England; d. after April 1638, St. Mary's County, Maryland; m. Gov. Thomas Greene, about 1633.

4 Thomas Greene

5 Leonard Greene, d. 1688

Winifred, b. about 1620 in England; d. before 1658, St. Mary's County, Maryland; m. Gov. Thomas Greene, about 1645, St. Mary's County.

6 Robert Greene

7 Francis Greene, d. 1707

Thomas Greene was one of the adventurers who emigrated from England to the Province of Maryland aboard the *Ark* in 1633.[6] On his death bed, Gov. Leonard Calvert requested 9 June 1647 that Thomas Greene be his successor in the governorship.[7] Accordingly Greene was appointed governor and served in that capacity until 26 April 1649. Due to the fact that he supported Charles II, Greene was deposed 26 April 1649 by Lord Baltimore's appointment of Capt. William Stone as governor of Maryland.

Greene received large land patents which proved to be cumbersome to him. In a letter to Cecilius, Lord Baltimore, dated 3 April 1638 Father Copley wrote: "Mr. Greene one of the Gentlemen that came in the *Arke*, reflecting that besydes the losse of his halfe share of trucks [harvest] he was now to pay tenne barrels of Corne for his 10,000 acres and that only he had three men to raise that and maintaine himself and his wyfe confidently told me that he must necessarily deserts the Colonye." Thomas probably permitted this burdensome manor to escheat to the Lord Proprietary. In 1639 he patented 55 acres of land in St. Mary's County,[8] which may have been the nucleus for his plantation known as Greene's

6. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, ff. 6, 67, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. *Archives of Maryland*, vol. 3, 1885, p. 187.
8. Maryland Patents, Liber 1, f. 42, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

Rest on which he resided. In 1650 Lord Baltimore assigned 500 acres of land on Kent Island and 1,000 acres of land on Poplar Island to Thomas Greene. He sold the island manor 8 February 1651 for 10,000 pounds of tobacco, and evidently died soon thereafter. He received a certificate for 500 acres of land called Plume Point in 1651 and the patent was issued to his widow later the same year.

His first wife, Mrs. Anne Cox, was also a passenger aboard the *Ark*.[9] Prior to their marriage she received a special grant of 500 acres of land from Lord Baltimore.[10] Thomas Greene married secondly Mrs. Winifred Seyborne. In his land rights applied for 15 September 1647, Greene included a claim for "100 acres more being the right of his wife Mrs. Winifred Seyborn for Transporting herself into the Province in 1638." [11]At the same time he proved rights for "100 more for Transporting 2 children in the year 1644 vizt Thomas and Leonard." As his sons were to receive their designated shares of his estate as they came of age, they were minors in 1650 at the time Thomas wrote his will. It is therefore to be concluded that his two eldest sons were by his first wife and that he had sent them to England for schooling.

Gov. Thomas Greene died testate. In his will, dated 18 November 1650, he assigned his entire estate to his friends Henry Adams and James Langworth as trustees, and Henry Adams appeared in court 20 January 1652 as trustee of the Greene estate. In his will Gov. Greene named Winifred as his wife, and Thomas, Leonard, Robert, and Francis as his sons. According to the provisions of his will, Winifred was to have one-fifth of his estate after expiration of ten years and she was to assign one-fourth of the clear estate to his son Thomas at that time. Successively, Leonard was to receive his share at the expiration of thirteen years; Robert was to receive his share at the expiration of fifteen years; and Francis was to receive his share at the expiration of seventeen years.[12]

9. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 12, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
10. *Ibid.*, Liber 1, f. 444.
11. *Ibid.*, f. 346.
12. Annapolis Land Records, Liber 1, f. 188, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

6 (3) Robert Greene (Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1]), b. about 1646, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. before 12 May 1716, probably St. Mary's County, Maryland.

Mary Boarman (Maj. William[1]), b. about 1660 in Maryland, probably St. Mary's County; d. before 30 August 1721, probably St. Mary's County; m. Robert Greene, about 1678.

8 James Greene
9 Thomas Greene, aged 60 in 1743
10 Elizabeth Greene
11 Mary Greene
12 Sarah Greene
13 Anne Greene
14 William Greene, b. 28 Dec. 1694
15 Robert Greene, d. 1749

Robert Greene of St. Mary's County, Maryland, was named in various wills in Maryland. He was named as a son of Gov. Thomas Greene in the latter's will dated 18 November 1650.[13] Gov. Greene's trustee, James Langworth of Charles County, willed personalty to Robert Greene whom he named as his kinsman in his will dated 18 August 1660.[14] Robert was named as a brother of Leonard Greene in the latter's will dated 10 January 1687.[15] He was also named as a brother of Francis Greene in the latter's will dated 16 September 1706.[16] A legacy was paid to Robert Greene as per the account of the estate of Maj. William Boarman dated 7 April 1711 presented in court by Boarman's widow, Mary (Jarboe) Sanders.[17]

Gov. Thomas Greene received a warrant for 2,500 acres of land but had died before the patent was issued. In 1665 the land was re-surveyed and granted to his three sons, Leonard, Robert, and Francis Greene, and was called Greene's Inheritence. This tract of land adjoined Robert's plantation called Rowling Road in Piscataway Hundred.

13. Annapolis Land Records, Liber 1, f. 188, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
14. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, f. 133, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
15. *Ibid.*, Liber 4, f. 313.
16. *Ibid.*, Liber 12, f. 132.
17. *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families*, 1956, p. 192.

In 1676 Robert Greene received 1,500 pounds of tobacco for services rendered to the Province of Maryland, which may have been pay for participation in an Indian expedition.

Maj. William Boarman of Charles County made a deed of gift 16 July 1679 of 450 acres of Boarman's Manor to Mary, wife of Robert Greene, which they called Greene's Rest.

Robert Greene died intestate. In a deed of gift dated 9 November 1702 Robert Greene conveyed 100 acres of land lying on Port Tobacco Road adjoining John Thompson's plantation to Andrew Simpson in consideration of a marriage which was about to take place between his daughter, Elizabeth Greene, and the said Andrew. In another deed of gift dated 8 June 1703, Robert Greene conveyed a tract of land from his one-third part of Greene's Inheritence to his daughter, Mary, who was then the wife of John Thompson. Thomas Greene was named as the eldest son and heir of Robert Greene and his wife, Mary, in a conveyance of land to Francis Ignatius Boarman 25 June 1713.[18] Sarah, wife of Patrick McAtee, declared 30 August 1721 that she was formerly Sarah Greene and sister of Thomas Greene. Letters of administration were granted to Thomas Greene 14 October 1749 for the administration of the estate of Robert Greene and Anne (Greene) Clark was among those who signed the inventory of the estate of Robert Greene. The date of birth of William Greene was recorded as 28 December 1694 and William was cited as a son of Robert Greene in *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families.* James Greene and Thomas Federick of Prince George's County jointly purchased a tract of land called Strife in Prince George's County 1 May 1701. In 1709 Thomas Federick died testate and devised 100 acres of Strife to his godson James Greene; 100 acres of Strife to his godson, Thomas Greene; and 200 acres of Strife to Mary Greene. Federick also willed that at the time of her death, his widow, Mary Federick, was to divide his personal estate among Jane Greene, Jr., Thomas Greene, and Elizabeth Greene.[19]

18. Charles Co. Deeds, Liber D no. 2, ff. 45-47, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
19. Prerogative Wills, Liber 12, pt. 2, f. 139, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

8 (6) James Greene (Robert,[3] Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1]), b. about 1680 probably St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. between 14 February 1728 and 17 February 1735, Prince George's County, Maryland.

Charity Hagan (Thomas[1]), m. James Greene, about 1700.

16 Mary Greene
17 James Greene, d. 1776
18 William Greene
19 Roger Greene
20 Elizabeth Greene
21 Ann Greene
22 Eleanor Greene
23 Charity Greene
24 Jane Greene
25 Sarah Greene
26 Margaret Greene

James Greene of Prince George's County, Maryland, purchased a tract of land called Strife 1 May 1701 in partnership with Thomas Federick.[20] He received 100 acres of Federick's share of Strife according to the latter's will in 1709.[21]

James Greene, Sr., died testate. In his will, dated 14 February 1727 and proved 17 February 1734, he devised 300 acres of Strife to his son, James; 200 acres of Strife to his daughter, Mary Bowling, and reserved the residue of the land in the west end of Strife for his wife as long as she remained his widow: and the remainder of Strife to his son, William. The tract of land known as Air was equally divided between his son, Roger Greene, and his daughter, Elizabeth Thompson. Roger was also given a small tract of land called Cooper. In his will, James Greene named Charity as his wife, and he named as his sons, James, William, and Roger Greene, and as his daughters, Mary Bowling, Elizabeth Thompson, and Anne, Eleanor, Charity, Jane, Sarah, and Margaret Greene.[22]

20. Prince George's Co. Deeds, Liber A, ff. 387-388, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
21. Prerogative Wills, Liber 12, pt. 2, f. 139, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
22. *Ibid.*, Liber 1, f. 237.

17 (8) James Greene (James,[4] Robert,[3] Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1]), b. about 1706, Piscataway Hundred, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. in 1776 before 23 August, Prince George's County.

Elizabeth Dyer (Patrick[1]), b. 22 January 1712, St. John's Piscataway Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. James Greene, 26 July 1727, Prince George's County.

27 Catherine Greene, b. 16 Feb. 1730
28 Mary Greene, b. 30 Mar. 1732
29 Elizabeth Greene, b. 7 May 1734
30 Charity Greene, b. 5 Oct. 1736
31 James Greene, b. 4 Oct. 1738
32 Rebecca Greene, b. 4 Apr. 1741
33 Thomas Edelen Greene, b. 9 Mar. 1746
34 Basil Greene
35 John Greene

Eleanor, m. James Greene.

James Greene inherited 300 acres of land called Strife from his father, James Greene, Sr., according to the terms of the latter's will probated 17 February 1734. James made Strife his home plantation in lower Prince George's County, Maryland.

James Greene died testate. His will, dated 15 November 1774, was proved 23 August 1776 in the Orphans' Court of Prince George's County. His widow, Eleanor, renunciated her responsibility as executrix of his estate in favor of his son Basil 29 May 1776. James was designated as a planter in his will and he made bequests of two tracts of land. To his son, Basil, he bequeathed the plantation called Strife that had come to him by inheritence. To his son James, he devised 100 acres of land in Mattawoman Swamp.[23] His son, John, was named in "Governor Thomas Greene and His Descendants."[24] The names and birth records of seven of the nine children of James and Elizabeth Greene were recorded in the register in St. John's Piscataway Parish now called King George.

23. Prince George's Co. Wills, Liber T no. 1, ff. 77-78, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
24. *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families*, 1956, p. 145.

27 (17) **Catherine Greene** (James.[5] James.[4] Robert.[3] Gov. Thomas.[2] Sir Robert[1]). b. 16 February 1730. St. John's Piscataway Parish. Prince George's County. Maryland: d. in 1808. Charles County. Maryland.

Basil Spalding (John.[2] Thomas[1]). b. about 1715. St. Mary's County. Maryland: d. 26 September 1791. Charles County. Maryland: m. Catherine Greene. about 1746.

36 James Spalding. d. 1800
37 Henry Spalding. b. 1749: d. 19 Feb. 1816
38 Elizabeth Spalding. b. 1750: d. 30 Aug. 1848
39 John Spalding. b. 1752: d. 1820
40 William Spalding. d. 15 Dec. 1801
41 Ann Spalding
42 Catherine Spalding. b. 1767: d. 12 Apr. 1834
43 Basil Spalding. b. 8 Nov. 1759: d. 11 Sept. 1828
44 Edward Spalding
45 Christianne Spalding. d. 16 Sept. 1793
46 Mary Elizabeth Spalding
47 George Hillary Spalding. b. 10 Feb. 1770: d. 16 Sept. 1820

Catherine Greene was named as the daughter of James and Elizabeth Greene in the St. John's. now King George. Piscataway Parish register in Prince George's County. Maryland.

Comfort (Barnes) Dyer Edelen named her daughter Elizabeth Greene in her will dated 10 May 1760. and made a bequest to her grandson Thomas Edelen Greene. son of James Greene. She also made a bequest to her great grandchild. Ann Spalding. daughter of Basil Spalding.[25] The bequests of Comfort were made to the mother. the brother. and the daughter of Catherine Greene.

The children of Catherine Greene and Basil Spalding were named in the latter's will.[26]

25. Prerogative Wills. Liber 31. ff. 53054. Hall of Records. Annapolis. MD.
26. Charles Co. Wills. Liber AK no. 11. ff. 64-66. Hall of Records.

WILL OF GOV. THOMAS GREENE
Annapolis Land Records, Liber 1, ff. 188-192, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland
Sidelights of Maryland History, vol. 2, 1903, pp. 341-345

These present witness that I *Thomas Green* of St. Maries in the Province of Maryland, Esq. at the desire and request of my loveing wife *Winifred Green* and out of my natural affection I bear to my Loveing children, *Thomas Green, Leonard Green, Robert Green* and *Francis Green*, with divers other reasons me thereunto moveing, have assigned given and made over and Doe by these presents assign and make over unto my Loveing friends Henry Adams and James Langworth All my whole estate in the Province of Maryland or else where as well of lands and title thereunto as of goods, servants, Cattle, Swyne, debts, or whatsoever else in any ways mine now or hereafter may be due unto me within the said Province or elsewhere to the uses and intents following, vizt:

That my loveing wife *Winifred* be really possessed of all and every part and parcel of my foresaid estate for her freely to use and enjoy the same in her own person during the term of her natural life without Wast diminution or alteration thereof saving the value of one thousand weights of tobacco to be delivered to my most honoured friend Thomas Copley, Esq. or his successors whenever I shall happen to die. In testimony I die a faithful Christian and desire the prayers of the holy Church. Provided also that myself during my life and that my Loveing children, *Thomas Green, Leonard Green* and *Robert Green* and *Francis Green* aforesaid, and what other it shall please God to send me hereafter be sufficiently maintained and provided for out of same both for subsistence and Education agreeable to their quality untill each of them respectively come to eighteen years of age. And that my present true reale and proper debts be also paid with all possible conveniency. And that at the end of ten years next, following the date hereof she my Loveing wife *Winifred Green* deliver or cause to be delivered unto my loving and Edlest son *Thomas Green* the first part of all such estate in kind as shall then at that time be in her possession or in value as my Said Son Shall desire for his portion appointed by me; if he shall be then living, also It shall be Lawful for my foresaid Dear wife *Winifred Green* to Convert the said fifth part to her own proper use at the expiration of the foresaid ten years without any account to the rest of my children. And that at the end of thirteen years from the date thereof she my Loveing wife *Winifred Green* deliver or cause to be delivered unto my second son *Leonard Green* the fourth part of all such clear estate in kind as shall then at that time be in her possession or in value as he the said *Leonard Green* shall make choice of for his portion appointed him by me. If he shall be then living Else the whole Clear estate aforesaid to remain to the sole personal use and benefit (With the Provisoes aforesaid) of my Loveing wife *Winifred Green*

untill the end of fifteen years from the date hereof. And then to deliver or cause to be delivered unto my Son *Robert Green* the third part in kind of the Whole Clear estate aforesaid as shall then and at that time be in her possession or in value as he the said *Robert Green* shall make choice of for his portion appointed him by me, if he shall be then living else the whole Clear estate aforesaid to remain to the sole personal use and benefit (With the Provisoes aforesaid) of my Loveing Wife *Winifred Green* untill the end of seventeen yeares from the date hereof. And then to deliver or cause to be delivered unto my Son *Francis Green* the one half part in kind of the Whole Clear estate aforesaid as shall then and at that time be in her possession or in value as he the said *Francis Green* shall make choice of for his portion appointed him by me, if he shall be then living else the whole Clear Estate aforesaid to remain to the sole personal use and benefit of my Loveing wife *Winifred Green* Provided she be not afore invested with the half appointed by me for my son *Francis Green* his portion, nor with the other fifth part appointed by me for my son *Thomas* his portion by reason of either of their deaths as is also allowed her by me in which case the half aforesaid shall be divided by equall portions amongst the brothers then surviving And at the end of 17 years from the date hereof she my Loveing wife *Winifred Green* shall not be invested with either of the foresaid parts, and that I shall have any future issue then also living, That then an equal share be deducted by her my Loveing wife *Winifred Green* out of the half afore appointed by me for such issue and applyed to her own proper use and benefit forever. And if it should soe fall out, which God forbid, that my Dear and Loveing wife *Winifred Green* should happen to die afore any the several respective years before mentioned, That my several respective children's portions are to be paid them respectively out of the said Estate as aforesaid, That then it shall be good and Lawfull for her my said Dear wife *Winifred Green* to give and dispose at her death at her pleasure of the one fifth part of the Whole Clear estate then remaining in her possession, If it be within the ten first years, If after the ten and within the fourth part, If after the 13 and within the 15 years then the third part to be at her disposal as before, And after the 15 and within the 17 years then the one half of what she shall be then possessed of at her disposal as afore. Giving further power by these presents in the case aforesaid to my Loveing friends Henry Adams and James Langworth or to the Survivor of them or to his assignment to Re Enter upon the remainder of the said Estate to the intents above said (that is to say) freely to possess the same in their own persons for my respective children's use and my own livelihood as is above at large expressed, allowing my Loveing friends Henry Adams and James Langworth each of them the value of six hundred pounds of Tobacco and one third of the male Cattle Increase between them for their pains and care they shall be

at in manageing the said Estate to my respective Children's use profit and advantage at the several days of payment above expressed of their several respective portions, And if it should soe please God as that at the end of the seventeen years aforesaid at any time afore there should be neither wife nor children of mine then living that then the whole estate aforesaid be disposed of as followeth:

First that three parts thereof be delivered by my Loveing friends Henry Adams and James Langworth or the survivors of them or his assigns as aforesaid unto my honoured friend Thomas Copley, Esq. or his survivors, to be employed by him or them to such Charitable uses as he or they in their discretion shall think most tending to the honour and glory of Almighty God either in this Province or elsewhere, My own decent livelihood during my life being herein always Comprehended, Then that the other fourth part remain to the sole benefit of my Loving friends Henry Adams and James Langworth or to their survivors of them, or to his assignee as afore forever. In Wittness of all which I have hereunto sett my hand and seal the 18th of November 1650.

Signed, sealed and
delivered in the presence of *Tho. Greene*
Richard Willan Signed Alice Smith

WARRANT ISSUED TO GOV. THOMAS GREENE, RENEWED BY HIS SONS
Maryland Patents, Liber 8, f. 568, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

May 19th 1665

Leonard *Robert* and Francis *Green* the Orphans of *Thomas Green* Late of this Province Esqr deceased desires their warr^{t} for two thousand five hundred acres of Land dated the twelfth of May one thousand six hundred Sixty four may be renewed.

GOV. THOMAS GREEN, PATENTED LAND
Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 12, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Thomas Green Esqr· demandeth 500 Acres of Land on his first Wife's right Viz^{t} Mrs. Ann Cox by Speciall Grant of his Lordship unto her for coming into this Province in the Year 1633 and 50 Acres more for a Maid Servt Viz^{t} Ann Pyle brought into the Province in the year 1638 and 150 Acres more for a man and 1 Maid Servt, Viz^{t} Henry Adams and Ann Norris brought into the Province in the Year 1639 and 50 Acres more for a Maid Servant Viz^{t} Margarett Nutbrown brought in the year 1640 and 50 acres more for a maid Servant Viz^{t} Alice Philips brought in in the year 1648 and 100 Acres more by Assignment of his Brother Robt Green Esqr·

Warrant to Surveyor to lay out 900 Acres on the North Side of St. Hierems Creek...Decembris 1651.

WILL OF MARY GREENE, POSSIBLY MARY (BOARMAN) GREENE
Prerogative Wills, Liber 14, ff. 229-230, Hall of Records, Annaolpis, Maryland

Maryland In the Name of God Amen I Mary Green of St. Mary's Co^{ty} in the Province of Maryland widow being very sick & weak but of Sound and Perfect memory thanks be given to Almighty God for the same I Doe Constitute & appoint this to be my last will & Testament...Item I give & bequeath unto my Son Thos Green...Guythers Purchase as it now stands devided between him & my Son James...to my Lov: Grandson Thos. Squires...my Daughter Sarah Squires...Jas. Squires...my Lov: Daughter June Campbell... 12 Day of May 1716

Mary R Green (Seal)

SARAH (GREENE) McATEE SUED THOMAS GREENE
Charles County Court Record, Book K no. 2, ff. 149-150, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Patrick Maggattee *et al*)
vs)
Thomas Green)

Charles County *Thomas Green* of Charles County planter was attached to answer unto Patrick Maggattee and *Sarah* his wife lately called *Sarah Green* in a plea of Trespass upon the Case –

Whereupon the Same Patrick and *Sarah* by Richard Lewellin their attorney complains that whereas the Said *Thos* the Sixth Day of Novr in the year of our Lord God One Thous^{d} Seven hundred and eighteen at the County af^{sd} within the juris^{d} of this Court was Indebted to the said *Sarah* in the sum of Six pounds Twelve Shill^{ing} Currt. money of this ye Province of Maryland for sundry articles ...

Anno Domi Feb^{ry} *Sexto* 1721 Court brought may Appear & the said *Thos* in sum af^{sd} be entered...had and celebrated in this behalf craftily and subtlety to deceive defraud her the s^{d} Lands the Said Six pounds Twelve shillings Current money as af^{sd}...the Same Patrick and *Sarah* the Sixth day of Novr in the year af^{sd} One thousand Seven hundred & twenty at the county af^{sd}... the af^{sd} has Refused and still does Refuse to pay the Same Patrick and *Sarah* Six pounds and Twelve shillings like current money & therefore they bring this suit. –

To 66 Bushelles of Indian Corn) 6.12. .. Errors Excepted by *Sarah* the now wife of Patrick Maggattee...

It is likewise Considered that the Same *Thomas* Recover ye Said Patrick and wife four hundred and Twenty Seven pounds of Tob to the Same *Thos* at his Request for his Costs and Charges by him in his defence in his lifetime by the court here adjudged according to the form of the Statute in these cases late made and provided & that the Same *Thomas* have Execu^{n} thereof.

WILL OF JAMES GREENE (Robert,[3] Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1])
Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, f. 237, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Maryland. In the name of God Amen I *James Green* Senr of Pr Geo: County being in Sound & perfect memory do make this my last Will & Testament in Manner & form following

First I recommend my Soul to God hoping through the Meritts of Jesus Christ my blessed Redeemer to have full pardon of all my Sins my body to be decently buried & as touching the Disposition of Such temporal Estate as God in his mercy has been pleased to bestow on me I give and bequeath the Same as followeth (Viz) First I give & bequeath to my loving Daughter *Mary Bowlin* two hundred Acres of my part of the West end of Strife to her where Daniel Clark now lives to her & Heirs forever reserving the rest of the S^{d} Land during my Loving Wifes Widdowhood or while she remains a Widdow properly for her use & then to return to ye my Daughter *Mary* Clear as before.

Item I give to my Son *James Green* three hundred Acres of the S^{d} Land Called Strife Joyning to *Marys* two hundred to him & his Heirs forever provided he no ways disturbs my loving where she now lives. Likewise I give to my Son *James* (when my loving Wife either dies or Marrys again) my Silver Tumbler & Six Silver Spoons mark'd *J.G.* & my wearing apparel to him & his Heirs. Item I give to my Son *William Green* the remainder of my part of Strife to him & his Heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath to my Son *Roger Green* the half of my part of Air & a Small Tract of Land Called the Cowpen to him & his Heirs forever. Item I give to my Daughter *Elizabeth Thompson* the other half of my part of Air Joining to where she now lives to her and Heirs forever provided still that my Loving Wife receive the Yearly Rent of both *Roger* & *Elizabeth's* part during her Widdowhood. The rest of my personal Estate I give & bequeath to my Loving Wife *Charity Green*, my Daughter *Ann*, my Daughter *Eleanor*, my Daughter *Charity*, my Daughter *Jane, Sarah* & *Margarett* to be equally divided amongst them Lastly I constitute & appoint my Loving Wife *Charity Green* sole Executrix of this my last Will & Testament In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand & Seal this fourteenth day of February *Ano Domini* 1727 / 8.

Signed Sealed published
& declared in the presence of us
George Noble
Edward Edelin
The Mark of
John ✝ Harris

the mk of
James ✝ *Green* (Seal)

Feb^{ry} the 17th 1734 Then Came Edwd Edelen & John Harris two Subscribing Evidences to the foregoing Will & being Duly Sworn...Declare they Saw *James Green* the decd Testator Sign the foregoing Will...

WILL OF JAMES GREENE (James,[4] Robert,[3] Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1])
Prince George's County Wills, Liber T no. 1, ff. 77-78, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I *James Green* of Prince Georges County planter being in perfect Health & Memory & considering the uncertainty of this life Do make & ordain this my last will & Testament in manner & form following Vizt: first & principally I give my Soul unto Almighty God who gave it trusting through the meritts & Death of my Blessed Saviour Jesus Christ to be received into eternal rest & as to my Temporal Goods I give in the following manner after my just Debts is paid. *Imprimis* I give and bequeath unto my Son *James Green* Ten Acres of Land lying in Mattawoman Swamp and adjoining to Thomas Boaling land to him & his Heirs forever Item I Give & bequeath unto my Son *Thomas Edelen Green* my Gun Item I Give and Bequeath to my Son *Basil Green* and his Heirs forever all that part of a Tract of Land called Strife whereon I now Dwell after the Death of my wife & one Negro Girl called Nell and my Desk now Standing in the House and one Bed & Bed Cloathes Item I give unto my wife Eleanor the Land whereon I now Dwell during her Natural Life and all the remaining part of my personal Estate I give the use of to my aforesaid wife during her Natural Life she paying all my just Debts and after the Decease of my wife to be equally Divided among all my Children Lastly I Constitute Ordain and appoint my beloved wife Eleanor Green whole & sole Executor of this my last will and Testament In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my Seal This fifteenth Day of November *Anno Domini* one thousand seven hundred and Seventy four

Signed Sealed Published & Declared *James Green* (Seal)
to be the last will & Testament
of the Testator in the presence of us
Desired by the Testator to be witnesses
Wm Langworth Bowling
her
Ann T Thompson
mark
Ign Fenwick Jr.

At the foot of which will was thus written to wit

Preroge Office, to wit, Aug. 23^d^ 1776 Came Wm Langworth Bowling and Ann Thompson two of the subscribing witnesses to the within will and made oath on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God that they did see *James Green* the Testator therein named Sign and Seal this will and heard him publish pronounce and declare the same to be his Last Will and Testament that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehensions of sound and

disposing mind and memory and understanding and that they together with Ignatius Fenwick Jr. Severally signed their names to this will in the presence and at the request of the Testator and in the presence of each other

Sworn before me Elie Valleffe Reg

and to the said will was annexed as follows Vizt I Eleanor Green the appointed Executrix in the last will and Testament of *James Green* late of Prince George's County deceased, do hereby refuse the said Executorship and do therefore renounce all my right Title and claim to the said Executorship to my Son in Law *Basil Green*. Witness my hand this 29 day of May 1776

Witness her
Jona Beall Eleanor X Green
mark

Wm Langworth Bowling. Sir Being incapable of attending you in person, I am under necessity of taking this method to inform you that I quit claim to the several Bequests and Devises made to me in the will of my deceased Husband *James Green* and in lieu thereof make my Election of my Dower or third part of the real and personal Estate of my said Husband which election you have entered in due form

Witness my hand this 29th May 1776 her
To the Commissary Genl or Dep^ty^ Eleanor X Green
Commissary of Prince George's County mark
Witness
Jona Beall
Wm Langworth Bowling

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF JAMES GREENE (James,[4] Robert,[3] Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1])
King George Parish Register 1689-1801, f. 268, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Greene, James, m. July 26, 1727 to *Eliz^a^ Dyer*

Greene, Catherine, b. Feb. 16, 1729, dau. of *James* and *Eliz^a^*

Greene, Mary, b. March 30, 1732, dau. of *James* and *Eliz^a^*

*Greene, Eliz^a^*, b. May 7, 1734, dau. of *James* and *Eliz^a^*

Greene, Charity, b. Oct. 5, 1736, dau. of *James* and *Eliz^a^*

Greene, James, b. Oct. 14, 1738, son of *James* and *Eliz^a^*

Greene, Rebecca, b. April 4, 1741, dau. of *James* and *Eliz^a^*

Greene, Thomas Edelen, b. March 9, 1745/6, son of *James* and *Eliz^a^*

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Thomas[1] Hagan (*1645*-1716) m. *1680* Mary _____

Charity[2] Hagan (b. *1682*) m. *1700* James Greene (*1680-1735*)

James[3] Greene (*1706*-1776) m. 1727 Elizabeth Dyer (b. 1712)

Catherine[4] Greene (1730-1808) m. *1746* Basil Spalding (*1715*-1791)

James[5] Spalding (*1747*-1800) m. *1772* Mary Edelen (1752-1829)

James E.[6] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)

Thomas James[7] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

The surname Hagan is associated principally with the province of Ulster in Northern Ireland. The family seat was located at Tullahogue in County Tyrone, where the head of the family held the hereditary right of inaugurating each O'Neill as king or overlord of Ulster. In the Gaelic language of Ireland the name is rendered O hAodhagain, descendant of Aodhagan (a diminutive form of Aodh or Hugh.) (*Maryland Catholics On The Frontier*, by Timothy J. O'Rourke, 1973, p. 547.)

THE HAGAN FAMILY

1 **Thomas Hagan**, b. about 1645, probably in Ireland; d. in 1716 before 21 February, Charles County, Maryland.
Mary, d. in 1727 before 4 February, Charles County, Maryland.

2 William Hagan, d. 1772
3 James Hagan, d. 1749
4 Ignatius Hagan, d. 1765
5 Thomas Hagan, d. 1743
6 Mary Hagan
7 Sarah Hagan
8 Charity Hagan
9 Ann Hagan
10 Elizabeth Hagan

Thomas Hagan was transported into the Province of Maryland under the headright system. He and George Keith proved their right to 100 acres of land 25 July 1670 for service performed in the Province for Capt. Luke Gardiner. A warrant was issued to the two of them effective 25 October 1671.[1]

Hagan settled in Charles County, Maryland, and was a neighbor of Maj. William Boarman who willed 65 acres of land to him.

Thomas Hagan and his wife, Mary, both died testate. In his will, dated 9 March 1714 and proved 21 February 1715 in Charles County, he appointed his wife, Mary, sole executrix of his will and bequeathed to her the home plantation of 300 acres called St. James and the 75 acres of land which he purchased from Maj. Boarman. Upon her death the bequest was entailed to his son William. The 650 acre plantation called Good Intent was divided by Hagan among his sons, James and Ignatius, and his daughter, Mary Baggott. The 250 acre tract of land called Clare, which he purchased from Lord Baltimore, was devised to his son, Thomas Hagan. He devised 150 acres of land lying in St. Mary's County to his sons, Thomas and Ignatius; and to his daughters, whom he named as Sarah Edelin, Charity Greene, Ann Smith, and Elizabeth Clarkson, each was bequeathed ten shillings.[2]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 12, f. 594, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. Charles Co. Wills, Liber AB no. 3, ff. 77-78, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

8 (1) Charity Hagan (Thomas[1]), b. about 1682 in Maryland, probably Prince George's County.

James Greene (Robert,[3] Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1]), b. about 1680 probably St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. between 14 February 1728 and 17 February 1735, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Charity Hagan.

11 Mary Greene
12 James Greene, d. 1776
13 William Greene
14 Roger Greene
15 Elizabeth Greene
16 Ann Greene
17 Eleanor Greene
18 Charity Greene
19 Jane Greene
20 Sarah Greene
21 Margaret Greene

Charity Hagan and her husband, James Greene, lived in Piscataway Parish in Prince George's County, Maryland. She was named as the wife and executrix of James Greene in his will, dated 14 February 1727 and proved 17 February 1734 in Prince George's County. James Greene named each of their children in his will.[3]

3. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, f. 237, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

WILL OF THOMAS HAGAN
Charles County Wills, Liber AB no. 3, ff. 77-78, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Maryland In the Name of God Amen I *Thomas Hagoe* of Charles County in the Province of Maryland, planter, being Infirm of body but of sound and perfect memory do now make this my last will & testament as followeth—

Imprimis I bequeath my soul to God that gave it my body to the earth (after my decease) to be decently buried at the Charges of my Estate and discretion of my Executrix thereafter mentioned— Item I Will that my Just Debts and funeral Charges be first payed— Item I Constitute and Ordaine my loving wife *Mary Hagoe* whole and sole Executrix of this my last Will & Testament to whome the af^{sd} *Mary* my wife I give & bequeath the plantation and Tract of Land I now Dwell upon Called by the name of St. James lying in Charles County Containing Three hundred acres of land as allso two parcells of Land one bought of Major *William Boarman* Containing fifteen the other bought of Mr. *W^{m}· Boarman* Containing Sixty acres of land during her natural life and after her decease to my Son *Wm Hagoe* to him and his heirs forever— Item I give unto my Son *James Hagoe* three hundred & fifty acres of Land a part of the Tract of land Called the good intent beginning & Containing as put in the patent at the first bounded Tree Standing in Zachias Swamp and so running according to the Same aforesaid patent to make the just quantity of three hundred and fifty acres of land to him and his heirs forever— Item I give unto my Son *Ignatius Hagoe* two hundred acres of land out of the aforesaid Tract of land Called the good intent binding upon his afore^{sd} brother *James* and running according to the Patent of the aforesaid Land to make up the Just and full quantity of two hundred acres of land as allso I give unto the aforesaid *Ignatius* my Son a Tract of Land Containing Sixty five acres bought of Major *Wm Boarman* and made over to me by a Codicill affixed to the Last will & testament of the aforesaid *Boarman* to him and his heirs forever—

Item I give unto my Son *Thomas Hagoe* two hundred & fifty acres of land binding upon the good intent and Maj. *Wm Boarmans* which I purchased of my Ld Baltimore called by the name of Clare, to him and his heirs forever.—

Item I give unto my Daughter *Mary Baggot* one hundred acres of land being part of a tract of land Called the Good intent aforesaid wch part adjoining convenient to the place where she was seated before to her and her heirs forever.— Item I give unto my two Sons *Thomas & Ignatius Hagoe* a Tract of land lying in St. Marys County upon the head of Nuetts Creek Called by the name of Carracks Measure Containing one hundred and fifty acres of land to them and their heirs forever— Item I give unto my four Daughters *Sarah Edelin Charity Green Ann Smith Elizabeth Clarkson* to each ten shillings.—

Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife *Mary Hagoe* all my personal Estate I am and shall be in possession of at my Death Dureing her natural life

and after her decease to be my Son *William Hagoe*— Item I do by these presents revoke and make void all former Wills & testaments and do ordain that this present will to be my last will & testament In Witness hereof I have set my hand and affixed my Seal this twenty ninth day of March in the year of our Lord One Thousand and Seven hundred and fourteen— In the Article Concerning my Daughter *Mary Baggot* interlined was before us

Testes
William Boarman Junr· *Thomas T Hagoe* (Seal)
Jno Gates
Thomas Dixon
Joseph Gates

Annexed to the foregoing will was the following probate (to wit)

February the 21st 1715/16 Then Came William Boarman Junr John Gates and Joseph Gates and made oath on the holy Evangelist that the above instrument in writing was signed and sealed by *Thomas Hagoe* in their presents and was published pronounced and declared by the said *Thomas Hagoe* to be his last Will & Testament

Sworn before me Joseph Manning

THOMAS HAGAN RECEIVED LAND PATENT
Maryland Patents, Liber 12, f. 594, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

July 25 1670

Came *Thomas Hagan* and George Keith of the County of St, Marys and proved Right unto one hundred acres of Land it being due unto them for there Severall times of Service performed in this Province to Capt *Luke Gardiner* warrant then issued in the name of the s^{d} *Thomas Hagan* and George Keith for one hundred acres of Land it being due to them for the Consideracon above menconed 25 October next

THOMAS HAGAN RECEIVED BEQUEST IN WILL OF MAJ. WILLIAM BOARMAN
Charles County Wills, Liber AB no. 3, ff. 25-28, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

A Codicil or Schedule— ...I the s^{d} *William Boarman* do by these presents Codicil Confirm and Ratifie my s^{d} last will and Testament whereas I formerly sold unto *Tho. Hagan* Senr two parcells of Land Containing eighty acres Sixty five acres of the said eighty being without any bounds therefore I give and bequeath unto the s^{d} *Tho. Hagan* sixty five acres of Land in my Tract called Lanterman...17th day of January *Anno Domini* 1708

Signed Sealed Published and Declared his
In the presence of us Jno Gardiner *William WB Boarman* (Seal)
Francis Haddock Willm Boarman mark

WILL OF MARY HAGAN
Prerogative Wills, Liber 19, ff. 26-27, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Maryland In the Name of God Amen I *Mary Hagan* of Charles County in the Province of Maryland being infirm of Body but of Sound & perfect Memory do make this my last Will & Testament as followeth

Imp^{s}—I bequeath my Soul to God that gave it my Body to the Earth after my Decease to be decently Buried at the Charges of my Estate & discretion of my Executors hereafter named

Item I will that my Just Debts & funeral Charges be first paid

Item I nominate constitute & ordain my loving Son *William Hagan* whole & Sole Executor of this my last Will & Testament to whom the aforesaid *William Hagan* I give & bequeath all my Goods & Chattels of what kind & nature soever— In witness here of I have Sett my hand & fixed my Seal this Eighth Day of Aprill 1721

Signed Sealed & declared in presence of
Thomas Webster
Tho: Jameson

her
Mary + *Hagan* (Seal)
Mark

On the Back of the foregoing will was thus written (Vizt.)
Chas Co^{ty} 4th Feb^{ry} 1726 Then came Thomas Jameson & made oath on the Holy Evangelist that he saw *Mary Hagan* Sign Seal & Deliver the within Instrument of Writing & heard her publish declare the same to be her last Will & Testament & that at the time of her so doing she was of sound & perfect memory to the best of his judgment & that Mt. Thomas Webster was then present & subscribed as a Wittness with y^{e} Deponent

Sworn before S. Hanson D C

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Katherine[1] Hall (b. *1651*) m. *1674* Thomas Spalding (*1640-1713*)

John[2] Spalding (*1675*-1726) m. *1700* _____ Field

Basil[3] Spalding (*1715*-1791) m. *1746* Catherine Greene (1730-1808)

James[4] Spalding (*1747*-1800) m. *1772* Mary Edelen (b. 1752)

James E.[5] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)

Thomas James[6] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Katherine Hall**, b. about 1651 in England; d. probably before 1710, St. Mary's County, Maryland.
Thomas Spalding, b. about 1640 in England, probably County Suffolk; d. about 1713, St. Mary's County, Maryland; m. Katherine Hall, about 1674 in St. Mary's County.

2 John Spalding, d. June 1726
3 William Spalding, d. Jan. 1741
4 Thomas Spalding
5 Peter Spalding, d. 1741
6 Edward Spalding, b. 1691

Katherine Hall was one of the three servants transported into the Province of Maryland in 1667 by Richard Banks, aboard the ship *Thomas and Mary*. He received a warrant for 150 acres of land 15 March 1668 for transporting Katherine Hall, Ellen Harvey, and Ralph Cooke, according to the "Conditions of Plantations."[1]

Katherine Hall was assigned as a servant to the household of Lt. Col. John Jarboe. It was judged in court 10 January 1668 that she should serve Col. Jarboe until she attained the age of twenty-two years.[2] It was therefore necessary for her to spend five or six years in the Jarboe home as a servant.

She completed her term of servitude and married about 1674. As the wife of Thomas Spalding, 27 July 1674 Katherine proved her right to 50 acres of land due to her for her time of service performed in the Province to Lt. Col. John Jarboe. A warrant for the 50 acres of land was issued to her husband, Thomas Spalding.[3]

Katherine was evidently dead prior to March 1710 as she did not sign the deed with her husband conveying 42 acres of land to their son William. Katherine and Thomas Spalding had at least five sons, namely: John, William, Thomas, Peter, and Edward.[4]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 11, f. 282, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. Provincial Court Deeds, Liber FF, f. 535, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. Maryland Patents, Liber 18, f. 101, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. *Spalding Family of Maryland, Kentucky, and Georgia from 1658-1963*, vol. 1, 1963, p. 12.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

David[1] Halliburton (*1727*-1767) m. *1752* Amey Humphreys (*1735-1790*)

David[2] Halliburton, Jr., (1753-1843) m. *1773* Lucy Reynolds (1755-1835)

Martin[3] Halliburton (1776-1860) m. 1803 Frances Turner (1784-1867)

Reuben Pickett[4] Halliburton (1803-1882) m. 1825 Cynthia McMurry (1806-1887)

Thomas White[5] Halliburton (1826-1894) m. 1847 Martha Elizabeth Rogers (1828-1908)

John Alexander[6] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)

Myrtle[7] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

"...My most cherished relic – the cane. It is very old and worthless save only to our blood. No one alive now can estimate its age, and I suppose that no other Halliburton knows that I have it, for I have had it for half a century. All that I recall is that grandfather Thomas J. Halliburton gave it to me when I was only a little boy, telling me that the original Thomas James Halliburton, Domine of a church in England or Scotland, cut it at a place then called 'Burton on Trent' many, many years ago and that it has been handed down from generation to generation, each time going to a grandson named Thomas Halliburton." (Letter written by Thomas J. Hallyburton, 11 December 1929, Atlanta, Georgia.)

Thomas J. Hallyburton was descended from David Halliburton who came to America in 1746 as follows: Thomas J.,[6] John C.,[5] Thomas J.,[4] Robert,[3] Thomas,[2] David.[1]

1 David Halliburton, Sr., b. about 1727 in Scotland; d. in 1767 between 3 January and August, Orange County, North Carolina. *Amey Humphreys*, b. about 1735; d. about 1790, probably in Caswell County, North Carolina; m. David Halliburton, about 1752 in Virginia.

2 David Halliburton, Jr., b. 11 Oct. 1753; d. 13 Jan. 1843
3 John Halliburton, d. Sept. 1843
4 Charles Halliburton, d. 1797
5 William Halliburton, b. 1760; d. 25 June 1847
6 Thomas Halliburton, b. 1763; d. June 1843
7 Margaret Halliburton, b. 1767

David Halliburton emigrated from Scotland to America in 1746 and disembarked at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Extant records show that David Halliburton was a resident of Virginia before he established a plantation in North Carolina. He witnessed a deed 25 November 1752 in Lunenburg, now Mecklenburg County, Virginia,[1] and witnessed a deed as late as 5 April 1757 in the same County. His son, David Halliburton, Jr., acknowledged the transfer of a tract of 368 acres of land 4 January 1792 which Richard Ragsdale had "bought of my Father" for £125 on Little Blue Stone Creek in Mecklenburg County, Virginia.[2]

David Halliburton moved his family to Orange County, North Carolina, during the early 1760's. He settled near Crooked Fork of Aaron Creek and acquired a plantation of 867 acres of land which he devised to his sons in his will.

David Halliburton, Sr., died testate. His will, dated 3 January 1767, was proved in the Orange County Inferior Court in August 1767. In his will he named his sons David, John, Charles, William, and Thomas and devised property to each. He made alternate plans for his unborn child, bequeathing 100 acres of land if the child should be a boy, and personalty in the event of the birth of a girl. He named his wife executrix and George Moore as executor.[3]

1. Lunenburg Co. Deeds, Book 3, p. 165, Courthouse, Lunenburg, VA.
2. Mecklenburg Co. Deeds, Book 8, p. 136, Courthouse, Boydton, VA.
3. Orange Co. Wills, Book A, p. 68, Courthouse, Hillsboro, NC.

2 (1) David Halliburton, Jr., (David[1]), b. 11 October 1753, Lunenburg, now Mecklenburg County, Virginia; d. 13 January 1843 near Hernando, De Soto County, Mississippi, bur. in Halliburton Cemetery near Hernando.
Lucy Reynolds (Sherard[1]), b. in 1755 in Virginia; d. in 1835, Henderson County, Tennessee; m. David Halliburton, Jr., about 1773.

8 John Halliburton, b. Mar. 1774; d. Feb. 1847
9 Martin Halliburton, b. 28 July 1776; d. 9 Feb. 1860
10 William Halliburton, b. 13 Aug. 1779; d. 23 June 1851
11 David Halliburton, m. 30 Oct. 1802
12 Samuel Francis Halliburton, b. 1783; d. 1847
13 Nancy Halliburton, m. 20 Dec. 1800
14 Mary Halliburton
15 Ambrose Halliburton, b. 21 Dec. 1790; d. 3 Feb. 1860
16 Margaret Halliburton
17 Amy Halliburton, b. 1795; d. 1865
18 Thomas Halliburton, b. 25 May 1797; d. 21 Sept. 1859
19 Lucetta Halliburton
20 Gilly Halliburton, b. 6 Mar. 1802; d. 30 Nov. 1874

David Halliburton, Jr., known as David the Hunter, was a landowner in North Carolina prior to his adventure into the wilderness of Tennessee. He inherited one-half of his father's 477 acre tract of land lying on Crooked Fork of Aaron Creek in Orange County, North Carolina.[4] Land records show that he also owned land in Orange County on the West Branch of Elibus Creek,[5] and a tract of 600 acres of land on Blue Wing Creek in Caswell County.[6] He moved to Wake County, North Carolina, following the Revolutionary War, and completed the legal transaction 4 January 1792 involving the sale of the land previously owned by his father in Mecklenburg County, Virginia.[7] David was a resident of Wake

4. Orange Co. Wills, Book A, p. 68, Courthouse, Hillsboro, NC.
5. Orange Co. Deeds, Book 6, pp. 183-184, Courthouse, Hillsboro, NC.
6. Caswell Co. Deeds, Book A, p. 216, Courthouse, Yanceyville, NC.
7. Mecklenburg Co. Deeds, Book 8, p. 136, Courthouse, Boydton, VA.

County, North Carolina, as late as 5 February 1806.[8] He received a grant of 254 acres of land on Big Richland Creek in Humphreys County, Tennessee, 24 May 1808.[9]

In Humphreys County, Tennessee, David served as justice of peace and was subsequently high sheriff of the county in 1811.[10]

He referred to himself as Jr. when relating to his father in 1792,[11] and as Sr. when relating himself to his son David in 1801.[12] Sometimes his name was recorded in records as Halli Burton or H. Burton.

During the Revolutionary War, David Halliburton served under Gen. Greene in the South Carolina campaigns. David was listed on a North Carolina payroll 22 August 1792.[13]

Martin Halliburton, of Dickson County, Tennessee, wrote to his son, Simeon, of Randolph County, Missouri, 22 July 1839: "I got home last night, left your Uncle Thomas Halliburton's yesterday morning. Heard from all our relations on that side of the river. They were generally well, your grandfather with the rest." Martin wrote 11 October 1840: "I recently heard from the relations in the Western District. Your old Grandfather was alive, hobbling upon his staff. This day, if alive, he enters his 88th year." Martin addressed a letter to Simeon 9 May 1843: "There has been much sickness during the winter and spring, a good many deaths...your Grandfather, I hear for one, I am told since Christmas."

David Halliburton died intestate 13 January 1843, aged eighty-nine. The names of his children were listed in a family Bible which was in the possession of his grandson, Col. William Henry Halliburton of De Witt, Arkansas. Martin Halliburton wrote in his family Bible that he was a son of David and Lucy Halliburton. In his letters written during the 1830's and 1840's, Martin Halliburton named John, William, Samuel, Ambrose, and Thomas as his brothers, and Amy Wilson and Gilly Dolahite as his sisters.

8. Wake Co. Deeds, Book T, p. 85, Courthouse, Raleigh, NC.
9. Humphreys Co. Deeds, Book A, pp. 81-82, Courthouse, Waverly, TN.
10. *Ibid.*, pp. 94-97.
11. Mecklenburg Co. Deeds, Book 8, p. 136, Courthouse, Boydton, VA.
12. Wake Co. Deeds, Book Q, p. 515, Courthouse, Raleigh, NC.
13. Revolutionary Army Accounts, Comptroller's Office, War of Revolution 1777-1783, Book D, p. 52, State Archives, Raleigh, NC.

9 (2) Martin Halliburton (David,[2] David[1]), b. 28 July 1776 near Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina; d. 9 February 1860, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri.

Frances Turner (John[1]), b. 17 September 1784 in North Carolina; d. 12 January 1867, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville; m. Martin Halliburton, 20 January 1803, Person County, North Carolina.

21 Reuben Pickett Halliburton, b. 21 Oct. 1803; d. 11 Aug. 1882
22 William Dillard Halliburton, b. 13 Dec. 1804; d. 18 Apr. 1883
23 Esther Halliburton, b. 28 Jan. 1806; d. 1891
24 Peggy Halliburton, b. 5 Jan. 1807; d. 9 June 1807
25 Samuel Halliburton, b. 9 July 1808; d. 10 Sept. 1808
26 Eliza Halliburton, b. 4 Aug. 1809; d. 7 Sept. 1809
27 Nancy Ann Halliburton, b. 6 Aug. 1810; d. 11 July 1886
28 Joseph Halliburton, b. 13 Sept. 1811; d. 17 Nov. 1811
29 Chrissie Halliburton, b. 19 Oct. 1812; d. 30 Mar. 1884
30 Simeon Halliburton, b. 10 Feb. 1814; d. 5 June 1893
31 George Coffee Halliburton, b. 20 Feb. 1816; d. 1 May 1878
32 Lemuel Halliburton, b. 17 May 1817; d. July 1817
33 Martin Turner Halliburton, b. 11 June 1818; d. 8 Nov. 1880
34 Lindley M. Halliburton, b. 23 Dec. 1819; d. 15 Mar. 1820
35 Frances Halliburton, b. 13 Oct. 1821; d. July 1881
36 John Halliburton, b. 13 Oct. 1821; d. 1821
37 Lucy Lee Halliburton, b. 1 Mar. 1823; d. 22 Apr. 1905
38 David Halliburton, b. 31 May 1825; d. 1 Nov. 1896

Martin Halliburton was well educated and was concerned about education on the frontier. He taught school in Orange County, North Carolina, in 1801, and in Person County the following year.[14] Nearly forty years later at the age of sixty-three, he was teaching in Dickson County, Tennessee.

He settled in Wake County, North Carolina, subsequent to his marriage in Person County. In 1804 Martin moved his wife and

14. Letter written by Minnie (McLeskey) Halliburton, 11 December 1941.

child to Tennessee and settled on Leatherwood Fork of Yellow Creek near his relatives in Dickson County. He established a large plantation and remained in Dickson County until 1852, at which time he moved to Randolph County, Missouri, after appointing his son, Reuben Pickett Halliburton, his attorney-in-fact.[15]

His letters, written to his sons from 1839 through 1849, contain interesting items and signs of the times. He wrote of the marriages, births, and deaths of members of the family and their state of health; the weather and crops; politics and religion; the price of farm products and food prices; his affection for members of his family; and his concern for their education and prosperity.

During the War of 1812, Martin served as a sergeant in the company of Capt. Joseph Williams in Dyer's First Tennessee Regiment. He enlisted 28 September 1814 in Dickson County, Tennessee, and was discharged 27 April 1815. He participated in the siege of Pensacola, Florida, and the Battle of New Orleans under the command of Gen. Andrew Jackson.

Martin was a participating citizen. In Dickson County, Tennessee, he served as a juror and as a member of the grand jury. He surveyed land, was a staunch member of the Democratic party, and was a member of the Missionary Baptist Church.

He died testate. He prefaced his will with the statement, "I Martin Halliburton, was born in Wake County, North Carolina, 28 July 1776." In the administration of the estate, Martin Turner Halliburton, one of the executors, listed 27 February 1860 the names and respective residences of the eleven living children of Martin Halliburton, deceased.[16] In his family Bible, Martin recorded his date of birth, the names of his parents, the date of birth of his wife Frances and the names of her parents, his date of marriage, the name and date of birth of each of his eighteen children, and the dates of death of the seven children who preceded him in death. He entrusted the Bible to his wife in his will.[17]

15. Dickson Co. Deeds, Book J, p. 350, Courthouse, Charlotte, TN.
16. Randolph Co. Probates, Book E, p. 257, Courthouse, Huntsville, MO.
17. Randolph Co. Wills, Book C, p. 126, Courthouse, Huntsville, MO.

21 (9) Reuben Pickett Halliburton (Martin,[3] David,[2] David[1]), b. 21 October 1803, Orange County, North Carolina; d. 11 August 1882, Sullivan County, Missouri, bur. in Holliday Cemetery near Green City, Sullivan County, Missouri.

Cynthia McMurry (Thomas[1]), b. 6 May 1806 in Tennessee; d. 3 September 1887, Monroe County, Missouri, bur. in Holliday Cemetery near Green City, Sullivan County, Missouri; m. Reuben Pickett Halliburton, 17 April 1825, Dickson County, Tennessee.

39 Thomas White Halliburton, b. 7 Feb. 1826; d. 8 June 1894
40 Martin Alexander Halliburton, b. 13 Dec. 1827; d. 1863
41 Elizabeth D. Halliburton, b. 24 Dec. 1831
42 Frances B. Halliburton, b. 17 Nov. 1833; d. 22 Dec. 1906
43 Sarah J. Halliburton, b. 12 Mar. 1837
44 Nancy Ann Halliburton, b. 5 Apr. 1839; d. 15 Dec. 1898
45 Mary C. Halliburton, b. 15 Apr. 1841; d. 1870
46 James Washington Halliburton, b. 12 May 1844; d. 3 Mar. 1926
47 John William Halliburton, b. 2 Nov. 1848; d. 3 Feb. 1926
48 Eliza Halliburton, b. 28 July 1850

Reuben Pickett Halliburton was born in 1803 in Orange County, North Carolina.[18] In 1804, his father, Martin Halliburton, moved the family to Dickson County, Tennessee, and Reuben P. was a resident of Dickson County for nearly fifty years. He established his plantation on Leatherwood Fork of Yellow Creek, adjacent to the plantation owned by his father.[19]

Extant records furnish a glimpse into his life. Reuben P. was elected justice of peace in Dickson County for a number of years, and he performed numerous marriage ceremonies while holding that office. He also kept records of various business transactions in leather bound account books. He distilled and sold a bit of whiskey while in Tennessee, some of which he sold to his relatives.

He was appointed an attorney-in-fact by his father 12 October 1852 in order that he might conclude his father's business after the latter moved to Missouri. In January 1854 he assumed the

18. *An Illustrated Atlas of Sullivan County, Missouri*, 1877, p. 10.
19. Dickson Co. Deeds, Book 1, p. 531, Courthouse, Charlotte, TN.

responsibilities of collecting taxes in the 9th District in Dickson County, Tennessee.

He was enumerated on the 1830 and 1850 census reports as a resident of Dickson County, Tennessee, and as a resident of Sullivan County, Missouri, on the 1860 and 1880 census reports.

Reuben P. Halliburton owned a fine prairie farm in Sullivan County. He went alone to Missouri and made his first entry of land in Sullivan County 6 November 1854. Within six months his entries totaled 480 acres of land.[20] By 1876 he had acquired 765 acres of land, 345 acres of which remained in his estate at the time of his death. Reuben P. began his improvements in 1855 and built a log cabin and dug a well before he returned to Tennessee.

In the fall of 1855, he walked to Tennessee and then made preparation for the move to Missouri. He moved his family, furniture, feed, and farm implements in ox-drawn wagons, and the cattle were driven by his boys, James and John, and a slave boy, Bent.

Reuben P. was well educated, fond of poetry, and a student of the Bible. Shortly after he settled in Sullivan County, he donated the land for a building site and the logs for a schoolhouse.

He was a member of the Masonic Lodge at Pollock, Missouri, one of the early frontier lodges in Sullivan County.[21]

Reuben Pickett Halliburton died intestate. His son, James Washington Halliburton, was appointed as administrator of the estate 15 August 1882. An appraisement of the estate, filed in the probate court of Sullivan County, Missouri, bears testimony to Reuben's competency and thrift. The wife and the living children of Reuben Pickett Halliburton, deceased, were named by the administrator and the place of residence of each was given.[22] In his family Bible he recorded his date of birth, the names of his parents, his date of marriage, the name of his wife and her date of birth, the names of her parents, and the names of his ten children and the date of birth of each.

20. Sullivan Co. Patents, Book A, pp. 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, Courthouse, Milan, MO.
21. *Milan Republican*, 18 August 1882, Milan, MO.
22. Sullivan Co. Administrations, Book A, p. 186, Courthouse, Milan, MO.

39 (21) Thomas White Halliburton (Reuben P.,[4] Martin,[3] David,[2] David[1]), b. 7 February 1826, Dickson County, Tennessee; d. 8 June 1894, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Union Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri.

Martha Elizabeth Rogers (John A.,[2] Robert[1]), b. 10 December 1828, Dickson County, Tennessee; d. 20 February 1908, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Union Cemetery near Cairo; m. Thomas White Halliburton, 14 January 1847, Dickson County, Tennessee.

49 John Alexander Halliburton, b. 2 Oct. 1851; d. 7 May 1888
50 Elizabeth B. Halliburton, b. 17 Dec. 1853; d. 1850's
51 Thomas McMurry Halliburton, b. 24 Dec. 1855; d. 1850's
52 Edward Rogers Halliburton, b. 23 Nov. 1858; d. 24 Mar. 1929
53 George Dillard Halliburton, b. 17 Sept. 1860; d. 2 Jan. 1937
54 Ophelia Frances Halliburton, b. 14 Sept. 1862; d. 4 Sept. 1929
55 Cynthia Jane Halliburton, b. 28 Feb. 1864; d. 30 Apr. 1946
56 James Martin Halliburton, b. 26 Feb. 1866; d. 13 Apr. 1940
57 Samuel Marshall Halliburton, b. 25 Sept. 1867; d. 21 Feb. 1929
58 Sarah Martha Halliburton, b. 11 Dec. 1869; d. 16 Aug. 1960
59 William Evan Halliburton, b. 10 Apr. 1873; d. 18 Jan. 1910
60 Callie Halliburton, b. 16 Feb. 1875; d. 25 Dec. 1959

Thomas White Halliburton was born, reared, and married in Tennessee. He served as a witness to a deed 8 December 1846 in Dickson County, Tennessee, when his father, Reuben Pickett Halliburton conveyed a tract of land on Leatherwood Fork of Yellow Creek.[23]

He was enumerated on the census reports as a resident of Dickson County, Tennessee, in 1850, and as a resident of Randolph County, Missouri, in 1860, 1870, and 1880. According to a letter written by his grandfather, Martin Halliburton, Thomas and his wife, Martha, were living in the household of his uncle, Thomas McMurry, in Dickson County in 1847.[24] Thomas moved to Randolph County, Missouri, in 1854 and settled on a 220 acre farm in Salt River Township.

23. Dickson Co. Deeds, Book 1, p. 531, Courthouse, Charlotte, TN.
24. Letter written by Martin Halliburton, 7 July 1847, Dickson Co., TN.

Thomas White Halliburton corresponded with his relatives in Sullivan County, Missouri. In a letter dated 13 January 1873, Thomas acknowledged receipt of a letter from his father and brother dated 15 December 1872. Thomas wrote that his uncle, Simeon Halliburton, had just returned from a trip to Tennessee and had brought word that their relatives were well. He also wrote that his son, John Alexander Halliburton, then twenty-one years of age, was teaching school and doing fine.

Thomas and his wife, Martha, were members of the Union Baptist Church near Cairo, Missouri.

He wore a chin beard, was slight of build, and was said to have resembled his father, although he was smaller.

In addition to their own ten children, Thomas and Martha reared three of their granddaughters, Lillie, Maud, and Myrtle Halliburton, daughters of their deceased son, John Alexander Halliburton.

Thomas White Halliburton died testate. In his will, dated 24 May 1894 and probated 11 August 1894, he devised his estate to his wife during her lifetime.[25] As his wife, Martha, lived until 20 February 1908, the estate was not settled until 2 March 1908. On that date, George Dillard Halliburton, appointed executor by his father, was granted letters of administration by the probate court in Moberly, Missouri. In the settlement papers the administrator stated the date of death of his mother, Martha E. Halliburton, deceased, the name and the place of residence of each of her nine living children, and the names of four of her granddaughters, the daughters of John Alexander Halliburton, deceased.[26] The names of five of the children of Thomas White Halliburton and the names of the children of his two deceased sons, John Alexander Halliburton and William Evan Halliburton, were given in the settlement of the estate of Edward Rogers Halliburton,[27] and the date of birth of each of his children was recorded in his biographical sketch published in 1884.[28]

25. Randolph Co. Wills, Book 1, pp. 260-262, Probate Court Office, Moberly, MO.
26. Randolph Co. Administrations, Book 2, p. 161, Probate Court Office, Moberly, MO.
27. Randolph Co. Settlements, Book 12, p. 588, Probate Court Office, Moberly, MO.
28. *History of Randolph and Macon Counties, Missouri,* 1884, p. 688.

49 (39) John Alexander Halliburton (Thomas W.,[5] Reuben P.,[4] Martin,[3] David,[2] David[1]), b. 2 October 1851, Dickson County, Tennessee; d. 7 May 1888 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Union Cemetery near Cairo.

Catherine Holly Peyton (Rev. John,[8] Ashcraft,[7] Maj. Daniel,[6] Philip,[5] Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 27 December 1855, Macon County, Missouri; d. 17 May 1945, Excello, Macon County, Missouri, bur. in Union Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri; m. John Alexander Halliburton, 20 March 1873, Woodville, Macon County, Missouri.

61 Lillie Ridings Halliburton, b. 29 Mar. 1874; d. Jan. 1960
62 Maud Halliburton, b. 11 Jan. 1876; d. 5 July 1932
63 John A. Halliburton, b. 14 May 1878; d. 14 May 1878
64 Krissy J. Halliburton, b. 20 Sept. 1880; d. 22 Dec. 1881
65 Myrtle Halliburton, b. 3 Mar. 1884; d. 23 Feb. 1948
66 Mackie Halliburton, b. 26 Dec. 1886

John Alexander Halliburton was a schoolmaster in Missouri. He attended McGee College at College Mound, Missouri, and subsequently taught school near Cairo in Randolph County. He was teaching in 1873 and was getting along fine.[29] One of his students, many years later, often commented to one of the compilers that John was a fine teacher. All of his friends in the community called him Jack Halliburton.

In 1887, John was suffering from poor health, and he moved his wife and four daughters to Arkansas seeking relief in a more mild climate. The month long journey was made in a covered wagon. After a year in which he saw no improvement in his health, he returned with his family to Randolph County, Missouri, and died within a short time.

The four living daughters of John Alexander Halliburton, deceased, were named by Callie Halliburton in the settlement of the estate of Edward Rogers Halliburton 20 June 1930 in Randolph County, Missouri.[30]

29. Letter written by Thomas White Halliburton, 13 January 1873.
30. Randolph Co. Settlements, Book 12, p. 588, Probate Court Office, Moberly, MO.

65 (49) Myrtle Halliburton (John A.,[6] Thomas W.,[5] Reuben P.,[4] Martin,[3] David,[2] David[1]), b. 3 March 1884 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri; d. 23 February 1948, Woodland Hospital, Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo, Missouri.

William Nathaniel Rutherford (Nathaniel H.,[6] James,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 21 January 1878 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri; d. 11 March 1940 near Cairo, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo; m. Myrtle Halliburton, 25 January 1905, Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri.

67 William Nathaniel Rutherford, Jr., b. 1905; d. 1905
68 William Kenneth Rutherford, b. 24 Sept. 1907
69 Lucille Rutherford, b. 7 June 1911
70 Huston White Rutherford, b. 19 Sept. 1919

Myrtle Halliburton was born in Randolph County, Missouri, and her birth was recorded in the record of births for Randolph County for the year 1884. She was named as a daughter of John Alexander Halliburton and his wife Kittie.[31]

Her marriage ceremony was performed by Elder James A. Berry in Moberly, Missouri, 25 January 1905.[32] Myrtle and her husband, William Nathaniel Rutherford, were farm residents in Cairo and Salt River Townships of Randolph County.

Myrtle was well known for her wit and sense of humor. She was challenging competition in the neighborhood spelling bees of her younger days. She enjoyed recreational reading all of her life. She and her husband were active members of the Liberty Christian Church near Cairo, Missouri.

Myrtle Halliburton's date of birth, her date of marriage, the name of her husband and his date of birth and date of death, the names of her three children who lived and the date of birth of each, and the name and date of birth of her first grandchild were recorded in the family Bible. Her eldest son, born prematurely, died a few hours after birth 15 September 1905.

31. Randolph Co. Record of Births, Book A, p. 48, Courthouse, Huntsville, MO.
32. Randolph Co. Marriages, Book 8, p. 100, Courthouse, Huntsville, MO.

WILL OF DAVID HALLIBURTON
Orange County Wills, Book A, p. 68, Courthouse, Hillsboro, North Carolina

In the Name of God Amen, I *David Halliburton* of Orange County and province of North Carolina, being weak in body but of sound memory thanks be to God but not knowing how soon there may be a change so this third day of January in the year of our Lord, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty-Seven, do make and Ordain this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say, First I recommend my Immortal Soul into the hands of Almighty God, that gave it, hoping through the merrits of my Blessed Redeamer to inherit Life everlasting and as to my mortal body I commit to the Earth from whence it was taken to be at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter mentioned. Item I give devise and bequeath my Loving wife (after my debts is paid) the plantation where I now dwell also my two negroes, Sam and Buk and all that is upon or belonging to the said plantation, during her widowhood or life I desire that no more land may be cleared over the creek but of this side also I desire that each of sons when they come of age shall have a new suit of clothes at six pounds ten shillings Virginia money price and a new saddle and Horse or more at six pounds price Virginia money the saddle at two pounds five shillings like money, and my son *Charles* which is now a cripple and if he remains so shall have good learning if he will be able to receive it and have free board upon the plantation, his mothers life. At my wifes Death or marrage I desire that my land and negroes shall be divided among my children as followeth, I expect my wife is now with child & if it comes to perfection and is a boy I give and bequeath unto it one Hundred acres of land on the east side of the creek joining the North line with the dwelling house on it. Item I give unto my son *Charles* one hundred & thirty acres of land at upper joining the upper line and upon both sides of the creek Item I give unto my son *Thomas* one hundred and sixty acres of land joining the Lower Line & west line. Item my land upon the Crooked fork I leave to be equally divided, between my three sons *David John* and *William* according to quantity & quality, and the child before mentioned should prove a girl. I give no land but an equal share of the rest of my estate with clothes horse & saddle according to the boys, and *Thomas* to have his part where the Dwelling house stands and *William* to have that part of land that *Thomas* was to have and the Crooked fork to be equally divided between my sons *David* & *John* according to quantity and quality and the rest of my movable estate to be equally divided between all my children at the Death of my wife or marrage and I do hereby constitute and appoint my loving wife and George Moore Executors of this my last will and Testament IN WITNESS whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal this Day and Date above written.

David Halliburton (Seal)

Witness
his
John X Adams
mark
his
Thomas X Beach
mark
Susannah Adams

Orange County
August Inferior Court 1767

The execution of the within will was duly proved in open court by the oath of Thomas Beach a subscribing evidence thereto and was ordered to be recorded.

Test Francis Nash C.C.

DAVID HALLIBURTON WITNESSED DEEDS IN VIRGINIA
Lunenburg County Deeds, Book 3, p. 165, Courthouse, Lunenburg, Virginia

Edward Munford and his wife, Mary Munford, of Dinwiddie County to Frederick Jones of Dinwiddie County...811 acres in the counties of Brunswick and Lunenburg...beginning at Cocke's Creek.

Dated 25 November 1752

Witnesses:
James Anderson
James Howman
David Halliburton
William Jones
Peter Jones
John Thornton
Ant° Walke

Edward Munford (Seal)
Mary Munford (Seal)

Recorded 6 February 1753

Lunenburg County Deeds, Book 4, p. 372, Courthouse, Lunenburg, Virginia

Francis Bressie of Lunenburg County, Virginia, to John May of Dinwiddie County, Virginia...

Dated 1 February 1757

Witnesses:
Parmenas Palmer
David Halliburton
John Bressie

Francis Bressie (Seal)

Recorded 1 March 1757

DAVID HALLIBURTON CONVEYED LAND TO RICHARD RAGSDALE
Mecklenburg County Deeds, Book 8, p. 136, Courthouse, Boydton, Virginia

This indenture made the fourth day of January in the year of our Lord 1792 Between *David Halli Burton* of Caswell County in the state of North Carolina of the one part and Richard Ragsdale of Mecklenburg County in the State of Virginia of the other part. Witnesseth that *David Halli Burton* for and in Consideration of the sum of One hundred and Twenty five pounds current money to *David Halli Burton Senr* paid and for in further sum of 5% to said *David Junr·* in hand paid by the said Richard Ragsdale the Receipt whereof he doth hereby Acknowledge Hath Granted Bargained and Sold and by these presents doth fully firmly and absolutely Grant Bargain and Sell Alein and Confirm unto him the said Richard Ragsdale and his Heirs and Assigns One Certain Tract or parcel of Land in the Said County of Mecklenburg containing by Estimation three hundred and Sixty Eight Acres be the same more or Less it being that Land the said Ragsdale bought of my Father that he now lives on Lying on Little Blue Stone Creek and Bounded as followeth to wit: Beginning at a Small Sugar tree on the Creek, thence South fifty nine Degrees East forty poles to a White Oak, North Sixty-five Degrees East one hundred and forty poles to a hickory South thirty two Degrees East One hundred and twenty poles to a Hickory South fifteen Degrees West three hundred poles to a Hickory West Sixty Five poles to a pine North Eighteen Degrees West two hundred and thirty eight poles to a White Oak at the mouth of a Cold Branch thence up the Creek as it Meanders to the Beginning To have and to Hold the same and every part thereof unto him the said Richard Ragsdale that the said *David Halli Burton* and his Heirs Executors and Administrators the same lands with all and singular the Appurtenances unto him the said Richard Ragsdale and his heirs and assigns forever shall and will warrant and forever Defend in Witness whereof he the said *David Halli Burton* hath hereunto Set his hand and Affixed his Seal the day and Year first above written

In Presence of

The words it being that land the said Ragsdale bought of my Father that he now liveth on interlined before Signed and also the words Ninety Two –

Witness

James Jones *David Halli Burton* (Seal)

his
William X Harris
mark

his
William X Mitchell
mark

LETTER WRITTEN BY ANDREW JACKSON HALLIBURTON, HAYWOOD COUNTY, TENNESSEE, TO DR. THOMAS CAMPBELL HALYBURTON OF NORTH CAROLINA, 1864

An old letter I have says "*David Halliburton* came from Scotland about 1746 and with him a younger brother who married but died without children."

LETTER WRITTEN BY MAURINE (HALLIBURTON) MAGEE, NEW YORK, NEW YORK, 6 OCTOBER 1957

David Halliburton came from Scotland with his brother William in 1746, being banished from Scotland on account of Adherence to Charles the Pretender...

LETTER WRITTEN BY WESTLEY HALLIBURTON, SULLIVAN COUNTY, MISSOURI, TO DR. WILLIAM DILLARD HALLIBURTON, RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI, 11 MARCH 1889

Some time in the 18th Century, our great grandfather (whose name I forget) then a lad came to America. There were two brothers lads came together. It is said their father had a second wife, with whom these boys did not agree very well. Their father a citizen and native of Scotland, had his two sons at College in Edinburgh about the time a large Emigration was going from the Mother country to the Colonies in America. These two boys caught the fever of go, and shipped on an Emigrant ship as Indentured Emigrants (do not know a better word)...After reaching years of maturity, each was married. The younger brother died leaving one child, a daughter. Our great grandfather died leaving five or six sons. Our grandfather *David Halliburton*, the oldest among them, married and in middle age, emigrated to Tennessee (Humphreys County) where he died. He had seven sons and six daughters who all lived to be married. In 1823 my father Ambrose Halliburton came to Missouri and your father and grandpa somewhere in the forties [1850's].

LETTER WRITTEN BY NELLIE (NICHOLS) CONNER, DALLAS, TEXAS, TO NELL (WILSON) REEVES, MADISON, CONNECTICUT, 11 AUGUST 1941

David Halliburton, 1st, born in, or near, Edinburgh, Scotland, together with his two brothers – William and Thomas – came to America when mere boys. They were of those families of England and Scotland who were given choice of exile, or the gallows, for their support of Charles (II) Stuart...

David II's wife – *Lucy (Reynolds) Halliburton* had died in Tennessee and he, though old, went to DeSoto County, Mississippi where he died in 1843. I have the original letters written by my great-great-grandfather – *Martin Halliburton* – to his brother Ambrose in Missouri, telling him of their father's death on 13 January 1843...

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LETTER WRITTEN BY MARGARET WINIFRED HALIBURTON TO L. H. HARRIS

Connelly Springs, N. C.
Aug. 23, 1909

L. H. Harris, Esq., Salisbury, N. C.
My dear Mr. Harris

Most of the information I can give you came from my father's mother, Margaret Hadley Meroney Halliburton. She was nearly ninety years old before I ever attempted to write down any of the interesting facts she was so delighted to give. Oh, the regrets I have suffered since for losing the many opportunities I had to gain these valuable facts! She died at the age of 94. She was the daughter of a noted Presbyterian minister by the name of W. B. Merony, who is buried at Meroney's Chapel in Caswell County, N. C. Her father died when she was very young. She was reared, partly, in the family of Thomas Halliburton (known in Person Co., as "Squire Burton"). She married "Squire Burton's" youngest son, John Camp (abbreviation for Campbell, I am sure) Halliburton. She died in Guilford Co. in 1898 at the home of her granddaughter, Mrs. Robert Dick.

To the information she gave me I have added extracts from other old letters and Scott's biographical sketches, etc., but I have been a very busy woman, teaching since I graduated at 17 years of age, and carrying the heavy burdens that usually fall to the "spinister aunt" of a family when that aunt has an undying love for and pride in her family. Had I had leisure I should have sought the help of such relatives as I believe you to be, and by this time a clear and connected Halliburton genealogy and family tree would have been made. I will write you as much as I have strength for. I should like very much to know you.

Your cousin (I am sure)
Margaret Winifred Haliburton

One *David Halliburton* came from Scotland to America about the year 1746. A younger brother (my grandmother Margaret Meroney Halliburton thinks his name was Thomas) came with him *(David)* to America. This younger brother married, but died without children.

The Halliburtons were banished from Scotland for taking the part of "Charles the Pretender" as the English called him. At one time I thought that our ancestor *David* and his brother were the only Halliburtons to come to America. I am now convinced that there were others of the same name and of the same old Scottish clan, who came to America at different times and settled in different parts of the country.

I shall speak of *David* who came from Scotland as *"David* the First" to distinguish him from the other Davids referred to.

"David the First," who came from Scotland and lived in the eastern part of this state, married a *Miss Humphreys*, or Humphries, or Humphrey. I can't remember just how Grandma spelled it. They had five sons and one daughter. My grandmother, Margaret Meroney Halliburton, knew them all. They were: *David II, John, Thomas, Charles, William* and *Margaret.*

The descendants of *David II*, or, as he was called, *"David* the Hunter," were seven sons and six daughters, all of whom lived to grow up, marry, and have children. The sons of *David II* were: *John, Martin, David (III), Ambrose, Samuel,* and *Thomas.*

John, the eldest son of *David II*, moved from Wake Co., N. C. to Davidson Co., Tenn. in the fall of 1796. *David II*, or *"David* the Hunter," and the rest of his family left Wake Co., N. C. and followed his eldest son, John, to Davidson Co., Tenn.

Some of the family died in what is called Middle Tennessee. Others went to different states. Two went to Missouri, two to Arkansas, and one (the youngest daughter), who married a Dalahite, went to Texas before it was received into the Union.

"The Halliburtons in Missouri are the descendants of Ambrose and *Martin Halliburton,"* says old Col. John H. Halliburton of Tenn. in a letter to my uncle Dr. Thomas Camp Halliburton (my father's brother).

Col. John H. Halliburton says in a letter to Dr. Thomas C. Halliburton (my uncle) that Judge Wesley Halliburton of St. Louis, Mo. is the son of Ambrose Halliburton...

David II, or *David* the Hunter's eldest son was John. John had a son named Charles Augustus. This was his oldest son, and the brother of Col. John H. Halliburton of Tenn., who wrote to my uncle Dr. T. C. Halliburton.

David I, who came from Scotland, had as his second son John. Grandmother says this John Halliburton married a Miss Tinsley. He lived and died in Person Co., N. C. He had several sons and two daughters...

David I had as his third son Thomas Halliburton, who lived in Person Co., N. C., and died on Bluing Creek, Person Co., N. C., within a mile of his brother John, second son of *David I*...

"Squire Burton" married a Miss Humphreys (or Humphries)...

"Squire Burton" had five sons and two daughters...

"Polly White" (Squire Burton's daughter, my grandfather's sister and your great grandmother's sister) must be the daughter who married a Farthing, and who was so madly loved by her cousin, *Martin Halliburton*. (Oh, if I had only made written notes of the quaint old romances that dear old grandmother used to tell me over her knitting!)...

I have corresponded with the Halliburtons in Arkansas as well as with those of Tenn., Missouri, Ga., and Miss., and have always been able to trace them back in an unbroken line to *David I* of Scotland...

DAVID HALLIBURTON, RESIDENT OF HUMPHREYS COUNTY, TENNESSEE
United States Census, 1830, Humphreys County, Tennessee

H Burton [Halliburton], David			Males				Females	
10/15	15/20	20/30	30/40	50/60	70/80	10/15	50/60	60/70
1					1			1

EXCERPTS FROM LETTER WRITTEN BY ANDREW JACKSON HALLIBURTON, HAYWOOD COUNTY, TENNESSEE, TO WESTLEY HALLIBURTON, SULLIVAN COUNTY, MISSOURI

Perhaps you have heard that grandfather *D. H.* sold his land during the revolutionary war and received pay in "Continental" money as it was called. It went down to almost nothing. He paid $600 for a sow and pigs.

Cousin R. L. Halliburtons wife is his cousin and the granddaughter of Reubin Picket, the man that baptized Uncle *Martin* when he was a boy and the man that *Reubin P. Halliburton* was named after.

...have seen your old home place once since Dec. 1832...Wish I could see you and talk about these things. Could tell much more than I can write. I have seen none of Uncle *Martin's* family since Feb. 1839.

DAVID HALLIBURTON, REVOLUTIONARY WAR SOLDIER
Revolutionary Army Accounts Book D, p. 52, State Department of Archives and History, Raleigh, North Carolina

Comptrolers Office Kingston
August 22nd 1782
State of North Carolina To Matthew Jones Dr

		Ticket	Currency
To paid	James Jones	ditto	33 10 ...
To paid	*David Halliburton*	ditto	15 12 ...

DAVID HALLIBURTON, APPOINTED AS LAWFUL ATTORNEY
Wake County Deeds, Book T, p. 76, Courthouse, Raleigh, North Carolina

John Humphries
to
David Halliburton

Know all men by these presents that I John Humphries of the County of Dickson in the State of Tennessee have by these presents nominated ordered constituted and appointed *David Halliburton* of the County of Wake in the State of North Carolina my lawful attorney...13th Day July 1805

John Humphries

DAVID HALLIBURTON, HIGH SHERIFF IN 1811
Humphreys County Deeds, Book A, pp. 94-96, Courthouse, Waverly, Tennessee

December 1, 1811

David H. Burton, Esq., High Sheriff of Humphreys County, Tennessee, seized and took into his hands goods valued at $76 by virtue of an order of the court to recover the sum from David Collins and Andrew Collins which will be sold to the highest bidder 29 September 1810...The said parcel of land was bought by William H. Burton for $76.66...

D. H. Burton (Sheriff)

DAVID HALLIBURTON'S CHILDREN NAMED BY HIS GREAT GRANDSON
Letter written by John William Halliburton, 9 September 1919, Carthage, Missouri

Carthage, Mo.
Sep. 9th 1919

My great grandfather was *David Halliburton* of North Carolina. He had eight [seven] sons and five [six] daughters. William Halliburton of DeWitt, Arkansas, gave me the names of all of them...*John Halliburton*, who was a Major under General Jackson in 1812; *Martin Halliburton*, "Sergeant in 1812," who moved to Missouri in the 40's [1852], and died in Randolph County, Missouri; *William Halliburton*, part of whose sons came to Missouri; *David Halliburton*, of whose history I have no knowledge; *Samuel Halliburton*, some of his children settled in Arkansas, and Southeast Missouri; *Ambrose Halliburton,* my grandfather; *Thomas Halliburton*, who settled in Arkansas, and was the father of William H., of DeWitt, and Dr. John G., of Little Rock.

His daughters were: *Nancy*, who married a man by the name of Humphries; *Amy* who married a man by the name of Wilson; *Margaret,* also *Mary*, who married a man by the name of Brown. A *Lucetta*, and *Gillie,* who married a man by the name of Dolahite and moved to Texas.

John William Halliburton

DAVID HALLIBURTON'S WIFE WAS LUCY REYNOLDS
Letter written by Andrew Jackson Halliburton, January 1885, Elm Spring, Haywood County, Tennessee

Mr. W. [Westley] Halliburton: Dear Cousin,

Perhaps you have heard that grandfather *D. H. [David Halliburton]* sold his land during the Revolutionary War...I put the matter in this way, your grandfather, being broken up by the war, moved down to Wake Co. [N. C.] shortly after the war was over. You know that your grandmother was *Lucy Reynolds* sister to my grandmother Humphreys and to Uncle Bill and Uncle John Reynolds who lived near your father in Dickson Co. Tenn.

A. J. Halliburton

WILL OF MARTIN HALLIBURTON
Randolph County Wills, Book C, p. 126, Courthouse, Hunstville, Missouri

I, *Martin Halliburton* was born in Wake County N. C., July 28th, 1776 being thus far advanced, my physical powers have much failed, and I am full of internal complaints, but of sound mind, and equally as desirous to do equal justice as I was in the prime of life, knowing I must ere long go the way of all flesh, do avail myself of the offered opportunity of making this, my last will and testament: whereas my children are grown and married, before and since married, I have proportioned to them such equal portions of my property as conveniently I could spare, yet having property which I design after the death of myself and my wife, to be equally divided among all my children excepting that which I herein bequeath to my wife.

Item 1st., My will and desire is, that my executors herein named pay and justly, all legal debts and claims against me, or my estate.

Item 2nd., I will and bequeath to my wife my negro man Peter, the saddle called hers, my big bible, and testament, and she dispose of the same at her decease at her discretion.

Item 3rd., My will and desire is that my wife have during her natural Life, all the residue of my property, here, or elsewhere, either real or personal perishable, except horses. I think it best to sell all but two; my wife having privilege to select them, and at and after the decease of my wife all the property be sold on a twelve months credit and the net proceeds thereof equally divided among all my children; Witness *Martin Halliburton*, I herein and hereby ordain and appoint my sons, *William* and *Simeon, Martin T.* and *David* my sole executors to this my last will and testament and that no Court shall require security of them.

Given under my hand and sealed with my private seal in presence of
John C. Patton
N. H. Patton *Martin Halliburton* (Seal)

State of Missouri
Randolph County

The State of Missouri to every Judge or Justice of the Peace in the State of Missouri Greeting: having confidence in your prudence and fidelity, you are by these presents authorized to cause to come before you, John C. Patton and N. H. Patton, the subscribing witnesses to the annexed instrument of writing purporting to be the last will of *Martin Halliburton* deceased at such time and place as you may appoint most convenient to yourself and the said John C. Patton and N. H. Patton and to examine the said John C. Patton and N. H. Patton on their oath or affirmation first made or taken before you, touching the truth of their knowledge in relation to the execution and pub-

lication of the instrument of writing aforesaid...In witness whereof I William R. Samuel Clerk of the County Court of said county hereto sign my name and affix the seal of said court at office this 20th day of February 1860.

William R. Samuel
Clk

ADMINISTRATION OF THE ESTATE OF MARTIN HALLIBURTON
Randolph County Probates, Book 1858-1865, p. 257, Courthouse, Huntsville, Missouri

Martin T Halliburton who lives in Sullivan Co., [Randolph Co.,] Mo., being duly sworn says that *Ruben Halliburton* [of Sullivan Co.,] *Wm. Halliburton, Easter Rogers, Simeon Halliburton, Martin Halliburton, David Halliburton, Lucy Rogers*, who reside in Randolph Co., Missouri, and *George Halliburton,* who live in Montgomery County, Tenn. and *Nancy Rogers* and *Clarissa Rogers, Frances Nichols,* who live in Dickson County, Tennessee, are the legal heirs and representatives of *Martin Halliburton* deceased, that I will faithfully discharge all duties by law as administrator of said estate.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me this 10th day of March 1860
H. M. Porter Notary Public for R. C. Mo.

M. T. Halliburton

Bond

Know all men by these presents that we *Martin T. Halliburton* as principal and *Wm D. Halliburton, Simeon Halliburton,* E. M. Rogers and *David Halliburton* as securities, are held and firmly bound with the State of Missouri in the full and just sum of Eleven Thousand Dollars for the benefit of the estate of *Martin Halliburton* deceased, the payment of which truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs &c jointly, severally firmly by these presents The condition of this Bond is that if *Martin Halliburton* who has been appointed by will of *M Halliburton* decd, Executor of the said decedent, shall faithfully administer said estate, account for and deliver all money and property of said estate and perform all things touching said Execution required by law, or the decree of any court then this Bond to be void; else to remain in full force. Witness our hand and seals this the 25th day of February 1860

Filed for Record and approved Feby 28th 1860 W R Samuel Clk

M T Halliburton (Seal)
William D Halliburton (Seal)
Simeon Halliburton (Seal)
Edward M. Rogers (Seal)
David Halliburton (Seal)

BIBLE RECORD OF MARTIN HALLIBURTON
Family Register

Martin Halliburton son of *David Halliburton* and *Lucy* his wife was born July 28th 1776.

Frances Turner daughter of *John Turner* and *Elizabeth* his wife was born September 17th 1784.

Martin Halliburton and *Frances Turner* was married January 20th 1803.

Their childrens births as follows to wit:

Reuben Pickett	October	21st	1803
William Dillard	December	13th	1804
Esther	January	28th	1806
Peggy	June	5th	1807
Samuel	July	9th	1808
Elizabeth	August	4th	1809
Nancy	August	6h	1810
Joseph	September	13th	1811
Chrissie	October	19th	1812
Simeon	February	10th	1814
George Coffee	February	20th	1816
Lemuel	May	17th	1817
Martin Turner	June	11th	1818
Lindley Murry	December	23rd	1819
Frances & John (twins)	October	13th	1821
Lucy Lee	March	1st	1823
David	May	31st	1825

Deaths:

Peggy	June	9th	1807
Samuel	September	10th	1808
Elizabeth	September	7th	1809
Joseph	November	17th	1811
Lindley M.	March	15th	1820
Lemuel	July		1817
John			1821

MARTIN HALLIBURTON, BURIED IN RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI
Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri

	Date of Death			Aged		
Martin Halliburton	9	Feb.	1860	83 yr.	6 mo.	11 da.
Frances wife of *Martin*	12	Jan.	1867	85 yr.	3 mo.	25 da.

MARTIN HALLIBURTON'S MARRIAGE BOND
Person County Marriage Bonds, Courthouse, Roxboro, North Carolina

State of North Carolina
Person County

Know all Men by these Presents, that we, *Martin Halliburton* and Robert Halliburton are held and firmly bound unto James Turner Esquire, Governor, &c., or his Successors in Office, in the full Sum of Five Hundred Pounds, Current Money, to be paid to the said Governor, his Successors, or Assigns, for the which payment well and truly to be made and done, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors, and Administrators, jointly and severally firmly by these presents, sealed with our Seals, and dated this 15th Day of January *Anno Domini* 1803.

The Condition of the above obligation is such, that whereas the above bounden *Martin Halliburton* has made application for a License for a Marriage to be celebrated between him and *Frances Turner*, of the county aforesaid: Now, in case it shall not appear hereafter, that there is any lawful cause or Impediment to obstruct the said Marriage, then the above Obligation to be void; otherwise to remain in full Force and Virtue.

Signed, sealed and delivered

M Halliburton (Seal)
Robert Hally Burton

MARTIN HALLIBURTON, SERGEANT IN WAR OF 1812
Record Group no. 15, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

Know all men by these presents, that I, *Martin H Burton* of the county of Dickson and state of Tennessee...nominated and appointed...Samuel Vance of the county of Montgomery and state of Tennessee, my true and lawful attorney...I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this 6th day of November 1815

Witness *Martin H Burton* (Seal)
Hugh W. Cline J.P.

Nashville, April 27, 1815

I certify that *Martin H Burton* a Sergeant in my brigade of Tennessee Volunteer Mounted Gun-men, has performed a tour of duty of seven months in the service of the United States—that his good conduct, subordination, and valor, under the most trying hardships, entitle him to the gratitude of his country; and he is hereby Honorably discharged by his General

John Coffee
Brigadier General

EXCERPTS: LETTERS WRITTEN BY MARTIN HALLIBURTON, DICKSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE, TO HIS SONS SIMEON, MARTIN T., AND DAVID HALLIBURTON, RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI.

May 28th 1839

I have not heard from Father *[David Halliburton]* since I last wrote to you. I deem it unnecessary, to Express my love and gratitude to you or your Mothers brothers or sisters for it would fail me to tell the Joy it would give to see my Brother & family, my Dear sons their wives and little ones.

July 22nd 1839

I got home last night, left your uncle Thomas Halliburton's yesterday morning, heard from all of our Relations on that side of the river. They were generally well your grandfather *[David Halliburton]* with the rest...

Oct. 11, 1840

I recently heard from our relations in the Western District. They were in health. Your old Grandfather *[David Halliburton]* was alive, hobbling upon his staff. This day (if alive) he enters his 88th year...

March 28 1841

I have lately heard from your Grandfather *[David Halliburton]* and Uncles, and they are well – also I recently rec'd a letter from uncle Robt. Jones, who informs that Uncles John, Wm. and Thos. Halliburton are alive...Brother Ambrose will not forget the request to be as a father and an Uncle to an absent and affectionate son. Religion is at a low ebb here, we hear of great revivals in Haywood County among the Missionary Baptist. Brother John and his daughter Patsy have joined.

May 9th 1843

There has been much sickness during the winter and spring, a good many deaths more than I can tell you in this letter. I will name some, your Grand Father *[David Halliburton]* I hear for one, I am told since Christmas...

July 7th 1846

Your Brother *Reuben* is now in a state of Convalescence, having just recovered out of a severe spell, something like pleurisy...

April 18th 1847

There hath been in my Knowledge various deaths...H. M. Haden, Sarah Cunningham, and your Uncle John Halliburton. *Asa Jett* is dead...also for your and brother Ambrose's satisfaction how brother John was taken (as Jack wrote me) he ate supper hearty as usual, went to bed, he and his wife talked sometime, in an hour after he woke her by struggling and she called him, but he heeded not...This was on Friday night in February. He never spoke or moved his right hand or foot, and died on Tuesday...

LETTER WRITTEN BY MARTIN HALLIBURTON, DICKSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE, TO AMBROSE HALLIBURTON, RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI

State of Tennessee
Dickson County
July 9th 1848

Brother Ambrose

I Received a few lines from you, enclosed in a letter Simeon sent, was glad to hear from you and much pleased with the subject of communication Viz The Religion of Jesus, and that you had not like the rest of my Brethern forgotten or neglected me, I can say I am of the faith which I imbraced 46 or 47 years ago, there hath no changes taken place in me, tho, I feel to lament my lukewarmness times as respects Religion among the Predestinarian Baptist are dull, little or no ingethering. Yet the preachers sounds the Gospel Trumpet as strong, and as loud as usual and the layaty contends as strong for the faith once delivered to the saints as I ever knew them; as to the health of myself and family we are all about, though some of us are complaining myself and wife often are so far advanced in years we ought not to expect any thing but debilitation In fact I can scarcely write, almost every letter I fear it will be the last — I have recently read a letter from Martin Halliburton Directed *R. P. Halliburton;* he gave a tolerable detail of our Relatives; Bro. Saml. is dead, some two or three years. Sister Amy lives in Haywood County; Thos. I think in Arkansas. Jas. Dolihite and sister Gilly in Texas; Mordica in Arkansas, Bro. William's son Benjamin Franklin is dead. Old Kizzy is dead Mordica, David, and Samuel are all Missionary preachers. Martin writes his Father, himself with all his Brothers, sisters, Brothers in law and Sisters in law are Missionaries, and that he is in favor of a protecting tariff, United States Bank and home protection, instead of a Subtresary I thought not of mentioning Politics, but, as I have Related my Nephews, I say how averse Relatives opinions and principles can differ though alike interested for I am quite the reverse, and hope that at least a majority of the Missourians will support Cass and Butler in the present depending Canvass. There is strong probability I never shall vote again. I have been 51 years eligible to the Ballet-box. Give my love to sister Polly, and your children. Tell Westly I think he ought to write me. My children and their families are about. I have so many grand children I cannot say without counting by tribes, I have five Great grand children. I shall hasten to close remaining affectionate

Martin Halliburton

MARTIN HALLIBURTON, RESIDENT OF DICKSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE
United States Census, 1830, Dickson County, Tennessee

Halliburton, Martin				Males				Females	
−5	10/15	15/20	20/30	50/60	−5	5/10	15/20	50/60	
1	2	2		1		2	2	1	

REUBEN P. HALLIBURTON, RESIDENT OF TENNESSEE AND MISSOURI
United States Census, 1830, Dickson County, Tennessee

Halliburton, Reuben Pickett			Males				Females	
−5	10/15	15/20	20/30	30/40	−5	10/15	15/20	20/30
2			2.					1

United States Census, 1850, Dickson County, Tennessee

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
730 730	Halliburton				
	Reuben	47	M	Farmer	N. C.
	Cynthia	45	F		Tenn.
	Elizabeth H.	19	F		Tenn.
	Frances	16	F		Tenn.
	Sarah	14	F		Tenn.
	Nancy A.	11	F		Tenn.
	Mary C.	9	F		Tenn.
	James	7	M		Tenn.
	John W.	4	M		Tenn.
	Eliza	1	F		Tenn.

United States Census, 1860, Sullivan County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
1468 1468	Halliburton				
	Reuben P.	57	M	Farmer	N. C.
	Cynthia	54	F		Tenn.
	Elizabeth	28	F		Tenn.
	Mary	18	F		Tenn.
	James	16	M		Tenn.
	John W.	13	M		Tenn.
	Eliza	11	F		Tenn.

United States Census, 1880, Sullivan County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Relation	Place of Birth		
305 308	Halliburton						
	R. P.	76	M		N. C.	N. C.	N. C.
	Cynthia	75	F	Wife	Tenn.		

REUBEN PICKETT HALLIBURTON DIED IN SULLIVAN COUNTY, MISSOURI
Milan Republican, 18 August 1882, Milan, Missouri

Reuben Halliburton died at his residence, east of Pollock on the 11th inst. He was buried with Masonic honors.

ADMINISTRATION OF THE ESTATE OF REUBEN PICKETT HALLIBURTON
Sullivan County Administrations, Book A, p. 186, Courthouse, Milan, Missouri

State of Missouri)
County of Sullivan) SS.

James W. Halliburton, administrator being duly sworn by me, Judge of the Probate Court of said county, deposes and says, that to the best of his knowledge and belief the names of the heirs of *Reuben P. Halliburton*, deceased, are:

Catherine Halliburton, widow, residence, Sullivan County, Missouri
Jas. W. Halliburton, child, residence, Sullivan County, Missouri
Jno W. Halliburton, child, residence, Sullivan County, Missouri
Thos. W. Halliburton, child, residence, Randolph County, Missouri
Frances Halliburton, child, residence, Randolph County, Missouri
Nancy A. Bingham, child, residence, Oregon
Eliza Scarlett, child, residence, Stafford County, Kansas
Martha Garrett, grandchild, residence, Sullivan County, Missouri
Cyntha A. Jackson, grandchild, residence, Sullivan County, Missouri
Elizabeth Halliburton, grandchild, residence, Sullivan County, Missouri
Eliza A. Holliday, grandchild, residence, Pike County, Missouri
G. B. Holiday, grandchild, residence, Ills.
Jas. Holliday, grandchild, residence, Sullivan County, Mo.
Thos. Holliday, grandchild, residence, Sullivan County, Mo.

that said *Reuben P. Halliburton* died without a will, that he will make a perfect inventory of and faithfully administer all the estate of the said *Reuben P. Halliburton* and pay the debta as far as the assets will extend and the law direct, and account for and pay all assets which came to his possession or knowledge.

Subscribed and sworn to before me *Jas. W. Halliburton*
this 15th day of Aug. 1882
S. M. Grigsby, Judge & Clk.

Know all Men by these Presents, That I, *James W. Halliburton*, as Principal, and we, as Securities, are held and firmly bound unto the State of Missouri, in the full and just sum of Thirty Five Hundred Dollars, to the payment whereof, well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors, administrators and assigns, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents.

Sealed with our seals and dated at Milan this 15th day of August A. D. 1882.

The Condition of the above Bond is, That if *James W. Halliburton* Administrator of the Estate of *Reuben P. Halliburton*, deceased shall faithfully ad-

Note: Reuben Pickett Halliburton's widow was Cynthia (McMurry) Halliburton, not Catherine as recorded in the administration of his estate.

minister said Estate, account for, pay and deliver all money and property of said Estate, and perform all other things touching said administration, required by law or the order or decree of any Court having jurisdiction, then the above Bond to be void otherwise to remain in full force.

Jas W. Halliburton (Seal)
Thomas W. Halliburton (Seal)
John W. Halliburton

I, G. M. Grisby, Judge of the Probate Court of Sullivan County, Missouri, hereby Certify that the above Bond was signed and executed in my presence the day and date above written.

G. M. Grisby
Judge of Probate

REUBEN PICKETT HALLIBURTON, RESIDENT OF TENNESSEE
Dickson County Deeds, Book 1, p. 531, Courthouse, Charlotte, Tennessee

8 December 1846

Deed from *Reuben Pickett Halliburton* to P. T. Rose...Consideration $40.00 ...A tract of land lying on the Leatherwood fork of Yellow Creek, the 9th District, Dickson County, Tennessee, bounded as follows, to wit: Beginning at a White Oak in *Martin Halliburton's* east boundary line...
Test.
Thos. W. Halliburton *R. P. Halliburton*

REUBEN PICKETT HALLIBURTON, PATENTED LAND IN MISSOURI
Missouri Patents, vol. 19, p. 476, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

No. 3864 Receiver's Office, Milan, Mo.
Nov. 6th 1854

It is Hereby Certified, That, in pursuance of Law, *Reuben P. Halliburton* of Dickson County, State of Tennessee on this day purchased of the Register of this Office, the Lot or South East qr of South West qr of Section No. seventeen in Township No. sixty four of Range No. Nineteen containing forty acres. at the rate of one dollar...per acre, amounting to forty dollars...for which the said *Reuben P. Halliburton* has made payment in full as required by law.

Now Therefore Be It Known, That, on presentation of this Certificate to the Commissioner of the General Land Office, the said *Reuben P. Halliburton* shall be entitled to receive a Patent for the lot above described.

J. Seaman
Register

BIBLE RECORD OF REUBEN PICKETT HALLIBURTON
Family Register

Marriages

R. P. Halliburton and *Cinthy McMurry* his wife was married 17th of April 1825

Births

Reuben P. Halliburton – son of *Martin Halliburton* & *Frances* his wife – was born October 21st 1803

Sinthy Halliburton daughter of *Thomas McMurry* and *Nancy* his wife was born the 6th of May 1806

Thomas W Halliburton son of *R. P. Halliburton* and *Sinthy* his wife was born Feby 7th 1826

The balance of our children born as follows:

Martin A Halliburton was born 13th December 1827
Elizabeth D Halliburton was born Dec. 24th 1831
Frances B Halliburton was born 17th Nov. 1833
Sarah F. Halliburton was born 12th of March 1837
Nancy Ann Halliburton was born the 5th of April 1839
Mary C. Halliburton was born 15th April 1841
James W. Halliburton was born 12th May 1844
John W. Halliburton was born the 2nd November 1848
Eliza Halliburton was born 28 July 1850

REUBEN PICKETT HALLIBURTON, BURIED IN SULLIVAN COUNTY, MISSOURI
Holliday Cemetery near Pollock, Sullivan County, Missouri

	Date of Birth	Date of Death
R. P. Halliburton	21 Oct. 1803	11 Aug. 1882
Cynthia, wife of *R. P. Halliburton*	6 May 1806	4 Sept. 1887

REUBEN PICKETT HALLIBURTON, BORN IN ORANGE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA
An Illustrated Historical Atlas of Sullivan County, Missouri, 1877, p. 10
The Edwards Brothers

Township 64 North, Range 19 West, Sullivan County, Missouri

Name	Post Office	Sec.	Business	Nativity	Settled in County
R. P. Halliburton	Pollock	17	Farmer & Stock Raiser	Orange Co. N. C.	1854

THOMAS WHITE HALLIBURTON AND HIS FATHER, REUBEN P. HALLIBURTON, EARLY SETTLERS OF MISSOURI
History of Randolph and Macon Counties, Missouri, 1884, p. 688

Thomas W. Halliburton, who has an excellent farm of 220 acres in Salt River township, and is one of the thrifty, energetic farmers and well respected citizens of the township, is a native of Tennessee, born in Haywood county, February 7, 1826. His parents, *Reuben P.* and *Cynthia (McMurry) Halliburton*, removed to Missouri in 1855 and settled in Sullivan County, where the father followed farming for about twenty-seven years and until his death, which occurred August 11, 1882. He was in the seventy-ninth year of his age, having been born October 21, 1803 in North Carolina. The mother is still living and finds a welcome and pleasant home with her son John W., in Sullivan County. She was born in Tennessee, March 9, 1807, and was married in April 1825. Six of their family of four sons and six daughters are living: *Thomas W.*; Frances B., now Mrs. James H. Halliburton, having married a cousin; Nancy A., the wife of John Benum, now of Oregon; James W., of Sullivan County; John W., also of that county; and Eliza M., the wife of Peter Scarlett, of Kansas. *Thomas W. Halliburton*, the subject of this sketch, had grown to manhood before the family came to Missouri, and was married in Tennessee to Miss *Martha E. Rogers* on the 14th of January, 1847. She was born in Dixon County, Dec. 10, 1828; Mr. Halliburton preceded his father's family to Mo. and settled in Randolph County. He came to his present farm in 1854. He has always been an industrious farmer and good manager, and owes all that he has to his own exertions and merits. He has ever lived a worthy and respectable life, and is esteemed as a good neighbor and upright citizen by all those who know him. He and his good wife have been favored with a numerous family of children, nine sons and six daughters, of whom there are ten in all living, and all residents of Randolph County. *John A.*, born October 2, 1851; Elizabeth B., born Dec. 17, 1853; Thomas McM., born Dec. 24, 1855; E. R., born Nov. 23, 1858; G. D., born Sept. 17, 1860; Ophelia F., born Sept. 14, 1862; Cynthia J., born Feb. 28, 1864; James M., born Feb. 26, 1866; Samuel M., born Sept. 25, 1868; Sarah M., born Dec. 11, 1870; W. E., born April 10, 1873; Callie, born Feb. 16, 1875. Mr. and Mrs. Halliburton are members of the Baptist Church at Union.

THOMAS WHITE HALLIBURTON, BURIED IN RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI
Union Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri

	Date of Birth	Date of Death
Thos. W. Halliburton	7 Feb. 1826	8 June 1893
Martha E. wife of *Thos. W. Halliburton*	10 Dec. 1828	20 Feb. 1908

Note: Thomas White Halliburton died 8 June 1894.

WILL OF THOMAS WHITE HALLIBURTON
Randolph County Wills, Book 1, pp. 260-262, Probate Court Office, Moberly, Missouri

Will of *Thomas W. Halliburton* May 24, 1894. Know all men by these presents that I *Thomas Halliburton* of Randolph County, Missouri, do this day will and bequeath all my Real Estate and Personal Effects including land and all my personal property of whatsoever kind, including all my stock and household and kitchen furniture and all moneys on hand and all money due me on notes for the following specific purposes:

I will and bequeath to my wife *Marthy E. Halliburton* all my above mentioned personal property and Real Estate to own and control during her natural life and to own and have control of my personal property and money absolutely and to own and control all my Real Estate described as follows to wit: The Northwest quarter of Section Sixteen, Except two acres off of the north west Corner of the northwest quarter of the northwest quarter of said section sixteen, also the north half of the Southwest quarter of Section Sixteen, Township fifty-five and Range Thirteen Lying and Situate in Randolph County, Missouri, containing in all 238 acres to own and control during her life and after her death I will and bequeath all my Real Estate to be divided or to be sold and the money to be divided equally among all my children.

I further declare this to be my last will and testament.

I further appoint and Empower *George D Halliburton* of Randolph County Missouri as my Executor to carry out the provisions contained in this will after the death of my wife *Marthy E. Halliburton.*

In witness whereof I have herewith subscribed my name This 24 day of May A. D. 1894.

T. W. Halliburton

The above and foregoing instrument was at the date thereof signed and published and declared by the said *Thos W Halliburton* as and for his last will and testaments in the presents of whom at his request and in his presents and in the presents of each other we have hereto subscribed our names as witnesses this 24 day of May 1894.

G W Huntsman
A M Wedding

Proof of will

State of Missouri)
County of Randolph) SS In the Probate Court

Be it remembered that on this the 21st day of August AD 1894 before me B S Head Judge of the Probate Court held in and for the County and State aforesaid personally appeared G W Halliburton [Huntsman] and A M Wedding who are the subscribing witnesses to the annexed will of *Thomas W Halliburton*

deceased and being by me first duly sworn depose and say that said *Thomas W Halliburton* the said testator subscribed the same in their presence and published and declared said instrument of writing to be his last will and testament and that at the time of signing the same he, the said Testator was of sound and disposing mind and more than twenty one years of age, and said deponents attested said will as witnesses thereto by subscribing their names to the same in the presence of the Testator and of each other and at the request of the said Testator.

G W Halliburton [Huntsman]
A M Wedding

Sworn and subscribed before me this 11th day of August AD 1894

B S Head Judge of Probate

County of Randolph In the Probate Court

I, B. S. Head, Judge of the Probate Court of Randolph County State of Missouri having examined the foregoing instrument purporting to be the will of *Thomas W Halliburton* deceased and signed by *T W Halliburton* and having heard the Testimony of G W Huntsman and A. M. Wedding subscribing witnesses thereto in relation to the execution of the same do declare and adjudge said instrument to be the last will and testament of the said *Thomas W Halliburton* deceased late of Randolph County, Missouri and the same is hereby admitted to probate.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of said court at Moberly Mo this 11th day August 1894.

B S Head Judge of Probate

THOMAS WHITE HALLIBURTON, FATHER OF JOHN A. HALLIBURTON
History of Randolph County, Missouri, 1920, p. 575
Alexander H. Waller

Thomas W. Halliburton was married to *Martha E. Rogers* in Tenn., and came to Mo. in 1854. He engaged in farming and stock raising near Cairo, Randolph County, and became a successful citizen of that section and spent the remainder of his life there. He was an upright citizen and was a member of the Baptist Church and both he and his wife were ardent workers in the church. They were the parents of the following children: *John A.*, deceased; Edward R., a farmer near Cairo; George D., also a farmer near Cairo; Ophelia, married G. W. Creed, Jacksonville, Mo.; Mrs. Cynthia Ridgway, widow of Fay Ridgway of Cairo; Dr. James M., a physician and surgeon of Atlanta, Mo.; Samuel M., a farmer near Cairo; Sallie G., married H. G. Brock of Holiday, Mo.; William E., deceased; and Callie of Huntsville, Mo.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF THOMAS WHITE HALLIBURTON
Contributed by his daughter, Sarah Martha (Halliburton) Brock, Holliday, Missouri

Thomas White Halliburton, son of *Reuben Pickett Halliburton* and *Cynthia* his wife, was born February 7, 1826.

Martha Elizabeth Halliburton, daughter of *John Alexander Rogers* and *Elizabeth* his wife was born December 10, 1828.

Marriages

Thomas W. Halliburton and *Martha E. Rogers* were married January 14, 1847 in Tennessee.

Births

Two children born and died in infancy, buried in Tennessee.
John A. Halliburton born October 2, 1851. He was born in Tennessee.
Elizabeth B. Halliburton born December 17, 1853 in Missouri. [Tennessee]
McMurry Halliburton born December 24, 1855.
An infant born in 1857.
Edward Rogers Halliburton born November 23, 1858.
George Dillard Halliburton born September 17, 1860.
Ophelia Frances Halliburton born September 14, 1862.
Cynthia Jane Halliburton born February 28, 1864.
James Martin Halliburton born February 26, 1866.
Samuel Marshall Halliburton born September 25, 1867.
Sarah Martha Halliburton born December 11, 1869.
William Evan Halliburton born April 10, 1873.
Callie Halliburton born February 16, 1875.

Deaths

John A. Halliburton Died May 7, 1888.
Thomas White Halliburton Died June 8, 1894, buried at Union Church, Randolph County, Missouri.
Martha Elizabeth Halliburton Died February 20, 1908, buried at Union Church, Randolph County, Missouri.
William Evan Halliburton Died January 18, 1910.
Sam M. Halliburton Died February 21, 1929.
Edward R. Halliburton, Died March 24, 1929.
Ophelia F. Halliburton Died September 4, 1929.
George D. Halliburton Died January 2, 1937.
James M. Halliburton Died April 13, 1940
Cynthia J. Halliburton Died April 30, 1946.

THOMAS WHITE HALLIBURTON'S MARRIAGE BOND
Dickson County Marriage Bonds, Courthouse, Charlotte, Tennessee

Know All Men, That we *Tho W. Halliburton* and Tho McMurry of the County of Dickson and State of Tennessee, are held and firmly bound unto the Governor of said State, for the time being, in the sum of twelve hundred and fifty dollars, to be paid to his Excellency, his successors in office, or assigns; to which payment, well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors and administrators, and each and every one of us and them, both jointly and severally, firmly by these presents. Witness our hands and seals, the 12 day of January 1847.

The Condition Of The Above Obligation Is Such, That whereas *Tho. W. Halliburton* hath prayed and obtained a license to marry *Marth E. Rogers.* Now if the said *Martha E Rogers* be an actual resident in the County aforesaid, and there shall not hereafter appear any lawful cause why the said *Tho W Marth E* should not be joined together in Holy Matrimony, as husband and wife, then this obligation to be void and of no effect; otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Thos W Halliburton L. S.
Thos. McMurry L. S.

State of Tennessee)
Dickson County) SS

To Any Regular Minister Of The Gospel, Having The Care Of Souls, Or To Any Justice Of The Peace.

These are to authorize you, or either of you, to solemnize the Rites of Matrimony, between *Thomas W. Halliburton* and *Martha E Rogers* of our County, agreeably to the direction of an Act of Assembly in such case made and provided:

Provided always, that the said *Marth E Rogers* be an actual resident in this County; otherwise, these shall be null and void, and shall not be accounted any license or authority to you, or either of you, for the purpose aforesaid more than though the same had never been prayed or granted, Etc.

Given at the Clerk's Office of said County Court, this 12th day of January 1847

Thomas McNeilly Clerk

THOMAS WHITE HALLIBURTON MARRIED MARTHA ELIZABETH ROGERS
Letter written by Martin Halliburton, 18 April 1847, Dickson County, Tennessee

April 18, 1847

James Rogers is married to Theny Bateman, George Ragon to Sally Jane Robeson, and *T. W. Halliburton* to *Martha Rogers.*

THE HALLIBURTON FAMILY

THOMAS W. HALLIBURTON, RESIDENT OF TENNESSEE AND MISSOURI
United States Census, 1850, Dickson County, Tennessee

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
729 729	Halliburton				
	Thos. W.	25	M	Farmer	Tenn.
	Martha E.	21	F		Tenn.

United States Census, 1860, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
276 270	Halliburton				
	Thomas	35	M	Farmer	Tenn.
	Martha	32	F		Tenn.
	John A.	8	M		Tenn.
	Edward E.	2	M		Mo.

United States Census, 1870, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
67 66	Halliburton				
	T. W.	47	M	Farmer	Tenn.
	Martha E.	42	F		Tenn.
	John A.	18	M		Tenn.
	Edward	12	M		Mo.
	George	10	M		Mo.
	Ophelia	8	F		Mo.
	Cynthia	6	F		Mo.
	James	4	M		Mo.
	Samuel	2	M		Mo.
	Sally	½	F		Mo.

United States Census, 1880, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Relation	Place of Birth		
28 28	Halliburton						
	Thomas	54	M		Tenn.	N. C.	Tenn.
	M. E.	51	F	wife	Tenn.	N. C.	Tenn.
	Edward	21	M	son	Mo.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	George	19	M	son	Mo.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	O. F.	17	F	dau.	Mo.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	Cynthia	16	F	dau.	Mo.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	James M.	14	M	son	Mo.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	Samuel	12	M	son	Mo.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	Sally	10	F	dau.	Mo.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	William	7	M	son	Mo.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	Callie	5	M	son	Mo.	Tenn.	Tenn.

THOMAS WHITE HALLIBURTON, RESIDENT OF RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI
An Illustrated Historical Atlas of Randolph County, Missouri, 1876, p. 23

Name	Township	Range
T. W. Halliburton	55 N	13 W

JOHN ALEXANDER HALLIBURTON'S CHILDREN NAMED IN SETTLEMENT OF ESTATE OF HIS BROTHER, EDWARD R. HALLIBURTON

Randolph County Settlements, Book 12, p. 588, Probate Court Office, Moberly, Missouri

Now, at this day came Callie Halliburton, Administration of the estate of Edward R. Halliburton, deceased, and present his accounts and vouchers for Final Settlement and reports as follows, viz:

Date	Vouchers	No Voucher	Dollars	Cts	No Voucher	Dollars	Cts.
11-16-29	Callie Halliburton					50	00
12-14-29	Mrs. Cynthia Ridgway					50	00
2-10-30	Geo. D. Halliburton, bill paid Dr. Allen					15	10
2-10-30	Geo. D. Halliburton					50	00
2-25-30	Mrs. Sallie Brock					50	00
5- 5-30	T. R. Morris					26	10
5-10-30	Monitor Index, Notice					4	00
6-20-30	Geo. W. Creed, to apply on Mrs. Creeds funeral expense					53	78
6-20-30	Callie Halliburton					53	78
6-20-30	Dr. J. M. Halliburton					103	78
6-20-30	*Mrs. Maude Huntsman*, daughter of *J. A. Halliburton*					25	94
6-20-30	*Mrs. Lillie Griffiths*, daughter of *J. A. Halliburton*					25	94
6-20-30	*Mrs. Myrtle Rutherford*, daughter of *J. A. Halliburton*					25	95
6-20-30	*Mrs. Mackie Woods*, daughter of *J. A. Halliburton*					25	95
6-20-30	Basil Halliburton, son of W. E. Halliburton					20	76
6-20-30	Madge Halliburton, daughter of W. E. Halliburton					20	76
6-20-30	Mrs. Gail Battle, daughter of W. E. Halliburton					20	75
6-20-30	Mrs. Pauline Lawyer, daughter of W. E. Halliburton					20	76
6-20-30	Mrs. Clyle Greenbaum, daughter of W. E. Halliburton					7	00
6-20-30	Mrs. Clyle Greenbaum, daughter of W. E. Halliburton					13	75
6-20-30	Mrs. Sallie Brock					53	78
6-20-30	Geo. D. Halliburton					53	78
6-20-30	Mrs. Cynthia Ridgway					53	78
8- 8-30	S. C. Stephenson, monument					85	00
	Balance, Semi-Annual Settlement		910	44			
	Total Vouchers					910	44
	Balance		000	00		000	00

BIRTH RECORDS OF MYRTLE HALLIBURTON AND MACKIE HALLIBURTON, DAUGHTERS OF JOHN ALEXANDER HALLIBURTON

Randolph County Permanent Record of Births, Book A, pp. 48, 53, Courthouse, Huntsville, Missouri

No. – 14
Date of return – Mch. 24, 1884
1. Name of child – *Halliburton [Myrtle]*
2. Sex – Female
3. No. of child of this mother – 4
Race or color – W
1. Date of birth – March 4, 1884 [March 3, 1884]
2. Place of birth – Salt River Twn.
1. Nationality of father – American [Scotch]
2. Place of birth – Missouri [Tennessee]
Age – 33
1. Nationality of mother – American [English]
2. Place of birth – Missouri
Age – 28
1. Full name of mother – *Kittie Halliburton [Catherine Holly Halliburton]*
2. Maiden name of mother – " *Halliburton [Catherine Holly Peyton]*
3. Residence of mother – Salt River Twn.
1. Full name of father – *John Alexander Halliburton*
2. Occupation – Farmer
1. Name and address of medical attendant – W. D. Halliburton, Jacksonville, Mo.
2. Name and address of person making certificate – Same
3. Returned by – Same

No. – 1
Date of return – Jan. 7, 1887
1. Name of child – *Halliburton [Mackie]*
2. Sex – Female
3. No. of child of this mother – 5
Race or color – White
1. Date of birth – Dec. 21, 1886
2. Place of birth – Levicks Mill, Mo.
1. Nationality of father – American [Scotch]
2. Place of birth – Dickson Co., Mo. [Tenn.]
Age–36
1. Nationality of mother – American [English]
2. Place of birth – Shelby Co., Mo.

Age – 31
1. Full name of mother – *Kittie H. Halliburton [Catherine Holly Halliburton]*
2. Maiden name of mother – *Kittie H. Peyton [Catherine Holly Peyton]*
3. Residence of mother – Levicks Mill, Mo.
1. Full name of father – *John Alexander Halliburton*
2. Occupation – Farmer
1. Name and address of medical attendant – G. A. Miller, Levicks Mill, Mo.
2. Name and address of person making certificate – Same
3. Returned by – Same

JOHN A. HALLIBURTON, RESIDENT OF RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI
United States Census, 1880, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Relation	Place of Birth		
10 10	Halliburton						
	Jack	29	M		Tenn.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	Kitty	25	F	wife	Mo.	Ala.	Ky.
	Lilly	6	F	dau.	Mo.	Tenn.	Mo.
	Maud	4	F	dau.	Mo.	Tenn.	Mo.

JOHN A. HALLIBURTON, BURIED IN RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI
Union Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri

	Date of Birth	Date of Death
John A. Halliburton	2 Oct. 1851	7 May 1888
Kitty H. Halliburton	27 Dec. 1855	17 May 1945

JOHN ALEXANDER HALLIBURTON, SCHOOL TEACHER IN 1870's
Letter written by Thomas White Halliburton to James Washington Halliburton and Reuben Pickett Halliburton

January 13th 1873
Randolph County, Missouri

Dear brother and Father and Family

I received yours of December the 15 1872 the first instant I was glad to hear from you all and sory to hear that Father so afflicted and of the Death of Enny...Uncle Martin Daughter Edny is dead we had a cold dry winter and deepest snow I ever saw in my life. *Martha* had better health this winter than common Uncle Simeon has been to Tenn and Says that the Connection ar well there George Rogers is here at this time as to times...hogs was worth from $3.50 to 3.25 Corn is worth from 25 to 30 cts per bu stock of all kinds low... Jacob Ivens was mared yesterday...*Jack [John Alexander Halliburton]* is getting along with his school fine so I hear...I remain your affection brother until death

Thos. W. Halliburton

MYRTLE (HALLIBURTON) RUTHERFORD, NAMED SON
Deposition, 28 October 1943, Probate Court Office, Moberly, Missouri

State of Missouri)
County of Randolph) ss.
City of Moberly)

I, *Minnie Myrtle Rutherford*, of lawful age, being first duly sworn, depose and say that I am 59 years of age; that I am well acquainted with *William Kenneth Rutherford*, and have known him for more than 36 years last past; that, at the time I first knew him, he was being born. I verily believe that he was born in Randolph County, Mo., on September 24, 1907.

I have a clear recollection as to the date and place of his birth because (state some fact or incident that enables you to remember the date of birth) he is my son and I remember the date and place of birth of all of my children.

Minnie Myrtle Rutherford
(Relationship, if any) Mother
Cairo, Missouri

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 28th day of October 1943.

Ann R. Davies Notary Public

OBITUARY OF MYRTLE (HALLIBURTON) RUTHERFORD
Moberly Monitor-Index and Moberly Evening Democrat, 23 February 1948, Moberly, Missouri

Mrs. Rutherford, Formerly of Cairo, Dies This Morning

Mrs. Myrtle Rutherford, 63, died at 9:33 o'clock this morning in Woodland Hospital. She was ill of pneumonia.

Mrs. Rutherford was born near Cairo and had lived her entire life in Randolph County, the past four years with her daughter, *Mrs. Herman Solomon,* 1007 North Morley Street.

Besides the daughter, she is survived by two sons, *Kenneth Rutherford*, Moberly, and *Huston Rutherford*, Cairo; six grandchildren; and two sisters, Mrs. George Griffiths, Alamogordo, N. M., and Mrs. Enoch Wood, Clarence. Her husband, *W. N. Rutherford* of Cairo, died about eight years ago. She was the former *Miss Myrtle Halliburton.*

Mrs. Rutherford was a member of Liberty Christian Church, northeast of Cairo.

The body is at the home of the daughter. Funeral services will be held at 2 o'clock Wednesday afternoon in Liberty Church by the Rev. C. W. Cornn, pastor of Central Christian Church, assisted by the Rev. Kenneth D. Cannaday of Columbia. Burial will be in the Liberty Cemetery.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Harding (b. *1455*)
John[2] Harding (b. *1485*)
Robert[3] Harding (*1515*-1568)
Anne[4] Harding (*1543*-1588) m. *1562* Hugh Offley (*1538*-1594)
Thomas[5] Offley (1564-1630) m. *1593* Anne Cletherow (*1575*-1638)
Catherine[6] Offley (b. *1605*) m. *1630* Rev. Philip Edelen (*1598*-1657)
Richard[7] Edelen (*1639*-1695) m. 1663 Elizabeth Banton (b. *1639*)
Christopher[8] Edelen (1682-1771) m. 1707 Jane Jones (b. *1690*)
John[9] Edelen (1712-1786) m. *1738* Sarah ———
Mary[10] Edelen (1752-1829) m. *1772* James Spalding (*1747*-1800)
James E.[11] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)
Thomas James[12] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[13] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[14] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Ha??iburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[15] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[16] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)
Anna Christene[17] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
Russell Leo[18] Willis III (b. 1972)
Robert Kent[18] Willis (b. 1974)
Shirley Kay[17] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
James Brian[18] Tofel (b. 1969)
Andrew William[18] Tofel (b. 1971)
William Clay[17] Rutherford (b. 1945)

The Harding line also descends through Anne[9] Edelen, dau. of Christopher[8] Edelen.
See Lineage Charts — The Edelen Family.

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Visitation of Bedfordshire
1. Harding of Aspley and Chalgrave, County Bedford.
2. William Harding of Aspley, County Bedford, married a daughter of Ateslaw or Ateslow.
3. Edmund Harding, Esq., of Aspley, married Elizabeth, daughter of Raphe Potts of Chalgrave.
4. John Harding, Esq., of Aspley, barrister-at-law, married Frances, daughter of Thomas Cheney, Esq.. of Sundon, County Bedford
5. Edmund Harding, Esq., of Aspley, living in 1634, married Anne, daughter of Sir William Bechar, Knt., of Renhall.
(Letter written by Crolian William Edelen, F.S.G., 5 April 1976, East Orange, New Jersey)

1 **John Harding**, b. about 1455.

2 John Harding

John Harding of County Buckingham, England, was cited as the grandfather of Robert Harding, sheriff of London.[1]

2 (1) **John Harding** (John[1]), b. about 1485.

3 Robert Harding, d. 1568
4 John Harding
5 William Harding
6 Thomas Harding
7 Richard Harding
8 Agnes Harding
9 Joan Harding

John Harding was cited as a son of John Harding of Newport Pagnell, County Buckingham, in an article entitled "Grants and Certificates of Arms."

John Harding was the father of five sons and three daughters. His son, Robert, died testate. In his will, dated 20 November 1568 and proved 13 December 1568 in London, Robert named his brothers, John, William, Thomas, and Richard, and his sisters, Agnes and Joan.

3 (2) **Robert Harding** (John,[2] John[1]), d. in 1568 between 20 November and 13 December, London, England.

10 Simon Harding
11 Anne Harding

Robert Harding served both as alderman and sheriff of London. His will, dated 20 November 1568, was proved in London 13 December 1568 in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. Robert made bequests to his daughter, Anne, his son, Simon, and each of his brothers and sisters. He mentioned his cousins, Thomas Offley the younger, Richard Offley, William Offley, and Giles Jacob. He named Hugh Offley as his son-in-law and devised personalty to Hugh's children, Elizabeth and Robert Offley.[2]

1. *The Genealogist*, vol. 16 (New Series), 1900, pp. 267-268.
2. PCC Wills, 26 Babington, Public Record Office, London, Eng.

11 (3) Anne Harding (Robert,[3] John,[2] John[1]), b. about 1543 in England; d. 11 November 1588, bur. 25 November 1588 in St. Andrew's Undershaft, London, England.

Hugh Offley (William,[2] John[1]), b. about 1538, Chester, England; d. 25 November 1594, bur. 17 December 1594 in St. Andrew's Undershaft, London, England; m. Anne Harding, about 1652.

12 Robert Offley, bap. 29 June 1563; bur. 25 June 1565
13 Thomas Offley, bap. 10 Dec. 1564; d. 23 Aug. 1630
14 Robert Offley, d. 4 Nov. 1631
15 William Offley, bap. 12 Dec. 1568
16 Symon Offley, bap. 21 Feb. 1574; d. y.
17 Hugh Offley, bap. 24 Aug. 1578; bur. 28 Dec. 1582
18 Elizabeth Offley, bap. 8 Dec. 1566
19 Margaret Offley, bap. 3 May 1585; bur. 4 May 1585

Anne Harding was named as a daughter of Robert Harding, in the latter's will dated 20 November 1568. She was willed 1,000 marks by her father.[3]

The names of the children of Anne Harding and Hugh Offley were published in London in 1900 in *The Genealogist.*[4]

3. PCC Wills, 26 Babington, Public Record Office, London, Eng.
4. *The Genealogist*, vol. 16 (New Series), 1900, pp. 267-268.

WILL OF ROBERT HARDING, ABSTRACTED
PCC Wills, 26 Babington, Public Record Office, London, England

The Genealogist, vol. 16 (New Series), 1900, pp. 267-269, London, England

Son-in-law *Hugh Offley* had in marriage with testator's dau. *Anne* 1,000 marks, which is to be part of her portion with the other children. Son *Simon Harding* his portion according to the custom of the City of London as a freeman's child 100 marks between twenty orphans to be taken out of Christ's Hospital, that is five marks each, two to be taken each year to be apprenticed, their masters to be bound to testator's executors or the Wardens of Christ's Hospital to pay back the five marks to such child at the end of the apprenticeship. To the hospitals of S. Thomas Southwark, Christchurch and Bridewell £20 between them. To the poor of the city 25 loads of coal, to each ward one load of 30 sacks of great coals in the November next after testator's decease. To the poor people in the two Compters in London, Newgate, Marshallsea and King's Bench in Southwark £12 between them. To the poor of the following parishes, Woburn £4, Leighton Buzzard £4, Apsley Guise £10, Husbandsnonley £10, Holcott £10, Sanford 20s., Ridgemont 20s. Lidlington 20s. Tuddington £2, Eversall 20s., Luton 20s., Much Brickhill £2, Little Brickhill 20s., Bowbrukehill 20s., Fenny Stratford 20s., Newport Pagnell £2, Broughton 20s., all in the counties of Bucks and Bedford.

Brother *John Harding* a ring with a hart's head on it of £3 and a black coat, gown or Cassock, to his wife a ring of £2 and two scarlet gowns, and to their daughter Elizabeth £12 - 10, a gold ring of £2 and a black cassock. Brother *William* a black coat, his wife a black cassock, their three sons black coats and their daughter a black cassock, also more to the said *William* £20, and a ring of £3, and to his sons and daughter £3 - 6 - 8 each. Brother *Thomas* a black coat and a ring, and his wife a black cassock and each of his children £3 - 6 - 8 and a black coat or cassock. Brother *Richard* £40 and to him and his wife black and rings and to his son Michael a coat and £2. Brother-in-law Robert Cook and his wife, testator's sister, *Agnes*, black and rings, and their children black and 40/- each. Brother-in-law Randell and his wife black and rings. Wife's aunt, dwelling in Southwark, a black cassock. Sir William Garrard, Knt., Sir Thomas Offeley, Knt., Mr. James Bacon, Aldermen, Mr. Richard Offeley and Francis Benyson, haberdasher, each a ring of £3 and black gown, and their wives a ring of 30/- and a black cassock. Cousins Thomas Offeley the younger, Richard Offeley, William Offeley and Giles Jacob each rings of 50s. Mr. Thomas Bacon, Owen Cleydon, and Humphrey Broke rings of 50s. Owen Cleydon a black gown and his wife a black cassock and ring of 30s. "Mr. Ritche apoticury" a black gown and ring of 40s., and his wife a black cassock. William Gybbens, Richard Massye, Richard Howlett grocer and his wife, testator's cousin Kent of St. Alban's and his wife, each a ring of 40s.

John Carter brother of servant William Carter 40s. and a black coat. William Pecock leather-seller a black gown and ring of 40s. and his wife black and a ring. Richard Massye £5, black gown and ring. Andrew Palmer, the writer of the will, a black gown. Robert Browning a ring of 40s., Randell Smyth, testator's servant, 40s. Mrs. Hancock, Sir Thomas Offeley's sister, a ring of 30s. Mr. Alderman Langley a ring. Maid servant Agnes Stratton £20 and £10 more in household goods. Daniel Modye a boy and late servant £6-13-4. Servant Cuthbert Duke 40s. Servant Gabriel Bede 30s. Maid Johan 13s.-4d. Sampson Walkedon and his wife black. Servant Lawrence Hawker 20s. Each apprentice a black gown, each household servant black and 40s. New cook 40s., butler 20s., William Carter, house steward, £20, and a ring of 40s. Executors to pay Thomas Hasilfote for land bought of him £80. To the University of Oxford £15 for an exhibition for poor scholars and the same to Cambridge University. Fifty poor men gowns of 13/4 to attend the funeral. To be buried in S. Magnus church by late wife. Robert Crow dwelling at Much Brickhill 20s. To the craft or mystery of the Salters two livery potts of silver gilt of about forty ounces each, and for a dinner in their hall £5, to forty poor yeomen of the said company 40/-, to the almsmen of the said company 40s. To their bedall 20s. and to him and his wife black. To thirty of poorest kinsfolk or the same number of other kin by the churchwardens or overseers of Apsley Guise, Woburn or Crawley. John Bramston, mercer, black gown. Mr. Anthony Cage, Salter, a ring of 50s. All the children of son-in-law *Hugh Offeley* and testator's daughter, his wife, and to *Elizabeth* their daughter a fair standing cup of twenty ounces, to their son *Robert* a nest of goblets parcel gilt which were Stephen Pecock's. Son *Simon Harding* residuary legatee. Regarding all testator's manors lands &c. To the Mayor, Commonalty and Citizens of London, the Governors of the possessions of the Hospitals of Christ, Bridewell and S. Thomas the apostle, of the foundation of King Edward VI, three gardens with their appurtenances in the parish of S. Olive's in Southwark, near the "Wasshehouse" of S. Thomas' Hospital, purchased of Thomas Hasilfote. To the Company of Salters 40s. yearly out of two tenements with appurtenances called "the Boar's head" and "The ship," situated in Crooked lane, to distribute to 36 poor men of the company. Son *Simon Harding* to be sole executor, and friends Sir William Garrard, Sir Thomas Offeley, Mr. Alderman James Bacon, brother *John Harding*, Richard Offeley and Francis Benyson, haberdasher, overseers. To all citizens and others who had made presents to testator while Sheriff a silver gilt spoon at the discretion of executor.

Codicil, dated 21 Nov. 11 Eliz. *Robert Harding*, citizen, Alderman and now one of the Sheriffs. To *Elizabeth* daughter of *Hugh Offeley* £100 at 21 or marriage. Mr. Alderman Harper and Alderman Cowper and their wives

black. Thomas Horner, Salter, and his wife black. Philip Boles and friend John Stanton black. Maid Agnes who came last a quarter's wages, a middle sized brass pot and 40/-. Children of Thomas Nicolls, mercer, sometime a prisoner in Ludgate, who used to beg much at the grate, if living £10 between them. To the children of Nicholas Bull, merchant taylor, if living £10, if not, then to his widow. Mr. Agar, Salter, a ring of 40/-. Son *Simon Harding* lands, tenements &c. in Smyths Alley in Southwark or elsewhere not otherwise bequeathed, to him and his heirs lawfully begotten, like remainder to *Hugh Offeley* and *Anne* his wife. To the Fishmongers' Company £3 - 6 - 8 yearly out of a tenement in Pudding lane, to distribute to the poor householders and artifers in Old Fish street and 30s. in New Fish street. To the Company of Butchers £3 - 6 - 8 yearly out of lands and tenements in Pudding lane, to distribute to poor householders, 30s. in S. Nicholas Shambles and 30s. in the Shambles in East cheap.

Witnesses — *Robert Harding*

Andrew Palmer the writer
Gabriel Bee
Thomas Horner
Cuthbert Dykes

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Nicholas[1] Harper (1706-1803) m. 1724 Elizabeth Behrn (1708-1804)

Jacob[2] Harper (1726-1803) m. 1748 Mary Conrad (1731-1811)

Henry[3] Harper (*1775*-1830) m. 1803 Mary _____ (1779-1865)

George Washington[4] Harper (1814-1882) m. 1842 Martha C. Gassaway (1823-1868)

Mary A.[5] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)

Bertie Clay[6] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[7] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

Anna Christene[8] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[9] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[9] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[8] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[9] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[9] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[8] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Farther west on the Cowpasture and Bullpasture were settlements well established in 1751 and 1752...Mathew Harper...Michael Harper...wanted a road from Wallace Austin's Mill to the road on the head of Calfpasture. (*Kegley's Virginia Frontier* by F. B. Kegley, 1938, p. 131.)

1752 James Ladyman complains of Hans Harper and his father, Michael Harper. Says Hance is about to leave with his effects. (*Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia* by Lyman Chalkley, 1912, vol. 1, p. 436.)

November 1767 Harper vs Christian – Capt. William Christian, debtor to Mathew Harper, administrator to Michael Harper (*Ibid.*, p. 475.)

The indications are that Matthew, Michael, and Hans were brothers and that Adam and Nicholas were sons of Michael. (*A History of Pendleton County, West Virginia* by Oren F. Morton, 1910, p. 214.)

THE HARPER FAMILY

1 Nicholas Harper, b. 25 January 1706, Amsterdam, Netherlands; d. 16 September 1803, Woodford County, Kentucky, bur. in Harper Cemetery near Midway, Woodford County.
Elizabeth Behrn, b. 6 June 1708, the Netherlands; d. 7 November 1804, Woodford County, Kentucky, bur. in Harper Cemetery near Midway, Woodford County; m. Nicholas Harper, 15 September 1724 in the Netherlands.

2 Jacob Harper, b. 6 Oct. 1726; d. 1803

Nicholas Harper immigrated to America in 1741. At that time he was thirty-six years of age and he brought with him his wife and at least one son, Jacob. Other Harpers who immigrated and settled on the South Branch of the Potomac about this period of time were Adam, Hans, Matthew, and Michael Harper. The records of Augusta County, Virginia, show that Hans was a son of Michael,[1] but the relationship of the others is not clear. Nicholas may have been a brother of Adam, Matthew, and Michael, and he was probably an uncle of Lt. Nicholas Harper who married Elizabeth Penninger.

Nicholas is credited with the service of a patriot during the Revolutionary War. He was appointed road overseer from Peter Flesher's land to Conrad Woolry's mill 18 August 1779.[2] Several of his descendants are members of NSDAR on this record.[3]

He entered 36 acres of land on the South Branch of the Potomac River 31 March 1772,[4] and a tract of 200 acres of land lying at the mouth of East Dry Run was conveyed to him in 1774 by Adam Harper.[5]

Nicholas Harper died intestate in Woodford County, Kentucky. Although he and his wife were both in their eighties, they accompanied their son Jacob and his family to the bluegrass region of Kentucky, and he was enumerated on the 1790 and 1800 census reports of Woodford County.

1. Augusta Co. Petitions, Original Papers 1751-1752, Courthouse, Staunton, VA.
2. Augusta Co. Court Orders, Book 17, p. 54a, Courthouse, Staunton, VA.
3. NSDAR National nos. 141379, 146814, 148182, 474348, National Headquarters, Washington, DC.
4. *Abstract of Land Grant Surveys 1761-1791*, 1938, p. 71.
5. *History of Pendleton County, West Virginia*, 1910, p. 385.

2 (1) Jacob Harper (Nicholas[1]), b. 6 October 1726, Amsterdam, Netherlands; d. in 1803, Woodford County, Kentucky, bur. in Harper Cemetery near Midway, Kentucky.
Mary Conrad, b. 2 January 1731 on the Rhine in Germany; d. in 1811, Woodford County, Kentucky, bur. in Harper Cemetery near Midway; m. Jacob Harper, 10 June 1748.

3 Nicholas Harper, d. 13 Dec. 1807
4 Jacob Harper
5 George Harper, b. 21 Sept. 1756; d. 17 Dec. 1834
6 Adam Harper, b. 1760; d. 1854
7 John W. Harper, b. 1763; d. 1850
8 William Harper, b. 1767
9 Barbara Harper, b. 1770
10 Henry Harper, d. 1830
11 Mary Ann Harper
12 Elizabeth Harper, b. 8 Mar. 1781; d. 11 Sept. 1855

Jacob Harper, youthful emigrant from Amsterdam, was one of the settlers on the south side of the Potomac River in Augusta County, Virginia, now Pendleton County, West Virginia. He entered a tract of land in this area 21 November 1765.[6] In 1797 he purchased 1,500 acres of land in Woodford County, Kentucky, from the heirs of Gen. Mercer. This splendid tract of land cornered on the north with the present town of Midway. He built a large two-story house which faces the Harper cemetery in which Jacob and his wife Mary, and his parents were buried.

This entire Harper family, including Jacob's elderly parents migrated to Kentucky and were enumerated in Woodford County on the 1790 and 1800 census reports.

Jacob Harper died intestate in 1803. In a series of indentures in 1800 he conveyed tracts of land to his sons Nicholas, Adam, John, William, and Henry and to his daughters Mary and Elizabeth. All of his children were named in a family genealogy,[7] and in a county history.[8]

6. *Abstracts of Land Grant Surveys 1761-1791*, 1938, p. 48.
7. *McClelland-Harper Settlers in the Wabash Valley 1774-1954*, 1955, p. 87.
8. *History of Woodford County, Kentucky*, 1928, p. 84.

10 (2) Henry Harper (Jacob,[2] Nicholas[1]), b. about 1775 in Virginia; d. in 1830 in Marion, now Lewis County, Missouri. *Mary*, b. 5 March 1779 in Virginia; d. 15 March 1865, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Harper Cemetery near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri; m. Henry Harper, in 1803 in Kentucky.

13 Elijah Harper, b. 1805; d. 1854
14 Juliann Harper, b. 1808
15 Alexander C. Harper, b. 1809; d. 22 June 1857
16 Ratio N. Harper
17 George Washington Harper, b. 7 June 1814; d. 8 Aug. 1882
18 Henry H. Harper
19 Almyra Margaret Harper, b. 1817; d. 21 Aug. 1882
20 John Harper
21 Martha E. Harper, aged 27 in 1850
22 Claiborne Harper

Henry Harper purchased 115½ acres of land on the waters of the south fork of Elkhorn in Woodford County, Kentucky, from his parents, Jacob and Mary Harper, 17 June 1800.[9] Henry conveyed this tract of land to Adam Harper in July 1826,[10] and subsequently moved his family to Marion County, Missouri. He entered a tract of land in Marion County, and began the construction of a mill. He died before the dam was completed and his son, Elijah, purchased the mill site of 1½ acres of land from the other heirs, stating that the unfinished dam would be swept away by the rains if it were not immediately completed.

Henry Harper died intestate. The settlement of his estate is on file in the probate court office in Marion County. His wife, Mary, administratrix, and his son, Elijah, administrator, named the children of Henry Harper, deceased, as Elijah, Juliann the wife of Robert Gardiner, Alexander, Ratio N., George Washington, Henry H., Margaret, John, Martha, and Claiborne, all of Marion County except Juliann who resided in Woodford County, Kentucky.[11]

9. Woodford Co. Deeds, Book A, pp. 399-400, Courthouse, Versailles, KY.
10. *Ibid.*, Book L, p. 126.
11. Marion Co. Probates, File no. 1014, Courthouse, Palmyra, MO.

17 (10) George Washington Harper (Henry,[3] Jacob,[2] Nicholas[1]), b. 7 June 1814, Woodford County, Kentucky; d. 8 August 1882 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri.

Martha C. Gassaway (Nicholas,[6] Benjamin,[5] Nicholas,[4] John,[3] Col. Nicholas,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 15 December 1823 in Kentucky; d. 11 March 1868 near Lewistown, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri; m. George Washington Harper, 3 March 1842, Lewis County, Missouri.

23 Henry Harry Harper, b. 9 June 1843; d. 7 Mar. 1914
24 William H. Harper, b. 22 Dec. 1845; d. 24 Oct. 1909
25 Mary A. Harper, b. 26 Oct. 1848; d. 12 Apr. 1936
26 George Washington Harper, b. 21 Nov. 1855; d. 1 June 1894
27 John Harper, b. 9 May 1861; d. 11 Mar. 1862

Lydia A. Fuller, b. in 1832 in New York; m. George Washington Harper, 22 February 1877, Lewis County, Missouri.

George Washington Harper purchased 10 acres out of the NE¼ SW¼ of Section 32, Township 62, Range 8 in Lewis County, Missouri, 9 October 1866 from James Harper.[12] This narrow strip of land spanned the Middle Fabius about two and one-half miles north of Lewistown and was the location of the Harper Mill. George built a dam across the Fabius and operated a grist mill.

George was listed as a miller on the 1850 census report for Lewis County, and was enumerated on successive census reports as a resident of Lewis County through 1880.

He volunteered 4 October 1837 at Palmyra, Missouri, for military service during the Florida War.[13] He served as a private in Capt. Curd's Company L of Cole Gentry's Regiment of Missouri Volunteers and was discharged 9 April 1838.[14]

George Washington Harper died intestate. The names of his children and their dates of birth and death were supplied by one of his granddaughters.

12. Lewis Co. Deeds, Book Z, p. 400, Courthouse, Monticello, MO.
13. *History of Marion County, Missouri*, 1884, p. 211.
14. Military Records, Adjutant General's Office, Jefferson City, MO.

25 (17) Mary A. Harper (George W.,[4] Henry,[3] Jacob,[2] Nicholas[1]), b. 26 October 1848 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 12 April 1936 near Edina, Knox County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown.

James Henry Zimmerman (John,[2] John[1]), b. 6 December 1849, Weakley County, Tennessee; d. 25 December 1915 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown; m. Mary A. Harper, 24 December 1876, Lewis County, Missouri.

28 Bertie Clay Zimmerman, b. 6 July 1878; d. 26 Jan. 1926
29 Clyde Zimmerman, b. 12 Nov. 1879; d. 14 June 1957
30 Jemma Zimmerman, b. 16 June 1885; d. 1946
31 Mary Elizabeth Zimmerman, b. 24 Oct. 1893; d. 26 Feb. 1973

Mary A. Harper and James Henry Zimmerman were married in the old Union Church at Lewistown, Missouri. They were members of the Methodist Church for many years.

Their home was one mile south of Lewistown on the land purchased by James' father in 1860 when he came to Missouri.

Mary was named as executrix of her husband's will. He gave her the use of the farm during her lifetime, and it was then to be divided among their children who were named in the will as Bertie Clay Zimmerman, Clyde R. Zimmerman, Jemma Nicely, and Mary L. Brown.[15] One son died at birth.

15. Lewis Co. Wills, Book 8, p. 178, Courthouse, Monticello, MO.

NICHOLAS HARPER SETTLED IN VIRGINIA
McClelland-Harper Settlers in the Wabash Valley 1774-1954, 1955, pp. 81, 86

Nicholas Harper, born in Amsterdam, Holland, in the year of 1706. Immigrated to the United States in 1741, settled on the South Branch of the Potomac in Pendleton County, in the State of Virginia; emigrated to the State of Kentucky, settled in Woodford County, died in 1803. *Jacob Harper,* son of *Nicholas*, born in Amsterdam, Holland, October 6, 1726; emigrated to the United States in 1741; married *Mary Conrad*, June 10, 1748, emigrated to the State of Kentucky in the year 1794, died in 1803.

Nicholas Harper, born in Amsterdam, Holland, January 25, 1706. *Nicholas Harper* died in Woodford County, Kentucky, September 16, 1803. Wife was *Elizabeth Behrn*, born June 6, 1708, died November 7, 1804. *Nicholas Harper* married *Elizabeth Behrn* September 15, 1724.

Jacob Harper, son of *Nicholas Harper*, born October 6, 1726. *Jacob Harper* married *Mary Conrad* June 10, 1748.

NICHOLAS HARPER RECEIVED LAND GRANT
Abstract of Land Grant Surveys 1761-1791, 1938, pp. 71, 72

Nicholas Harper, 36 acres, South Branch of Potomac, March 31, 1772.

Peter Flesher, 93 acres, South Branch of Potomac, adjoining *Nicholas Harper.*

NICHOLAS HARPER, REVOLUTIONARY WAR PATRIOT
Augusta County Court Orders, Book 17, p. 54a, Courthouse, Staunton, Virginia

Nicholas Harper appointed road overseer from Peter Flesher's to Conrad Woolry's Mill.

NICHOLAS HARPER, RESIDENT OF KENTUCKY
United States Census, 1790, Woodford County, Kentucky

April 7, 1790 *Nicholas Harper*

United States Census, 1800, Woodford County, Kentucky

Nicholas Harper

NICHOLAS HARPER, REVOLUTIONARY WAR ANCESTOR
NSDAR Lineage Book, vol. 142, p. 116; vol. 147, p. 260; vol. 149, p. 53

NSDAR no. 141379 Miss Frances Louise Minor
NSDAR no. 146814 Mrs. Virginia Sterling Gundry
NSDAR no. 148182 Mrs. Mary Gundry Poindexter

Missouri State Directory of Members and Ancestors 1965, 1965, p. 139

NSDAR no. 474348 Mrs. *Anna Clay Rutherford*

JACOB HARPER, RESIDENT OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA
Abstract of Land Grant Surveys 1761-1791, 1938, pp. 10, 103

Jacob Harper, 40 acres, South Branch of Potomac, November 21, 1765.
Jacob Harper, 48 acres, South Branch of Potomac, March 9, 1782.

JACOB HARPER, RESIDENT OF KENTUCKY
United States Census, 1790, Woodford County, Kentucky

April 7, 1790 *Jacob Harper*

United States Census, 1800, Woodford County, Kentucky

Jacob Harper

JACOB HARPER, HIS WIFE AND CHILDREN, NAMED IN COUNTY HISTORY
History of Woodford County, 1928, p. 85

Jacob Harper and his wife *Mary* came from Germany, where they were born and reared, to Virginia where they resided for quite awhile. In 1797 [1780's] they came to Kentucky and bought fifteen hundred acres of land that adjoined the estate of Robert Alexander near Midway. They had a large family of children as follows: *George, Jacob, Adam, Nicholas, John, William* 1st, *Henry, Barbara, Elizabeth,* and *Mary*. After the death of *Jacob Harper* and his wife *Mary,* their land was allotted to their ten children, but all of them, with the exception of *Adam, William,* and *Barbara*, sold their interests, married and moved to Indiana, Illinois and Missouri.

JACOB HARPER CONVEYED LAND TO SON, HENRY HARPER
Woodford County Deeds, Book A, pp. 399-400, Courthouse, Versailles, Kentucky

This Indenture made the 17th day of June one thousand eight hundred between *Jacob Harper* Senr & *Mary* his wife of the County of Woodford & State of Kentucky of the one part and *Henry Harper* of the County & State aforesaid of the other part witnesseth that the said *Jacob Harper* & *Mary* his wife for & in consideration of the sum of one hundred and thirty eight pounds twelve shillings lawful money of Kentucky to them in hand paid hath & by these presents doth grant bargain sell alein and confirm unto the said *Henry Harper* & his heirs and assigns for ever one certain part or parcel of land in the County & State aforesaid on the waters of the South fork of Elkhorn and bounded as followeth...containing by estimation 115½ acres... In witness whereof the said *Jacob Harper* & *Mary* his wife hath hereunto set their hands & affixed their seals on the day and year above written.

Michael Dickey
Sebastian Stone *Jacob Harper* SS
Nath Slicer

HENRY HARPER CONVEYED LAND IN KENTUCKY IN 1826
Woodford County Deeds, Book L, p. 126, Courthouse, Versailles, Kentucky

This Indenture made and Entered into this day of July one thousand eight hundred and twenty Six between *Henry Harper* and *Polly* his wife of the County of Woodford and State of Kentucky... and Adam Harper...

HENRY HARPER DIED IN MARION COUNTY, MISSOURI
Marion County Probates, File no. 1014, Courthouse, Palmyra, Missouri

State of Missouri, County of Marion

Before me Theodore Jones, clerk of the County Court in and for said County personally appear *Mary Harper* adm^{x} & *Elijah Harper* adm^{r} of *Henry Harper* dec'd and make oath that the heirs of *Henry Harper* late of Marion County deceased are *Mary Harper* the widow of said deceased and ten children to wit, *Elijah, Juliann* the wife of Robert Gardner, *Alexander, Ratio N., George Washington, Henry H., Margaret, John, Martha* and *Claiborne* all of the Said County and State except the said *Juliann* who resides in Woodford County, Kentucky.

And they further make oath that the deceased died without a will as far as they know or believe and that they will well and truly administer all and singular the goods and chattels, lands and tenements rights and credits of the deceased and pay his debts as far as the assets which may come to their hands will extend and the law direct...and account for and pay over according to law all assets which shall come to their hands possession or knowledge.

Sworn and subscribed
this 26th day of October 1830 *Mary Harper*
Theodore Jones, Clerk *Elijah Harper*

SETTLEMENT OF THE ESTATE OF HENRY HARPER, DECEASED
Marion County Deeds, Book P, p. 284, Courthouse, Palmyra, Missouri

This Indenture made and entered into this 10th Day of October *A. D.* 1849 between Elijah Harper & Mary his wife Alexander Harper & Susan his wife *George W. Harper* & *Martha* his wife Margaret White (formerly Margaret Harper) Levi White her husband Claibourne Harper & Martha Harper children & heirs of *Henry Harper* deceased all of Lewis County & State aforesaid of the first part and Silas Mason of the County of Marion & State aforesaid of the second part...and being the same land purchased of the Estate of *Henry Harper* deceased by Elijah Harper as will appear on file.

Elijah Harper	Levi B. White	Claibourne W. Harper	Susan Harper
Mary Ann Harper	*George W. Harper*	Martha E. Harper	Mary Harper
Margaret Harper	*Martha C. Harper*	A. C. Harper	

MARY HARPER, ENUMERATED IN HOUSEHOLD OF HER SON
United States Census, 1850, Lewis County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
339 339	Harper				
	Elijah	45	M	Farmer	Ky.
	Mary Ann	38	F		Ky.
	Thos H.	12	M		Mo.
	George Ann	11	F		Mo.
	James T.	6	M		Mo.
	Mary	71	F		Va.
	Martha E.	27	F		Ky.

MARY HARPER, BURIED IN HARPER CEMETERY
Harper Cemetery, LaBelle Township, Lewis County, Missouri

	Date of Birth	Date of Death
Mary Harper	5 Mar. 1779	15 Mar. 1865

GEORGE WASHINGTON HARPER ENTERED LAND IN LEWIS COUNTY
Lewis County Patents, Book 3, p. 103, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

Entry Dated September 11, 1837
United States to *George W. Harper*

Conveys: A certified copy of the plat from the General Land Office at Boonville, Missouri, now on file in the Office of the Recorder of Deeds of Lewis County, Missouri, shows that *George W. Harper* entered the Northeast fourth of the Southeast quarter of Section 32, Township 62, Range 8 west.

GEORGE WASHINGTON HARPER MILL SITE
Lewis County Deeds, Book Z, p. 400, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

James Harper, County of Madison and Territory of Montana, by his attorney in fact...to *George W. Harper* of Lewis County and State of Missouri...

10 acres Pt NE¼ SW¼ Sec. 32, Twp. 62, Range 8

GEORGE WASHINGTON HARPER, RESIDENT OF MISSOURI
United States Census, 1850, Lewis County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
338 338	Harper				
	Geo. W.	35	M	Miller	Ky.
	Martha C.	26	F		Ky.
	Henry H.	6	M		Mo.
	William H.	4	M		Mo.
	Mary A.	1	F		Mo.
	Clabourn	21	M		Ky.

GEORGE WASHINGTON HARPER MARRIED MARTHA C. GASSAWAY
Lewis County Marriages, Book 1, p. 122, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

Lewis County, Missouri

This is to certify that I, Eastham Ballanger, a minister of the Gospel did on the 5th day of March Last Solemnized the right of marriage between *George W. Harper* & *Martha C. Gassaway* the said *Martha* being a minor her acting Guardian being present giving consent. Given under my hand this 3rd day of May, 1842.

Eastham Ballanger

GEORGE WASHINGTON HARPER MARRIED MRS. LYDIA A. FULLER
Lewis County Marriages, Book 3, p. 399, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

This is to certify that on the 22nd day of February *AD* 1877 Mr. *George W. Harper* and Mrs. Lydia A. Fuller were by me united in marriage according to the laws of God and of the State of Missouri in Lewis County, Missouri.

HARPER HISTORY
History of Cherokee County and Representative Citizens, p. 456

Henry H. Harper was born in Marion County, Missouri, June 9, 1843...

The Harpers, who are of English descent, came to America in colonial times. The grandfather of Mr. Harper was a slaveholder, and at one time sold ten slaves in order to pay a security debt. He [*Henry Harper*] died one year after going to Missouri, leaving a widow and fourteen [ten] children, and many slaves. The grandmother [*Mary*] died in Quincy, Illinois [Lewistown, Missouri], during the Civil War, at the age of eighty-six. She was born in North Carolina, was of German descent, and became one of Kentucky's pioneers. Among her varied experiences was that of flying to forts for refuge when the Indians made their raids. At one time, in company with a sister, she was captured by the Indians.

George Washington Harper, the father of Henry H., was a native of Bourbon [Woodford] County, Kentucky...He died at the age of sixty-seven years. He was a veteran of the "Florida War," where one of the greatest battles against the Indians was fought, and many brave officers were killed. Missouri found him among her settlers [in 1829]. The mother of Henry H. Harper, *Martha Gassaway*, was born in Kentucky, between Lexington and Frankfort, and was the youngest of a large family of children. She died in Lewis County, Missouri, at the age of fifty-five years. She had seven children, four of whom lived to maturity, namely: Henry H., William, of East St. Louis, Illinois; Mrs. *Mary A. Zimmerman*, of Lewis County, Missouri; and George W., who died in Hot Springs, Arkansas.

OBITUARY OF MRS. MARY A. (HARPER) ZIMMERMAN
Lewis County Journal, 16 April 1936, Canton, Missouri

Mary A. Harper, daughter of *George W.* and *Martha Harper*, was born near Lewistown on October 26, 1848 and died in the home of her daughter, Mrs. Albert Brown, near Edina, April 1, 1936.

On December 24, 1876, she was united in marriage to *James H. Zimmerman* in the old Union church in Lewistown. To this union were born five children, three of whom survive, namely, Clyde of Lewistown, Mrs. W. C. Nicely of Hannibal, and Mrs. Albert Brown of Edina. Her husband preceded her in death as did her eldest son, *B. C.*, in 1926, and another child in infancy. She also leaves seven grandchildren and four great grandchildren.

In early life she united with the Christian church but later joined the Methodist church, with her family, in which she remained a faithful member until death.

Funeral services were conducted by her pastor, Rev. A. W. Kirby, in the M. E. Church Tuesday morning at 11 o'clock. Burial was at Lewistown Cemetery.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Richard[1] Hatton (*1605-1649*) m. *1628* Margaret _____ (b. *1610*)
Elizabeth[2] Hatton (b. *1630*) m. 1649 Capt. Luke Gardiner (1622-1674)
Richard[3] Gardiner (*1650*-1687) m. 1679 Elizabeth Weire (b. *1655*)
Luke[4] Gardiner (1680-1720) m. 1703 Ann Craycroft (1689-1865)
Ignatius[5] Gardiner (1711-1777) m. 1730 Anne Edelen (1710-*1785*)
Clement[6] Gardiner (1748-1817) m. 1770 Henrietta Boone (1750-*1830*)
Eleanor[7] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)
Thomas James[8] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[9] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[10] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[11] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[14] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

The Parish Registers of St. Margaret's Church Westminister, London, England
Christenings

October 25 1601 Thomas Hatton son of Mathew
August 28 1605 Richard Hatton son of Mathew
(*Memorials of St. Margaret's Church Westminister*, 1914, pp. 66, 71)

These sons of Mathew Hatton are probably the Richard Hatton who died about 1649 in London, England, and his brother, Thomas Hatton, secretary of the Province of Maryland, who died in the Battle of the Severn in 1655.

1 Richard Hatton, probably a son of Mathew Hatton, b. in England, probably in 1605 in Parish of St. Margaret's Westminister, London; d. about 1649, London, England.
Margaret, b. about 1610 in England; m. Richard Hatton.

2 William Hatton, d. 1713
3 Richard Hatton, d. Feb. 1675
4 Barbara Hatton
5 Elizabeth Hatton
6 Mary Hatton
7 Eleanor Hatton, b. 1642; d. 1725

Richard Hatton died in London, England, about 1649, for in that year Margaret, his widow, their six children, and a servant were transported from London, England, to Maryland by Thomas Hatton, the secretary of the Province of Maryland. In his request for land 1 March 1649, Thomas Hatton claimed 800 acres of land for their transportation, and named Margaret as a widow and as his sister-in-law.[1]

Richard Hatton was named as the brother of Mr. Thomas Hatton in a conveyance dated 15 August 1655 in which Thomas Hatton named Margaret as the wife of Lt. Richard Banks and the widow and relict of Mr. Richard Hatton deceased. At this time he conveyed the 800 acre tract of land which he received in 1649 for the transportation of Margaret, her servant, and her family of children, to William and Richard Hatton "in Consideration of the Naturall Love and affections which I bear to the said William and Richard Hatton my Nephews, Sons of the said Margaret...Do hereby Convey make over and unto them the said William and Richard Hatton all my Right and Title to the Land before Mentioned, Viz[t]· five hundred acres thereof to the said William Hatton...and three hundred acres to the use of the said Richard Hatton..."[2]

The children of Richard Hatton were named by Thomas Hatton in the land records dated 1 March 1649 and 15 August 1655 as William, Richard, Barbara, Elizabeth, Mary, and Elinor.

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 2, ff. 612-613, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Ibid.*, Liber ABH, f. 422.

5 (1) Elizabeth Hatton (Richard[1]), b. about 1630, London, England; d. before 1702 in Maryland.
Capt. Luke Gardiner (Richard[1]), b. in 1622 in England; d. in 1674, between 6 July and 12 August, St. Mary's County, Maryland, bur. probably in Old Newton Churchyard, St. Mary's County; m. Elizabeth Hatton, in 1649 in Maryland.

8 Richard Gardiner, d. 1687
9 John Gardiner
10 Luke Gardiner
11 Thomas Gardiner
12 Elizabeth Gardiner

Clement Hill, d. in 1708 in Maryland; m. Elizabeth Hatton, widow of Capt. Luke Gardiner, after 1674.

Elizabeth Hatton was transported from England into the Province of Maryland in 1649 by her uncle, Mr. Thomas Hatton, the secretary of the province. She was named as the daughter of Margaret, widow of Richard Hatton, in a conveyance of land dated 15 August 1655.[3]

Elizabeth married soon after her arrival in the province. She and her husband, Capt. Luke Gardiner, settled in St. Mary's County, Maryland. She was not an estranged wife living apart from her husband, but was living with him as is clearly shown in his will.

Capt. Luke Gardiner wrote his will 4 December 1673 and made bequests to his wife, Elizabeth, and their four sons whom he named as Richard, John, Luke, and Thomas. On 6 July the following summer, Elizabeth and a lawyer, Robert Carvile, advised Luke to make certain changes in his will. He died within the following month. He devised the home plantation lying on Canoe Neck to Elizabeth, and named their four sons in his will.[4] His daughter, Elizabeth, married Zacharay Wade and lived on Piscataway Creek next to his brother-in-law, Thomas Gardiner.

3. Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 422, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 631-638, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

MARGARET HATTON AND HER CHILDREN, TRANSPORTED
Maryland Patents, Liber 2, ff. 612-613, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

1 March 1649 Mr. Thomas Hatton his Ldps Secretary of this Province Demandeth fifteen hundred Acres of Land due to him in this his Ldps Province, viz: for transportation of himself his wife his two Sonnes Robert and Thomas Hatton and Patrick Forrest George Beckwith, and Mary Howell his Servants into this Province in the yeare 1648. And for the transportation of *Margarett Hatton* widow his Sister in Law and *William, Richard, Barbara, Elizabeth, Mary* and *Elinor* her Children and John Perryn her servant into this Province this present year 1649.

RICHARD HATTON'S WIDOW, MARGARET, AND CHILDREN NAMED
Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 422, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Whereas Lieutenant Richard Banks and *Margarett* his wife the late Widow and Relict of *Mr. Richd Hatton* Deceased by their Conveyance or assignment of the first of Decr 1652 for the Consideration therein Expressed did assign and make over unto me Thomas Hatton Secretary of this province of Maryland my Heirs and Assigns forever all Right and Title of Land within the said province any ways due to her the said *Margarett* for the Transportation of herself her Children and Servants into this province (Being Eight hundred acres of Land). Vizt. for the Transportation of herself and *William* and *Richard Hatton* her Sons and *Barbara Elizabeth Mary* and *Elinor Hatton* her Daughters and John Perryn her Servant into this province in or about the year 1649. Know all Men by these presents that I the said Thomas Hatton for and in Consideration of the Naturall Love and affections which I bear to the said *William* and *Richard Hatton* my Nephews Sons of the said *Margarett* and other Considerations me thereunto moving Do hereby Convey and make over unto them the said *William* and *Richard Hatton* all my Right and Title to the Land before Mentioned Vizt. five hundred acres thereof to and to the use of the said *Willm. Hatton* his Heirs and Assigns forever and the other three hundred acres to and to the use of the said *Richard Hatton* his Heirs and Assigns for Ever I witness Whereof I have hereunto sett my hand this 15th Day of Augt. Ano Dom 1655.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Hayden (*1606*-1682) m. *1634* Susanna Pullen (*1615-1684*)

Nehemiah[2] Hayden (1648-1718) m. 1678 Hannah Neale (*1658*-1720)

Samuel[3] Hayden (b. 1683) m. *1713* Priscilla Webb (1697-1731)

William[4] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)

Dr. Enoch[5] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[6] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

The Haydens of England were traced in *Genealogical and Personal Memoirs*, vol. 1, 1910, pp. 441-442, by William Richard Cutter. Robert Hayden, in the fifteenth generation, married Joan Paulet, and among their children was Gideon Hayden.

Gideon Hayden, Sr., son of Robert Hayden, was born about 1586 in County Devon, England. He married 18 June 1603, Margaret Davy, daughter of John Davie and Margaret Southcott, and they were the parents of fifteen children whose baptismal dates were recorded in the parish registers of County Devon. Their children were: Robert Hayden, bap. 17 August 1604; Johanna Hayden, bap. 1605; John Hayden, bap. 2 November 1606; Mary Hayden, bap. 17 September 1607; Margaret Hayden, bap. 7 August 1608; Gideon Hayden, bap. 25 June 1609; Thomas Hayden, bap. 23 June 1611; Frances Hayden, bap. 1 September 1612; George Hayden, bap. 11 September 1614; Dorothy Hayden, bap. 9 May 1616; Amias Hayden, bap. 30 April 1618; James Hayden, bap. 17 May 1619; Nicholas Hayden, bap. 19 May 1620; Elizabeth Hayden, bap. 3 August 1621; and Richard Hayden, bap. 22 May 1623.

A descendant of John Hayden and Susanna Pullen, Richard Y. Smith of Murray, Utah, shows in his records on file in the Genealogical Library, Salt Lake City, Utah, that John Hayden, immigrant to Massachusetts in 1630, was baptized 2 November 1606 and was the son of Gideon Hayden and Margaret Davy.

THE HAYDEN FAMILY

1 **John Hayden**, probably a son of Gideon Hayden and Margaret Davy, b. in England on Somersetshire–Devonshire border, probably bap. 2 November 1606, Ottery St. Mary, Devon, England; d. in 1682 before 26 July, Braintree, Massachusetts.
Susanna Pullen, b. about 1615; d. before 9 February 1695, Braintree, Massachusetts; m. John Hayden, about 1634.

2 John Hayden, b. 1635; d. 29 May 1718
3 Samuel Hayden, d. 1676
4 Joseph Hayden, d. 1695
5 Jonathan Hayden, b. 19 May 1640; d. 1718
6 Hannah Hayden, b. 2 Sept. 1642; d. 13 July 1669
7 Ebenezer Hayden, b. 12 Sept. 1645; d. 13 Feb. 1718
8 Nehemiah Hayden, b. 14 Feb. 1648; d. 12 Jan. 1718

John Hayden immigrated to Massachusetts from England aboard the *John and Mary* in 1630 and disembarked at Dorchester.

He was admitted as a freeman 14 May 1634 and moved from Dorchester about 1640 to the town of Braintree now known as Randolph, Massachusetts. He was known as goodman Hayden.

A road was laid out 2 January 1656 between the land of Deacon Bass and John Dosset, down the hill past goodman Webb's to John Hayden's land to provide a highway for him to bring his corn out.[1]

John Hayden died testate. In his will, dated 31 October 1678 and proved 26 July 1682, he appointed his wife, Susanna, executrix, and named all of his children except Jonathan. He devised his estate to his wife and then to his son Joseph. Letters of administration were issued to his sons John and Jonathan 3 October 1684, at which time they declared their mother was then deceased. Final settlement of the estate was withheld until 4 April 1695 following the death of Joseph Hayden, the devisee.[2] The dates of birth and death of John Hayden's four youngest children and the date of death of his son, John, were recorded in the town records of Braintree.[3]

1. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 9, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
2. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 1235, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
3. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 15, 136, 137, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

8 (1) Nehemiah Hayden (John[1]), b. 14 February 1648, Braintree, Massachusetts; d. 12 January 1718 in Braintree.
Hannah Neale (Henry[1]), b. about 1658, probably in Providence, Rhode Island; d. 7 February 1720, Braintree, Massachusetts; m. Nehemiah Hayden, 16 March 1678 in Braintree.

9 Nehemiah Hayden, b. 16 May 1680; d. 24 Feb. 1749
10 Hannah Hayden, b. 18 July 1681
11 Mary Hayden, b. 1682; d. 10 Nov. 1717
12 Samuel Hayden, b. 22 Feb. 1683
13 Benjamin Hayden, b. 22 Feb. 1686; d. 14 May 1738
14 Rachel Hayden, d. 3 Oct. 1739
15 John Hayden
16 Ebenezer Hayden, b. 1692
17 Jonathan Hayden, b. 1695

Nehemiah Hayden lived his entire life in Suffolk County in the area of Braintree, Massachusetts. His date of birth, his date of marriage, and his date of death were recorded in the Braintree town records.[4]

During his life span, he actively participated in governing the town of Braintree and thus aided materially to the growth of the community. His name was written into the records of Braintree as Nehemiah Hayden, Mr. Nehemiah Hayden,[5] Sergeant Nehemiah Hayden,[6] and Nehemiah Hayden, Sr.[7]

He was listed as one of the freeholders of Braintree 10 January 1698.[8] He was elected as a selectman 3 March 1707[9] and served continuously in that capacity until his death. The town meeting which he attended 2 December 1717 seems to have been the last meeting which he attended, and on that date he was chosen to serve as moderator of the meeting.[10]

4. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 15, 126, 136, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
5. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 102, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
6. *Ibid.*, p. 91.
7. *Ibid.*, p. 103.
8. *Ibid.*, p. 50.
9. *Ibid.*, p. 91.
10. *Ibid.*, p. 131.

In the town meetings, Nehemiah Hayden was appointed as surveyor of highways[11] and as a tithingman.[12] He was instrumental in providing for schools, meeting places, the improvement of the town commons, the supervision of the town meadows, and the settlement of boundary disputes.[13]

He and his wife joined the church 7 August 1694 and attended the middle precinct church. They were present in 1711 at the ordination of the Rev. Samuel Miles.[14]

Nehemiah and his two brothers, Samuel and Ebenezer, participated in King Philip's War in 1675. Nehemiah served in Capt. Prentice's Company and drew pay 2 August 1675. In October 1696 when bounty land was divided, he drew Cedar Swamp lot.[15]

He received land and one end of a house from his father, and the transfer was confirmed in his father's will.[16] He acquired considerable land during his lifetime as is evidenced in his will.

Nehemiah Hayden died testate. In his will, dated 6 January 1718 and probated 28 February 1718, he appointed his wife, Hannah, as executrix, and Nehemiah, his eldest son, as executor. He named each of his children in his will except Mary. As she had died the previous year, he named his son-in-law, Samuel Hayden, in her stead. Nehemiah, during his lifetime, had allowed each of his sons who were of legal age a house and a portion of his land. He devised land to his sons, Ebenezer and Jonathan, who were minors at the time of his death. His daughter, Rachel, received a bequest of twenty pounds, and his dwelling house and adjacent land were willed jointly to his sons, Nehemiah, Samuel, Benjamin, and John.[17] The dates of birth of his children, Nehemiah, Hannah, and Benjamin, and the date of death of Benjamin were recorded in the town records of Braintree.[18]

11. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 36, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
12. *Ibid.*, p. 45.
13. *Ibid.*, pp. 45, 92, 101, 103, 104, 124.
14. *Genealogical and Personal Memoirs*, vol. 1, 1910, p. 442.
15. *The Hayden Family*, 1958, p. 12.
16. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 1235, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
17. *Ibid.*, Case no. 3962.
18. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 32, 33, 43, 150, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

12 (8) **Samuel Hayden** (Nehemiah,[2] John[1]). b. 22 February 1683, Braintree, Massachusetts, bur. probably on Staten Island, New York.

Priscilla Webb (Peter,[3] Christopher,[2] Christopher[1]), b. 1 September 1697; d. 3 April 1731, Braintree, Massachusetts; m. Samuel Hayden, about 1713.

18 Samuel Hayden, b. 1 Oct. 1714; d. 6 Oct. 1714
19 Samuel Hayden, b. 20 Jan. 1716
20 Amy Hayden, b. 26 Aug. 1717; d. Sept. 1717
21 Christopher Hayden, b. 18 Feb. 1719; d. Sept. 1804
22 Richard Hayden, b. 22 Jan. 1721
23 Jeremiah Hayden, b. 20 Dec. 1722; d. 1772
24 Nehemiah Hayden, b. 3 Jan. 1725
25 Nathaniel Hayden, b. 21 Feb. 1726; d. 5 Sept. 1812
26 William Hayden, b. 5 Oct. 1727; d. 1823

Samuel Hayden was cited as a son of Nehemiah Hayden 1 March 1714 in his appointment to help regulate meat in Braintree.[19]

Samuel and his wife, Priscilla, signed a quit claim deed 6 June 1727 and conveyed their interest in the mill of "father Peter Webb, late of Braintree, dec'd."[20] This conveyance to John Webb is proof that Samuel Hayden married a daughter of Peter Webb. In 1751, Samuel brought suit against his sister-in-law, Mary Webb, widow of John Webb, deceased, for the share due his wife from the estate of Peter Webb.[21] A tract of 2½ acres of land, a part of the estate of John Webb, deceased, was conveyed to Samuel Hayden, a miller, 10 March 1752 by John's sister, Susanna Webb.[22]

The name of the eldest son of Samuel Hayden was gleaned from *The Hayden Family* and his date of birth was cited by Cutter.[23] The names of the other eight children and their dates of birth were recorded in the town records of Braintree.[24]

19. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 116, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
20. Suffolk Co. Deeds, Book 42, pp. 159-159½, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
21. *Ibid.*, Book 70, p. 111.
22. *Ibid.*, Book 84, pp. 224½-225½.
23. *Genealogical and Personal Memoirs*, vol. 1, 1910, p. 442.
24. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 106, 111, 113, 115, 120, 180, 182, 186, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

26 (12) William Hayden (Samuel,[3] Nehemiah,[2] John[1]), b. 5 October 1727, Braintree, Massachusetts; d. in 1823, Fayette County, Pennsylvania, bur. in White Rock Cemetery near Oliphant Furnace in Fayette County.

Lydia Kierstede (Samuel,[3] Dr. Jacobus,[2] Dr. Hans[1]), bap. 14 February 1725, Richmond County, Staten Island, New York; d. between 2 September 1794 and 11 August 1795, Hampshire County, Virginia; m. William Hayden, about 1748.

27 John Hayden, b. 26 Oct. 1749; d. 24 July 1836
28 Stephen Hayden, bap. 31 Oct. 1756; d. 1836
29 Enoch Hayden, b. 27 Mar. 1755; d. 16 July 1843
30 Noah Hayden, b. 27 Mar. 1755
31 Hosea Hayden, bap. 16 Oct. 1757
32 Pamela Hayden
33 Percina Hayden
34 Webb Hayden
35 Lott Hayden
36 Charlotte Hayden, b. 30 Jan. 1765
37 William Belemus Hayden, b. 15 Mar. 1766; d. 11 June 1834

Elizabeth, m. William Hayden, about 1795, probably in Hampshire County, Virginia.

William Hayden moved from Braintree, Massachusetts, about 1745 and settled in Morris County, New Jersey, at Morristown. Forty years later, 12 November 1785, he received a grant of 950 acres of land on Timber Ridge, lying on the Great Cacapon River in Hampshire County, Virginia, now West Virginia.[25] Other land grants which he received included 425 acres of land on the Kentucky River in Fayette County, Kentucky, issued by Patrick Henry and bearing the date 11 July 1783.[26] Two other land grants in Fayette County bearing the date 15 June 1784 were issued to William over the signature of Benjamin Harrison at Richmond, Virginia. One tract of land lying on the Kentucky River contained

25. Virginia Grants, Auditor's Office, Charleston, WV.
26. *Ibid.*, Book 5, State House, Frankfort, KY.

1,000 acres,[27] and the other tract of land lying on the North Fork of the Elkhorn in Fayette County contained 242 acres.[28]

William Hayden and five of his sons, John, Stephen, Enoch, Noah, and Hosea, served in the Revolutionary War. William entered military service 17 February 1778 and was on the muster roll of Capt. Samuel Colston's Company in the 5th Virginia Regiment of Foot commanded by Col. Josiah Parker. He was paid at Camp Valley Forge 1 June 1778 and at Brunswick 5 July 1778. He was ill for three months, and his name appeared on the roll at West Point in September 1778. Hayden was transferred to the company of Maj. Lucas in the 3rd Virginia Regiment of Foot and was discharged 28 February 1779 at Middlebrook.[29] In April 1779 at Harrodsburg, Kentucky, William Hayden joined the militia and fought the Indians at Chillicothe.[30]

In a conveyance of land dated 9 April 1794, William Hayden and his wife, Lydia, transferred 300 acres of land in Hampshire County, Virginia, now West Virginia, to their son, Belemus.[31] The next year, Hayden conveyed 500 acres of land on the Cacapon to Elias Poston. In this deed dated 11 August 1795, William Hayden referred in the text of the deed to his wife, Elizabeth, thus signifying that Lydia was dead and that he had re-married.[32] He moved to Fayette County, Pennsylvania, and he deeded property to his wife, Elizabeth, 8 August 1799 at Georgetown.[33]

Records of the baptisms of six of the children of William Hayden and Lydia Kierstede are extant in the Parish Register of Christ Church at Shrewsbury, New Jersey.[34] A family record page from a family Bible which is on file in the archives of the General Society of Mayflower Descendants lists all of the children of William Hayden except Stephen, and he was among those baptized at Shrewsbury.

27. Virginia Grants, Book 7, pp. 39-40, State House, Frankfort, KY.
28. *Ibid.*, pp. 27-28.
29. General Services Administration, Washington, DC.
30. *The Hayden Family*, 1958, p. 25.
31. Hampshire Co. Deeds, Book 9, pp. 354-355, Courthouse, Romney, WV.
32. *Ibid.*, Book 10, pp. 433-435.
33. Fayette Co. Deeds, Book C, p. 1299, Courthouse, Georgetown, PA.
34. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 1, 1903, pp. 183, 185, 199.

29 (6) Dr. Enoch Hayden (William,[4] Samuel,[3] Nehemiah,[2] John[1]), b. 27 March 1755, Morris County, New Jersey; d. 16 July 1843, Marion County, Missouri, bur. in Griffith Cemetery near Palmyra, Marion County, Missouri.

Mary Shobe, dau. of Martin Shobe and Elizabeth Hire, d. in 1784; m. Dr. Enoch Hayden, about 1779.

38 Joanna Hayden, b. 3 Oct. 1780
39 Joab Hayden, b. 5 Mar. 1782
40 Elizabeth Hayden, b. 31 Jan. 1784; d. 20 June 1857

Rebecca Whaley (James,[2] James[1]), b. about 1766; m. Dr. Enoch Hayden, about 1785.

41 Enoch Hayden
42 Rebecca Hayden
43 Benjamin Hayden
44 Sarah Hayden
45 Barbara Hayden
46 Peyton Randolph Hayden, b. 8 Feb. 1796; d. 26 Dec. 1855
47 Elijah Hayden, b. 14 May 1797; d. 27 Aug. 1860
48 Catherine Hayden
49 Hannah Hayden

Dr. Enoch Hayden, one of the first physicians in Warren Township of Marion County, Missouri,[35] practiced medicine in the area of Hardy and Grant counties, Virginia, during the 1780's. In conveyances of land, the residence of Enoch Hayden was designated as Loudoun County, Virginia, 24 May 1787; Fairfax County, Virginia, 7 March 1788; Bourbon County, Kentucky, 5 June 1793; Bourbon County, Kentucky, 21 October 1829.[36] and Marion County, Missouri, 18 May 1830.[37] Enoch and his wife, Rebecca, signed deeds jointly as early as 7 March 1788 and as late as 7 April 1813. After much research, descendants of Elizabeth Hayden concluded that Mary Shobe was the first wife of Dr. Enoch Hayden.[38]

35. *History of Marion County, Missouri*, 1884, p. 676.
36. Bourbon Co. Deeds, Book X, p. 72, Courthouse, Paris, KY.
37. *Ibid.*, pp. 348-349.
38. Letter written by Charlotte Groff, 22 August 1977.

In addition to being a physician he speculated in land. Enoch and Noah, twin brothers, acquired a treasury warrant for 400 acres of land in Mercer County, Virginia. The location of this land on Hayden's Creek of Chaplain's Fork on Salt River, Mercer County, Virginia, is the same tract of land sold by Enoch in Mercer County, Kentucky, 5 June 1793. The land grants of Kentucky show that he entered land between 22 May 1780 and 8 October 1791.[39]

Enoch Hayden wrote a letter to his son, Peyton Randolph Hayden, 14 June 1843. Written from Lees Creek in Marion County, Missouri, when he was eighty-eight years of age, his letter attests to the fact that his mind was alert, his hand steady, and that his education had been thorough. He wrote: "I now wish to acquaint you with my intentions as I had not an opportunity of doing so at our last interview. I have not done as much for you as I have for my other children, though it has ever been my intention, and if you can help me out of my difficulties I shall have enough left to give you what I have always intended (and more than enough)..." In closing his letter he wrote: "I have little to write that is new, however, your nieces Elizabeth Griffith and Ann Spalding have married since you were here."[40]

In writing his grandfather's obituary, Benjamin Franklin Hayden stated that as a physician Dr. Hayden had but few equals, and that he was an honest man.

Enoch Hayden died testate. In his will, dated 14 June 1843 and probated 18 July 1843, he stipulated that his slaves were to be emancipated and were not to be sold for any purpose other than to pay his debts. He named as his sons and daughters, Peyton R. Hayden, Catharine Mays, Benjamin, Elijah, Enoch, Sarah Griffith, Rebecca Harden, Hannah Garner, Barbara Lenex, and Joanna Davis.[41] The names of his children by his first wife were listed in a family Bible.

39. Kentucky Entries, Book A, pp. 83, 271; Virginia Grants, Book 14, p. 242; Old Kentucky Grants, Book 3, p. 68, State House, Frankfort, KY.
40. Letter written by Dr. Enoch Hayden, 14 June 1843.
41. Marion Co. Wills, Book B, pp. 196-198, Courthouse, Palmyra, MO.

49 (29) Hannah Hayden (Dr. Enoch,[5] William,[4] Samuel,[3] Nehemiah,[2] John[1]), b. about 1805, Bourbon County, Kentucky; d. about 1848, Marion County, Missouri.

Thomas James Spalding (James E.,[5] James,[4] Basil,[3] John,[2] Thomas[1]), b. in 1798 near Bardstown, Nelson County, Kentucky; d. in 1828 near Bardstown; m. Hannah Hayden, 19 January 1826, Bourbon County, Kentucky.

50 Rebecca Ann Spalding, b. 6 Dec. 1826; d. 15 Mar. 1919

William Garner, Jr., son of William Garner, b. about 1810 in Kentucky; d. after 1851 in Missouri; m. Hannah Hayden, widow of Thomas James Spalding, 16 February 1833, Marion County, Missouri.

51 Susan Garner, b. 1834

Hannah Hayden married Thomas James Spalding with the consent of her father.[42] The marriage ceremony was performed by William C. Stribling, and she and her husband established their home on Simpson Creek near Bardstown, Kentucky. After she was widowed in 1828, she migrated to Missouri.

Dr. Enoch Hayden dated his will 14 June 1843, and named Hannah Garner as one of his daughters.[43]

She married William Garner, Jr., in Marion County, Missouri,[44] and they were the parents of one daughter, Susan Garner. The household was enumerated on the 1840 census and Hannah would have been the wife between thirty and forty years of age, and Susan would have been the female child between five and ten years of age. Hannah was not enumerated on the 1850 census. Her husband, then a grocer, was enumerated with three slaves, and her daughter Susan, then sixteen years of age, was enumerated in the household of the child's grandfather, William Garner, Sr.

Hannah Garner, William Garner, Jr., and William Garner, Sr., conveyed a tract of land 27 February 1846 to John Baryman.

42. Bourbon Co. Marriages, Book 2, p. 88, Courthouse, Paris, KY.
43. Marion Co. Wills, Book B, pp. 196-198, Courthouse, Palmyra, MO.
44. Marion Co. Marriages, Book A, p. 50, Courthouse, Palmyra, MO.

Rebecca Ann Spalding, daughter of Hannah Hayden and Thomas James Spalding, was named in the will of James Spalding dated 23 January 1847 as "My granddaughter Rebecca Ann Moss."[45] She was to receive a child's share of the estate of her grandfather as her father was deceased and she was heir in his stead.

Her grandfather, Dr. Enoch Hayden, wrote a letter to his son, Peyton Randolph Hayden, and stated "...your nieces Elizabeth Griffith and Ann Spalding have married since you were here."[46] In his will, Dr. Enoch Hayden named each of his children, three of whom were Peyton Randolph Hayden, Hannah Garner, and Sarah Griffith.[47]

The two marriage records of Hannah Hayden, the will of her father, Dr. Enoch Hayden, his letter written to her brother, the will of her father-in-law, James Spalding, and the marriage record of Rebecca Ann Spalding, prove that Rebecca Ann Spalding was the daughter of Hannah Hayden and Thomas James Spalding.

45. Nelson Co. Wills, Book 7, p. 136, Courthouse, Bardstown, KY.
46. Letter written by Dr. Enoch Hayden, 14 June 1843.
47. Marion Co. Wills, Book B, pp. 196-198, Courthouse, Palmyra, MO.

WILL OF JOHN HAYDEN
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 1235, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts.

In the Name of God Amen, this one and thirtyeth of October *Anno Dom* One thousand Six hundred Seventy eight. *John Heiden Senr.* of Braintree in New England being weake in body but sound in understanding do make this my last will & Testam^t. First I commit my imortall Soule into the hands of my Redeemer, and my body to the earth in hopes of a glorious resurrection. And as for my small temporall Estate the Lord hath betrusted me withall my honest debts & funerall charges being paid, I do freely give & bequeath to my dear wife *Susanna* who hath been my faithfull companion for many years my whole visible Estate Excepting what I have disposed unto my Son *Ebenezar* two acres of upland & one of meadow lying in Braintree bounded as is expressed in an Instrum^t. not fully P fected unto her during her naturall life in order to the maintaining of my Son *Joseph* & in case *Joseph* outlive his mother the s^d. Estate shal be in the hands of my Executors for the maintenance of the s^d. *Joseph* during his natural life – Item. I will & bequeath to my loveing wife to her own dispose all my movable Estate to her & her heirs for ever – Item. I give & bequeath unto my Son *John* after my wives and Son *Josephs* decease so much as shall make him equall with what I have formerly given to any of his other Brethern And what else remains of my Estate after my wives & *Josephs* decease my will is that it shal be equally divided between all my Children. The children of my Son *Samuel* to have a childs portion among them & the children of my daughter *Hannah.* And I do hereby confirme unto my Son *Nehemiah* w^t. I before gave him Viz: one end of my house & the rest mentioned in an Instrument to that end Provided he pay unto my wife & *Joseph* the thirty pound in money which he oweth to me. I do nominate & appoint my Loveing wife *Susanna* & my loveing friends Samuel Thompson & Joseph Peniman Executrix & Executors to this my last will & Testam^t.

Signed Sealed and Published
in the presence of
Steven Payne
Christopher Webb

The marke and Seale of
John X Heiden Senr.
(locus sigilli)

Exhibited unto ye County Court for probate by *Susanna Heiden* the Executrix. – Steven Payne and Christopher Webb made Oath in Court 26 July 1682 that they were present and did see *John Haiden Senr.* Signe and Seale and heard him publish this Instrum^t. to be his last will and that he was then of disposing minde to their best understanding.

attests
Is^a Addington Cl

At a County Court for Suffolk sitting in Boston by Adjournm^{t}· 3^{d}· October 1684: Information being given that *Susanna* the Executrix of the within written will of her husband *John Haiden* and the only person accepting that trust and Administring on the Estate is dece^{d}· The Court grant Letters of Adm^{con} *de bonis non* Administratis of the Testato^{r}· unto two of his Sons *John Hayden* and *Jonathan Hayden*. And they have given bond to exhibit a just and true Inventory thereof under Oath, and well and truely to Administer the same according to law by persuing the performance of their s^{d}· Fathers will in what remaineth to be done therein &c. 9 Feb^{r}· 1684/5

Attest
Is^{a}· Addington Cl.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF JOHN HAYDEN
Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 15, 15, 15, 15, 136, 136, 137, 136, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, pp. 631, 631, 631, 632, 725, 725, 725, 724

Jonathan Hoidon the sone of *John Hoidon* and *Susanna* his wiffe was borne the (19) (3) 1640.
Hanna Hoidon, the daughter of *John Hoidon* and *Susanna* his wiffe was borne the 2, mo. 7th. 1642.
Ebenezer Hoidon, the sone of *John Hoidon,* and *Susanna* his wiffe was borne the 12, mo. 7th. 1645.
Nehemiah Hoidon, the son of *John Hoidon* and *Susanna* his wiffe was borne the (14) (12) 1647.
Jonathan Hayden Died [1718].
John Hayden Aged 83 years died the 29th. May 1718.
Ebenezer Hayden, died the 13th. February, 1717/18.
Nehemiah Hayden died the 12th. of January 1717/18.

JOHN HAYDEN, NEIGHBOR OF DEACON SAMUEL BASS & CHRISTOPHER WEBB
Braintree Records, p. 9, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, p. 7

2th : 11mo : 1656.

A high way layd out by the Selectmen in the old feild for *goodman Hoydin* to carry or bring his corne out of his land by John Dossits land, Senior, which way is layd and appointed to lye in the line betweene *Deacon Bass* & John Dosset Senior, downe the hill and then to lye by *goodman Webbs* swamp and so along betweene the two hills; and so to come in the way as *Deacon Bass* brings out his corne...

WILL OF NEHEMIAH HAYDEN
Suffolk County Wills, Case No. 3962, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

I *Nehemiah Hayden* of Braintree in the County of Suffolk In His Majesties Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England being sick & weak in Body, but of a perfect mind & memory Thanks be to God, Therefore calling to mind my mortality, and knowing it is appointed for all men to die, do make and ordain this my Last will & Testament, That is to say Principally and First of all I give & commend my soul into the hands of God that gave it. My Body I recommend to the Earth be Buried in Decent Christian Burial at the Discretion of my [executors]

And as touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me, I give, devise & dispose of the same in the following manner and form.

Imprimis I give to my beloved wife *Hannah* one end of my new dwelling house which she shall have during her life also a good cow to be summered & wintered for her at the charge of all my sons. I give her likewise six Pounds money yearly, & every year during her life to be paid her by all my said sons Twenty shillings apiece. They also to find her all her fireing, and Further to give her the one half of all my household moveables to give to whom she pleases.

Item. I give to my Eldest son *Nehemiah Hayden* all the rest of the land adjoining to what I gave him by a Deed of gift being bounded on the lands of Nathaniel Thayers the Frenches & so on the Pond, also Four Acres of swamp Land be it more or less lying at ye swamp called Frenches swamp, likewise I give him eight Acres of woodland bounded on Josiah Hobarts and John Ruggles & Ebenezer Thayers & my own Land.

Item. I give to my son *Samuel Hayden* the one half of the house he lives in, and thirty acres of land joyning thereto.

Item. I give to my son *Benjamin Hayden* my now dwelling house and all the Lands adjoining thereto, he paying out of it Twenty Pounds to my Daughter *Rachel Payn* and Twenty pounds to my son in Law Samuel Hayden all to be paid them Four years after my Decease.

Item. I give to my son *John Hayden* the house he now lives in and Twenty five acres of land adjoyning.

Item. I give to my son *Ebenezer* one hundred Pounds in Lands as it shall be valued out of that Land I Purchased of the Honourable Saml Sewall Esqr· lying at the head of the little Pond.

Item. I give also to my son *Jonathan Hayden* one hundred Pounds in the aforesaid & last mentioned Lands, as it shall be valued to him.

All which said Lands to my said sons I give to them their Heirs & Assigns for ever And as for all the rest of my Lands & meadows wheresoever my will is it be equally divided between All my aforesaid sons.

And my will is that as for all my stock & ye other half of the household moveables, & what of my cart tacklings &c. it be all equally divided between all my said sons They paying Ten Pounds to my Daughter *Hannah Stevens* within Four years after my decease. And I do appoint my beloved wife *Hannah* Executrix and my eldest son *Nehemiah Hayden* executor with her of this my last will & Testament. And do ratify & confirm this & no other to be my last will & Testament, and have hereunto set my hand & seal this sixth Day of January one thousand seven hundred & seventeen eighteen in ye Fourth year of his Majesties Reign.

Signed Sealed Published and declared by *Nehemiah Hayden* to be his last will & Testament the Day & Year above said.

Josiah Faxson
Benjamin Hobart — *Nehemiah Hayden*
Joseph Parmenker

Nehemiah Hayden one of the Executors within named presented this will for probate and Josiah Faxson, Benjamin Hobart, and Joseph Parmenker made Oath that they saw *Nehemiah Hayden* Sign and Seal heard him publish and declare it to be his last Will and Testament; and that when he signed he was of sound disposing mind and memory to these Deponents best Discerning; and that they put to their Hands as Witnesses thereof in the Testator's Presence

Boston: Feb. 28. 1717/18 — Samuel Sewall
j. Prob^t^.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF NEHEMIAH HAYDEN

Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 126, 136, 32, 33, 43, 150, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, pp. 719, 724, 654, 655, 663, 724

Nehemiah Hoiden & *Hannah Neale* were married the [ ] of March by Mr. Joseph Dudley 1678.

Nehemiah Hayden died the 12th. January 1717/18.

Nehemiah the son of *Nehemiah Hoiden* and *Hannah* his wife was born May 16th. 1680.

Hannah the daughter of *Nehemiah Hoiden* & *Hannah* his wife born July 16, 1681.

Benjamin son of *Nehemiah Heiden* & *Hannah* his wife born Feb. 22d. 1685/1686.

Benjamin Hayden dyed May 14th 1738.

DEED FROM SAMUEL HAYDEN TO JOHN WEBB
Suffolk County Deeds, Book 42, pp. 159-159½, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

Know all men by these presents That *Samuel Hayden* & *Priscilla* his wife of Braintree in the County of Suffolk & Province of Massachusetts Bay in New England for and in Consideration of the Sum of Ten pounds in money to them in hand at and before the Ensealing & Delivery hereof well & truly paid by John Webb of Braintree in the County afores^{d}· miller the receipt where of we hereby acknowledge have given granted bargained Sold Released & quit claimed & for ourselves & our heirs do fully and absolutely give grant bargain sell release assigne Quit claim & confirm unto the s^{d} John Webb his heirs assigns forever in his possession being all our share part portion Estate Right Title Interest Inheritence Bargain Demand that we now have or hereafter may [ ] have of in & to the housing farm land & mill of our Father *Peter Webb* late of Braintree Dec^{d} & where of he dyed Seized Situate in the Town of Braintree afores^{d}· & all other Town rights and Land late belonging to our s^{d}· Father. To have and to hold the said released Premises unto him the said John Webb his heirs & assigns to his their only proper use benefit and behoofe .forever with Warranty against us & our heirs and all & every other person & persons whomsoever

In witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands & Seals the Sixth day of June *Anno Dom* 1727 and in the thirteenth year of His Majesties Reign.

Signed Sealed and Delivered
in the presence of
Daniel Hunt
Benj. Hunt

Samuel Hayden (Seal)
her
Priscilla X Hayden (Seal)
mark

DEED FROM SAMUEL HAYDEN TO JAMES PENNIMAN
Suffolk County Deeds, Book 73, pp. 155½-156, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

To all People to whom this present Deed of Sale shall come *Samuel Hayden* of Braintree in the County of Suffolk in New England, yeoman, sendeth greeting &c. Know ye that the aforesaid *Samuel Hayden* for and in consideration of the sum of seven hundred pounds current money of New England... Confirmed unto him the said James Penniman to him his heirs and assigns forever, a cèrtain tract of land lying in the Township aforesaid, containing by estimation sixty acres... 1 Sept. 1730.

Signed Sealed and Delivered
in presence of us Wit.
Jonathan Hayden
Mary X French
her mark

Samuel Hayden (Seal)
her
Priscilla X Hayden (Seal)
mark

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF SAMUEL HAYDEN

Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 106, 111, 113, 115, 120, 180, 182, 186, 136, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, pp. 700.703, 705, 708, 712, 755, 756, 760, 724

Samuel the son of *Samuel Hayden* & *Pricilla* his wife was born the 20th January 1715/16.

Amee ye daughter of *Samuel Hayden* & *Pricilla* his wife was born 26th August 1717.

Christopher ye son of *Samuel Hayden* & *Pricilla* his wife was born ye 18th. February 1719.

Richard ye son of *Samuel Hayden* & *Priccilla* his wife was born the 22d. January 1720/21.

Jeremiah ye son of *Samuel Hayden* & *Pricila* his wife was born ye 20th Day of December 1722.

Nehemiah the son of *Samuel Hayden* & *Pricilla* his wife was born the 3d Day of January 1724/5.

Nathaniel the son of *Samuel Hayden* and *Pricilla* his wife was born 21st February 1725/6.

William Hayden ye son of *Samuel Hayden* Secdus. & *Pricilla* his wife was born October 5th. 1727.

Amee ye daughter of *Samuel Hayden* & *Pricilla* his wife died the latter end of September 1717.

DEED FROM SUSANNA WEBB TO SAMUEL HAYDEN

Suffolk County Deeds, Book 84, p. 225½-226, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

To all people to whom these presents shall come Greeting knowing that ... Susanna Webb of Braintree in the County of Suffolk and province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, Spinister, for and in consideration of the sum of twelve pounds lawful silver money to me in hand before the Ensealing hereof well and truly paid by *Samuel Hayden* of the same town and County aforesaid, miller...a certain parcell of land Situate in the middle precinct in Braintree aforesaid containing two acres and an half...In Witness whereof the said Susanna Webb hath hereunto set her hand and Seal this tenth day of March, and in the year of our Lord One thousand Seven hundred and fifty two and twenty fifth year of his majestys reign King George the Second.

Signed Sealed and Delivered
in the presence of us — Susanna Webb (Seal)
Jean Williams
Joseph Curtis

LETTER WRITTEN BY DANIEL HAYDEN TO PEYTON RANDOLPH HAYDEN
Daniel Hayden (John,[5] William,[4] Samuel,[3] Nehemiah,[2] John[1])
Peyton Randolph Hayden (Dr. Enoch,[5] William,[4] Samuel,[3] Nehemiah,[2] John[1])

Kentucky, March 20, 1850

Dear Sir:

I have received information that you have addressed a letter to my brother Jacob Hayden, desiring some information concerning your relatives in general. Jacob moved to Iowa last October. Your letter was listed by Jepa S. Taylor, my sister's grandson. He gave me the contents and from them, I proceed: Your grandfather was born and raised on Long Island; your grandmother on Staten Island. Her name was *Lydia Casted [Kierstede]*. They emigrated to Pennsylvania and died in Fayette County, on the banks of the Monongahela. They had eight sons and three daughters; the sons as follows: *John, Stephen, Enoch, Noah, Hosea, Webb, Belemus,* and *Lot*; the daughters: *Pamelia, Percina,* and *Charlott.* As to our aunts, I have but little information. I have seen some of their children but made no particular acquaintance with them. My father's name was *John*; he died at the age of ninety or thereabouts, and was buried in the graveyard with his father and mother. He had two wives and some twenty-two or more children; they are scattered from Pennsylvania to Iowa. Uncle *Stephen* died in Ohio at the age of eighty. His descendants are principally of that state. *Enoch* was your father's name and of course you know more about him than I do. Likewise *Noah, Webb,* and *Hosea* I have not heard a straight account of. Uncle *Belemus* paid me a visit at least once in every five years from the time I was married until his death.

His two sons, John and Anson, died in Virginia. It would take a volume equal to the history of Josephus to trace the pedigree of my grandfather, his brothers and their descendants. I will only give you a brief sketch as there are two distinct families of the Haydens, so you may know always to which one you belong, handed to me by my grandfather. At the first settling of Long Island, two brothers emigrated from England and settled there; they lived in perfect harmony for some time, but unluckily for them they embraced different sentiments in the matter of religion, one a Catholic, the other a protestant. The contest caused a separation. The catholic moved to the James River in Virginia, and them to a man stuck to the religion of their father. About the same information I have received from Edward and William Hayden, both catholics.

I was twice at your father's house in Bourbon, Kentucky, the last time soon after he gained the lawsuit for his land. I then lived in Harden County, Kentucky. My home is there. My wife raised 10 children all are alive but one. She died some years back; all of my children are married, and as to things of

this world are all doing well.

My oldest sister was left a widow before her family was raised. She married a man by the name of Taylor. Her oldest son came to Harden, married and raised a respectable family. His oldest son is Jepa S. Taylor, who received your letter in place of my brother. He, Jepa, is a promising young man of good talents, by profession a lawyer. He talks of going to see your country, and if there is flattering prospects, locate in the state; and if you thought him worthy, he doubts but little that you will aid him in his first start. If you write to me, direct the letter to him.

I never expect to have any personal acquaintance with you as my age forbids me traveling. I am now seventy in June and at this time in good health. If there is any information that I am in possession of which you want, let me know and I will give it, so I conclude with best wishes to all of your father's family, and I subscribe myself to your relations.

Daniel Hayden

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF WILLIAM HAYDEN
Historical and Genealogical Miscellany, vol. 1, 1903, pp. 183, 185, 199

Baptisms

The Parish Register of Christ Church, Shrewsbury, New Jersey

1756 Oct. 31 *John, Stephen, Enoch, Noah.* Children of *William Heyden*, Morris Co.

1757 Oct. 16 *Hosea*, son of *William* & *Lydia Hayden*, Morristown

1774 Oct. 9 *Charlotte*, dau. of *William Hayden* & *Lydia*, Morristown

Family Bible Record contributed by Hazel Eidson, M.D., Berrien Springs, Michigan

Charlotte Haden was Born January the 30 day the 1765.

WILLIAM HAYDEN RECEIVED LAND GRANT IN KENTUCKY
Virginia Grants, Book 7, p. 27, Secretary of State Office, State House, Frankfort, Kentucky

...by Virtue and in Consideration of part of a Land Office Treasury Warrant No. 10159 issued the 22 day of December 1781 there is granted by the said Commonwealth [of Virginia] unto *William Haydon*...a Certain tract or parcel of land...lying and being in the County of Fayette [Kentucky] on the waters of the North Fork of Elkhorne...

WILLIAM HAYDEN, REVOLUTIONARY WAR SOLDIER
General Services Administration, Washington, D. C.

Wm Haydon Pvt.
Capt. Samuel Colston's Company, 5th Virginia Reg't of Foot, commanded by Colonel Josiah Parker.

Revolutionary War

Appears on Company Muster Roll of the organization named above for the
month of April, 1778. Roll dated Valley Forge May 4, 1778.
Drafted Feb. 17, 1778. Term of enlistment 1 yr.

month of May 1778. Roll dated Camp Valley Forge June 1, 1778.

month of June 1778. Roll dated Brunswick July 5, 1778.

month of July 1778 Roll dated White Plains Aug. 4, 1778.
Remarks: Sick Hosptt.

month of Aug. 1778. Roll dated White Plains Sept 1, 1778.

month of Sept. 1778. Roll dated West Point Oct. 1, 1778.
Remarks: Sick

month of Oct. 1778 Roll dated Pompton Dec. 1

month of Nov. 1778 Roll dated Pompton Dec. 1

month of Dec. 1778 Roll dated Middlebrook Jan. 13, 1779
Remarks: Sick at Brunswick.

month of Jan. 1779 Roll dated Middlebrook Feb. 3, 1779
Enlisted Feby 10, 1778 Term of Enlistment 1 year.

Willm Hayden Senr Pvt.
Maj. Lucas' Co. of the 3d Virginia Regiment of Foot, commanded by Col. William Heth.

Revolutionary War

Appears on Company Muster Roll of the organization named above for the
month of Feb. 1779 Roll dated Middlebrook Mar. 4, 1779
Enlisted Feb. 1778 Term of Enlistment 1 year.
Remarks: Dischgd Feb. 28, 1779.

WILLIAM HAYDEN RECEIVED LAND GRANT IN VIRGINIA, NOW WEST VIRGINIA
Virginia Grants, Auditor's Office, Charleston, West Virginia

...There is granted to the said *Wm Hayden*...950 acres by survey bearing date the 12th day of November 1785, lying and being in the County of Hampshire [Virginia] on the waters of Great Cacapehon...

WILL OF DR. ENOCH HAYDEN
Marion County Wills, Book B, pp. 196-198, Courthouse, Palmyra, Missouri

I *Enoch Hayden Senr* of Warren Township Marion County, Missouri being infirm in health and sensible of my liableness to sudden death do judge it best to make, and do hereby make, this my last Will and Testament.

It is my will that all my just debts and the charges of my funeral be paid by my Executors hereinafter named and appointed, out of my estate as soon as conveniently may be done after my death and I leave the charges of my funeral to the discretion of my said Executors. I give devise and dispose of all of my estate real and personal, save what be necessary to pay my just debts and funeral charges in the following manner:

1st It is my will that my Executors or the survivor of them do sell my farm on which I now live, in any way they may think best or most advantageous to my estate so as to enable them to pay my debts without selling any more of my personal property than I shall herein after direct.— It is my will and desire that my negroes Martin, Matilda, Louisa, Henry, Jane and George be emancipated.—and I leave to them the following property all my plows, Hoes, axes all the bacon corn and other provisions now on hand the remainder of my personal property I desire to be sold and applied to the payment of my debts. It is my wish that my negroes remain on the farm and occupy the kitchen and other buildings until my land is sold & they are then to give possession save the dwelling house which I intend my Executors to put such property in as my negroes are not to have,— provided nevertheless that my Tract of Land which I have above named is subject to several mortgages. If it doesn't sell for enough to pay my debts my personal property is all to be sold without reserve, save the negroes, and if my lands and that part of my personal property is not sufficient to pay my debts it is my desire that my negroes be hired out until my debts be paid, and if that cannot be done it is my will that my negro man Martin be sold and the money arising from the sale of him is not enough to satisfy my debts then Matilda is to be sold and the money applyed in the same manner and so on selling the oldest until my debts are all paid if any of my younger negroes are not sold for my debts it is my desire that my Executors bind them until they are twenty one years of age to good masters who will feed and clothe them well and raise them to industry they are not to be taken out of the County of Marion and state of Missouri so the apprenticies and if they are badly treated white-bound they shall be taken away from such masters and bound to others at the discretion of my executors and when they arrive at the age of twenty-one they are to be liberated, but if my land and other personal property is sufficient to pay my debts and none of my negroes are sold it is my will that all of them be emancipated that is to say Martin, Matilda, Louisa, Henry, Jane and George to

be kept together as one family, unless my Executors do find it necessary to bind the young ones to masters as above mentioned.—

I do give and bequeath to my son *Peyton R Hayden* on the following conditions that is if my land and other property save my negroes do sell for more than will pay my debts my executors is to pay to him in money not exceeding five hundred dollars.

I do give and bequeath to my Daughter *Catharine Mays* to her and her heirs for ever on the same condition not exceeding One hundred dollars, if the money arising from the sale of my land and other property do not pay my debts and the amount I have given on the above conditions to my son *Peyton R Hayden* and my daughter *Catharine Mays*, I then give and bequeath them one dollar each to be paid by my Executors as a token of my remembrance of them. To my other children *Benjamin, Elijah, Enoch, Sarah Griffith, Rebecca Harden, Hannah Garner, Barbara Lenex* and *Joannah Davis*, having in my life time given to them what I considered their Just proportion of my estate to advance them in life and to discharge my parental duty to them I give and bequeath to them one dollar cash to be paid them by my Executors as a token of my remembrance to them. My true meaning and intention is none other that my negroes are not to be sold for any other purpose than to pay my just debts.

It is my will and earnest desire that they be Emancipated and set at liberty as above mentioned. I hereby constitute and appoint James W. Conn and Frances Payne or the survivor of them Executors of this my last will and Testament. I do hereby direct my said executors to sell all of my property which I have not specially bequeathed, collect all debts due me and the money therefrom arising to pay all my just debts costs of settling up my estate and the costs allowed to officers of court and all other necessary expenses and the balance if any to be paid in payment of my debts.— In testimony whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal this 14 day of June 1843.

Witness
John Howell
William Moss

Enoch Hayden, Senr (Seal)

State of Missouri)
County of Marion) SS

Be it remembered that on this 18" day of July A. D. 1843 before me Thomas Neatcher Clerk of the County Court within and for said County, personally came John Howell and William Moss subscribing witnesses to the within and foregoing instrument of writing purporting to be the last will and Testament of *Enoch Hayden* Senr. deceased, and made oath that the said deceased acknowledged and delivered the said writing as and for his last will

and testament, that at the time of doing the same he was of sound and disposing mind and memory that they signed their names as witnesses thereto in his presence and at his request, and in the presence of each other.—

Sworn to & subscribed before
me the day and year aforesaid — William Moss
Tho E Neatcher Clerk — John Howell

Thomas E. Neatcher Clerk of the County Court within and for the County aforesaid do hereby certify that upon the above certificate of proof the within and foregoing will of *Enoch Hayden Senr.* deceased, was received by me and admitted to record as such. In Testimony whereof I hereto set my hand & annex my official seal. Done at office in Palmyra in said county this 18th day of July A. D. 1843.

Thomas E. Neatcher Cl

fee $1.25 recording
fee $1.25 copying
$2.50

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF DR. ENOCH HAYDEN
Family Bible record contributed by Hazel Eidson, M. D., Berrien Springs, Michigan

Joanna Haden was born October, the 3d day the 1780.
Joab Haden was born March the 5th day the 1782.
Elizabeth Haden was born January the 31st day the 1784.

ENOCH HAYDEN PURCHASED TOWN LOTS IN MOOREFIELD, HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, NOW WEST VIRGINIA
Hampshire County Deeds, Book 5, p. 83, Courthouse, Romney, West Virginia

This Indenture made the ninth day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred seventy nine between Garret VanMeter, Abel Randall, Moses Hutton and Jonathan Heath, trustees of the town of Moorefield in the County of Hampshire, State of Virginia of the one part and *Enoch Hayden* of said County and State of the other part...for and in consideration of the sum of four pounds current money of Virginia...do grant bargain sell alein and confirm unto the said *Enoch Hayden* one-half acre or lot of land lying and being in the said town of Moorefield and County aforesaid...No. 2...No. 47... Provided always and upon condition that the said *Enoch Hayden* his Heirs and assigns shall Build or cause to be Built on each of the said Lots hereby Bargained and Sold, a Dwelling House Eighteen Feet square at the least with a Birch or stone chimney within two years from the day of sale. In witness whereof the said Trustees have hereunto set their hands and Seals the day and year first above written...

OBITUARY OF DR. ENOCH HAYDEN
Printed in the *Courier* July 1843
Written by his grandson, Benjamin Franklin Hayden

Dr. Enoch Hayden
Born March 27, 1755. Died July 16, 1843.

Died — In this [Marion] County, on Sunday the 16th instant, after a long illness of four or five weeks. *Dr. Enoch Hayden Sr.* in the 89th year of his age.

The cold and chilly hand of death came not upon the deceased in an unexpected hour. He had been calmly waiting the approach of the enemy of man for sometime, under the conviction that he was within a few short days of his journey's end on earth, and he expressed, during the whole of his illness, almost an entire willingness to quit this vale of tears; and on Sunday evening last, at 2 O'clock, in the full possession of his reasoning powers, after having made a proper disposition of his property, he calmly, and to all appearances, willingly resigned himself to the cold embrace of death.

The deceased was a native of New Jersey, and was born on the 27th of March 1755. He spent the early part of his life in Virginia and soon after he arrived at the age of manhood, full of that pioneering spirit so prevalient in those days, he emigrated to the then wilderness of Kentucky, and finally located himself in Bourbon County.

Dr. Hayden was in the 21st year of his age at the time of the Declaration of American Independence and was not an idle spectator in the scenes which secured to the American people the inestimable blessings of liberty, during the Revolutionary War, he served as a volunteer in two companies against the enemy, in that portion of the army (if I'm not mistaken) under the command of General Wayne.

For many years after the deceased settled in Kentucky, he and his brother pioneers were engaged in an almost perpetual war with the Indians and it was by the most untiring perseverance that they were enabled to beat back the hordes of savages that infested the wilderness of that now noble State. The important service rendered our country by those unconquerable spirits whose fortune it was to live in those days of the Revolution, are too often forgotten or passed by as "tales of fancy," in these days of peace and happiness.

In October 1829 the deceased mainly for the purpose of settling his children, quit his beautiful farm in Kentucky, where he was surrounded by all those comforts so well suited to him in the evening of his days, and moved to Marion Co., Missouri.

As a husband and father, he was kind affectionate and indulgent almost to an excess. As a neighbor he was kind obliging. As a friend he was unusually warm, ardent and devoted, and as an opponent he was independent, candid,

firm and frank. Owing to these distinguishing in his character, even in the early part of his life, his acquaintenances attached to him the name of "Enoch Blunt."

As a physician *Dr. Hayden* had but few equals; but, he is gone! after having pilgrimaged in this vale of tears for 88 years, 3 months and 19 days, his immortal spirit took its flight to the God who gave it, and his body lies to mingle with its mother earth.

It is however some source of satisfaction to his numerous relatives and friends, to know that he has left behind him indelibly engraved upon the hearts of all who knew him, that *Doctor Enoch Hayden* was an honest man.

ENOCH HAYDEN CONVEYED TOWN LOTS IN MOOREFIELD, HARDY COUNTY, VIRGINIA, NOW WEST VIRGINIA

Hardy County Deeds, Book 1, p. 202, Courthouse, Moorefield, West Virginia

This Indenture made this seventh day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-eight, between *Enoch Hayden* and *Rebecca* his wife in the County of Fairfax and Commonwealth of Virginia of the one part and Casper Rinker of Frederick County and Commonwealth aforesaid of the other part. Witnesseth that the said *Enoch Hayden* and *Rebecca* his wife ...do grant bargain sell alein and confirm...two lots of ground in the town of Moorefield in the County of Hardy containing one half acre...No. 2...No. 47... the same being granted to the said *Enoch Hayden* by deed agreeable to an Act of Assembly...from Garret VanMeter, Abel Randall, Moses Hutton, and Jonathan Heath, Trustees...

Signed Sealed and Delivered	*Enoch Hayden*	(Seal)
in the presence of	her	
Joniah Rogers	*Rebecca X Hayden*	(Seal)
George Taylor	mark	
Belemus Hayden		

ENOCH HAYDEN CONVEYED LAND IN BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY

Bourbon County Deeds, Book 1, pp. 235-237, Courthouse, Paris, Kentucky

This Indenture made this seventh day of April eighteen hundred and thirteen between *Enoch Hayden* and *Rebecca* his wife and Abel Griffith and Hester his wife of Bourbon County of the one part and John Wagner of the county and state aforesaid of the other part...granted bargained and sold...a tract of land lying in the County of Bourbon on Taylor's Creek, a branch of Hinkson...

Attest		
S. Darnell	*Enoch Hayden*	(Seal)
William Wagner	*Rebecca Hayden*	(Seal)
	Abel Griffith	(Seal)

LETTER WRITTEN BY DR. ENOCH HAYDEN, SHARPSBURG, MARION COUNTY, MISSOURI, TO HIS SON PEYTON RANDOLPH HAYDEN, BOONVILLE, COOPER COUNTY, MISSOURI

Lees Creek
March 29th 1843

Dear Son

Your letter came safe to hand which I intend to answer I feel thankful to you for your friendly proposition but it is impossible for me to sell out at this time for the pressure and scarcity of money seems to grow worse instead of better, property will not sell for half its value and I think it would be injudicious and unwise for me to offer to sell at this time there are many in this section of country, who are willing to sell at most any price but there is no purchasers,— I can rent my farm as high as I ever did for a grain rent and double the quantity of land I have in cultivation in that way but there is no renter who will pay the money.— You have some idea of my business and circumstances but perhaps it would be as well to state them to you (as I had not an opportunity when I seen you last) In the first place I am owing of Blakey who has promised to wait with me until it is convenient for me to pay him and I have no doubt but he will be as good as his word as I have made him safe by giving him a mortgage on my lands, also I mortgaged three of my negroes to D McLoud in order to obtain an indorser in the bank. This I done to keep him satisfied that I may not be put to further trouble in that respect. The money he paid for me in the bank I have not been able to raise, though I have paid him part of it, what I will be due McLoud and the discount on what I owe the bank will be sixty-two dollars which will have to be paid on the 28th of next month. You requested me to let you know in time and you would furnish the money which I hope you will be able to do as I believe it will be out of my power without sacrificing property, as respects the treasury. The payment I was due it was deferred but that will be due in August next but you know more about that than I can tell you that is to the time it will have to be paide. The amount when I seen you was two hundred dollars but there will be some interest which is ten per cent from that time until paide. I mention this through fear I may not be able to meete the call, if I can satisfy the bank and the treasury that is to say the sixty two dollars that I am due McLoud and the bank and the first call of the Treasury I shall feel on more safe footing, I think I shall be after that able to meet the calls myself.— I now wish to acquaint you with my intentions as I had not an opportunity of doing so at our last interview. I have not done as much for you as I have for my other children, though it has ever been my intention, and if you can help me out of my difficulties I shall have enough left to give you what I have always intended (and more than enough) and believe me it is my intention to do as

liberal a part by you, for it seems I shall get no favours from any of the rest of my sons or sons in law, and therefore I hope it will be convenient for you to do so, as they seem to have no disposition to help me, as to any money you may furnish me I intend to pay you again with ten per cent interest thereon to make you safe I have three negroes, Martin, the oldest girl and one four years old that is unencumbered that I will give you a mortgage on, or I will secure you in any way that you may think best. I want you to write to me as soon as convenient and let me know whether you can help me or not, so that if you cannot that I may dispose of my property to the best advantage and sacrifice as little as possible, when you write I wish to direct your letter to Sharps and not to Palmyra as Benjamin is invariably in the habit of takeing my letters out of the office. The last you wrote me he took it out and I did not get it for sometime after. I have but little to write that is new, however, your nieces Elizabeth Griffith and *Ann Spalding* have married since you were here.

Yours respectfully

P. R. Hayden *Enoch Hayden,* Sr.

ENOCH HAYDEN RECEIVED LAND GRANTS IN KENTUCKY

Virginia Grants, Book 14, p. 242, Secretary of State Office, State House, Frankfort, Kentucky

Beverly Randolph Esquire Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia. To all to whom these presents shall come Greeting. Know ye that by virtue and Consideration of a Land Office Treasury Warrant No. 3531...there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto *Enoch Hayden*...a Certain tract or parcel of Land containing four hundred acres by survey...lying and being in the County of Lincoln on the Waters of Chaplins fork about five miles from Fountain Bleau...the fourteenth day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty nine and of the Commonwealth the fourteenth.

B. Randolph

Old Kentucky Grants, Book 3, p. 68, State House, Frankfort, Kentucky

Isaac Shelby Esquire Governor of the Commonwealth of Kentucky To all to whom these presents shall come Greeting. Know ye by Virtue and in consideration of a Land Office Treasury Warrant No. 2798 there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto *Enoch Hayden*...a certain tract or parcel of Land containing Two hundred acres by Survey...lying and being in the County of Woodford, on the South side of main Elkhorn...To have and to hold...to *Enoch Hayden*...the Twentieth day of April in the year of our Lord 1793...

Isaac Shelby

HANNAH HAYDEN MARRIED THOMAS JAMES SPALDING
Bourbon County Marriage Bonds, Courthouse, Paris, Kentucky

January 8th 1826

Mr. Smith

Sir at and by the request of *Mr. Spalding* I here give you my consent to give him license for the marriage of my daughter *Hannah Hayden* and himself which I am willing should take place and by so doing you will oblige.

Attest
Charles D. Lennex

Yrs
Enoch Hayden

Know all men by these presents that we *Thos Spalding* & Charles D. Lennex are held jointly bound unto the Comwlth of Ky in the sum of £50 current money for the payment of which to be made good to the said Comwlth we bind ourselves our Heirs Excrs & admors jointly & severally by these presents. As witness our hand & seals this 19th day of Jany 1826.

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the above bound *Thos Spalding* hath this day obtained a License to marry *Hannah Hayden* of this county.

Attest
A. C. Dickerson

Thomas J. Spalding
Charles D. Lennex

HANNAH (HAYDEN) SPALDING MARRIED WILLIAM GARNER, JR.
Marion County Marriages, Book A, p. 50, Courthouse, Palmyra, Missouri

Wm. Garner Jr., State of Missouri with *Hannah Spalding*, Marion County, Missouri. I Robert Cobb a Justice of Peace within and for the County of Marion aforesaid do certify that on the 16th day of February 1833 I solemnized the right of matrimony between William Garner, Jr., and *Hannah Spalding* both of lawful age and residents of said County.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Edmund[1] Hewett (b. *1480*)
Thomas[2] Hewett (b. *1515*)
Bridget[3] Hewett (b. *1545*) m. *1565* Henry Cletherow (b. *1540*-1608)
Anne[4] Cletherow (*1575*-1638) m. *1593* Thomas Offley (1564-1630)
Catherine[5] Offley (b. *1605*) m. *1630* Rev. Philip Edelen (*1598*-1657)
Richard[6] Edelen (*1639*-1695) m. 1663 Elizabeth Banton (b. *1639*)
Christopher[7] Edelen (1682-1771) m. 1707 Jane Jones (b. *1690*)
John[8] Edelen (1712-1786) m. *1738* Sarah _____
Mary[9] Edelen (1752-1829) m. *1772* James Spalding (*1747*-1800)
James E.[10] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)
Thomas James[11] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[12] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[13] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[14] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[15] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)
- Anna Christene[16] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[17] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[17] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[16] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[17] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[17] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[16] Rutherford (b. 1945)

The Hewett line descends also through Anne[8] Edelen, dau. of Christopher[7] Edelen.
See Lineage Charts – The Edelen Family.

1 Edmund Hewett, b. about 1480.

2 William Hewett, d. 25 Jan. 1567
3 Thomas Hewett

Edmund Hewett of Laughton-en-le-Morthen, South Yorkshire, Wales, was the father of Sir William Hewett, Lord Mayor of London in 1599, and of Thomas Hewett.[1]

3 (1) Thomas Hewett (Edmund[1]), b. probably at Laughton-en-le-Morthen, South Yorkshire, Wales, about 1515.

4 Bridget Hewett
5 Henry Hewett

Thomas Hewett was employed by his brother, Sir William Hewett, who had been admitted to the freedom of the Clothworkers Company of London and who dealt in commerce estimated at £6,000 per annum. Thomas' son, Henry, was also employed by Sir William Hewett. The latter willed a house called Three Cranes in Candlewick Street to his nephew, Henry, with the remainder to Thomas Hewett.[2]

4 (3) Bridget Hewett (Thomas,[2] Edmund[1]), b. about 1545.
Henry Cletherow, b. about 1540; d. 20 February 1608, London, England, bur. 3 March 1608 in London; m. Bridget Hewett, about 1565.

6 Christopher Cletherow, d. 11 Nov. 1641
7 Abigail Cletherow
8 Judith Cletherow
9 Elizabeth Cletherow
10 Margaret Cletherow
11 Anne Cletherow, d. 14 Sept. 1638

Bridget Hewett married Henry Cletherow, master of the Ironmongers' Company. She and her children were named in a Hewett[lineage chart.

1. Hewett Lineage Chart, Letter written by Crolian William Edelen, F.S.G., 2 March 1976, East Orange, NJ.
2. *Dictionary of National Biography*, vol. 9, 1921, pp. 755-756.

LINEAGE CHART

Robert[1] Holmes (*1545*-1605) m. *1575* Alice_____ (d. 1610)
Robert[2] Holmes (*1580*-1640) m. 1605 Katherine Johnson (*1585*-1630)
Rev. Obadiah[3] Holmes (*1607*-1682) m. 1630 Katherine Hyde (b. *1610*)
Lt. Samuel[4] Holmes (1642-1679) m. 1665 Alice Stillwell (b. *1645*)
Ann[5] Holmes (1670-*1701*) m. 1691 Dr. Jacobus Kierstede (1663-*1701*)
Samuel[6] Kierstede (1697-1733) m. *1719* Lydia Dey (b. *1700*)
Lydia[7] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)
Dr. Enoch[8] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[9] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[10] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[11] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[12] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[13] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)
Anna Christene[14] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
Russell Leo[15] Willis III (b. 1972)
Robert Kent[15] Willis (b. 1974)
Shirley Kay[14] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
James Brian[15] Tofel (b. 1969)
Andrew William[15] Tofel (b. 1971)
William Clay[14] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Robert Holmes, b. about 1545 in England; bur. 14 January 1605, Stockport, County Cheshire, England.
Alice, bur. 7 September 1610 in the Collegiate Church Cemetery, Manchester, County Lancashire, England; m. Robert Holmes.

2 Robert Holmes, d. 1640
3 John Holmes
4 Jane Holmes

Robert Holmes is probably the earliest proven ancestor of this Holmes family. The family was ancient in England and other members of the Holmes family lived in County Lancashire and County Cheshire, England, prior to 1600. Robert's name was spelled as Hulme, Holme, and Holmes in the records located at Chester, Reddish, and Manchester, England. He was sometimes referred to as old Robert Holmes of Reddish.

He was a husbandman near Reddish in County Lancashire, and it was probably he who was mentioned in the will of John Reddish, Esq., as a tenant in 1569. He served as a witness to the will of "Otiwell Hulme of Redytch, husbandman" in 1598.

He predeceased his wife, Alice. She was buried at Manchester in County Lancashire 7 September 1610 as "Alyce wydow to Robte Hulme of Reddiche." She was buried at the Collegiate Church which is now the cathedral in Manchester, England.

Robert Holmes died testate. From his will, dated 11 August 1602 and proved at Chester in County Cheshire 28 January 1605, it is evident that he was a land owner as he devised his lands to his eldest son Robert Holmes. He named his wife Alice, two sons, Robert and John, an unmarried daughter, Jane, and a grandson, George Hoyd. He named his sons, Robert and John Holmes, as executors of his will.[1] He had at least one daughter not named in his will, the mother of George Hoyd. Robert Holmes was buried at Stockport, County Cheshire, England, 14 January 1605 as "Ould Robert Holme of Redich."[2]

1. Co. Lancaster Wills, Robert Holme 1604, Lancashire Record Office, Preston, Eng.
2. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 3, 1914, p. 303.

2 (1) Robert Holmes (Robert[1]), b. about 1580, Reddish, County Lancashire, England; bur. 12 November 1640, Stockport, County Cheshire, England.

Katherine Johnson, b. about 1585 in England; bur. 8 September 1630, Stockport, County Cheshire, England; m. Robert Holmes, 8 October 1605, Stockport, County Cheshire, England.

5 John Holmes, bap. 3 May 1607
6 Obadiah Holmes, bap. 18 Mar. 1610; d. 15 Oct. 1682
7 Joan Holmes, bap. 2 Feb. 1611; bur. 5 Nov. 1612
8 Samuel Holmes, bur. 2 Nov. 1613
9 Samuel Holmes, bap. 23 Feb. 1617
10 Nathaniel Holmes, bap. 12 July 1618; bur. 10 Sept. 1631
11 Robert Holmes, bap. 25 Mar. 1621; bur. 17 Nov. 1697
12 Joseph Holmes, bur. 13 June 1623
13 Joseph Holmes

Robert Holmes, a husbandman, was designated as Robert Hulme of Reddish in the baptismal records of Didsbury, the burial records of Stockport, and the matriculation records of Brasenose College at Oxford. He was named as a son of Robert Holmes of Reddish in the latter's will dated 11 August 1602.

The Rev. Obadiah Holmes wrote a letter to his children dated 17 December 1675 and referred to his parents as follows: "First, I must remember my honored parents, who were faithful in their generation, and of good report among men, and brought up their children tenderly, and honorably. Three sons they brought up at the University in Oxford; but the most part of their care was to inform and instruct them in the fear of the Lord; and to that end gave them much good counsel, carrying them often before the Lord by earnest prayer."

Robert Holmes died testate. His will, dated 20 August 1640, was proved at Chester, England, in County Cheshire. He named his sons Robert, Obadiah, Samuel, and Joseph in his will.[3] Each of his children was baptized at either Didsbury or Stockport, England.

3. Co. Lancaster Wills, Robert Holme 1640, Lancashire Record Office, Preston, Eng.

6 (2) Rev. Obadiah Holmes (Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. about 1607, bap. 18 March 1610, Didsbury, England; d. 15 October 1682, bur. in family cemetery, Middletown, Newport County, Rhode Island. *Katherine Hyde*, b. about 1610 in England; bur. in family cemetery, Middletown, Newport County, Rhode Island; m. Obadiah Holmes, 20 November 1630, Collegiate Church, Manchester, County Lancashire, England.

14 John Holmes, bur. 27 June 1633
15 Jonathan Holmes, b. 1633; d. 1713
16 Lydia Holmes
17 Martha Holmes, bap. 3 May 1640; d. 1682
18 Samuel Holmes, bap. 20 Mar. 1642; d. 1679
19 Obadiah Holmes, bap. 9 June 1644
20 Hopestill Holmes
21 John Holmes, b. 1649; d. 2 Oct. 1712
22 Mary Holmes
23 Joseph Holmes

Obadiah Holmes was educated in England. In a letter written to his children dated 17 October 1675, he stated that three sons of his parents had matriculated at the University of Oxford. The two sons of Robert Holmes of Reddish listed in *Alumni Oxonensis* were Samuel and John Holmes. As Obadiah's brother, Robert, attended Groton, the third son of Robert Holmes of Reddish who attended the University of Oxford may well have been Obadiah.[4]

Sometime after 1633, Obadiah and his family immigrated to the colony of Massachusetts. He first settled in Salem, Massachusetts, and was a glass-man, or a manufacturer of glass.

Obadiah became a leading Baptist minister, and his witness to his faith and his writings are of much interest. He was admitted as a member of the Puritan Church at Salem 24 March 1639. Ten years later he moved to Seekonk, Massachusetts, and transferred his membership to the church of the Rev. Samuel Newman. A personal conflict between Holmes and Newman resulted when

4. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 3, 1914, p. 302.

Obadiah entered a complaint against the minister charging slander for saying that he, Holmes, took false oath in court. Rev. Newman admitted he was in error but the rift between the two men could not be bridged. Obadiah and eight other members withdrew from the Puritan Church and were baptized into the Baptist Church by the Rev. John Clark. They were then ex-communicated by the Puritans 5 June 1650 and charged with meeting from house to house on the Lord's Day. Four petitions were presented in the General Court at Plymouth urging that they be speedily suppressed. They were charged by the court not to break bread or preach or baptize. Obadiah Holmes and Joseph Tory were bound over to the October court as they did not acquiesce. At the General Court held 2 October 1650, Gov. William Bradford and his gentlemen assistants, two of whom were Capt. Miles Standish and John Alden, pronounced no sentence against Holmes and Tory, even though they had continued meeting house to house on the Lord's Day, contrary to the order of the court.[5]

In July 1651, Obadiah, the Rev. John Clark, and several other members of the Baptist Church went to Lynn, Massachusetts, to the home of William Witter, who was too old and infirm to attend church. While the Rev. Clark was preaching, the constable entered, seized the visitors, and imprisoned them. Holmes was tried at a court in Boston 31 July 1651 and the jury's sentence read: "Forasmuch as you, Obadiah Holmes, being come into this jurisdiction about the 21st of the 5th mo., did meet at one William Witter's house at Lynn, and did here privately and at other times, being an excommunicate person, did take upon you to preach and baptize... and coming afterward at the assembly at Lynn, did, in disrespect to the ordinance of God and his worship, keep on your hat, the pastor being in prayer...the court doth fine you £30...or else be well whipped..." [6]

Obadiah Holmes refused to pay the fine or to allow his friends to pay it. He was retained in prison until 5 September 1651 when he

5. *A History of New England*, vol. 1, 1871, p. 177.
6. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 3, 1914, p. 305.

was bound to a post on State Street in Boston and whipped in an unmerciful manner. For many days he could rest only on his knees and elbows as he could not suffer any part of his body to touch the bed. He wrote: "And as the man began to lay the strokes upon my back, I said to the people, though my flesh shall fail, and my spirit shall fail, yet my God would not fail...I had such a spiritual manifestation of God's presence...I could well bear it, yea, and in a manner, felt it not, although it was grievous, as the spectators said, the man striking me with all his strength (yea, spitting in his hands three times, as many affirmed) with a three corded whip, giving me therewith thirty strokes. When he had loosed me from the post, having joyfulness in my heart and cheerfulness in my countenance, as the spectators observed, I told the magistrates, you have struck me with roses...I pray God it may not be laid to your charge..."[7]

Obadiah moved his family to Middletown, Rhode Island in 1651. He succeeded the Rev. John Clark in 1652, and devoted thirty years of his life to the Baptist ministry. He was listed as a freeman in 1656, and was a commissioner to the General Court of Trials held at Warwick, Rhode Island, 11 March 1655. In the succeeding three years he served as a commissioner to the court held at Newport, Rhode Island, and one held at Portsmouth, Rhode Island. He served as a representative of Newport in 1658, and was cited by the Assembly in 1676 as one of "the most judicious inhabitants of the colony."[8]

Obadiah Holmes died testate. No recorded copy of his will is known to exist. The original will is among the Bull papers at the Newport Historical Society. He named as his children Mary Brown, Martha Odlin, Lydia Bowne, Hopestill Taylor, John Holmes, Obadiah Holmes, Samuel Holmes, and Jonathan Holmes, and as his wife, Katherine Holmes.[9] In a letter written 17 December 1675 and addressed to his children, he also named his son Joseph, and related the Biblical attribute of the name of each of his children.

7. *A History of New England*, vol. 1, 1871, p. 192.
8. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 3, 1914, p. 305.
9. Newport Co. Wills, Vault A, Box 103, no. 1192, Newport Historical Society, Newport, RI.

18 (6) Lt. Samuel Holmes (Rev. Obadiah,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), bap. 20 March 1642, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts; d. in 1679, Gravesend, Long Island, New York.

Alice Stillwell (Lt. Nicholas[1]), b. about 1645, probably on Manhattan Island, New Netherland; d. after 19 May 1709, probably on Staten Island, New York; m. Lt. Samuel Holmes, 26 October 1665, Gravesend, Long Island, New York.

24 Samuel Holmes, b. 12 Feb. 1668; d. 1702
25 Ann Holmes, b. 20 Dec. 1670
26 Joseph Holmes, b. 17 Mar. 1672
27 Catherine Holmes, b. 15 June 1675
28 Mary Holmes, b. 1679

Samuel Holmes moved from his father's home in Rhode Island and settled at Gravesend, Long Island, New York. A few months prior to his marriage, he bought the Ruckman plantation in Gravesend in 1665. In other transactions, he purchased plantation No. 18 from John Johnson, and seven acres of land from his brother-in-law, John Bowne, 20 April 1670. He received one and one-half lots of the thirty-nine lots on Guisebert's Island 6 January 1671.

He served as juryman in court sessions held at Gravesend in 1670, 1675, 1676, and 1678. Samuel Holmes was chosen magistrate of the town of Gravesend in 1674 and was elected constable in June 1676. He received a commission as a lieutenant in the Gravesend militia in 1673.[10]

Lt. Samuel Holmes died testate. His will, dated 28 February 1679, was proved 25 June 1679. He named each of his children in his will, and appointed as their guardians his brothers, Jonathan and Obadiah Holmes, and his brothers-in-law, Richard Stillwell and John Bowne. He appointed his wife, Alice, as executrix of his estate. Two of the witnesses of the will, John Emans and John Tilton, Sr., being Quakers, would not swear to the validity of the will, but the governor accepted their declarations that the will was that of Samuel Holmes, deceased.[11]

10. *The History of Lieutenant Nicholas Stillwell*, vol. 4, 1931, p. 57.
11. New York Co. Wills, Liber 1-2, p. 206, Surrogate Court Office, New York, NY.

25 (18) Ann Holmes (Lt. Samuel,[4] Rev. Obadiah,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 20 December 1670, Gravesend, Long Island, New York; d. before 9 January 1702, New York City.
Dr. Jacobus Kierstede (Dr. Hans[1]), bap. 28 November 1663, New Amsterdam, New Netherland; d. before 9 January 1702 in New York; m. Ann Holmes, 22 May 1691, Flatbush, Long Island, New York.

29 Hans Kierstede, b. 1692
30 Maria Kierstede, bap. 24 Oct. 1694
31 Sara Kierstede, bap. 28 Feb. 1696
32 Samuel Kierstede, bap. 16 May 1697
33 Jacobus Kierstede, bap. 2 July 1699
34 Daniel Kierstede, bap. 7 Sept. 1701

Ann Holmes was named as a daughter of Samuel Holmes in his will dated 28 February 1679 and probated 25 June 1679 at Gravesend, New York. According to the terms of her father's will, Ann received a three year old cow since he had specified that if his wife should marry again "she is to give unto my children every one of them a cow three years old." Samuel Holmes also stated in his will that "If either of my sons doe marry before the decease of my wife, then the lot or Plantation I bought of Thomas Delavall, they [his daughters Ann, Katherine, and Mary] shall have for their use between them But in case Either of my Sonnes dy then the s[d] land shall be my three daughters..." [12]

Ann Holmes was married in the Reformed Dutch Church in Flatlands, Long Island, New York. Her husband, Jacobus Kierstede, was designated as "a chirurgeon," or surgeon, in their marriage record.[13] The baptismal records of all of her children except Hans are recorded in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York City.

12. New York Co. Wills, Liber 1-2, p. 206, Surrogate Court Office, New York, NY.
13. *The History of Lieutenant Nicholas Stillwell*, vol. 4, 1931, p. 57.

WILL OF ROBERT HOLMES
County Lancaster Wills, Robert Holme 1604, Lancashire Record Office, Preston, England

In the Name of God Amen, the eleventh day of August *Ano Domi* 1602 And Raigne of Elizabeth 44. I *Robert Hulme* of Reddish of perfect memory do make this my last will in form following viz First I commit my soule to God my maker...and by the mercy of the Almighty God Jesus Christ my Redeemer...and my body to Christian buriall Item I do ordain and give to my eldest son *Robert Hulme* the...of my good...my house and ground after my death...that I do...my wife *Alice Hulme*...half of the said house and grounds according to...of... Item after my debts be paid and funeral expenses be defrayed...my will is that my goods moveables and immovables into this the...to my wife *Alice Hulme* to my son *Robert Hulme* and the other...I bequeath to my wife *Alice Hulme*...I will it be equally divided between my son *John* and *Jane* my daughter my grandson *George Hoyd*...my will is that my debts be paid...this my last will I do name and appoint my two sons *Robert Hulme* and *John Hulme* my executors...William Hulme and John Hulme...

Debts owing to me	of William Hulme	2 s 8 d
	of Robert Hulme	2 s 8 d
	of John Hulme	5 s 8 d
	of widdow Howe	5 s 8 d
	of ____ Sanfield	2 s 5 d
	of Robert ____	20 s

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF ROBERT HOLMES
County Chester Wills, Episcopal Consistory Court, Chester, England.

Supra Act Book, Microfilm no. 090,095, Genealogical Society Library, Salt Lake City, Utah

Historical and Genealogical Miscellany, vol. 3, 1903, p. 303

Robert Hulme, will dated 11 Aug. 1602; proved, at Chester, 28 Jan. 1604/5 bequeathed his land to his eldest son, *Robert*, and to his wife, *Alice*; named his son, *John*, and made him an executor; named his unmarried daughter, *Jane*; named a child, *George Hoyd*, the son of a daughter, whose name was not given.

ROBERT HOLMES, BURIED AT STOCKPORT
Historical and Genealogical Miscellany, vol. 3, 1903, p. 303

Ould *Robert Holme* of Redich bur. 14 Jan. 1604/5 Stockport
Alyce wydow to *Robte Hulme* of Reddiche bur. Sept. 7, 1610 Collegiate Church, Manchester

WILL OF ROBERT HOLMES
County Lancaster Wills, Robert Holme 1640, Lancashire Record Office, Preston, England

In the name of God Amen, the twentieth day of August In the sixteenth yeare of the raigne of our Souvereign Lord Charles by the grace of God King of England Holland France & Ireland Defender of the Faith &c. *Ano Domi* 1640 I *Robert Hulme* of Reddish in the Countie of Lancaster husbandman being visited with...and sundrie diseases and Infirmaties in my bodie but of good and perfect mynd and memorie (praised bee God) knowinge death to bee certaine to all mankind and the houre unknown and being myndfull that love and amity may continue among my kinsfolks and frends after my decease, do ordaine and make this my last Testament conteynige herein my last will in manner and forme following

Imprimis I commend my soule into the hands of Almightie God my Redeemer by the merrits of whose sonne Jesus Christ I trust unashamedly to bee saved and to inherit eternal life and my bodie I comitt to the earth from whence it was taken to be buried in Christian maner at the discretion of my frends and Executor hereafter named And as for my temporall estate & worldly goods it is my will and mynd that they shal bee disposed of as followeth

Imprimis It is my will and mynd that my debts, funerall expenses & legacies hereafter given and bequeathed shal bee paid and discharged out of my whole goods. Item I give and bequeath to my sonne *Robert Hulme* all my estate right title...clayme and...of in and unto the messuage and tenement whereon I do inhabit and which hath been held occupied and enjoyed by my predecessors that out of mynd hopeing my right...master Edward Cooke Esquirer will deal mercifully with him Item I give and bequeath to *Joseph* my youngest sonne fourtie pounds of current English money to bee paid unto him when he shall attain the age of one and twenty years if he be then living by my executors hereafter named. Item It is my will and mynd that all my books shal bee equally divided betweene my said two sons *Robert* & *Joseph*. Item I give and bequeath to my sonne *Samuell Hulme* six shillings eight pence and no more in regard of the former great charges I have been putt unto in and about his education Item It is my will and mynd that my said sonne *Robert* shall maintain and keep my said Sonne *Joseph* with meate drink apparell lodging & washing & all things necessary till he attains to the age of one and twenty years if he shall happen so long to live and if it happen my said son *Joseph* to depart this life before hee come to the age of xxi^{tie} yeares then it is my will and mynd that of the said fourtie pounds my sonne *Robert* shall have £xx my sonne *Obadia* £x & my sonne *Samuell* £x and all the rest residue & remainder of my goods I give and bequeath to my said sonne *Robert* and of this my last will and Testament I ordaine and make my sonne *Robert* and my brother in law Hugh Johnson Executors hopeing they

will see the...all things according to my mynd as my trust...my loving frends William Boothe and Robert Arderon gentlemen to bee executors of the same. Sealed & Signed published and declared to be
his last will & testament in the presence of us *Robert Hulme* his X mark
Memorandum: before the publishing...
hereof these words were interlined viz
when he shall attaine the age of one and
twentie yeares if hee bee then living
Will Booth
Robert Arderon
Thos Jackson

ROBERT HOLMES MARRIED KATHERINE JOHNSON
County Cheshire Marriages, Cheshire Record Office, Stockport B. T. (Paet) 1605, Cheshire, England

October 1605
Mar: *Robert Holme* and *Katheren Johnson* were married the 8th

VITAL RECORDS OF ROBERT HOLMES OF REDDISH
St. Mary's Parish Register, vol. 1, ff. 124, 202, 160, 215, St. Mary's Church, Stockport, England

The Parish Registers of Saint Mary, Stockport from 1584-1620, 1889, pp. 70, 92

Historical and Genealogical Miscellany, vol. 3, 1914, pp. 303, 303, 303, 304

Baptisms

John, sonne of *Robert Hulme* of Rediche	3	May	1607
Robert, sonne of *Robert Hulme*	25	Mar.	1621

Burials

Samuell, son of *Robert Hulme* of Rediche	2	Nov.	1613
An infant of *Robert Hulme* of Redish named *Joseph*	13	June	1623

St. James' Parish Baptismal Register 1561-1710, ff. 48, 49, 54, 55, St. James Church, Didsbury, England

The Registers of the Church of St. James, Didsbury 1561 to 1757, vol. 1, 1900, pp. 65, 66, 72, 74

Historical and Genealogical Miscellany, vol. 3, 1914, pp. 303, 303, 303, 303

Baptisms

Obadiah, sonne of *Robert Hulme*	18	Mar.	1609
Joane, dau. of *Robert Hulme*	2	Feb.	1611
Robert [Samuel], sonne of *Robert Holme*	23	Feb.	1617
Nathaniel, sonne of *Robert Hulme* of Redich	12	July	1618

WILL OF OBADIAH HOLMES
Newport County Wills, Vault A, Box 103, no. 1192, Newport Historical Society, Newport, Rhode Island

These are to Signifie that I *Obadiah Holme* of Newport on Rhod Island Being at present threw the goodness And mercy of my God of Sound memory And being by dayly intimations putt in mind of the frailty And Incertainty of this present Life doe tharefore for Settling my Estate in this world it hath pleased the Lord to bestow upon mee make And ordaine this my Last will And testament in manor following Committing my Spiritt unto the Lord y^{t} gave it mee, And my body to ye Earth from whence it was taken, in hopes And Expectation that it Shall from thence be Raised at the Resurrection of the Just.

Imprimis I will that all my Just debts which I owe unto Any person be payd by my Executor hereafter named in Convenient time After my deceas

Item I give And bequeath unto my daughter *Mary Brown* five pounds In mony or Equivalent to mony: Item I give And bequeath unto my daughter *Martha Odlin* tenn pounds in ye Like pay. Item I give unto my daughter *Liddiah Bowne* tenn pound. Item I give And bequeath unto my two grand Children ye Children of my Daughter *Hopestill Taylor* five pounds Each And if either of them deceas the Surviver to have tenn pounds. Item I give And bequeath unto my Sonn *John Holme* tenn pounds. Item I give And bequeath unto my Sonn *Obadiah Holme* tenn pounds. Item I give And bequeath unto my grand Children the Children of my Sonn *Samuel Holme* tenn pounds to be payd unto them in Equall portions all these portions by mee bequeathed my will is Shall be payd by my Executor in mony or equivalent to mony. Item I give And bequeath unto All my grand Children Now Living tenn pounds And tenn shillings in y^{e} Like pay to be Lay^{d} out to by Each of them Abibell. Item I give unto my grand Child *Martha Brown* tenn pounds in the Like pay all which Afore Said Legacies are to be payd by my Executor here After named in manor here Expressed that is to Say the first pay$^{m\,t}$ to pay^{d} with in one yeare After y^{e} decease of my wife *Katraine Holme* & twenty pound y^{e} yeare till all y^{e} Legacies be pay^{d} And Each to be pay^{d} According to the Degree of Age. My will is And I doo here by Appoynt my Sonn *Johnathan Holme* my sole Executor unto home I have Solde all my Land housing And Stock for the performance of the Same Legacies Above – And my will is that my Executor Shall pay unto his Mother *Katraine Holme* if Shee Survifes & Lives the Sume of twenty pounds In Mony or Mony pay for her to dispose of As Shee Shall see Cause.

Lastly I doo desire my Loving friends Mr James Barker Senr, Mr. Joseph Clarke And Mr. Philip Smith all of Newport to be over Seers to see this my will truly performed.

In Witness Where of I have here unto Sett My hand And Seall this ninth day of Aprill 1681
Signed Sealled and Delivered *Obadiah Hullme* (Seal)
In the presence of Edward Thurston
Weston Clarke

Edward Thurston Sen[r] And Weston Clark Appeared before y[e] Counciell the 4th of Decemb[r] 1682 And did upon their Ingagments declare & owne that they Saw *obidiah holmes* deceased Signe Seall And deliver the Above Ritten Will as his Act And deed and at y[e] time of y[e] Sealling heare of he was in his perfitt Memory According to y[e] best of our understandings Taken before y[e] Counciell As Attest Weston Clarke, Town Clerk

The Above Written Will is Entered on Record in the 80 page of the Councills book no. 2 belonging to y[e] town of Newport. Weston Clarke, Town Clerk

OBADIAH HOLMES MARRIED KATHERINE HYDE
All Saints Parish Register, Manchester Cathedral, Elton, Bury, England

Obadiah Holme married *Katherine Hyde* 20 November 1630

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF OBADIAH HOLMES
Vital Records of Salem, Massachusetts, vol. 1, 1916, p. 445

Martha, d. *Obadiah Holme*	bp.	3	: 3 m :1640
Obadiah, s. *Oba[diah] Holme*	bp.	9	: 4 m :1644
Sam[ue]ll, s. *Oba[diah] Holme*	bp.	20	: 1 m :1642

REV. OBADIAH HOLMES, BURIED ON AQUIDNECK ISLAND, RHODE ISLAND
Holmes Cemetery, Valclouse Road, Middletown, Rhode Island

In Memory of
the Rev'd *Obadiah Holmes*
Baptist Minister
from Great Britian
who died Octob[r] 15th 1682
in the 76th year of his age

In Memory of
Catharine
Wife of the Rev.
Obadiah
Holmes

MANUSCRIPT SIGNED BY OBADIAH HOLMES, 1675
A History of New England with Particular Reference to the Denomination of Christians Called Baptists, vol. 1, 1871, pp. 206-209

This for Mr. John Angher, and my brother Robert Holmes, and my brother-in-law, and sisters, with Mary Nonly, and to them that love and fear the Lord. For Robert Holmes in the parish of Manchester, Lancashire.

Obadiah Holmes

EXTRACT FROM LETTER WRITTEN BY OBADIAH HOLMES TO HIS CHILDREN
Historical and Genealogical Miscellany, vol. 3, 1903, p. 308

And now, my son *Joseph*, remember Joseph of Arimathea was a good man and a disciple of Jesus and was bold and went boldly and asked the body of Jesus and buried it.

My son *John*, remember what a loving and beloved disciple he was.

My daughter *Hope*, consider what a grace of God hope is, and court after that hope that will never be ashamed but hath the hope of eternal life and salvation by Jesus Christ.

My son *Obadiah*, consider that Obadiah was a servant of the Lord and tender in spirit and in troublesome time hid the prophets by 60 in a cave.

My son *Samuel*, remember that Samuel was a chief prophet of the Lord ready to hear his voice saying, "Speak Lord for Thy servant heareth."

My daughter *Martha*, remember Martha, although she was cumbered with many things, yet she loved the Lord and was beloved of Him for he loved Mary and Martha.

My daughter *Mary*, remember Mary chose the better part that shall not be taken away and did hearken to the Lords instructions.

My son *Jonathan*, remember how faithful and loving he was to David that servant to the Lord.

My daughter *Lidiah*, remember how Lidiah's heart was opened, her ear bowed, her spirit made willing to receive and obey the apostle in what the Lord required and was baptized, and entertained and refreshed the servants of the Lord.

The 17th day 10 month 1675 *Obadiah Hullmes*

OBADIAH HOLMES, JUROR AT REHOBOTH, MASSACHUSETTS
Peirce's Colonial Lists 1621-1700, 1968, p. 34

1649	*Obadiah Holmes*	Grand Juryman	Rehoboth

OBADIAH HOLMES, REPRESENTATIVE AT NEWPORT, RHODE ISLAND
Peirce's Colonial Lists 1621-1700, 1968, p. 126

1656	*Obadiah Holmes*	Representative	Newport

OBADIAH HOLMES, COMMISSIONER AT NEWPORT, RHODE ISLAND
Records of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in New England, 1636 to 1663, vol. 1, 1856, pp. 327, 336

Y^e^ Court of Commissioners sett ye 17th March, 1656
For Newport *Obadiah Holmes*

Portsmouth, May 20th, 1656 *Obadiah Holmes*...received freeman

WILL OF SAMUEL HOLMES
New York County Wills, Liber 1-2, p. 206, Surrogate Court Office, New York, New York

The Last Will & Testament of *Samuell Holmes* of Gravesend upon Long Island

I *Samuell Holmes* of Gravesend upon Long Island in the West riding of Yorkshire, Being in perfect memory, As my Last will & Testament Doe hereby ordaine & make my Loving wife *Alce Holmes* my Sole & whole Executrix of all my whole Estate, both of Housing & Lands, goods and Chattles all which I shall be deceased of Shee paying or causing to bee paid out of the Said Estate such Legacies or payments as hereafter followeth, That is, in case shee marry againe to give unto my Children every one of them a Cow of three yeares old, for some Stock to goe forwards for them, also my two Sonnes *Samuell* & *Joseph Holmes* to have all my wearing Cloaths & my Carpenters tooles, & after the decease of their s^{d} Mother *Alce Holmes* the s^{d} *Samuel* & *Joseph* to have all my s^{d} lands & Housing which is now in present possession, they being to pay out of it thirty pounds to their Sister that is to my daughter *Anne Holmes* tenn pounds & to my daughter *Katherine Holmes* tenn pounds; & to my daughter *Mary Holmes* tenn pounds. And in case either of my s^{d} Sonnes doe marry before the decease of their said mother then the Lott or plantation I bought of Thomas Delavall they shall have for their present use between them But in case Either of my Sonnes dy then the s^{d} Land that is to say the plantation shall bee for my three daughters as afores^{d} & out of the Estate or Land, they only to have but fifteene pounds that is five pounds apiece; furthermore of the Estate which is besides the land &c that Remains in goods at the decease of my s^{d} wife, it is Equally to bee divided and parted amongst my said Children And that all & Every thinge may be Accordingly done & performed I have desired & Intrusted my Loving brothers & friends Richard Stillwell, Jonathan Holmes, Obadiah Holmes, John Bowne & Samuell Spicer as Guardians not Doubting of their Care & Dilligence with Respect to the principles in every particular. And this I have given forth as my will & pleasure Soe to Doe. Whereunto I have sett my hand this 28 of the 2 month 1679.

Witnesses — *Samuel Holmes*
John Tilton, Towne Clerk
John Emaus

SAMUEL HOLMES MARRIED ALICE STILLWELL
American Marriage Records Before 1699, 1967

	Spouse	Date	County
Samuel Holmes	*Alice Stillwell*	26 Oct. 1665	Long Island, N. Y.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF SAMUEL HOLMES
Record of Births of the Society of Friends at Gravesend, Long Island

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 4, 1873, p. 39

1668 Feb. 12 *Samuel*, son of *Samuel Hulmes* and *Als [Stillwell]*
1670 Dec. 20 *Ann*, dau. of *Samuel Hulmes* and *Als*
1672 Mar. 17 *Joseph*, son of *Samuel Hulmes* and *Als*
1675 June 15 *Catharine*, dau. of *Samuel Hulmes* and *Alys*

SAMUEL HOLMES, LIEUTENANT IN MILITIA
Report of New York State Historian, Colonial Series, vol. 1, p. 384

1673 *Samuel Holmes* Lieutenant in Capt. Richard Stillwell's Company, of Gravesend

SAMUEL HOLMES, JUROR ON LONG ISLAND
Report of New York State Historian, Colonial Series, vol. 2, p. 342

1675 *Samuel Holmes* Juror in the Court of Sessions, Gravesend

SAMUEL HOLMES, PUBLIC OFFICER
The History of Lt. Nicholas Stillwell, vol. 4, 1931, p. 57

1674 *Samuel Holmes* Magistrate of the Town of Gravesend
1676 *Samuel Holmes* Constable of Gravesend
1677 *Samuel Holmes* Elected an overseer of Gravesend

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Amey[1] Humphreys (*1735-1790*) m. *1752* David Halliburton (*1727*-1767)
David[2] Halliburton, Jr., (1753-1843) m. *1773* Lucy Reynolds (1755-1835)
Martin[3] Halliburton (1776-1860) m. 1803 Frances Turner (1784-1867)
Reuben Pickett[4] Halliburton (1803-1882) m. 1825 Cynthia McMurry (1806-1887)
Thomas White[5] Halliburton (1826-1894) m. 1847 Martha Elizabeth Rogers (1828-1908)
John Alexander[6] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)
Myrtle[7] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

An Humphreys family was living in Lunenburg County, Virginia, during the 1740's, 1750's, and 1760's. William, John, Thomas, and Charles Humphreys jointly patented 366 acres of land on both sides of Allen's Creek 20 August 1747, in Lunenburg County. (Virginia Patents, Book 28, p. 141, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.) They were listed on the Lunenburg tax list in 1748. Charles Humphreys was still living on Allen's Creek in 1766 which was then Mecklenburg County. (Mecklenburg Deeds, Book 1, p. 227, Courthouse, Boydton, VA.)

These four men were evidently brothers, and brothers of Amey Humphreys who married David Halliburton and lived in the Lunenburg-Mecklenburg area during the same period of time, and who named her sons David, William, John, Thomas, and Charles.

Also living in the same area during the same period of time was John Humphreys, Sr., (Mecklenburg Deeds, Book 1, p. 271, Courthouse, Boydton, VA.) who was probably the father of William, John, Thomas, Charles, and Amey Humphreys.

Charles Humphries is said to have been the grandson of one of three gentlemen by the name of Humphries, who came from Wales and settled in Virginia. It is claimed that their ancestor was Ralph Humphreys, a cavalier of Wales, who was driven thence to Ireland, and his descendants to America.

Charles was born in Virginia, about 1710-15. He married about 1735—a daughter of Mr. Bennet, a Virginia farmer. They had ten children. The sons were all born in Virginia, except Richard. A short time before the Revolutionary War, he settled with all his family near Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina, and at a later date, in Chester District, South Carolina, where he and three of his sons died and were buried.

Children (besides three daughters): John, Charles, Thomas, b. 18 Dec. 1756, Absolom, James, Bennet, and Richard.
(Letter written by Mrs. Frederick Allnutt, 17 November 1975, New Hartford, New York.)

1 Amey Humphreys, probably a daughter of John Humphreys, Sr., b. about 1735; d. about 1790, probably in Caswell County, North Carolina.

David Halliburton, Sr., b. about 1727 in Scotland; d. in 1767 between 3 January and August, Orange County, North Carolina; m. Amey Humphreys, about 1752 in Virginia.

2 David Halliburton, Jr., b. 11 Oct. 1753; d. 13 Jan. 1843
3 John Halliburton, d. Sept. 1843
4 Charles Halliburton, d. 1797
5 William Halliburton, b. 1760; d. 25 June 1847
6 Thomas Halliburton, b. 1763; d. June 1843
7 Margaret Halliburton, b. 1767

James Jones, son of Ambrose Jones, d. in 1803, Halifax County, Virginia; m. Amey Humphreys, widow of David Halliburton, about 1768, Orange County, North Carolina.

8 Ambrose Jones, b. 26 Sept. 1769; d. 15 May 1806
9 Robert Jones, d. 1847

Amey Humphreys and David Halliburton were probably married in Lunenburg, now Mecklenburg County, Virginia. William Halliburton, their son, deposed 20 August 1832 in Wake County, North Carolina, that he was seventy-one years of age, that he was born in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, and that he had a brother named David.[1] Thomas Halliburton testified under oath that he was a brother of William and David Halliburton, and Robert Jones of Person County, North Carolina, testified that he was a half-brother of William Halliburton.[2]

Margaret Meroney Halliburton told her granddaughter that David Halliburton married a Miss Humphreys and their children were David, John, Thomas, Charles, William, and Margaret — she knew them all.[3]

In his will, dated 3 January 1767 and proved in August 1767,

1. Carded no. S9121, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.
2. *Ibid.*
3. Letter written by Margaret Winifred Halliburton, 23 August 1909.

David Halliburton appointed his wife as executrix and stated "I expect my wife is now with child." He willed his estate to his wife until her date of death or marriage at which time his land was to be divided among his children.[4]

A series of land transactions involving land inherited by the sons of David Halliburton;[5] the witnessing of James Jones and Amey Jones to the signatures of the sons of David Halliburton;[6] the will of James Jones naming his sons as Robert and Ambrose Jones;[7] and the deposition of Robert Jones stating that he was a half-brother of William Halliburton, Revolutionary War soldier,[8] aforementioned, prove conclusively that Miss Humphreys was Amey Humphreys; that she was widowed in 1767; that she married James Jones about 1768; and that in addition to her Halliburton children she had two sons by her second husband.

4. Orange Co. Wills, Book A, p. 68, Courthouse, Hillsboro, NC.
5. Caswell Co. Deeds, Book A, pp. 42, 110, 160, 280, Courthouse, Yanceyville, NC.
6. *Ibid.*, p. 284; Book G, p. 85.
7. Letter written by Addie Mae Davis, 14 February 1967.
8. Carded no. S9121, General Services Administration, NC.

AMEY (HUMPHREYS) HALLIBURTON'S CHILDREN CITED IN A LETTER
Letter written by Margaret Winifred Haliburton, 23 August 1909, Connelly Springs, North Carolina

"David [Haliburton] the First, who came from Scotland and lived in the eastern part of this state, married a *Miss Humphreys*, or Humphries, or Humphrey. I can't remember how Grandma spelled it. They had five sons and one daughter. My grandmother, Margaret Meroney Haliburton, knew them all. They were *David, John, Thomas, Charles, William,* and *Margaret*."

AMEY (HUMPHREYS) HALLIBURTON JONES HAD A SON, ROBERT JONES
Carded Service Record, no. S9121, Person County, North Carolina

State of North Carolina Wake County
Benjamin S. King, Clerk of Court, 5 August 1832
State of North Carolina Person County

Statement under oath of Thomas Halliburton March 19, 1833. Asking for pension for his brother William stated he Thomas, stated in the fall of 1780 his said brother William became a substitute for his brother David Halliburton in the militia of N. C. for a term of three months for which the said David Halliburton had been drafted as a private in the county of Caswell and was marched to the South and was absent until near the 25 day of December same year and was reputed and believed to have been in the United States service during the time of his absence. That Captain Faulker, *alias* Falquer, John Womack Lieutenant. Colonel Winstead ensign were the company officers who commanded his said brother or were in command when they marched to the south.

Alex. Cunningham J.P.

State of North Carolina Person County

Deposition of Robert Jones resident of Person County and a half brother of William HalliBurton relative to the service of William HalliBurton (now resident of Wake County, North Carolina) In the War of the Revolution... Subscribed and sworn to by

Robert Jones
Person County, N. C.

AMEY (HUMPHREYS) HALLIBURTON JONES WITNESSED DEED
Caswell County Deeds, Book A, p. 284, Courthouse, Yanceyville, North Carolina

This Indenture 11 December 1779 between David Haliburton of Caswell County & State of North Carolina of the one part & John Haliburton... Signed sealed and delivered in the presence of

James Jones
Charles Haliburton
Amey X Jones
her mark

David Haliburton
Lucy + Haliburton
her mark

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Josiah[1] Huntsman (*1740*-1805) m. *1770* Jane McKinney (b. *1745*)

Mary Ann[2] Huntsman (*1785-1828*) m. 1804 James Rutherford (1782-1850)

Nathaniel Huston[3] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[4] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[5] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[6] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[7] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[7] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[6] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[7] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[7] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[6] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Indices, Offices of County Clerks, Virginia

1716	Inventory	Westmoreland Co.	Danl. Huntsman
1764	Inventory	Augusta Co.	Lawrence Huntsman
1764	Deed	Albemarle Co.	Josias Huntsman from John McCullock
1773	Deed	Albemarle Co.	Benjamin Huntsman from John Ogg
1782	Deed	Albemarle Co.	Joseph Huntsman to William Wood
1791	Will	Albemarle Co.	Benjamin Huntsman
1799	Deed	Albemarle Co.	Mary Huntsman to Thomas Stone & others

1 **Josiah Huntsman**, b. about 1740, Albemarle County, Virginia, d. in 1805, Lincoln County, Kentucky, bur. in McKinney Cemetery near McKinney, Lincoln County, Kentucky.

Jane McKinney (Jacob,[2] Mordecai[1]), b. about 1745, probably in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania; d. before 3 November 1826, Lincoln County, Kentucky, bur. in McKinney Cemetery near McKinney, Kentucky; m. Josiah Huntsman, about 1770.

2 William Huntsman, b. 1773; d. 6 Aug. 1846
3 Mary Anne Huntsman
4 George Huntsman, d. 1816
5 Benjamin Huntsman, b. 15 Aug. 1788; d. 28 Jan. 1870
6 Sally Huntsman

Josiah Huntsman was a resident of Virginia until about 1780. According to land records, he purchased a tract of land 12 July 1764 in Albemarle County from John McCullock.[1] By 1770 he was living in Botetourt County but within less than ten years he had moved southwestward to Washington County, Virginia. He was a juror 15 August 1770, 14 November 1770, and 15 May 1771 in Botetourt County, and 19 May 1779 he was a juror in Washington County, Virginia.[2]

He then moved across the mountains into that part of Virginia which was created in 1792 into the state of Kentucky. Records show an entry of 200 acres of land was made by Josiah Huntsman in Jefferson County, Kentucky, on the Middle Fork of Licking Creek, 10 June 1780.[3] He subsequently received a grant of 1,445 acres of land 29 September 1798 in Montgomery County, Kentucky. This land, on Rock House Creek, was jointly shared by William Edminston.[4] He received a grant of 200 acres of land 15 September 1798 in Lincoln County, Kentucky.[5]

He settled near McKinney Station in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was granted a mill right on the Hanging Fork during the July

1. Albemarle Co. Deeds, Book 3, p. 483, Courthouse, Charlottesville, VA.
2. *Annals of Southwest Virginia 1769-1800*, 1929, pp. 89, 100, 124, 1024.
3. Jefferson Co. Entries, Book A, p. 83, Courthouse, Louisville, KY.
4. Old Kentucky Grants, Book 14, p. 139, State House, Frankfort, KY.
5. *Ibid.*, Book 12, p. 226.

term of court in 1790 in Lincoln County.[6] He was taxed in 1798 on 114 acres of land lying on the Hanging Fork, a branch of the Dicks River, and 314 acres of land lying on the Green River in Lincoln County, Kentucky.

Josiah Huntsman was ordered into service in the Virginia militia 3 November 1782 under Brig. Gen. George Rogers Clark. He served in an expedition against the Indians in Capt. Robert Barnet's Company.[7] At this time George Rogers Clark was in charge at the fort at Harrodsburg and he and his men ranged with Kentucky militiamen for the protection of the settlers on the frontier.

Josiah was probably a son of Benjamin Huntsman who died testate in Albemarle County, Virginia. In his will, dated 15 April 1791 and proved in October 1791 in Albemarle County, Benjamin Huntsman devised his entire estate to his wife, Mary Mariah Huntsman, and named no other heirs. Josiah and his wife, Jane, were the progenitors of the Huntsmans of Salt River and Cairo Townships in Randolph County, Missouri.

Josiah Huntsman died intestate in Lincoln County, Kentucky, in 1805. His estate was administered 3 August 1805 by Robert Rayburn, Nathaniel Huston, Archibald McKinney, and John McKinney. They divided the estate among the heirs of Josiah as follows. A tract of 52 acres of land including the house and spring was allotted to William Huntsman. Another tract of land at McKinney Station was divided among his children, Sally Huntsman, George Huntsman, and Benjamin Huntsman. Mary Anne, designated as "Polly Huntsman now Polly Rutherford" by the administrators, received a 62 acre tract of land which included the mill seat.[8] Mary Anne and her husband, James Rutherford, sold a tract of land to her brother, Benjamin Huntsman, 3 November 1826, which contained "about 50 acres of land it being the dower of Jane Huntsman and which was alloted to her out of the lands of the estate of her husband Josiah Huntsman and for which she had a life estate."

6. *The Interior Journal*, 28 May 1951, Stanford, KY.
7. Illinois Papers, D 143, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
8. Lincoln Co. Wills, Book C, p. 113, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.

3 (1) Mary Anne Huntsman (Josiah[1]), b. about 1785, Lincoln County, Kentucky; d. between 1826-1830, Howard County, Missouri.

James Rutherford (John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. in 1782 near Lexington, Kentucky; d. in 1850, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri; m. Mary Anne Huntsman, 6 August 1804, Lincoln County, Kentucky.

7 Eli Rutherford, d. Aug. 1855
8 Martha Rutherford, b. 24 Sept. 1807; d. 2 July 1874
9 Merriman Rutherford
10 Joseph Rutherford
11 C. Perry Rutherford, d. 30 Jan. 1878
12 Nathaniel Huston Rutherford, b. 10 Aug. 1817; d. 17 Mar. 1903
13 James Rutherford, b. 11 Aug. 1820; d. 16 May 1910
14 William Huff Rutherford

Mary Anne Huntsman was born near McKinney Station in Lincoln County, Kentucky. She and her husband, James Rutherford, owned land on Hanging Fork Creek of Dix River and on Green River southwest of Stanford, Kentucky. She received a tract of 62 acres of land and the mill seat on Hanging Fork Creek near McKinney, Kentucky, 3 August 1805 in the settlement of her father's estate.[9]

Mary and her husband conveyed their interest in 50 acres of land situated on Hanging Fork to her brother, Benjamin Huntsman, 3 November 1826, and moved to Howard County, Missouri, locating near the town of Franklin.[10] Mary was probably buried in the Pemberton family cemetery near Fayette, Missouri.

Her children, except Eli, were named as sons and the daughter of James Rutherford, deceased, by Ambrose Halliburton, administrator of the estate of James Rutherford, 7 April 1850.[11]

9. Lincoln Co. Wills, Book C, p. 113, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.
10. *Missouri Intelligencer and Boon's Lick Advertiser*, 12 October 1827, Fayette, MO.
11. Randolph Co. Wills, Book C, p. 54, Courthouse, Huntsville, MO.

DIVISION OF THE ESTATE OF JOSIAH HUNTSMAN
Lincoln County Wills, Book C, p. 113, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

In obedience to an order of the worshipful Court of Lincoln County we have proceeded to divide lay off and allot to the heirs of *Josiah Huntsman* Dec'd all the landed estate of the said *Josiah Huntsman*, as follows to wit: That tract of one hundred and fourteen acres on the Hanging fork and Flat lick Branch to be divided by a line Beginning at a white walnut hornbeam and sycamore and line of John McCormack and the old tract thence north sixty five degrees East eighty two poles passing through the apple orchard to a buckeye and Hackberry standing near the orchard fence thence north thirty five degrees East fifty two poles to a Hickory and buckeye sapplens in a line of the old survey, the upper part of the said tract being fifty two acres, including the house and spring we allot to *William Huntsman* and the lower part including the Mill lot and bottom field, we allot to *Polly Huntsman* now *Polly Rutherford* containing sixty two acres: and the tract of land at McKinneys Station containing one hundred fifty five acres: Beginning at two Sugartrees and hornbeam Daniel McKinney's corner in a line of the original survey thence with said Daniel's line Eastwardly forty seven poles to two sugar trees and ash in a line of said Daniel's thence south one hundred and sixteen poles crossing the field to a white walnut and dogwood thence in a line of Hugh Logan and the original tract thence west with the old line forty seven poles to a poplar corner of the original survey thence north with the old line one hundred and Sixteen poles to the Beginning: being the west end of the tract and containing thirty four acres we allot to *George Huntsman* and to *Benjamin Huntsman* we allot the following tract Beginning at a large poplar and hornbeam on Hugh Logan's line thence North one hundred and twenty two poles to an Ash and hornbeam on Arch McKinney line fifty poles to a white walnut standing near said McKinneys fence in his line thence South one hundred and sixteen poles to a stake in the Hugh Logan field in a line of the old survey, thence West with the old line fifty poles to Beginning. The residue of the original tract being part of *Benjamin Huntsman's* lot, containing thirty five acres and include all the Clear land we allot to *Sally Huntsman*, we also allot to the above named *Sally, George* and *Benjamin Huntsman*, one equal fifty acres out of the knob Tract. In testimony of which we have hereunto set our hands this third day of August 1805.

N Huston
Robt. Rayburn
Archibald McKinney
John McKinney

Kentucky Lincoln County Sct.

January Term 1806

I do certify that at a County court held for Lincoln County on Monday the 13th day of January 1806 the within report of the Commissioners appointed to divide the Personal Estate of *Josiah Huntsman* among his Representatives was Exhibited into court and ordered to be recorded.

Test

Thomas Montgomery
C. L. C. C.

JOSIAH HUNTSMAN, JUROR IN BOTETOURT AND WASHINGTON COUNTIES
Annals of Southwest Virginia 1769-1800, 1929, pp. 89, 100, 124, 1024

At a court held for Botetourt County the 15th August 1770

James Cowden Pltf
agst
Joseph Cooper Deft

This day came the parties by their attornies, and thereupon came also a jury, to wit: George Patterson, *Josiah Huntsman*...Halbert Allison, William Lawrence...One of the jurors withdrawn from rendering their verdict, and the pltf. not further prosecuting, on the motion of the deft., it is ordered that this suit be discontinued...

At a court continued and held for Botetourt County the 14th day of November 1770.

James Hinds Pltf
agst
William Fleming Deft

This day came the parties by their attornies, and thereupon came also a jury, to wit....John McClure...Samuel Davis...Rees Bowen, *Josiah Huntsman*...who being elected, tried and sworn the truth to speak upon the issue joined, were sent out of court to consult of their verdict.

At a court for Botetourt County on 15th of May 1771

James Cowden Pltf
agst
Joseph Cooper Deft

This day came the parties by their attornies, and thereupon came also a jury to wit:...James Hutcheson, *Josiah Huntsman*, Samuel Woods, Thomas Rowland, Halbert McClure...who being elected, tried and sworn the truth to speak upon the issue joined...

At a Court continued and held for Washington County May 19, 1779

James Smith appearing to his recognizance and a Jury sworn, viz: Thomas Montgomery..*Josiah Huntsman*...Nath. Logan...David Craig...and Joseph Bates returned verdict for the Commonwealth and assess the damage at one hundred pounds and costs which is ordered to be recorded.

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Hutchinson (*1745*-1826)

Elizabeth[2] Hutchinson (b. *1778*) m. 1796 Edward Jett (b. *1775*)

Asa Hulen[3] Jett (*1812*-1847) m. *1836* Elizabeth A. Davis (1816-1887)

Ann Delana[4] Jett (1842-1930) m. 1866 Nathaniel Huston Rutherford (1817-1903)

William Nathaniel[5] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[6] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE HUTCHINSON FAMILY

1 John Hutchinson, b. about 1745, probably in Virginia; d. in January 1826 near Sango, Montgomery County, Tennessee.

2 James Hutchinson

3 Elizabeth Hutchinson

John Hutchinson was a resident of Shenandoah County, Virginia, during the 1790's. The marriage bond issued in 1796 in Shenandoah County to Edward Jett and Elizabeth Hutchinson was signed by John Hutchinson and Roger Jett, showing both fathers gave their sanction to the marriage.[1]

Subsequent to the marriage of Elizabeth Hutchinson and Edward Jett, they were accompanied by John Hutchinson, James Hutchinson, and possibly other members of the Hutchinson and Jett families in the withdrawal from their homes in Shenandoah County, Virginia. They migrated to Montgomery County, Tennessee, and established their homes in the Sango district near Clarksville.

John Hutchinson died testate. He was in poor health at the time and died within the succeeding month. In his will, dated 15 December 1825 and probated in the January term of court in 1826 at Clarksville, Tennessee, he identified himself as John Hutchinson Gent. of the State of Tennessee and County of Montgomery. He signed his will as John Hutchinson, Senr· which would indicate that he either had a son named John, or a nephew named John. As he did not mention his wife in his will she probably was deceased prior to 1825. A grandson, Albin Jett, son of Elizabeth Hutchinson and Edward Jett, was a witness to John's will. Only two devisees were named in the will. He specified that all of his worldly goods was to be divided equally between his son, James Hutchinson, and his son-in-law, Edward Jett, and he appointed tham as executors to carry out the administration of his estate. Other witnesses to his will were William Morrow and Simon Heflin.[2]

1. Abstracts of Shenandoah County. Marriage Bonds, 1772-1853, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
2. Montgomery Co. Wills, Book D, p. 524, Courthouse, Clarksville, TN.

3 (1) **Elizabeth Hutchinson** (John[1]), b. about 1778, probably Shenandoah County, Virginia.

Edward Jett (Roger[1]), b. about 1775, probably Shenandoah County, Virginia; m. Elizabeth Hutchinson, in 1796, Shenandoah County, Virginia.

4 Hutchinson Jett, b. 1800
5 Alfred Jett, b. 1 Jan. 1804; d. 29 July 1891
6 Albin Jett, b. 15 Oct. 1808; d. 13 May 1849
7 Asa Hulen Jett, d. 1847
8 Anson Jett
9 Sarah Jett
10 Ann Eliza Jett

Elizabeth Hutchinson and her husband, Edward Jett, moved to Montgomery County, Tennessee, from their home in the Shenandoah Valley near the turn of the century.

One of her descendants, Donald E. Jett, stated in an affidavit dated 28 February 1969 as follows: "I was born June 22, 1889, and will be 80 years of age on June 22, 1969; that I am a son of William Augustus Jett, whose father was Albin Jett; that Albin Jett, my grandfather, had a brother, Anson Jett..."[3]

Another of the sons of a grandson of Elizabeth wrote: "My grandfather was Edward Jett and my father was Alfred Jett. My name is Ben F. Jett."[4]

Asa Hulen Jett was named as "my son Asa" by Edward Jett in a deed dated 12 October 1840.[5]

Elizabeth gave her son Hutchinson her maiden name. All of her other children including Sarah and Ann Eliza were named in the Jett genealogy.

3. *The Jett Family of Virginia*, 1940, p. 342.
4. *Ibid.*, p. 353.
5. Montgomery Co. Deeds, Book R, p. 599, Courthouse, Clarksville, TN.

WILL OF JOHN HUTCHINSON
Montgomery County Wills, Book D, p. 524, Courthouse, Clarksville, Tennessee

In the name of God Amen. I *John Hutchinson* Gent of the State of Tennessee and County of Montgomery being weak and frail in body but sound mind, and the due exercise of my reason, calling to mind the frailty of my body, and that it is appointed for me to die. I do hereby make this my last will and testament in the manner and form following, and first of all, I do commit my soul to God, and my body to the dust, to be buried at the discretion of my Executors, and next I do will all that Lord has been pleased to bless me with, of this worlds goods, to my son *James Hutchinson,* and my son-in-law *Edward Jett*, to be equally divided betwixt them, and I do hereby make void all former and testaments, and I do appoint my son *James Hutchinson* & my son-in-law *Edward Jett* to be my whole Executors, this fifteenth day of December in the [year] of our Lord 1825.

Test
Wm Morrow
Simon Heflin
Albin Jett

his
John X *Hutchinson Senr*
mark

Rendered January Term 1826

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Katherine[1] Hyde (b. *1610*) m. 1630 Rev. Obadiah Holmes (*1607*-1682)
Lt. Samuel[2] Holmes (1642-1679) m. 1665 Alice Stillwell (b. *1645*)
Ann[3] Holmes (1670-*1701*) m. 1691 Dr. Jacobus Kierstede (1663-*1701*)
Samuel[4] Kierstede (1697-1733) m. *1719* Lydia Dey (b. *1700*)
Lydia[5] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)
Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Katherine Hyde**, b. about 1610 in England; bur. in family cemetery, Middletown, Newport County, Rhode Island.

Rev. Obadiah Holmes (Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. about 1607, bap. 18 March 1610, Didsbury, England; d. 15 October 1682, bur. in family cemetery, Middletown, Newport County, Rhode Island; m. Katherine Hyde, 20 November 1630, Collegiate Church, Manchester, County Lancashire, England.

2 John Holmes, bur. 27 June 1633
3 Jonathan Holmes, b. 1633; d. 1713
4 Lydia Holmes
5 Martha Holmes, bap. 3 May 1640; d. 1683
6 Samuel Holmes, bap. 20 Mar. 1642; d. 1679
7 Obadiah Holmes, bap. 9 June 1644
8 Hopestill Holmes
9 John Holmes, b. 1649; d. 2 Oct. 1712
10 Mary Holmes
11 Joseph Holmes

Katherine Hyde, a native of England, accompanied her husband, Obadiah Holmes, to Salem, Massachusetts, during the 1630's. They probably emigrated from the area of Reddish in County Lancashire, where the Holmes family had been entrenched for many years, to the primitive conditions of the New World.

It is reasonable to assume that Katherine Hyde's religious views followed the religious views and actions of her husband. Obadiah Holmes was admitted to the Puritan Church at Salem 24 March 1639. In 1649 he withdrew his membership and was baptized into the Baptist Church. He was a leading Baptist minister for thirty years at Middletown, Rhode Island, and it is safe to say that he was supported in the ministry by his wife.

Katherine was named as the wife of the Rev. Obadiah Holmes in his will dated 9 April 1681. Their children were named in a letter written by Obadiah 17 December 1675, and eight of their children were named in his will.[1]

1. Newport Co. Wills, Vault A, Box 103, no. 1102, Newport Historical Society, Newport, RI.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Anneke[1] Jans (*1604*-1663) m. 1623 Roelof Jansen (*1601*-1636)

Sara[2] Roelofs (*1626*-1693) m. 1642 Dr. Hans Kierstede (*1612*-1666)

Dr. Jacobus[3] Kierstede (1663-*1701*) m. 1691 Ann Holmes (1670-*1701*)

Samuel[4] Kierstede (1697-1733) m. *1719* Lydia Dey (b. *1700*)

Lydia[5] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)

Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Anneke Jans**, b. about 1604, Flekkeroy, Flekkeroy Island, Norway; d. in February 1663, Beverwyck, now Albany, New York, bur. on or before 23 February 1663 in Beverwyck.
Roelof Jansen, b. about 1601, Marstrand, Marstrand Island, Norway, now in Goteburg Och Bohus, Sweden; d. in 1636, New Amsterdam, New Netherland; m. Anneke Jans, 18 April 1623, Amsterdam, Netherlands.

2 Lijntje Roelofs, bap. 21 July 1624; d. in 1620's
3 Sara Roelofs, bap. 5 Apr. 1627; d. 1693
4 Trijntgen Roelofs, bap. 24 June 1629
5 Sijtje Roelofs, b. 1631; d. before 1663
6 Jan Roelofsen, b. 1633; d. 1690
7 Annatje Roelofs, b. 1636

Rev. Everardus Bogardus, b. in 1607, probably in Veenendaal, Utrecht, Netherlands; drowned 27 September 1647, in shipwrecked *Princess* off the coast of Wales; m. Anneke Jans, widow of Roelof Jansen, in March 1638, New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

8 Willem Bogardus, b. 2 Nov. 1638
9 Cornelis Bogardus, bap. 9 Sept. 1640; d. 1666
10 Jonas Bogardus, bap. 4 Jan. 1644
11 Pieter Bogardus, bap. 2 Apr. 1645; d. 1703

Anneke Jans, a Norwegian, was the daughter of Johan and his wife, Trijntje Roelofs. Her full name, Anneke Johansdatter, was transliterated to Anneke Jans by the Dutch.[1]

Anneke married Roelof Jansen 18 April 1623 in the Dutch Reformed New Church in Amsterdam, Netherlands. In the marriage intention dated 1 April 1623 in the Dutch Reformed Old Church in Amsterdam, she reported her age as eighteen, her place of birth as Flekkeroy, and her place of residence as the St. Tunis gate.[2]

For the subsequent seven years, Anneke and Roelof lived in the

1. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 104, 1973, p. 71.
2. Dutch Reformed Oude Kerk Parish Register, p. 239, Dutch Reformed Oude Kerk, Amsterdam, Neth.

Netherlands. The baptismal records of their three eldest children were recorded in the Lutheran Church records in Amsterdam.[3]

Roelof was employed by Patroon van Rensselaer as a farmer at Rensselaerwyck. The family was sent to Fort Orange, New Netherland, in 1630, and Anneke and her family lived on *de Laets Burg* on the Hudson River four years before moving to New Amsterdam.

During 1636 a patent was issued to Roelof and Anneke for 31 morgens, or 62 acres, of land on Manhattan Island on North River. This tract of land was confirmed by patent to Anneke Jans in her own name 4 July 1654 by Gov. Peter Stuyvesant.[4] Following the capitulation of the Dutch government to the English, Gov. Nicolls confirmed the ownership of the land to Anneke's heirs in 1664. The land was conveyed to Col. Francis Lovelace, governor of New York, 6 March 1671 by the heirs. Ownership of the property eventually evolved to the Trinity Church in New York City and became extremely valuable. Cornelius Bogardus, son of Anneke Jans, was deceased prior to 1671, and his descendants noted that neither his small son, Cornelius, Jr., or his widow, Helena Teller, acting for her son, had signed the deed to Lovelace. They therefore declared the deed was not valid. Between 1750 and 1847 at least sixteen suits of ejectment were brought against the church by heirs of Anneke Jans. In 1847 Vice Chancellor Sanford ruled the church had acquired a valid title by prescription, and that all adverse claims were invalid.[5] Nearly one hundred years of litigation over the ownership of "Anneke Jans' farm" made her the best known of the early Norwegian settlers.

In March 1638, prior to her marriage to Dominie Everardus Bogardus, Anneke and Bogardus signed a contract whereby they guaranteed her children by Roelof Jansen one thousand guilders to be paid to them when they reached their majority from the proceeds of their father's estate. The contract was lost and a supplement was signed 21 June 1642 reiterating the legacy to the

3. Dutch Reformed Old Lutheran Church Parish Register, vol. 139, Dutch Reformed Old Lutheran Church, Amsterdam, Neth,
4. *Scandinavian Immigrants in New York 1630-1674*, 1916, p. 99.
5. *De Halve Maen*, vol. 48, April 1973, p. 11.

children of Roelof Jansen. She and Bogardus also promised "to bring them up according to their means, to provide them with the necessary clothing and food, to keep them in school, to let them learn reading, writing and a good trade, all according to their ability."[6]

After she was widowed for the second time, Anneke went to Beverwyck, near Fort Orange, to live. The Rev. Megapolensis wrote a letter dated 25 August 1648 as follows: "Annetje Bogardus has requested me to write to the Rev. Classis, in her name and in her behalf, in order that the Rev. Classis might for the sake of a preacher's widow, petition the Company for the money due her, to be paid to her or her attorney, to enable her to pay her debts and support her family."[7]

A contract was made 1 November 1651 between Hans Kierstede, Peter Hartgers, and Govert Loockermans, sons-in-law and agents of Anneke Jans, and Evert Pels, whereby the 62 acre farm on Manhattan Island was leased to Pels until 1 May 1658. Anneke furnished the farm and farm animals and was to receive in return one-half the increase in livestock, two hundred twenty-five guilders, and thirty pounds of butter per year.

Anneke received a lot in Beverwyck by patent dated 23 April 1652. She received a tract of land at Mespath of 65 morgens, or 130 acres, by patent dated 26 April 1652.[8] Peter Hartgers constructed a house for Anneke in Beverwyck and her will indicates that she also owned the house next door.

Anneke Jans died testate. In her will, dated 29 January 1663 and proved sometime after 23 February 1663, she named each of her husbands, Roelof Jansen and the Rev. Everardus Bogardus, and devised property to each of her living children. She named each of her children as follows: Sara, wife of Hans Kierstede; Catrina, wife of Johannes van Brugh; Sytje, deceased wife of Peter Hartgers, Jan Roelofsen; and William, Cornelius, Jonas, and Peter Bogardus.[9]

6. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 42-44.
7. *Ecclesiastical Records of the State of New York*, vol. 1, 1901, p. 237.
8. *History of New Netherland, or New York Under the Dutch*, vol. 1, 1855, p. 587.
9. Albany Co. Notarial Papers, vol. 1, pp. 296-298, Surrogate Court Office, Albany, NY.

WILL OF ANNEKE (JANS) JANSEN BOGARDUS, TRANSLATED COPY
Albany County Notarial Papers, vol. 1, pp. 296-298, County Clerk's Office, Albany, New York

In the Name of the Lord, Amen. Know all men, that to-day the 29th January 1663, at about four o'clock in the afternoon, before me, Dirck van Schelluyne, Notary Public, and the below named witnesses, personally came and appeared the virtuous *Anneke Jans*, first widow of *Roelof Jansen* from Masterland and now of the Preacher Domine Everhardus Bogardus, residing in the village of Beverwyck (well known to us, the notary and witnesses), she, the appearing party, lying sick in bed, but perfectly mistress of her senses, reason, memory and understanding, as is quite evident to us, the appearing party considering the shortness and frailty of human life, the certainty of death and the uncertain time thereof and wishing therefore to anticipate the same by a proper disposition of her worldly goods, which she must leave behind, she, the appearing party, declared very deliberately, to have made, ordained and resolved upon this her present testament as her last and final will, without inducement, persuasion or deception by anybody, in the following manner: Commending first and above all her immortal soul into the gracious and merciful hands of God, her Creator and Saviour and her body to a Christian burial, also revoking, cancelling, making null and void hereby all and every such testamentary disposition, as she may have made and executed before this day and making a new disposition, she, the appearing testatrix, declares hereby, that she nominates and institutes her children, named *Sara Roeloffsen*, wife of Mr. *Hans Kierstede, Catrina Roeloffsen*, wife of Johannes van Brugh, together with *Jannetie* and *Rachel Hartgers*, children of her daughter *Sytje Roeloffsen*, deceased, late wife of Pieter Hartgers (jointly representing their mother's place), Item her son *Jan Roeloffsen*, with *Willem, Cornelis, Jonas*, and *Pieter Bogardus* as her sole and universal heirs and that of all her property, movable and immovable, claims, bonds, coined and uncoined gold and silver, jewels, wearing apparel, linen woolen, household furniture, nothing excepted nor reserved, which she will evacuate and leave behind on her death, that they may divide the same after her demise among each other in equal parts and do with it as with their own unincumbered property without any one's opposition:

Except however, with this express restriction and condition, that the aforesaid first four children shall first deduct from their paternal estate as their share in a bouwery, situate on Manhatans Island, on the Northriver, the sum of one thousand guilders, to be paid out of the receipts or proceeds of the same bouwery; and considering that three of them have been fitted out for their marriages according to her means, while the said *Jan Roeloffsen* is still unmarried, therefore she, the appearing testatrix, has made over and be-

queathed to the same as offset a bed and a milch cow and to *Jonas* and *Pieter Bogardus* a house and lot standing and lying on the westside of her, the testatrix's dwelling house in the said village of Beverwyck, reaching in breadth up to her room and afterwards in length back to the bleaching field, together with a bed for both and a milch cow for each of them; item to *Cornelis Bogardus* also a bed and a milch cow, which is to compensate these children for what the married children have received at their marriages.

Finally she, the testatrix, bequeathes also to *Roeloff Kierstede* (her daughter *Sara's* child) a silver cup, to *Annetie van Brugh* (her daughter *Catrina's* child) a silver cup, to *Jannetie* and *Rachel Hartgers* (her daughter *Sytje's* children) also a silver cup each, and to the child of *Willem Bogardus*, named *Sytje*, also a silver cup; the aforesaid children shall deduct and enjoy all these bequests in the manner and form as above recited from the first and readiest property and then proceed to the division of the rest of the estate in like manner as the heirs have been here before nominated and instituted. She, the appearing testatrix, declares the foregoing to be her testament, last and final will, wishing and demanding, that the same shall go into full force and effect after her death, either as testament, codicil, donation, gift on account of death or otherwise as the same may best be carried out, even though it might be, that some solemnities required by law or custom, have not been perfectly observed therein, she requests that the utmost advantage may be derived therefrom and that one or more copies thereof should be made and delivered by me, the Notary, in usual form.

Thus done and executed at the house of the testatrix in the village of Beverwyck in N. Netherland in the presence of the Honorable Rutje Jacobsen van Schoonderweert and Evert Wendel, Ex-Commissaries, called and asked as witnesses hereto

Rutger Jacobsen + A B *Annetie Jansche*
Evert Jansen Wendel
D. V. Schelluyne Notary Public 1663

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF ANNEKE JANS

Gereform Gemeente Parish Register, Microfilm No. 113,358, Genealogical Society Library, Salt Lake City, Utah (Original Marriage Records, Reformed Nieuw Kerk, Amsterdam)

18 April 1623 *Roelof Jansz.* and *Anna Jans*

Oude Lutheran Evang. Gemeente, Microfilm No. 113,415, Genealogical Society Library, Salt Lake City, Utah (Original Baptismal Records, Lutheran Kerk, Amsterdam)

	Ouders	Kinders	Getuygen
21 July 1624	*Roelof Jansz*	*Lijntje*	*Annetgen jans*
5 Apr. 1627	*Roeloff Jansen*	*Sara*	Assueris Jansen
24 June 1629	*Roeloff Jansz*	*Trijntgen*	Cornelis Sijverts

ANNEKE JANS PROVIDED LEGACY FOR HER CHILDREN BY HER HUSBAND ROELOF JANSEN, DECEASED

Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1638-1642, p. 20b, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 42-44

In the year after the birth of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, one thousand six hundred and forty-two, personally came and appeared before me, Cornelis van Tienhoven secretary in New Netherland, appointed by the General Chartered West India Company, *Annitjen Jans*, formerly widow of the late *Rouloff Jansen* from Masterland, and at present wife of Everardus Bogardus, minister here, with the Hon. Willem Kieft, director general of New Netherland, and Mr. Johannes la Montangne, her chosen guardians herein, who declared that in the month of March *A°*. 1638, before she, *Annitjen Jans,* had entered into the marriage state with her present above named husband, she had agreed with the guardians of the surviving legitimate children which the aforesaid *Rouloff Jansen* had in his lifetime procreated by her respecting their share of their deceased father's estate, which aforesaid contract was drawn up and written by the late Secretary Hudden, and is at present not to be found in the old books, papers or registers. Wherefore, for the security of the aforesaid children and *Annitjen Jans* above named; she has caused this instrument to be drawn up as a supplement to the foregoing contract, and in case the latter happens to be discovered elsewhere, she *Anna Jans*, holds it as valid and of no less force than the present, on the condition that whenever this shall be fulfilled, the other contract shall be null and void. First, the said *Anna Jans* promises to pay to the above mentioned minor children whenever they shall attain their majority, from her first available means, as their share of their deceased father's estate, the sum of one thousand Carolus guilders, Holland currency, to wit: To her daughter *Sara Rouloffs*, aged about sixteen years, two hundred guilders; to *Trijntjen Rouloffs*, aged thirteen years, two hundred guilders; to *Sijtjen Rouloffs*, aged eleven years, two hundred guilders; to *Jan Rouloffsen*, nine years old, two hundred guilders, and to *Annitjen Rouloffsen*, aged six years, a like two hundred guilders; which amounts for the five children aforesaid to one thousand guilders; on the express condition and stipulation that she, *Anna Jans*, and Everardus Bogardus, her present lawful husband, shall have the use of the moneys aforesaid, without interest until the above named children shall become of age. She, *Anna Jans*, and Everardus Bogardus also promise, saving the children's property, to bring them up according to their means, to provide them with the necessary clothing and food, to keep them at school, to let them learn reading, writing and a good trade, all according to their ability; with which the above named children henceforth and forever shall hold themselves satisfied, without being

able to claim either from *Anna Jans* or from her guardians, heirs or assigns, on account of their father's estate, anything more than each the aforesaid portion of two hundred Carolus guilders, which she, *Anna Jans,* assisted herein by her guardians aforesaid, and the said Everardus Bogardus promise fully to tender and to pay, free of costs and charges, without any exception or gainsay, waiving therefore all exceptions of whatsoever nature which may in any way be contrary to this instrument. For the security and performance hereof we, *Anna Jans* and Everardus Bogardus, bind our respective persons and properties, movable and immovable, present and future, under submission to the Provincial Court of Holland and West Friesland and all other courts, judges and justices. In witness and token of the truth this is signed with our own hands.

Done the 21st of June *A°*. 1642, in Fort Amsterdam, in New Netherland.

Anna Jans
E. Bogardus
William Kieft
La Montagne

POWER OF ATTORNEY TO COLLECT WAGES OF ROELOF JANSEN
Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1638-1642, p. 33, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 1, 1974, pp. 47-48

This day, date underwritten, beofre me, Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary of New Netherland, appeared Everardus Bogardus, minister in this place, as husband of the widow of *Rouloff Janssen* of Masterlandt, deceased, and in said capacity the appearer constitutes, as he hereby does, the Hon. Mr. Wouter van Twiller, late director of New Netherland, his attorney, with full power to collect from the honorable directors of the Chartered West India Company the sum of two hundred and seventeen guilders, earned by the late *Rouloff Jansen* above named of said gentlemen, which was remitted in the year 1635 to the orphan masters of the city of Amsterdam and has not been received by them...

Thus done in Fort Amsterdam, on the island of Manhates in New Netherland, this 12th of August *A°*. 1638.

ANNEKE JANS, PLAINTIFF, vs. ANTHONY JANSEN, DEFENDANT
Council Minutes 1638-1649, p. 23, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 4, 1974, p. 29

On Thursday, being the 21st of October 1638

Everardus Bogardus, minister, husband and guardian of *Anna Jans*, Plaintiff, vs. Anthony Jansen from Salee, defendant, for slander.

Anthony Jansen, appearing in court, declares that he has nothing to say against *Anna Jans*, wife of Bogardus, acknowledging and considering her to be an honorable and virtuous woman...

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Roelof[1] Jansen (*1601*-1636) m. 1623 Anneke Jans (*1604*-1663)
Sara[2] Roelofs (*1626*-1693) m. 1642 Dr. Hans Kierstede (*1612*-1666)
Dr. Jacobus[3] Kierstede (1663-*1701*) m. 1691 Ann Holmes (1670-*1701*)
Samuel[4] Kierstede (1697-1733) m. *1719* Lydia Dey (b. *1700*)
Lydia[5] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)
Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Roelof Jansen**, b. about 1601, Marstrand, Marstrand Island, Norway, now in Goteburg Och Bohus, Sweden; d. in 1636, New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
Anneke Jans, b. about 1604, Flekkeroy, Flekkeroy Island, Norway, d. in February 1663, Beverwyck, now Albany, New York, bur. on or before 23 February 1663 in Beverwyck; m. Roelof Jansen, 18 April 1623, Amsterdam, Netherlands.

2 Lijntje Roelofs, bap. 21 July 1624; d. in 1620's
3 Sara Roelofs, bap. 5 Apr. 1627; d. 1693
4 Trijntgen Roelofs, bap. 24 June 1629
5 Sijtje Roelofs, b. 1631; d. before 1663
6 Jan Roelofsen, b. 1633; d. 1690
7 Annatje Roelofs, b. 1636

Roelof Jansen stated 1 April 1623 in his marriage intention that he was then twenty-one years of age, and that he was born in Maesterland, now called Marstrand Island. He also stated that he was a seaman and that he had resided for the past three and one-half years at the St. Tunis gate.[1]

Roelof, his wife Anneke Jans, and their two daughters, Sara and Trijntgen, boarded the *Eendracht* and sailed 21 March 1630 from the island of Texel near Amsterdam. They disembarked 24 May 1630 at Fort Amsterdam, New Netherland, and were among the very earliest of the Norwegian immigrants to New Netherland.[2]

Patroon Killiaan van Rensselaer, the wealthy diamond polisher of Amsterdam, established a colony on the Hudson River in New Netherland which he called Rensselaerwyck, and Roelof Jansen was one of his first employees. Roelof took his family to Fort Orange where he was employed as the farmer of *de Laets Burg*, a virgin farm which lay on the east side of the Hudson River near the present city of Rensselaer, New York. Van Rensselaer wrote in 1631 that *de Laets Burg* was a complete farm with a house, cows, hogs, four horses, and eleven sheep. In that year, Roelof seeded 10 acres or more in summer wheat. Roelof did not renew his four

1. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 104, 1973, p. 67.
2. *De Halve Maen*, vol. 47, October 1972, p. 7.

year contract and therefore may have seemed to desert, but he and the farm hands had served most, and probably all, of their contracted time of employment.[3] He left in debt to van Rensselaer for in 1637 van Rensselaer wrote that he had cancelled the debt of Jansen's widow "long ago."[4]

Roelof moved his wife and four children to New Amsterdam in 1634. He became an employee of the West India Company and received a patent in 1636 for 31 morgens, or 62 acres, of land on Manhattan Island lying on North River. This patent was registered in the name of Roelof Jansen and his wife, Anneke Jans.[5]

When Roelof Jansen died the West India Company owed him two hundred seventeen guilders. He had remitted that amount in 1635 to the Orphans Masters of Amsterdam as appears by the Book of Monthly Wages which was sent to Amsterdam aboard the *Eendracht* from New Amsterdam that year. Everardus Bogardus, who married the widow of Roelof Jansen, made three attempts to collect this money which was due to Jansen.[6]

Roelof Jansen died intestate. Anneke Jans included a clause in her will, dated 29 January 1663, which reads that her children by Roelof Jansen "shall divide between them out of their father's property the sum of one thousand guilders, to be paid to them out of the proceeds of a certain farm on Manhattan Island, bounded on North River, and that before any other dividend takes place."[7] He had five daughters whose surnames were Roelofs and one son whose surname was Roelofsen. The names and ages of his five living children were recorded 21 June 1642 by Anneke Jans as follows: Sara, aged about sixteen; Trijntgen, aged thirteen; Sijtje, aged eleven; Jan, aged nine; and Annatje, aged six.[8] The names of the three eldest children of Roelof and Anneke were recorded in the baptismal records of the Lutheran Church in Amsterdam.[9]

3. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 104, 1973, p. 68.
4. *Van Rensselaer Bowier Manuscripts*, 1908, p. 352.
5. *History of New Netherland, or New York Under the Dutch*, vol. 1, 1855, p. 581.
6. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 1, 1974, pp. 47-48, 129-130, 302-303.
7. Albany Co. Notarial Papers, vol. 1, pp. 296-298, Surrogate Court Office, Albany, NY.
8. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 42-44.
9. Dutch Reformed Old Lutheran Parish Register, vol. 139, Dutch Reformed Old Lutheran Church, Amsterdam, Neth.

3 (1) **Sara Roelofs** (Roelof[1]), b. about 1626, Amsterdam, Netherlands, bap. 5 April 1627, Lutheran Church, Amsterdam; d. in 1693, between 29 July and 21 October, New York, New York.
Dr. *Hans Kierstede*, b. about 1612, Magdeburg, Saxony, Germany; d. in 1666 between 15 May and 17 August, New York, New York; m. Sara Roelofs, 29 June 1642, Reformed Dutch Church, New Amsterdam.

8 Hans Kierstede, bap. 21 Sept. 1644; d. 1692
9 Roelof Kierstede, bap. 1 Jan. 1647
10 Anna Kierstede, bap. 23 Apr. 1651
11 Blandina Kierstede, bap. 8 June 1653
12 Jochem Kierstede, bap. 24 Oct. 1655
13 Lucas Kierstede, bap. 23 Sept. 1657
14 Catharyn Kierstede, bap. 4 Jan. 1660
15 Jacob Kierstede, bap. 4 June 1662
16 Jacobus Kierstede, bap. 28 Nov. 1663
17 Rachel Kierstede, bap. 13 Sept. 1665

Cornelis van Borsum, bap. 5 October 1642, New Amsterdam, New Netherland; d. in September 1682, New York, New York; m. Sara Roelofs, widow of Dr. Hans Kierstede, 1 September 1669, Reformed Dutch Church in New York, New York.

18 Johannah van Borsum

Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff, m. Sara Roelofs, widow of Dr. Hans Kierstede and Cornelis van Borsum, 21 July 1683, Reformed Dutch Church in New York, New York.

Sara Roelofs was baptized in the Reformed Lutheran Church in Amsterdam, Netherlands, 5 April 1627, and Roelof Jansen was cited as her father in the baptismal record.[10] Her mother, Anneke Jans, stated in a deposition dated 21 June 1642 that Sara was then about sixteen years of age.[11]

When the family boarded the *Eendracht* at Texel off the Netherlands coast for the two month voyage to the New World, Sara was

10. Dutch Reformed Old Lutheran Parish Register, vol. 139, Dutch Reformed Old Lutheran Church, Amsterdam, Neth.
11. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 42-44.

about three years of age. Her farm home at *de Laets Burg* on the Hudson River was indeed a new world for Sara for the next four years. She learned the Indian dialects fluently, and as an adult she acted on numerous occasions as interpreter in negoiations between Gov. Peter Stuyvesant and the Indians. Oratany, chief of the Hackingkesacky Indians, presented her with a large tract of land on the west side of the Hudson River for her services as an interpreter.[12] In 1673 a lot on Manhattan Island north of the windmill was granted to her husband, van Borsum, in recognition of her excellent services as an interpreter in the Treaty of 1664 between Gov. Stuyvesant and the tribal chieftans of the Esopus, Wrappingers, Agh-in-sack, Long Island, and Staten Island tribes.

She was designated as one of the "good women" of New Amsterdam and was asked to arbitrate a case out of court in September 1662. She refused to have anything to do with the case as she would not be opposed to either one party or the other.

Sara, of Norweigan ancestry, married Dr. Hans Kierstede, the first practicing physician of New Amsterdam, who was of German descent. A wedding party was given in their honor by her mother, Anneke Jans, and her step-father, Dominie Bogardus. Sara was named as the wife of Hans Kierstede in her mother's will in 1663.[13]

Sara Roelofs died testate. In her will, dated 29 July 1693 and proved 21 October 1693, she named each of her three husbands and all of her children except Anna and Jacob. To her son Lucas she bequeathed her Indian, Ande. To her daughter Catherine she bequeathed two slaves, and to Blandina, Jochem, and Jacobus, she gave each a negro slave. She appointed her son-in-law, Johannes Kip, and her son, Lucas Kierstede, as managers of her daughter, Johannah van Borsum.[14] The names of Sara's children by Dr. Hans Kierstede and the baptismal date of each were recorded in the baptismal records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New York City.[15]

12. *Scandinavian Immigrants in New York 1630-1674*, 1972, p. 106.
13. Albany Co. Notarial Papers, vol. 1, pp. 296-298, Surrogate Court Office, Albany, NY.
14. New York Co. Wills, Liber 5-6, pp. 2-6, Surrogate Court Office, New York, NY.
15. Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 1, pp. 262, 268, 286, 293, 300, 309, 318, 324; vol. 2, p. 335, Collegiate Church, New York, NY.

VITAL STATISTICS OF THE FAMILY OF ROELOF JANSEN

Dutch Reformed Oude Kerk Parish Register, p. 239, Dutch Reformed Oude Kerk, Amsterdam, Netherlands

Gereform Gemeente Parish Register, Microfilm no. 113,358, Genealogical Society Library, Salt Lake City, Utah

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 104, 1973, p. 67

Marriage Intention 1 April 1623

Roelof Janssoon (his mark: "R"), born in Maesterland, a seaman, aged 21 years, having no parents [to grant parental consent], assisted by Jan Gerritsz., his nephew; residing 3½ years at the St. Tunis gate, of the one part; and *Anna Jans* (her mark: "+"), born in Vleckere in Norway, aged 18 years, assisted by *trijn roeloffs*, her mother: residing at the same place [St. Tunis gate] of the second part.

Dutch Reformed Nieuw Kerk Parish Register, p. 138, Dutch Reformed Nieuw Kerk, Amsterdam, Netherlands

Gereform Gemeente Parish Register, Microfilm no. 113,358, Genealogical Society Library, Salt Lake City, Utah

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 104, 1973, p. 67

Marriage Record

18 April 1623 *Roelof Jansz* and *Anna Jans*

Dutch Reformed Old Lutheran Church Parish Register, vol. 139, Dutch Reformed Old Lutheran Church, Amsterdam, Netherlands

Oude Lutheran Evangelical Gemeente Parish Register, Microfilm no. 113,415, Genealogical Society Library, Salt Lake City, Utah

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 104, 1973, p. 67

Baptismal Records

	Ouders	Kinders	Getuygen
21 July 1624	*Roelof Jansz*	*Lijntje*	*Annetgen jans* Stijntgen Barents
5 Apr. 1627	*Roeloff Jansen*	*Sara*	Assueris Jansen Stijntje Barents
24 June 1629	*Roeloff Jansen*	*Trijntgen*	Cornelis Sijverts Trijntgen Siewerts

ROELOF JANSEN AND FAMILY AT DE LAETS BURG

Van Rensselaer Bowier Manuscripts, 1908, p. 308

roeloff Jansen van masterlant
annetgen Jans, his wife

Sara and *trintgen roeloffs*, his daughters with another child born before in that country.

LAND GRANT TO ROELOF JANSEN IN 1636
Anneke Jans Bogardus and Her New Amsterdam Estate, 1924, p. 75

Whereas, there is a certain parcel of land lying on this island of Manhattan, toward the North River, which in the year 1636 was the land and bowery of *Anna Bogardus*, to whom and her husband, *Roeloff Jansen*, it was granted by the then Dutch Governor, Walter van Twiller, at which time the said *Roelof Jansen* first began to manure the land and to build thereon, the limits whereof did then begin from the fence of the house by the strand side, so running northeast to the fence of Old Jans Land. It is in length 210 rods, then going along the fence of the said Old Jans Land southeast, it reaches to a certain swamp, and is in breadth one hundred rod, and striking along the swamp southwest, it is in length one hundred and sixty rod, and from the swamp to the strand going west, it is in breadth fifty rod. The land lying on the south side of the house to the fence of the land belonging to the Company, (Dutch West India) and so to the east side, begins at the fence and goes south to the posts and rayles of the Company's land, without any hindrance of the path, it is in breadth sixty rod. In length on the south side along the posts and rayles, one hundred and sixty rod. On the east side to the entrance of the Chalk Hooke in breadth thirty rod, and along the said Chalkie Hook, on the north side of the fence of the land before mentioned, going west is in length one hundred rod, amounting in all to about 62 acres, for which parcel of land, *Anneke Jans*, the widow and relict of Dominie Everardus Bogardus, had heretofore a patent on the ground brief from the Dutch Governor, Petrus Stuyvesant, bearing date of July 4th, 1654. How far a confirmation was to the children and heirs of the said *Anneke Jans Bogardus*, in their possession and enjoyment of the premises, know ye that by virtue of the commission and authority unto me given by His Royal Highness, I have satisfied, and by these presents, do ratify, confirm and grant unto ye children and heirs of *Anneke Jans Bogardus*, deed to aforesaid parcel of land and premises, with all and singular appurtenances, to have and to hold the said parcel of land and premises, unto ye children and heirs of the said *Anneke Jans Bogardus*, their heirs and assigns, with the papers used, and behoofs of the said heirs and assigns forever.

Dated the 27th day of March, 1667 (Signed) R. Nicoll, Governor

ROELOF JANSEN SAILED ABOARD THE *EENDRACHT*
Van Rensselaer Bowier Manuscripts, 1908, p. 805

1630 By the *Eendracht* Sailed from the Texel, March 21, 1630; arrived at New Amsterdam, May 24, 1630. Claes Claesz, from Vlecker, sailed with *Roelof Jansz* in 1630 and served as farm hand on *de Laets Burg.*

TRANSLATED ABSTRACT OF WILL OF SARA (ROELOFS) KIERSTEDE
New York County Wills, Liber 5-6, pp. 2-6, Surrogate Court Office, New York, New York

In the name of God, Amen. Be it known to all whom it may concern, that I, *Sarah Roeloffse*, late widow of Elbert Elbertise Stouthoff, considering the frailty and shortness of Human life, Do make my last will in manner following.

1st. I commit my immortal Soul into the merciful hands of God Almighty, and my body to a decent burial. 2nd. I revoke all other wills. Now I will before anything else to my daughter *Blandina*, of this city, a negro boy, Hans. To my son *Luycas Kierstede*, my Indian, named Ande. To my daughter *Catharine Kierstede*, a negress, named Susannah. To my son-in-law, Jacobus Kip, husband of my said daughter *Catharine*, my negro, Sarah, in consideration of great trouble in settling the accounts of my late husband, Cornelius van Borsum, in Esopus and elsewhere. To my son *Jochem Kierstede*, a little negro, called Maria, during his life, and then to *Sarah*, the eldest daughter of my daughter *Rachel Kierstede* by her husband, Ytie Kierstede. To my son *Johanes Kierstede*, a negro boy, Peter. I leave to my daughter *Anna van Borsum*, by my former husband, Cornelius van Borsum, on account of her simplicity, my small house and kitchen, and lot situate in this city, between the land of Jacob Marits and my bake house, with this express condition, that she shall not be permitted to dispose of the same by will or otherwise, but to be hers for life and then to the heirs mentioned in this will.

It is my will that my son *Luycas Kierstede* shall have the privilege of buying the house where he now lives and the bake house and lot belonging to the same and to pay the money for the same to the other heirs, he to retain his share. I have fully satisfied my sons *Hans Kierstede* and *Roeloff Kierstede* for their share in their father's estate, being 40 Beavers, as by account for the same, the rest of my estate I leave to the seven children of me and my deceased husband, *Hans Kierstede*, viz. *Roeloff, Blandina, Johanes, Luycas, Catharine, Jacobus, Rachel*, and the children of my deceased son *Hans Kierstede* by his wife Janike equally. Only *Hans Kierstede* the eldest son of my deceased son *Hans Kierstede* shall have £1 for his birth right. I appoint as guardians of my daughter *Anna van Borsum*, and managers of her house and lot my son-in-law Jacobus Kip, and my son *[Luycas] Kierstede*, and my son-in-law Wm. Teller, giving them full power as executors.

Dated July 29, 1692 *Sara Roeloffse*

Witnesses
Wm. Bogardus
Jacob Maurits
Dirck Hoaglandt

Codicil, August 7, 1693, confirms the above will and leaves all her clothing

to her daughters *Blandina*, *Catherine* and *Rachel*. "and to each of the wives of my 5 sons a silver spoon."

Witness

Peter Schuyler Justice of Peace

New York the 21st of October 1693

William Bogardus & Dirck Hooghlant did swear upon the Evangelist that they did see the within testatrix seal, publish & declare the within to be her last Will and Testament and that she was of perfect memory & disposing mind at the doing thereof to the best of their understanding

David Sampson D. Secy

New York the 21st of October 1693

Johannes Kip, William Teller & Luycas Kiersteede, Executors of the Last Will & Testament of *Sara Roeloffsen*. dec'd. The oath of an Executor administered to them.

David Jameson D. Secy

Benjamin Fletcher Capt. Generall & Governor in Chiefe of the province of New York Province of Pencilvania County in New Castel and the Territory's and Tracts of Land Depending thereon in America and Vice admirall of the same

To all to whom these presents shall come Greeting Know yee that at New Yorke the one & twentieth of October. Instant before me and my delegates the Last Will and Testament of *Sara Roeloffson* Dec'd annexed To these presents was proved approved and allowed of having while she lived and at the time of her death goods Rights and Creditts in divers places within this Province by means whereof the approbacon & allowance of the said Last Will & Testament and the Granting of the administration of all and singular the goods Rights and Creditts of the s^{d} Dec'd as alsoe the Hearing of account or Reckoning of the s^{d} administration and the finall discharge & Dismission from the Same unto me alone wholly and not unto another Inferior Judge are Manifestly known to belong and the administration of all & Singular the Goods Right and Credits of The s^{d} Dec'd and her will any manner of Wayes— Concerning was Granted unto Johannes Kip Luykas Kiersteed & Willm Teller Executors In the said Will named Chiefly of well and truly administring the same and of making a full and perfect inventory of all and singular the Goods Rights and Credits of the s^{d} Dec'd Exhibiting the same unto the Registry of the prerogative Court at or before the one and twentieth day of April next Ensuing and Rendring a full and true account of the s^{d} administration being sworn upon the holy Evangelists of God. In testimony whereof I have caused the Seale of the Prerogative Court to be hereunto affixed at New Yorke the 21st day of October In the year of our Lord 1693

MARRIAGE RECORDS OF SARA ROELOFS

Trouw-Boeck of the City of New York, vol. 1, pp. 573, 619; vol. 2, p. 646, Collegiate Church, New York, New York

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 6, 1875, pp. 34, 185; vol. 7, 1876, p. 81

1642 den Mart. M[r]· *Hans Kierstede*, Chirurgyn. j. m. Van Maegdenburg, en *Sara Roelofs*, j. d. Van Amsterdam, beyde womende tot N. Amsterdam.

September 1, 1669 Cornelius van Borsum, j. m. Van't Veer op Breuckelen en *Sara Roelofs*, Wede. Van *Hans Kierstede*.

July 21, 1683 Elbert Elbertszen Stouthoff, Wed[r]· Van Aeltje Cornelis, en *Sara Roelofs*. laest Wede. Van Corn Van Bossum, d'Eerste woonende op N. Amersfort, en tweede alhier.

SARA ROELOFS, APPOINTED ARBITRATOR BY THE WORSHIPFUL COURT

The Records of New Amsterdam from 1653 to 1674, vol. 4, 1897, pp. 136, 140

Minutes of the Court of Burgomasters and Schepens Jan. 3, 1662 to Dec. 18, 1663

Tuesday, 19 September 1662: In the City Hall

Jan van Gelder, pltf. vs Grietje Pieters, deft. Pltf. demands from deft. three guilders sixteen stivers for wages. Deft. admits the debt, but says, she gave his wife linen to make caps and she spoiled the caps. Burgomasters and Schepens refer the matter in question to *Sara Roeloftzen*, wife of Mr. *Hans Kierstede*, and to Metje Greveraats to take up the matter in question, to inspect the linen and caps, to settle parties' case, and if possible to reconcile them; if not to report their decision to the Court.

Tuesday, 3 Octob[r] 1662: In the City Hall

Grietje Pieters, pltf. vs Janneke van Gelder, deft. Deft. in default. Pltf. says, that the deft. is not willing to appear before the "good women." (female arbitrators), and that *Sara Roelofs* appointed by the W. Court will not have anything to do with the matter, as she will not be opposed to either one party or the other: demands therefore to have returned her ell and half of the linen. The W. Court orders Janneke van Gelder for the second time to appear before the "good women" appointed by the W. Court on the last Court Day, or to make good the damage which shall be estimated by the arbitrators.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Ytie[1] Jansen (*1620-1665*) m. *1638* Laurens Duyts (1610-1668)

Hans[2] Laurenszen (b. 1644) m. *1670* Marritje Satyrs (b. *1650*)

James Hans[3] Dey (1671-1745) m. *1695* Mary Molenaar (b. *1675*)

Lydia[4] Dey (b. *1700*) m. *1719* Samuel Kierstede (1697-1733)

Lydia[5] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)

Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

He [Laurens Duyts] married Ytie Jansen. By her he had three children: a daughter, Margariet, who was baptized on December 23, 1639, the sponsors being Gerrit Jansen of Oldenburg (perhaps he was Ytie's brother), Teuntje Joris and Tyntje Martens... (*Scandinavian Immigrants in New York 1630-1674* by John O. Evjen, 1916, p. 193.)

Before me, Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary in New Netherland, appeared Gerrit Jansen from Oldenburg, who in the presence of the undersigned witnesses acknowledges, as he does hereby acknowledge, that he is well and truly indebted to Barent Dircksen...

Done this. [Date not given. Recorded between 20 Feb. 1640 and 3 Mar. 1640]

This is the X mark of Gerrit Jansen from Oldenburgh

This is the X mark of Laurens Duyts

Acknowledged before me. Cornelis van Tienhoven (*New York Historical Manscripts: Dutch* by Arnold J. F. Van Laer, vol. 1, 1974, pp. 263-264.)

Date of Baptism	Ouders	Kinders	Getuygen
23 Dec. 1639	Laurens Duytzen	Marhariet	Gerrit Janszen Van Oldenburg, Teuntje Joris, Lyntje Martens.

(*The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 5, 1874, p. 28.)

1 Ytie Jansen, b. about 1620, probably in Oldenburg, Germany; d. after 25 November 1658 and before 1 January 1666, probably on Staten Island.

Laurens Duyts, b. in 1610, Holstein, Denmark; d. 14 January 1668, Bergen, New Jersey; m. Ytie Jansen, about 1638.

2 Margariet Laurens, bap. 23 Dec. 1639

3 Jan Laurenszen, bap. 23 Mar. 1642

4 Hans Laurenszen, bap. 28 Sept. 1644

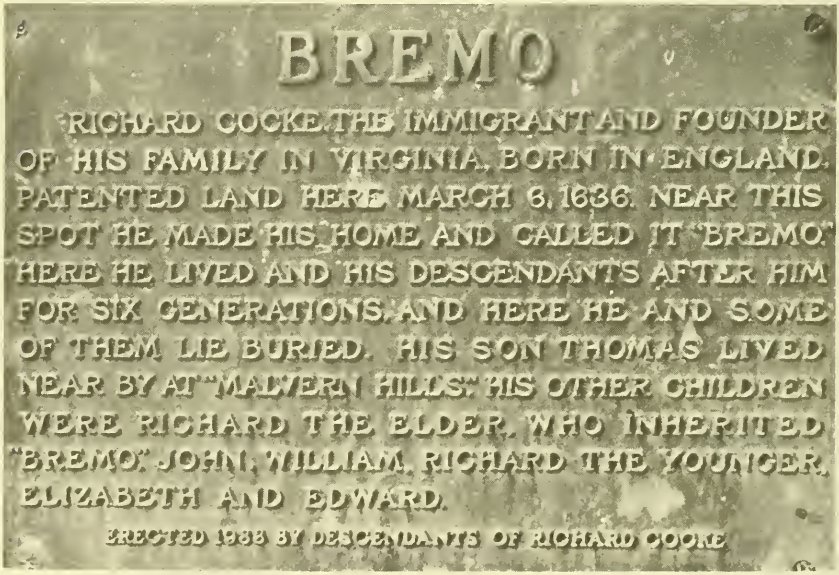
Ytie Jansen was cited as the wife of Laurens Duyts when the latter was banished from New Netherland 25 November 1658 by an order pronounced by Gov. Stuyvesant.[1] She was named as the mother of Duyts' children, Margariet, Jan, and Hans, by John O. Evjen, Ph.D., in his study of the original Dutch records of New Amsterdam.[2]

Gerrit Jansen of Oldenburg was probably a brother of Ytie Jansen.[3] He served as a witness at the baptism of Margariet 23 December 1639,[4] and in February 1640 Laurens Duyts signed his name as security for Gerrit Jansen on a promissory note.[5]

1. Calendar of Historical Manuscripts, vol. 1, p. 203.
2. *Scandinavian Immigrants in New York 1630-1647*, 1916, pp. 193-194.
3. *Ibid.*, p. 193.
4. Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 1, p. 249, Collegiate Church, New York, N. Y.
5. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 1, 1974, pp. 263-264.

HERE LYETH MR PHILIPPE EDELEN A MAN OF RARE INDOWEMENTS, SINGVLAR INTEGRITY, HOLY CONVERSATION, AND A MOST PRVDENT SOLIDE, & CONSTANT PREACHER OF TRVTH IN THE MOST DIFFICVLT TIMES WHERIN HE LIVED, CONTINVING VNMOVED IN THE PRINCIPLES HE HAD FIRST LAYD, & DYING A TRVE SONNE OF THE CHVRCH OF ENGLAND MAR: 22^D 1656 & OF HIS AGE 58

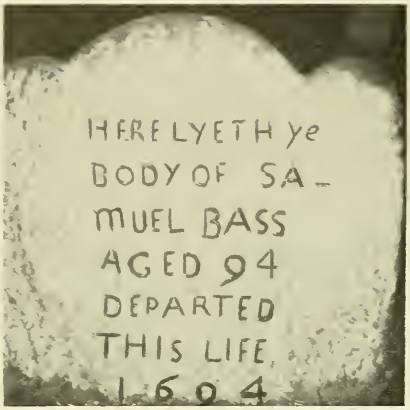
The inscription honoring the Rev. Philip Edelen, taken from a rubbing of the original plaque in St. Mary's Church, Denham, Buckinghamshire, England, is mounted on the south wall beneath the portraiture of the Rev. Edelen.

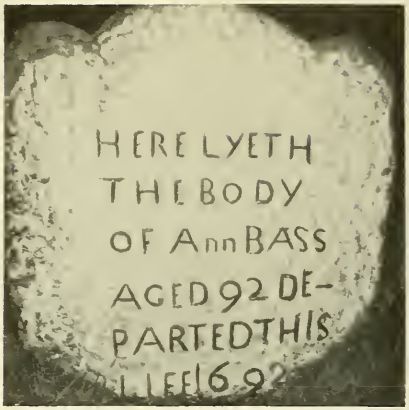


Richard Cocke (d. 1665) expressed a desire in his will "to be Interred in my Orchard near my first Wife." The graveyard at Bremo, located about 16 miles southeast of Richmond, Virginia, Route 5, on Curles Neck Farm, is considered as one of the oldest, if not the oldest, private burying ground in Virginia which is recognizable. This plaque was placed on the stone wall surrounding the cemetery in 1933.

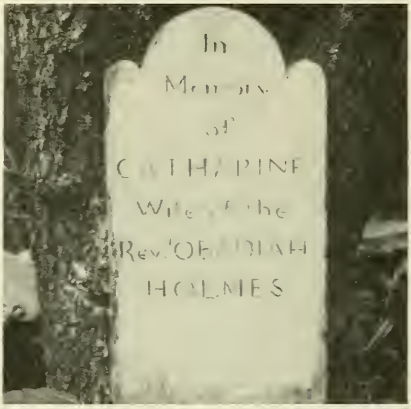
Reverend Philip Edelen, 1598-1656

The portraiture of the Rev. Philip Edelen in St. Mary's Church, Denham, Buckinghamshire, England, is engraved on a black stone fixed in the south wall to the right of the altar – a place of the highest honor. He is kneeling on a white cushion and his eyes are so arranged that he is gazing at the cross in the center of the Altar for all eternity.

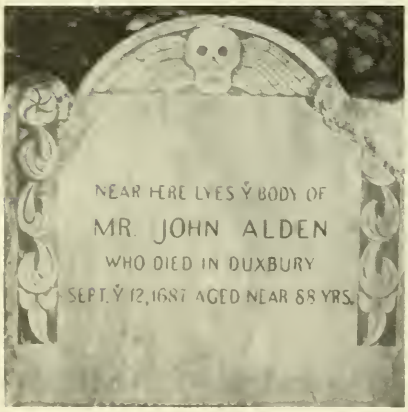




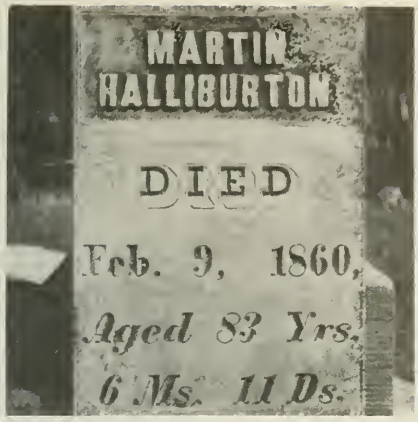
Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. Adjacent to the City Hall

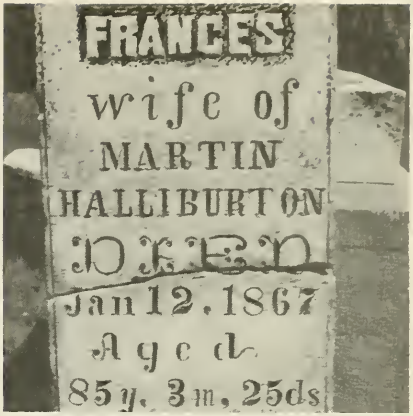


Holmes Cemetery, Valclouse Road, Middletown, Newport County, Rhode Island

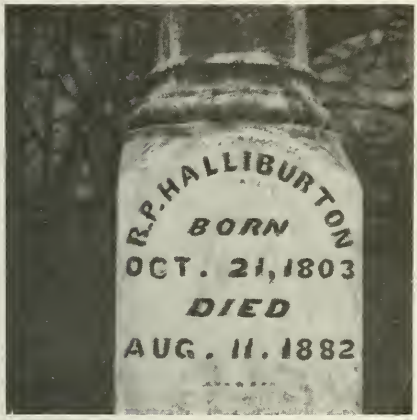


Old Burying Ground, Chestnut and Pilgrim By-Way, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Massachusetts

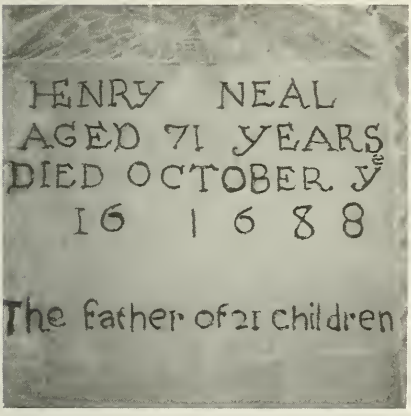




Salem Cemetery, near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri



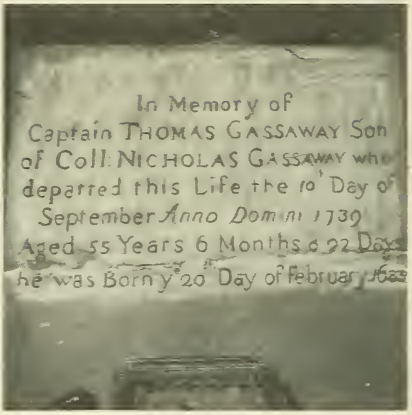
Holliday Cemetery, near Pollock, Sullivan County, Missouri



Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Norfolk County, Massachusetts

Union Cemetery, near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri

Old Quaker Burying Ground, near Galesville, Anne Arundel County, Maryland

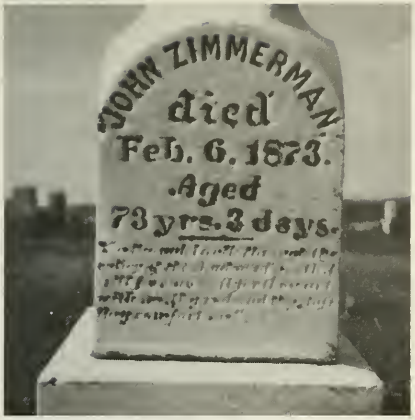


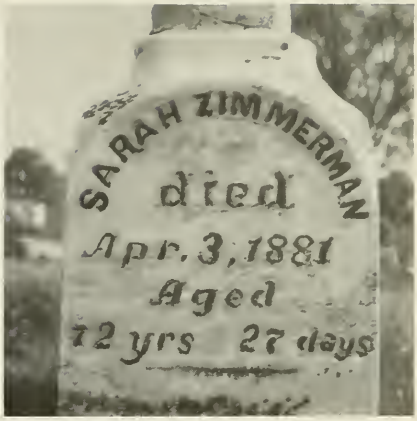
All Hallows Churchyard, Route 2, Anne Arundel County, Maryland

Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri

Harper Cemetery, LaBelle Township, Robert Bailey farm north of Lewistown, Missouri

Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri



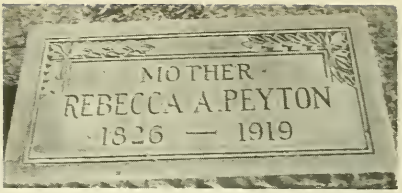


Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri

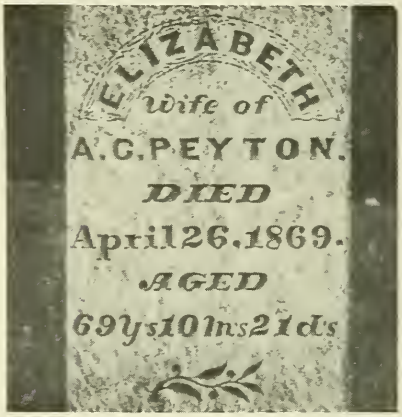
Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri

Woodland Cemetery, Quincy, Adams County, Illinois

Salem Cemetery, near Jacksonville,
Randolph County, Missouri

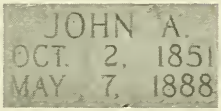


Glenwood Cemetery, 2525 Washington St.,
Houston, Harris County, Texas

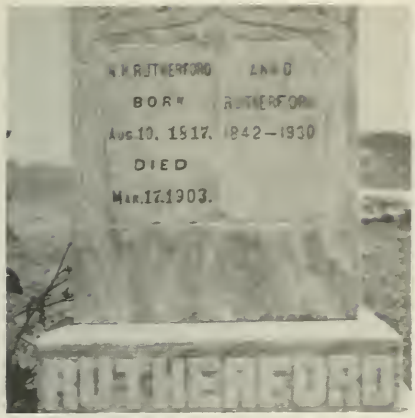


Salem Cemetery, near Jacksonville,
Randolph County, Missouri

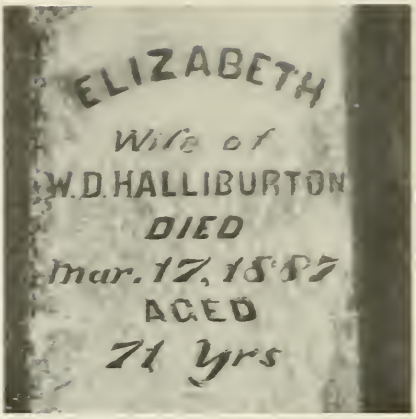
Halliburton
foot stones



Union Cemetery, near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri



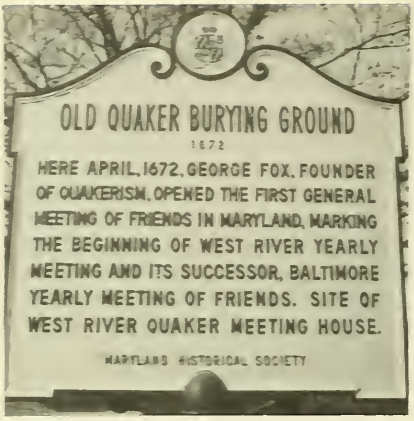
Liberty Cemetery, near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri



Salem Cemetery, near Jacksonville. Randolph County, Missouri

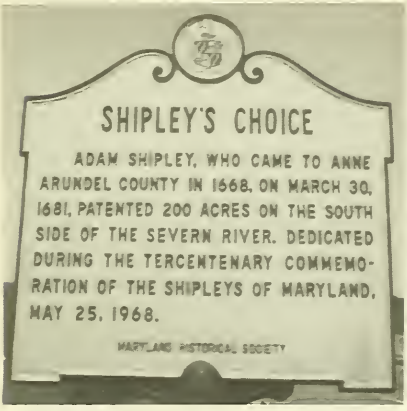
Liberty Cemetery, near Cairo. Randolph County, Missouri

Oakland Cemetery, Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri

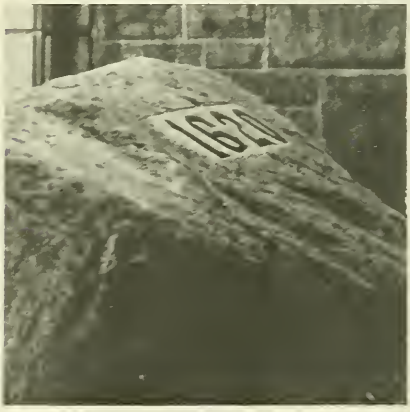


Marker near Galesville, Route 468, Anne Arundel County, Maryland

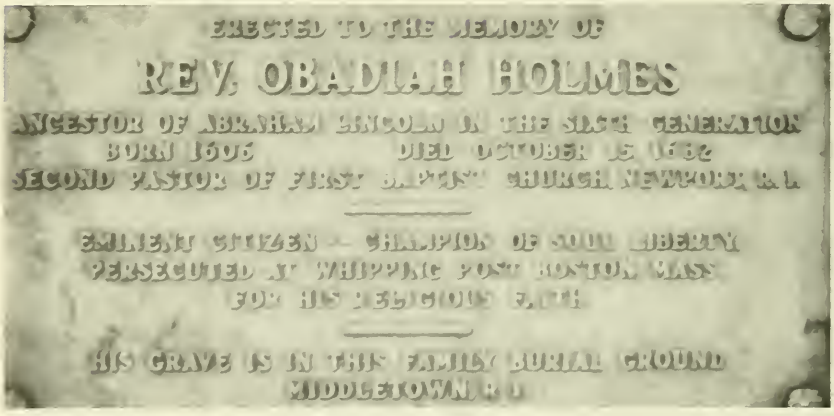
Marker about 10 miles south of Annapolis, Route 2, Anne Arundel County, Maryland



Marker near Southgate, Route 3, Anne Arundel County, Maryland



Plymouth, Massachusetts



Holmes Cemetery, Valclouse Road, Middletown, Newport County, Rhode Island

A view of the kitchen fireplace in the John Alden house in Duxbury, Massachusetts. The wood in the walls of this portion of the house appears to be much older than the wood which was used in the other rooms of the house. The dimensions of this portion of the house correspond to the dimensions of the house built by John Alden at an earlier date nearby. The fireplace was built for six foot logs. Priscilla's mortar and pestle sit by the chimney corner near the ancient spit.

The south gable end of the eighty feet of roof of the house of Benjamin Lawrence and Elizabeth Talbot which is preserved in the attic of the Bridgman house in lower Anne Arundel County, Maryland. It was under this roof in 1684 that Quaker meetings were held in this house. It is therefore the only surviving structure in Anne Arundel County to have been the site of religious services as early as 1684.

LINEAGE CHART

Thomas[1] Jenkins (*1645*-1727) m. *1668* Ann _____ (b. *1650*)

Elizabeth[2] Jenkins (b. *1670*) m. *1689* Moses Jones (*1665*-1705)

Jane[3] Jones (b. *1690*) m. 1707 Christopher Edelen (1682-1771)

Anne[4] Edelen (1710-*1785*) m. 1730 Ignatius Gardiner (1711-1777)

Clement[5] Gardiner (1748-1817) m. 1770 Henrietta Boone (1750-*1830*)

Eleanor[6] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)

Thomas James[7] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE JENKINS FAMILY

1 Thomas Jenkins, b. about 1645; d. in 1727 before 31 October, Charles County, Maryland.
Ann, b. about 1650; d. between 5 May 1729 and 28 April 1731, Charles County, Maryland; m. Thomas Jenkins, about 1668.

2 Elizabeth Jenkins
3 Edward Jenkins
4 William Jenkins
5 George Jenkins
6 Ann Jenkins
7 Mary Jenkins
8 Jane Jenkins

Thomas Jenkins was listed as a yeoman in a conveyance of land dated 15 February 1719 in Charles County, Maryland, in which he and his wife, Ann, transferred the tract of land known as Pinner to their son-in-law, Edward Edelen, for the "love which they held for their daughter, Elizabeth Edelen." The estate of Pinner was acquired by Thomas Jenkins 20 November 1674.

Thomas Jenkins died testate. In his will, dated 1 November 1726 and proved 31 October 1727, he appointed his wife, Ann, and his son, George, as administrators of his estate. In his will he made bequests to his three sons and three daughters, to his wife, and to two grandchildren. His estate was settled 28 April 1731 by two of his sons, Edward and William, who were executors of the will of Ann Jenkins, deceased, who had been the executrix of the will of her husband, Thomas Jenkins. His home plantation of 150 acres of land called Lynfield was entailed after his wife's death to his son George and his heirs. As both Ann Jenkins and George Jenkins were deceased prior to 1731, the legacy was given to George's widow. Hardshift, 320 acres which Thomas Jenkins had acquired from Charles Pye, was equally divided between his sons Edward and William. The 100 acre tract of land known as St. Thomas was given to his daughter Ann Spalding. Thomas Jenkins named Edward, William, and George as his sons, and Ann Spalding, Elizabeth Edelen, and Mary Norris as his daughters.[1]

1. Prerogative Wills, Liber 19, ff. 251-253, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

2 (1) Elizabeth Jenkins (Thomas[1]), b. about 1670, Charles County, Maryland; d. before 28 April 1731, Prince George's County, Maryland.

Moses Jones, b. about 1665; d. between July 1704 and 22 March 1705, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Elizabeth Jenkins, about 1689.

9 Jane Jones
10 John Jones
11 Thomas Jones
12 Notley Jones
13 Anne Jones
14 Elizabeth Jones

Edward Edelen, son of Richard Edelen and Elizabeth Banton, b. about 1676, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. in 1756, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Elizabeth Jenkins, widow of Moses Jones, in 1705.

15 Sarah Edelen, b. 18 Feb. 1706
16 James Edelen

Elizabeth Jenkins married Moses Jones of Prince George's County and was left with six minor children at his death. They lived in Piscataway Parish in Prince George's County, Maryland, on the plantation called Thomas' Chance. According to the terms of her husband's will, Elizabeth was to have the use of a plantation during her widowhood.

Within the year following the death of Moses Jones, Elizabeth married Edward Edelen. Her two Edelen children, Sarah and James, received a part of her share of her father's estate.[2]

A brother-in-law of Elizabeth, Christopher Edelen, married her daughter, Jane Jones.

The children of Elizabeth Jenkins and her husband, Moses Jones, were named in their father's will in 1704 as John, Thomas, Notley, Jane, Anne, and Elizabeth.[3]

2. Prerogative Wills, Liber 19, ff. 251-253, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. *Ibid.*, Liber 3, ff. 636-638.

WILL OF THOMAS JENKINS
Prerogative Wills, Liber 19, ff. 251-253, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Maryland, Charles County

In the Name of God Amen I *Thomas Jenkins* of Charles County being Weake & Infirme of Body but of Sound & Perfect Sence thanks be to God do make constitute ordain & appoint this my last & Testament in Manner & form following makeing Void all Will or Wills Testament or Testaments whatsoever formerly by me made. First I bequeath my Soul into ye Hand of my Saviour Jesus Christ trusting through his Merrits & everlasting salvation and my Body to the Earth to be buried in Such decent Manner as my Executrix & Executor hereafter mentioned shall think fitt and convenient.

Item first I will & desire that my Just Debts be truly paid & Satisfied.

Item I give & bequeath unto my Son *Edward Jenkins* the plantation whereon he now lives being one hundred & Sixty Acres being the half of a Tract of Three Hundred & Twenty Acres of Land I Bought of Mr. Charles Pye called Pyes Hardshift which I give to the said *Edwd Jenkins* and his Heirs for Ever.

Item I give & bequeath unto my Son *William Jenkins* and his heirs for Ever the other Halfe of the Said Tract of Land called Pyes Hard Shift being one hundred & Sixty Acres of Land where he has now a plantation.

Item my Will & Desire is that my Two Sons *Edward* & *William Jenkins* nor their Heirs nor Either of them shall not take advantage of Survivour shipp if any Thing happen of Death of Either of them before division be made.

Item I give & bequeath unto my Son *George Jenkins* & his Heirs for Ever after my Wife *Ann Jenkins* Decease this plantation whereon I now live containing One hundred & fifty Acres of Land called by the name of Lynfield.

Item I give & bequeath unto my Daughter *Ann Spalding* & her Heirs for Ever One Hundred Acres of land called St. Thomases. Item I give unto Mr. Peter Attwood one Thousand pound of Tobacco or his Successors. I give unto my Granddaughter *Sarah Simpson* my Negroe Woman Mary to her & her Assigns. Item I give unto Eliz^a^ Winser five hundred pound of Tobacco to her & her Assigns. Item I give unto my Son *George Jenkins* after my Wife *Ann Jenkins* Decease my Negroe Man Thomas to him & his Assigns.

Item I give unto my Son *George Jenkins* after my Wife *Ann Jenkins* Decease Two Sixth parts of my personal Estate Exclusive of my Said Wife's Thirds Item I give unto my Son & Daughters after my said Wifes Decease Viz *Edw Jenkins Wm Jenkins Eliz^a^ Edlen Ann Spaulding* the remainder of my personal Estate Exclusive of my Wife's Thirds.

Item I give unto my Daughter *Mary Norris* five shilling Sterling in full Barr. of any further Claim of any part of my Estate constituting ordaining & appointing my loving Wife *Ann Jenkins* & my Son *George Jenkins* my whole

& Sole Executrix & Executor of this my last Will & Testament as Witness my Hand & Seale this first Day of November 1726

Signed Sealed published & declared by the said *Thomas Jenkins* to be his Last Will & Testament in presence of us

his
Thomas X Jenkins (Seal)
mark

Will Chandler

his
Patrick R Boyle
marke

her
Martha O Waldy
Marke

At the foot of the aforegoing Will was thus Written Viz:

Charles County: 31: October 1727

Then came Wm. Chandler & Martha Waldy & made oath on the Holy Evangelists that they saw *Thomas Jenkins* Sign & Seal the within Instrument of Writing & heard him publish & declare the same to be his last Will & Testament & that at the Time of his so doing he was of sound & perfect Memory to the best of their Judgment & they likewise declare that Patrick Boyle was present at the same Time & Subscribed as a Witness

Sworn Before S: Hanson D. Com.

PERSONAL ESTATE OF THOMAS JENKINS

Charles County Accounts, Liber 10, ff. 695-697, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Maryland

The account of Messrs *Edward* and *William Jenkins* Executors of the last Will & Testament of *Ann Jenkins* who was Executrix of the last Will & Testaments of *Thomas Jenkins* late of Charles County Deceased.

These Accountants Charge themselves Debtor with the Ballance of an Account made up by Mrs. *Ann Jenkins* Execx aforesaid bearing date the 5th of May *Anno Domini* 1729.

Exhibited into the Prerogative Office, and there Recorded

Amounting to ye sum of £ 366..15..11¼

The Said Accountant humbly pray allowance of the following Payment & Disbursements. Vizt:

Of a Legacy left by the last Will & Testament of *Thomas Jenkins* to his Son *George Jenkins* paid by these Accountants to Susannah Jenkins as by Receipt appears. Vizt.

One negro Man called Peter, and a Negro man Named Tom amount to 60..– ..– ..

Of Two Sixth part of Mr. *Thomas Jenkins* deced his Estate left by Will to his Son *George Jenkins* and paid By these Accountants to Susannah Jenkins his Relict & AdmEx as by Receipt appears 68..18.. 5..

Of a Sixth part of Mr. *Thomas Jenkins* Deced his Estate left by Will to his Daughter *Ann Spalding* and paid by these Accountants to Wm Spalding her Husband as by Receipt appears	34..09..04..
Of One Fourth part of One Sixth part due to *Eliza Edelen* One of the Children of *Thomas Jenkins* & paid by these Accountants to *James Edelen* One of the Said *Elizabeth Edelens* Children as by Receipt	8..12..00..
Of one Fourth part of One Sixth part due to *Sarah Queen* Daughter of *Eliza Edelen* & paid by these Accountants to Samuel Queen as by Receipt appears	8..12..03..
Of one other fourth part of One Sixth part due to *Jane Edelen* Daughter of *Elizabeth Edelen* and paid by these Accountants to *Christ Edelen* her Husband as by Receipt appears	8..12..00..
Of One other fourth part of One Sixth part due to *Elizabeth Innes* Daughter of *Eliza Edelen* & paid by these Accountants to Robert Innes her Husband, as by his Receipt appears	8..12..03..
Of One Third part of Mr *Thomas Jenkins's* Estate due Mrs. *Ann Jenkins* his Wife and left by her last Will & Testament to these Accountants as by her Will appear	122..05..03¾
Of One Sixth part of Mr. *Thos Jenkins's* Estate left by Will to *Edward Jenkins* One of these Accountants and One of ye Said *Thomas's* Children	34..09..04..
Of One Sixth part of Mr. *Thomas Jenkins's* Estate Left by his Will to *William Jenkins* the other of these Accountants and One of ye Said *Thomas's* Children	34..09..04..
	£389..00..02¾
Amount of Estate	366..15..11¾
Overpaid	£ 22..04..03..

28 April 1731

Came the aforegoing Accountants *Edward Jenkins* and *William Jenkins* & made Oath on the Holy Evangels that the aforegoing Account as it here Stands Stated in Just and True which thereupon after due Examination is past by

Cha. Calvert
Comy Genll

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Roger[1] Jett (b. *1750*)

Edward[2] Jett (b. *1775*) m. 1796 Elizabeth Hutchinson (b. *1778*)

Asa Hulen[3] Jett (*1812*-1847) m. *1836* Elizabeth A. Davis (1816-1887)

Ann Delana[4] Jett (1842-1930) m. 1866 Nathaniel Huston Rutherford (1817-1903)

William Nathaniel[5] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[6] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Peter Jett, the immigrant, and his wife, Mary, whose last name is unknown, left issue as follows: William Jett, eldest son: Peter Jett, Jr.: Mary Jett: Martha Jett: and John Jett, died 1710. (*The Jett Family of Virginia*, by Jeter Lee Jett, 1970, p. 13.)

I Sir William Berkeley, Kt., Governor General, give and grant unto Mr. Peter Jett six hundred acres of land in the County of Rappahannock...by or near a horse road going up the Ridge of Potomack...the said being due for the transportation of twelve persons... 23 January 1666. (Virginia Patents, Book 1666-1679, p. 23, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.)

There is recorded in Old Rappahannock County (now Richmond) a grant signed by Sir William Berkeley, to Roger Richardson, bearing date 6 June 1666, for 600 acres of land lying on the north side of Rappahannock River...On the same page is an assignment from Richardson to Peter Jett of 200 acres of land, being the eastermost of the above described 600 acres of land. 5 Sept. 1666. (Essex Co. Deeds, Book 1663-1668, p. 89, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.)

THE JETT FAMILY,

1 **Roger Jett** of Shenandoah County, Virginia, b. about 1750.

2 Edward Jett

Roger Jett was cited as the father of Edward Jett in the marriage bond of Edward Jett and Elizabeth Hutchinson in 1796.[1] At that time Roger was living in Shenandoah County, Virginia.

2 (1) Edward Jett (Roger[1]), b. about 1775, probably Shenandoah County, Virginia.
Elizabeth Hutchinson (John[1]), b. about 1778, probably Shenandoah County, Virginia; m. Edward Jett, in 1796, Shenandoah County.

3 Hutchinson Jett, b. 1800
4 Alfred Jett, b. 1 Jan. 1804; d. 29 July 1891
5 Albin Jett, b. 15 Oct. 1808; d. 13 May 1849
6 Asa Hulen Jett, d. 1847
7 Anson Jett
8 Sarah Jett
9 Ann Eliza Jett

Edward Jett moved from Shenandoah County, Virginia, where he was married in 1796, to Montgomery County, Tennessee. He purchased 120 acres of land on McAdoo Creek 20 November 1799 and an additional 90½ acres on the same watercourse 23 January 1802.[2] He was grantee with his sons Anson Jett and Hutchinson Jett 7 September 1830 in a conveyance of land from the estate of William Postly.[3] He assigned 200 acres of this tract of land to Asa Jett whom he designated as his son in a conveyance dated 12 October 1840.[4]

Edward Jett died intestate. His son Hutchinson was mentioned in a land transaction and the names of his other six children were cited in a Jett genealogy printed in 1970 by Jeter Lee Jett.[5]

1. Shenandoah Co. Marriage Bonds, 1772-1853, p. 76, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
2. Montgomery Co. Deeds, Book B, pp. 384, 462, Courthouse, Clarksville, TN.
3. *Ibid.*, Book M, p. 239.
4. *Ibid.*, Book R, p. 599.
5. *The Jett Family of Virginia*, 1970, p. 339.

6 (2) **Asa Hulen Jett** (Edward,[2] Roger[1]), b. about 1812 near Clarksville, Montgomery County, Tennessee; d. in 1847, Montgomery County, bur. in Sango Cemetery near Clarksville, Tennessee.

Elizabeth A. Davis (Robert[1]), b. in 1816 in Tennessee; d. 17 March 1887, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri; m. Asa Hulen Jett.

10 James Edward Jett, b. 1837; d. 31 Aug. 1862
11 Robert Wilson Jett, b. 1840; d. 1905
12 Elijah Hulen Jett, b. 21 July 1841; d. 25 May 1925
13 Ann Delana Jett, b. 20 Dec. 1842; d. 1 June 1930
14 Emily Elizabeth Jett, b. 13 Oct. 1844; d. 14 Mar. 1898

Asa Hulen Jett was named as "my son Asa" by Edward Jett 12 October 1840 in a conveyance of land recorded in Montgomery County, Tennessee. Asa received 200 acres of land for the consideration of one dollar and the further consideration of the good will and affection borne by his father.[6] Asa lived in the Sango district near Clarksville, Tennessee.

Martin Halliburton of Dickson County, Tennessee, wrote a letter to his son Simeon Halliburton of Randolph County, Missouri, 18 April 1847 and stated "Asa Jett is dead."[7] He was asphyxiated while digging a well at his home in Montgomery County.

The estate of Asa Hulen Jett was administered by E. H. Davis and was recorded in the court records in Montgomery County from 5 April 1847 through 6 December 1847. An inventory of his estate was presented to the court 22 April 1847.[8] Sufficient provisions were set aside for the support of Elizabeth Jett, the widow of Asa H. Jett, deceased, and her family for one year after the death of her husband.[9] William H. Davis was appointed as the guardian of James Edward, Robert, Elijah Hulen, Ann Delana, and Emily Elizabeth Jett, the minor heirs of Asa Jett.[10]

6. Montgomery Co. Deeds, Book R, p. 599, Courthouse, Clarksville, TN.
7. Letter written by Martin Halliburton, 18 April 1847.
8. Montgomery Co. Administrations, Book K, p. 495, Courthouse, Clarksville, TN.
9. *Ibid.*
10. *Ibid.*, p. 677.

13 (6) Ann Delana Jett (Asa H.,[3] Edward,[2] Roger[1]), b. 20 December 1842 near Clarksville, Montgomery County, Tennessee: d. 1 June 1930, Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo, Missouri.

James T. Johnson, d. in battle during Civil War; m. Ann Delana Jett, 27 September 1860, Montgomery County, Tennessee.

15 James Asa Johnson, b. 11 Sept. 1861; d. 9 Jan. 1926

Nathaniel Huston Rutherford (James,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 10 August 1817 near McKinney, Lincoln County, Kentucky; d. 17 March 1903 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri; m. Ann Delana Jett, widow of James T. Johnson, 20 September 1866, Randolph County, Missouri.

16 Martha Elizabeth Rutherford, b. 13 Dec. 1867; d. 6 Aug. 1869
17 Emma Rutherford, b. 11 Oct. 1869; d. 30 Aug. 1941
18 Ida Jackson Rutherford, b. 24 Aug. 1871; d. 26 Feb. 1960
19 Nathaniel H. Rutherford, Jr., b. 24 Feb. 1873; d. 24 Feb. 1873
20 Dora Belle Rutherford, b. 26 Mar. 1874; d. 27 Apr. 1968
21 Mary Ann Rutherford, b. 5 Feb. 1876; d. 27 Apr. 1902
22 William Nathaniel Rutherford, b. 21 Jan. 1878; d. 11 Mar. 1940
23 Joseph Perry Rutherford, b. 15 Oct. 1881; d. 28 Nov. 1967
24 Charles Daniel Rutherford, b. 21 Sept. 1883; d. 20 Feb. 1966
25 James Herbert Rutherford, b. 25 Apr. 1888; d. 20 May 1977

Ann Delana Jett was characterized by strong will power all of her life. She was five feet in height and weighed less than ninety pounds.

Ann Delana Jett was one of the minor heirs of Asa Jett for whom guardians were appointed 6 December 1847 in Montgomery County, Tennessee. She was enumerated on the 1850 census report in the household of her mother, Elizabeth A. Jett, in Montgomery County. The date of her birth, the date of her second marriage, and the names of all of her children and their dates of birth, except the youngest child, were recorded in the family Bible of Nathaniel Huston Rutherford. The names and dates of birth of all of her children were recorded in the Bible of Dora Belle Rutherford.

DEED FROM EDWARD JETT TO SON ASA HULEN JETT
Montgomery County Deeds, Book R, p. 599, Courthouse, Clarksville, Tennessee

This deed of indenture made and executed this 12th day of October 1840 between *Edward Jett* of the county of Montgomery and state of Tennessee of the one part and *Asa Jett* of the same county and state Witnesseth that the said *Edward Jett* of the first part for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar to me in hand paid by my son *Asa Jett* and for the further consideration of the good will and affection which I have and bear towards my said son *Asa* I have this day and by these presents do bargain and sell give grant and convey unto my son *Asa Jett* a certain Tract or parcel of land situate lying and being in the county of Montgomery aforesaid that is to say 200 acres to be taken off of the East end of the tract of 320 acres which I purchased of Postly which deed is duly recorded in Montgomery County the said 200 acres to be laid off by beginning at either the N. E. or S. E. corner of said 320 acres tract and to run thence East so as to include the improvements whereon William Benton now lives. To have and to hold to him said *Asa Jett* his heirs and assigns forever the said 200 acres together with all the hereditaments and appurtenances thereunto belonging. And I the said *Edward Jett* for myself and my heirs doth by these presents warrant the title to said tract of two hundred acres to be free from the claim or claims of any person or persons whatsoever. In testimony whereof I have hereto set my hand and seal this day and date above written.

Test
W. B. Johnson

his
Edward X *Jett*
mark

EDWARD JETT MARRIED ELIZABETH HUTCHINSON
Shenandoah County Marriage Bonds, 1772-1853, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Jett, Edward
Hutchison, Eliz. [abeth]
– 1796
John Hitchison [Hutchinson]
son of *Roger [Jett]*

EDWARD JETT, GRANTEE
Montgomery County Deeds, Book B, p. 384; Book M, p. 239, Courthouse, Clarksville, Tennessee

Grantor	Grantee	Date	Acres	Location
James McCray	*Edward Jett*	20 Nov. 1799	120	McAdoo Creek
Wm. Postly & others	*Edward Jett*	7 Sept. 1830		

EDWARD JETT, RESIDENT OF TENNESSEE
United States Census, 1840, Montgomery County, Tennessee

Jett, Edward	Males					Females					
−5	5/10	10/15	15/20	20/30	50/60	−5	5/10	10/15	15/20	20/30	50/60
1	1				1	1	1	1	1	1	2

ELIZABETH (DAVIS) JETT, RESIDENT OF TENNESSEE
United States Census, 1850, Montgomery County, Tennessee

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
659 659	Jett				
	Elizabeth	35	F		Tenn.
	James E.	13	M		Tenn.
	Robert W.	10	M		Tenn.
	Elijah H.	8	M		Tenn.
	Ann Delaney	7	F		Tenn.
	Emily	5	F		Tenn.

GUARDIAN APPOINTED OF HEIRS OF ASA HULEN JETT
Montgomery County Administrations, Book K, p. 677, Courthouse, Clarksville, Tennessee

Know all men by these presents that we W. H. Davis, James P. Morrison, and *Robert Davis* are held and firmly bound unto N. H. Trice, Chairman of the County Court of Montgomery, and his successors in office in the sum of five hundred Dollars in Trust for the benefit of *James Edward, Robert, Elijah Hulen, Ann Delana,* and *Emily Elizabeth Jett*, minor heirs of *Asa Jett* for the payment of which we bind ourselves our heirs and assigns, jointly and severally firmly by these presents: Sealed with our seals and dated this 6th day of December 1847.

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas W. H. Davis has been appointed Guardian to the said wards.

Now if the said W. H. Davis shall well and faithfully make true returns and settlement make with the County Court of Montgomery agreeably to law during said Guardianship and at the expiration thereof, shall well and faithfully account with the Justices of the County Court of Montgomery & pay over to them or their order of profits of said Estate that may come into his hands by virtue of said Guardianship, together with the principal and the said Guardianship, together with the principal and the said W. H. Davis as aforesaid, shall demean himself in all things relative to said Guardianship, agreeably to Law, then this obligation to be void else remain in full force and virtue in Law.

William H. Davis (Seal)
Robert Davis (Seal)
J. P. Morgan (Seal)

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF ASA HULEN JETT
Montgomery County Administrations, Book K, p. 495, Courthouse, Clarksville, Tennessee

One note on hand of George C. H. Burton for $10.00. Due one day after date and dated Feby. 24, 1846.

One account on Robert W. Morrison	$ 4.50
One account on William Bourne for	2.50
One account on Allen Brown for	7.00
Cash on hand	6.25
Amt. on George C. Halliburton	2.50

One Mattock, Two Single Trees, one clevis, one pair of chains, back band, one shovel plow, one cury plough, one colter plow, one sythe and cradle, one stone jar, a casker of lumber, one kegg, one tray and lumber, one ox, Two trays and sifter, four barrels, 2 stanes, one lot of water vessels, one lot of vessels, one Flax Wheell, Can, one saddle & Bridle, one cradle, one table & benches and cupboard one pair of andirons & shovel, one pair of candle molders, one lot of wool and basket, one drawing knife, Two chairs, 2 small chairs, one candle stand, one [ ] & Lumber, Bureau, lot of books, looking glass, table, clock, 1 candle stick, 1 lot of tobacco, 1 basket, 1 bed & stead, 2 small chests, 1 cherry table, 1 large chest, 1 bank box, 1 small table, 1 small bedstead, 4 head of sheep, 15 head of stock hogs, 3 head of cattle, 1 ox cart, 1 lot of bran, 2 head of horses, 1 pair of end traces, 1 lot of flax.

The above is a true perfect Inventory of all the goods, chattels, right and credits of the said *Asa H. Jett*, Deceased which have come to my hands, possessions, or knowledge this 22nd of April 1847.

E. H. Davis

ADMINISTRATION OF THE ESTATE OF ASA H. JETT
Montgomery County Administrations, Book K, p. 495, Courthouse, Clarksville, Tennessee

We the undersigned Freeholders of Montgomery County, Tennessee after being duly sworn proceeded to set apart to *Elizabeth Jett* the widow of *Asa H. Jett*, Dec'd. so much of the crop and provision on hand as will be sufficient in our opinion to support her and her family one year from the death of her said husband. We set apart for said purpose the following articles (To Witt)

All the corn on hand and five Barrels more. Eight hundred bundles of Fodder. All the bacon that is on hand and two hundred pounds more. One hundred and fifty pounds of lard. Thirty pounds Tallow. Two Barrels of Flour, fifty pounds of coffee, one hundred and twenty five pounds sugar and ten gallons molasses one barrel salt, two pounds pepper. Two pounds spice and two pounds ginger, five gallons vinegar and fifty Dollars in Cash.
Rendered April term 1847 ...

MARRIAGE RECORDS OF ANN DELANA JETT
Montgomery County Marriage Records, no. 986, Courthouse, Clarksville, Tennessee

James T. Johnson marries *Ann D. Jett* September 25, 1860

Montgomery County Marriages, Book A, p. 101, Courthouse, Clarksville, Tennessee

Sept. 25	James T. Johnson	
1860	To	
No. 986	*Ann D. Jett*	D Theflin

I Certify that I solemnized the rites of matrimony between J. T. Johnson and *Ann D. Jett* on the 27 September 1860.

D. A. Lynn

Randolph County Marriages, Book A, p. 321, Courthouse, Huntsville, Missouri

This is to certify that the undersigned (a Minister of the Gospel) solemnized the rites of Matrimony between *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* in the County of Randolph State of Missouri this the 20th of September 1866. *Ann D. Johnson*

(Stamped) Wm. M. Wood

OBITUARY OF ANN DELANA (JETT) RUTHERFORD
Moberly Monitor-Index and Moberly Evening Democrat, 3 June 1930, Moberly, Missouri

Mrs. *Ann Rutherford*, 87, a resident of Cairo and that vicinity for more than 60 years, died Sunday morning at her home in Cairo after a five months' illness. Funeral services were held yesterday afternoon at 2:30 o'clock from Liberty Christian Church by the Rev. Allen Duncan of Moberly and the Rev. Kring Allen of Cairo. Burial was in the adjoining cemetery.

Mrs. Rutherford, who was *Ann Jett* before her marriage, is survived by seven children: Mrs. *Emma Capp* of Moberly, Mrs. *Ida Huntsman* of Trenton, Miss *Dora Rutherford* of the home address, *W. N. Rutherford*, Cairo; *J. P. Rutherford*, Cairo; *C. D. Rutherford*, Moberly, and *J. H. Rutherford*, Madison, and a number of grandchildren.

She was a member of the Presbyterian Church.

LINEAGE CHART

India[1] Johnson (b. *1773*) m. 1789 Edmund Freeman (*1770*-1817)

Sarah[2] Freeman (1809-1881) m. *1827* John Zimmerman, Jr., (1801-1873)

James Henry[3] Zimmerman (1849-1915) m. 1876 Mary A. Harper (1848-1936)

Bertie Clay[4] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[5] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[6] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[7] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[7] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[6] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[7] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[7] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[6] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **India Johnson**, b. about 1773; d. before May 1817, Granville County, North Carolina.

Edmund Freeman (Gideon[1]), b. about 1770 in Virginia, probably Dinwiddie County; d. in 1817 between 13 May and August, Granville County, North Carolina; m. India Johnson, 21 September 1789, Granville County, North Carolina.

2 Phoebe Ann Freeman
3 Martin Freeman
4 James Archer Freeman
5 Elizabeth Freeman
6 Hartsell Freeman, aged 50 in 1850
7 Evelina D. Freeman
8 Cynthia Freeman
9 Sarah Freeman, b. 7 Mar. 1809; d. 3 Apr. 1881

India Johnson married Edmund Freeman in Granville County, North Carolina, 21 September 1789.[1]

The names of her children were cited in the will of her husband, Edmund Freeman, who died testate in Granville County, North Carolina. His will, dated 13 May 1817, was probated during the August term of court in 1817 in Granville County.[2] India predeceased her husband.

1. *Hicks History of Granville County, North Carolina*, vol. 1, 1965.
2. Granville Co. Wills, Book 9, p. 79, Courthouse, Oxford, NC.

LINEAGE CHART

Katherine[1] Johnson (*1585*-1630) m. 1605 Robert Holmes (*1580*-1640)
Rev. Obadiah[2] Holmes (*1607*-1682) m. 1630 Katherine Hyde (b. *1610*)
Lt. Samuel[3] Holmes (1642-1679) m. 1665 Alice Stillwell (b. *1645*)
Ann[4] Holmes (1670-*1701*) m. 1691 Dr. Jacobus Kierstede (1663-*1701*)
Samuel[5] Kierstede (1697-1733) m. *1719* Lydia Dey (b. *1700*)
Lydia[6] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)
Dr. Enoch[7] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[8] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[9] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[10] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[11] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[14] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Katherine Johnson**, b. about 1585 in England; bur. 8 September 1630, Stockport, County Cheshire, England.
Robert Holmes (Robert'), b. about 1580, Reddish, County Lancashire, England; bur. 12 November 1640, Stockport, County Cheshire, England; m. Katherine Johnson, 8 October 1605, Stockport, County Cheshire, England.

2 John Holmes, bap. 3 May 1607
3 Obadiah Holmes, bap. 18 Mar. 1610; d. 15 Oct. 1682
4 Joan Holmes, bap. 2 Feb. 1611; bur. 5 Nov. 1612
5 Samuel Holmes, bur. 2 Nov. 1613
6 Samuel Holmes, bap. 23 Feb. 1617
7 Nathaniel Holmes, bap. 12 July 1618; bur. 10 Sept. 1631
8 Robert Holmes, bap. 25 Mar. 1621; bur. 17 Nov. 1697
9 Joseph Holmes, bur. 13 June 1623
10 Joseph Holmes

Katherine Johnson and her husband, Robert Holmes, live on in the writings of their son, the Rev. Obadiah Holmes of Newport County, Rhode Island. Obadiah wrote: "...but the most of their care was to instruct them [their children] in the fear of the Lord and to that end, but I, the most rebellious of them all did neither harken to their counsel nor to any instruction...I continued living in wickedness four or five years...and then began to bethink what counsel my dear parents had given me, many a time with tears and prayers; my rebellion to my honored parents then looked me in open face, and my dear mother being sick, it struck to me my disobedient acts, which forced me to confess the same to her..."[1] After the death of his mother he "fell to prayer and duties and became a pious man."[2]

Katherine preceeded Robert Holmes in death. The names of their children and the date of baptism of each were recorded in the parish registers at Didsbury and Stockport, England. In his will, Robert Holmes also named a son Joseph, and designated his wife's brother, Hugh Johnson, as one of his executors.

1. *A History of New England*, vol. 1, 1871, p. 174.
2. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 3, 1914, p. 302.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Elizabeth[1] Jones (*1807*-1830) m. *1827* John Alexander Rogers (1803-1893)
Martha Elizabeth[2] Rogers (1828-1908) m. 1847 Thomas White Halliburton (1826-1894)
John Alexander[3] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)
Myrtle[4] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[5] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[6] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[7] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[7] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[6] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[7] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[7] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[6] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Elizabeth Jones**, b. about 1807; d. in August 1830, Dickson County, Tennessee.

John Alexander Rogers (Robert[1]), b. 3 October 1803, probably Dickson County, Tennessee; d. in November 1893 near Clarksville, Arkansas; m. Elizabeth Jones, about 1827.

2 Martha Elizabeth Rogers, b. 10 Dec. 1828; d. 20 Feb. 1908

Elizabeth Jones had at least one brother named Middleton Jones.

Elizabeth died when her daughter was twenty months of age, and the daughter, Martha Elizabeth Rogers, was reared in Tennessee in the home of her grandmother, Sallie Moore, and Sallie's second husband, the Rev. George Ragon.[1]

1. Letter written by Sarah Martha (Halliburton) Brock, February 1957, Holliday, MO.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Moses[1] Jones (*1665*-1705) m. *1689* Elizabeth Jenkins (b. *1670*)

Jane[2] Jones (b. *1690*) m. 1707 Christopher Edelen (1682-1771)

Anne[3] Edelen (1710-*1785*) m. 1730 Ignatius Gardiner (1711- 1777)

Clement[4] Gardiner (1748-1817) m. 1770 Henrietta Boone (1750-*1830*)

Eleanor[5] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)

Thomas James[6] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Moses Jones, b. about 1665; d. between July 1704 and 22 March 1705, Prince George's County, Maryland.
Elizabeth Jenkins (Thomas[1]), b. about 1670, Charles County, Maryland; d. before 28 April 1731, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Moses Jones, about 1689.

2 Jane Jones
3 John Jones
4 Thomas Jones
5 Notley Jones
6 Anne Jones
7 Elizabeth Jones

Moses Jones entered two patents for land in 1695 in Charles County, Maryland. One tract, called Moses Delight, contained 90 acres of land, and the 200 acre tract of land called Partnership was patented by him and William Hutchinson and equally divided between them.[1] The following year, Moses patented 167 acres of land in Prince George's County called Hazard.[2] All of this land lay in the general area of Piscataway Parish in Prince George's County after it was formed from Charles County in 1695.

He made bequests in his will of 100 acres of land called Pinner in Prince George's County; 100 acres of land in Charles County on Port Tobacco Creek; his home plantation called Thomas' Chance; 100 acres of land on Piscataway Creek called Partnership which he had received by patent; and the land on Pomucky which he held jointly with William Hutchinson.

Moses Jones died testate. In his will dated 4 July 1704 and proved 22 March 1705, he willed to his wife a plantation for her use during her widowhood. Edward Edelen married the widow of Moses Jones, and it was he who settled the estate in accounts submitted in April 1715, May 1725, and December 1726. Moses Jones named each of his children, Jane, John, Thomas, Notley, Anne, and Elizabeth, in his will. He appointed his wife, Elizabeth, as executrix of his estate.[3]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber BB no. 3, ff. 196, 215, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Ibid.*, Liber CC no. 4, f. 142.
3. Prerogative Wills, Liber 3, ff. 636-638, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

2 (1) Jane Jones (Moses[1]), b. about 1690 in Maryland; d. after 22 September 1770.

Christopher Edelen (Richard,[4] Rev. Philip,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1682, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. in 1771 before 19 December, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. Jane Jones, in 1707.

8 Elizabeth Edelen, b. 10 Oct. 1708
9 Anne Edelen, b. 1 Sept. 1710
10 John Edelen, b. 16 Dec. 1712
11 Richard Edelen, b. 4 Aug. 1715
12 Jane Edelen, b. 12 Dec. 1718
13 Benjamin Edelen, b. 5 Dec. 1720
14 Christopher Edelen
15 Eleanor Edelen
16 Catherine Edelen

Jane Jones was named as a daughter of Moses Jones in his will dated 4 July 1704 in Prince George's County, Maryland.[4] According to the terms of her father's will, she received 100 acres of land at the head of Port Tobacco Creek in Charles County, Maryland, and personalty.

Jane married Christopher Edelen, a brother of her step-father, Edward Edelen, and record of their marriage was recorded in the parish register in King George Parish.[5] Jane was named as executrix in her husband's will dated 22 September 1770. She received the dwelling plantation and the residue of his personal estate after certain bequests were made to their children.

Christopher and Jane Edelen were cited as the parents of Elizabeth, Anne, John, Richard, Jane, and Benjamin, in the birth records recorded in King George Parish. All of their children were named in the will of Christopher Edelen.[6]

4. Prerogative Wills, Liber 3, ff. 636-638, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
5. King George Parish Register, 1689-1801, p. 254, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
6. Prerogative Wills, Liber 38, f. 524, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

WILL OF MOSES JONES

Prerogative Wills, Liber 3, ff. 636-638, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland [or see Prince George's County Wills, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, Maryland]

In the name of God Amen —

The fourth Day of July *Anno Dom* 1704 Then I *Moses Jones* of Prince Georges County in the Province of Maryland being weak of body but of Sound and perfect Memory praised be given to Allmighty God for the Same, and knowing the uncertainty of this life on earth, and being Desirous to Settle things in order, Doe make this my last will and testament In Manner and forme following (that is to say) In the first place I Commend my soule to Allmighty God my creator hopeing through the Meritorius Death and passion of Jesus Christ my only Saviour and Redeemer to Receive free pardon and forgiveness of all my Sinns and as for my body to be buried in Christian Buriall at the Discretion of my Executor or Executors hereafter named, and as to making such worldly Estate as the Lord in Mercy hath lent me, My will and meaning is that the Same shall be Imployed and bestowed as hereafter by this my will Doth Express and Declare, In the first place I Doe revoke and make void all former wills and testaments —

Imprimis. I Give and bequeath unto my Sonn *John Jones* my parte of a Tract of land that is between Mr Wm Hutchinson and my selfe being upon Piscataway Creeke In Prince Georges County Two hundred and Sixty acres —

I Give unto my Sonn *John* a feather bed and furniture One Iron pott Two Cows and Calves and all my waring Cloathes —

Item likewise my will is that my wife have the use of the plantation where Wm Halling Did live as long she keep her life a widow and noe longer —

Item my will that if my Sonn *John* Dye without Issue then to return to my Sonn *Thomas* if he dyes without Issue to return to my Sonn *Notley* and to his issue —

I Give unto my Sonn *Thomas* the plantation I now dwell upon called Thomas Chance to him and his heirs and likewise Give my Said Sonn *Thomas* at the Day of Death three Cows Named as foll Nancy Cherry and Cole with all their future Increase & Doe likewise Give my Sonn *Thomas* a young mare upon the Day of Death Called Phonie with her future Increase —

I Give unto my Sonn *Notley* my parte being the Moiety or halfe part of a Tract of land between Mr. Hutchinson and myselfe at Pokmucky in Prince Georges County likewise I give unto my Sonn *Notley* at the Day of my Death Two Cows named White Foot and White Face with their future Increase & Doe likewise Give what money I have Due to me in England to my sonn *Thomas* and my Sonn *Notley* to buy them an Negroe apiece but if these should not be enough to purchase two negroes it is my will that there shall be Two acres of land to make up the money —

It is my will that my Two Sonns *Thomas* and *Notley* be at age at fifteen year and to have the benefit of their labour and likewise I give my Sonn *Notley* my old Mare and her future increase –

I give unto my Daughter *Jane* one hundred acres of Land lying at the head of Port Tobacco Creeke In Charles County to her and her heirs –

I Give unto my Daughter *Anne* one hundred acres of land called Pinner in Prince Georges County to her and her heirs –

Item I give my Daughter *Elizabeth* the first Negroe child that shall happen to Come and the two Negroes appointed for Sonn *Thomas* and my Sonn *Notley* and the Increase that shall Come of that Negroe child Soe given –

I Doe Give unto my loveing wife *Elizabeth* all the rest of my Moveable Estate for her to take Care that my three Daughters – *Jane Anne* and *Elizabeth* to have an Equall part of the Moveable estate –

I Doe hereby these presents make my loveing wife my whole and sole Executrix In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seal the day and year afore mentioned –

It is my will and desire that my Two Loving friends Henry Darnall and Henry Gutteridge both of Prince Georges County to assist my wife and children that estate I leave them may be Improved and that they may not be wronged –

It is my will that my Sonn *John* shall not buy nor sell nor make bargain without the consent of my Two friends above mentioned until he come to the age of One and Twenty –

Item my will and Desire that my Two Sonns be sent to schoole three years apiece or all such time they cann or may be fitt for any business that is to be done in this country –

Signed Sealed and Delivered
in the presence of
Wm Mander
his
Wm – Emberth
marke
Edwd Potter

his
Moses M Jones
marke

March 22d 1704/5

Then came Wm Mander and Wm Emberth *Moses Jones* being Dead and they made proof to the above will in common forme Before me.

Edwd Willet
Deputy
Prince Georges County

MOSES JONES PATENTED LAND
Maryland Patents, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Tract of Land	Year	Acres	Certificate Liber	Folio	Patent Liber	Folio
Moses Delight	1695	90	BB no. 3	196	BB no. 3	196
Partnership *	1695	100	BB no. 3	215	BB no. 3	215
Hazard	1695	167	CC no. 4	142	CC no. 4	142

* Patented jointly with William Hutchinson

LINEAGE CHART

Mary Margaret[1] Judy (*1690*-1758) m. *1709* George Ludwig See (*1685*-1751)
Mary Magdaline[2] See (*1738-1785*) m. *1759* Ashcraft Roach (1736-1815)
Mary[3] Roach (*1765-1825*) m. 1785 Maj. Daniel Peyton (*1763*-1826)
Ashcraft C.[4] Peyton (*1788*-1846) m. 1815 Elizabeth Elledge (1799-1869)
Rev. John[5] Peyton (1822-1894) m. 1849 Rebecca Ann Spalding (1826-1919)
Catherine Holly[6] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[7] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Mary Margaret Judy**, b. about 1690 probably in Switzerland; d. between 28 March 1757 and 14 February 1758, Hampshire County, Virginia, now West Virginia.
George Ludwig See, b. about 1685 probably in Prussia; d. in 1751 before 23 August, Hardy County, Virginia, now West Virginia; m. Mary Margaret Judy, about 1709.

2 Frederick See, b. 1710; d. 15 July 1763
3 Elinor See, b. 1712; d. 1782
4 John Bernard See, b. 1716; d. 1756
5 Jacob See
6 Betty See
7 Mary See
8 Michael See, b. 21 Mar. 1727; d. 3 July 1795
9 Barbara See
10 George See, b. 1732
11 Mary Magdaline See

Mary Margaret Judy married in Europe and immigrated to America with her husband, George Ludwig See. They settled in the area of Virginia known today as Hardy and Hampshire counties, West Virginia.

Her name, Tschudi, was Anglicized to Judy, and her husband's name, Zeh, was Anglicized to See.

Mary Margaret See died testate. In her will, dated 28 March 1757 and proved 14 February 1758, she named her children Frederick, George, Michael, Magdaline, Barbara, Mary, and Jacob, and two grandchildren, the children of Elinor See and her husband, Matthias Yokum.[1] Her other children were named in a See genealogy.[2]

1. Hampshire Co. Wills, File Box, Courthouse, Romney, WV.
2. *History and Genealogy of the See and Related Families 1674-1968*, 1968, pp. 3, 4, 26.

LINEAGE CHART

Dr. Hans[1] Kierstede (*1612*-1666) m. 1642 Sara Roelofs (*1626*-1693)
Dr. Jacobus[2] Kierstede (1663-*1701*) m. 1691 Ann Holmes (1670-*1701*)
Samuel[3] Kierstede (1697-1733) m. *1719* Lydia Dey (b.*1700*)
Lydia[4] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)
Dr. Enoch[5] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[6] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Dr. Hans Kierstede**, b. about 1612, Magdeburg, Saxony, Germany; d. in 1666 between 15 May and 17 August, New York, New York.

Sara Roelofs (Roelof[1]), b. about 1626, Amsterdam, Netherlands, bap. 5 April 1627, Lutheran Church, Amsterdam; d. in 1693, New York, New York; m. Dr. Hans Kierstede, 29 June 1642, Reformed Dutch Church, New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

2 Hans Kierstede, bap. 21 Sept. 1644; d. 1692
3 Roelof Kierstede, bap. 1 Jan. 1647
4 Anna Kierstede, bap. 23 Apr. 1651
5 Blandina Kierstede, bap. 8 June 1653; d. 1711
6 Jochem Kierstede, bap. 24 Oct. 1655
7 Lucas Kierstede, bap. 23 Sept. 1657
8 Catharyn Kierstede, bap. 4 Jan. 1660
9 Jacob Kierstede, bap. 4 June 1662
10 Jacobus Kierstede, bap. 28 Nov. 1663
11 Rachel Kierstede, bap. 13 Sept. 1665

Dr. Hans Kierstede, an early practicing physician, apothecary, and surgeon in New Amsterdam, was in the service of the West India Company in New Netherland, 5 May 1638.[1] Ten years later "Hans Kierstede, surgeon, late in the service of the honorable company in New Netherland and now a free man," granted a power of attorney to Mr. Willem Turch, merchant, 28 August 1648 to collect the wages due to him from the West India Company as recorded in the Book of Monthly Wages No. F.[2]

There is evidence that he attempted to regain his position with the West India Company. Jehan Raye and two directors of the company wrote a letter 15 April 1650 to Gov. Peter Stuyvesant which reads in part: "A surgeon, Mr. Hans Kierstede troubles us a good deal; he tells us that Jacob Molenaer, who now serves the Company as surgeon, is inclined to leave our service, and as he, Kierstede, has also served the Company a long time, and as far as we know, faithfully, we are willing that you should listen to his

1. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 1, 1974, p. 26.
2. *Ibid.*, vol. 3, pp. 21-22.

requests, and if in your opinion his services are required by the Company, he may take the place as surgeon."

An estimate of the worth of Dr. Hans Kierstede came from Gov. Peter Stuyvesant in a letter dated 27 August 1663. During the Esopus campaign, Capt. Creiger requested that Dr. Kierstede be sent to minister to the wounded soldiers. Gov. Stuyvesant wrote in reply: "We understand the necessity of a good surgeon perfectly well, but you know as well as we, how difficult it is to obtain one. Master Hans is a burgher, and besides cannot be spared here without detriment to the whole place and all the inhabitants."

Dr. Hans Kierstede was one of the signers 5 September 1664 of the "Remonstrance" to the Director General, advising that New Netherland be surrendered to the English.

He was a frequent witness in court and testified as to the severity of knife and sword wounds which had been inflicted by those on trial. Kierstede deposed 17 March 1644 before Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary of New Netherland, that Capt. John Underhill and his cronies invaded the privacy of a dinner party of which he and his wife, Sara, his mother-in-law, Anneke Jans, and several others were guests. In his testimony, Kierstede deposed that he was then about thirty-two years of age.[3] A petition written by Dr. Hans Kierstede was read in court 15 May 1666.

Van Ruyven wrote a letter to Peter Stuyvesant from Manhatans 17 August 1666 and stated: "Since you left there have died here, to my knowledge, Abraham Klock and Hans Kierstede."[4]

Sara Roelofs, wife of Hans Kierstede, died testate. In her will, dated 29 July 1693, she named her deceased husband, Hans Kierstede, and each of their children except Anna and Jacob.[5]

Dr. Hans Kierstede died intestate. The names of his children and the date of baptism of each were recorded in the baptismal records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New York City.[6]

3. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 205-207.
4. *Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York*, vol. 2, p. 473.
5. New York Co. Wills, Liber 5-6, pp. 2-6, Surrogate Court Office, New York, NY.
6. Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 1, pp. 262, 268, 279, 286, 293, 300, 309, 318, 324; vol. 2, p. 335, Collegiate Church, New York, NY.

10 (1) Dr. Jacobus Kierstede (Dr. Hans[1]), bap. 28 November 1663, New Amsterdam, New Netherland; d. before 9 January 1702, New York, New York.

Ann Holmes (Samuel,[4] Rev. Obadiah,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 20 December 1670, Gravesend, Long Island, New York; d. before 9 January 1702, New York, New York; m. Dr. Jacobus Kierstede, 22 May 1691, Flatbush, Long Island.

12 Hans Kierstede, b. 1692
13 Maria Kierstede, bap. 24 Oct. 1694
14 Sara Kierstede, bap. 28 Feb. 1696
15 Samuel Kierstede, bap. 16 May 1697
16 Jacobus Kierstede, bap. 2 July 1699
17 Daniel Kierstede, bap. 7 Sept. 1701

Dr. Jacobus Kierstede was the second generation of *chirurgeons* or surgeons in the Kierstede family in New York City.

His marriage intention to wed Ann Holmes was recorded 22 May 1691 in the register of the Reformed Dutch Church in Flatbush, Long Island, New York.

In transactions of land, Jacobus Kierstede of Flatlands exchanged land with Nicholas Stillwell of Gravesend 2 May 1692. Jacobus Kierstede and Joris Rapple of New York City, with consent of their wives, Anna Kierstede and Catharyn Rapple, sold Lot No. 17, a tract of 15 acres of land in Gravesend, to Capt. John van Dykhuysen of Flatlands, 5 April 1698.

Dr. Jacobus Kierstede and his wife died intestate prior to 9 January 1702. On that date letters of administration were granted to Kierstede's brother-in-law, William Teller. The minor sons of Dr. Kierstede listed by Teller were Hans, aged ten; Samuel, aged seven; and Johannes, aged three.[7] The baptismal records of all of the children of Jacobus Kierstede and his wife, Ann Holmes, are extant in the Collegiate Church in New York City except that of their eldest son, Hans.[8]

7. New York Co. Wills, Liber 7, p. 82, Surrogate Court Office, New York, NY.
8. Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 3, p. 490; vol. 4, pp. 190, 241, 259, 705, Collegiate Church, New York, NY.

15 (10) Samuel Kierstede (Dr. Jacobus,[2] Dr. Hans[1]), bap. 16 May 1697, Reformed Dutch Church, New York, New York; d. before 5 June 1733, Richmond County, Staten Island, New York. *Lydia Dey* (James H.,[3] Hans,[2] Laurens[1]), b. about 1700; d. probably in Richmond County, Staten Island, New York; m. Samuel Kierstede, about 1719.

18 Samuel Kierstede, bap. 27 Mar. 1720
19 Johannes Kierstede, bap. 14 Apr. 1723; d. Aug. 1751
20 Lydia Kierstede, bap. 14 Feb. 1725

Samuel Kierstede and his two brothers were orphaned by the deaths of their parents prior to 9 January 1702. The administrator of the estate of Dr. Jacobus Kierstede, William Teller, was Samuel's uncle by marriage, the husband of Rachel Kierstede. William Teller named but three heirs of Dr. Jacobus Kierstede, namely: Hans Kierstede, aged ten; Samuel Kierstede, aged seven; and Jacobus Kierstede, aged three.[9] The other brothers and sisters of Samuel were not named in the settlement as they all died young, prior to 1702.

Samuel and his brother, Jacobus, moved from New York City and settled on Staten Island in Richmond County. Samuel was a shoemaker by trade.

He and his wife, Lydia Dey, were cited as *ouders*, or parents, in the baptismal records of their three children, Samuel, Johannes, and Lydia, which were recorded in the church registers of the Reformed Dutch Church at Port Richmond on Staten Island, New York.[10]

Samuel Kierstede died intestate in Richmond County. He was in debt as letters of administration for the settlement of his estate were granted 5 June 1733 by William Cosby, Captain-General and Governor, to James Haywood of the West Precinct of Richmond County. Haywood was described as Kierstede's principal creditor.[11]

9. New York Co. Wills, Liber 7, p. 82, Surrogate Court Office, New York, NY.
10. Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of Port Richmond, Staten Island, NY.
11. New York Co. Wills, Liber 12, p. 49, Surrogate Court Office, New York, NY.

20 (15) Lydia Kierstede (Samuel,[3] Dr. Jacobus,[2] Dr. Hans[1]), bap. 14 February 1725, Richmond County, Staten Island, New York; d. between 2 September 1794 and 11 August 1795, Hampshire County, Virginia.

William Hayden (Samuel,[3] Nehemiah,[2] John[1]), b. 5 October 1727, Braintree, Massachusetts; d. in 1823, Fayette County, Pennsylvania, bur. in White Rock Cemetery near Oliphant Furnace, Fayette County; m. Lydia Kierstede, about 1748.

21 John Hayden, b. 26 Oct. 1749; d. 24 July 1836
22 Stephen Hayden, bap. 31 Oct. 1756
23 Enoch Hayden, b. 27 Mar. 1755; d. 16 July 1843
24 Noah Hayden, b. 27 Mar. 1755
25 Hosea Hayden, bap. 16 Oct. 1757
26 Pamela Hayden
27 Percina Hayden
28 Webb Hayden
29 Lott Hayden
30 Charlotte Hayden, b. 30 Jan. 1765
31 William Belemus Hayden, b. 15 Mar. 1766; d. 11 June 1834

Lydia Kierstede was born and reared on Staten Island, New York. This information was written 20 March 1850 by her grandson, Daniel Hayden, to Peyton Randolph Hayden, another grandson. She and her husband, William Hayden, moved to Morris County, New Jersey, shortly after their marriage and settled in Morristown where they reared their family. They subsequently moved to Hampshire County, Virginia, now West Virginia.[12]

The baptismal records of John, Stephen, Enoch, Noah, Hosea, and Charlotte, children of Lydia Kierstede and William Hayden, were recorded in the Parish Register of Christ Church at Shrewsbury, New Jersey.[13] The names of their eleven children were included in a letter written by Daniel Hayden.[14]

12. Hampshire Co. Deeds, Book 9, p. 354, Courthouse, Romney, WV.
13. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 1, 1903, pp. 183, 185, 199.
14. Letter written by Daniel Hayden, 20 March 1850.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF DR. HANS KIERSTEDE

Trouw-Boeck of the City of New York, vol. 1, p. 573, Collegiate Church, New York, New York

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 6, 1875, p. 34.

1642 den 29 Mart. Mr *Hans Kierstede*, Chirurgyn, j. m. Van Maegdenburg, en *Sara Roelofs*, j. d. Van Amsterdam, beyde womende tot N. Amsterdam.

Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 1, pp. 262, 268, 279, 286, 293, 300, 309, 318, 324; vol. 2, p. 335, Collegiate Church, New York, New York

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 5, 1874, pp. 85, 88, 96, 149, 155, 181; vol. 6, 1875, pp. 46, 149, 155; vol. 7, 1876, p. 26

Baptismal Records

	Ouders	Kinders	Getuygen
Sept. 21, 1644	Mr *Hans Kierstede*	*Hans*	De Hr Willem Kieft, gouvneur Michiel Ter Oyken, Fiscael D. Everhardus Bogardus *Tryntje Jonas* Marritje Thymens
Jan. 1, 1647	Mr *Hans Kierstede*	*Roelof*	Jochem Kierstede *Annetje Bogardus*
Apr. 23, 1651	Mr *Hans Kierstede*	*Anna*	Elsie Tymens
June 8, 1653	Mr *Hans Kierstede*	*Blandina*	Lysbeth Cregiers
Oct. 24, 1655	Mr *Hans Kierstede*	*Jochem*	Sytie Roelofs
Sept. 23, 1657	Mr *Hans Kierstede*	*Lucas*	Tryntie Roelofs
Jan. 4, 1660	Mr *Hans Kierstede*	*Catharyn*	Weyntie Sibrants
June 4, 1662	Mr *Hans Kierstede* *Sara Roelofs*	*Jacob*	Marritje Loockermans
Nov. 28, 1663	Mr *Hans Kierstede* *Sara Roelofs*	*Jacobus*	Tryntje Rodenburg
Sept. 13, 1665	*Hans Kierstede* *Sara Roelofs*	*Rachel*	Tryntie Roelofs

HANS KIERSTEDE'S CHILDREN NAMED IN WIDOW'S WILL

New York County Wills, Liber 5-6, pp. 1-6, Surrogate Court Office, New York, New York

In the name of God, Amen. Be it known to all whom it may concern, that I, *Sarah Roeloffse*...do make my last will in manner following...I leave to the seven children of me and my deceased husband, *Hans Kierstede*, viz. *Roeloff, Blandina, Johanes, Luycas, Catharine, Jacobus, Rachel,* and the children of my deceased son *Hans Kierstede*...Dated July 29, 1692.

DR. HANS KIERSTEDE, SURGEON IN WEST INDIA COMPANY IN 1638
Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1638-1642, p. 15, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 1, 1974, p. 26

This day, the 18th of May *A°·* 1638, before me, Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary of New Netherland, came and appeared *Master Hans* and Master Gerrit, both surgeons in the service of the West India Company here in New Netherland...

Gerrit Schutt, surgeon
Hans Kiersted

DR. HANS KIERSTEDE, SURGEON, LEFT WEST INDIA COMPANY BY 1648
Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1648-1660, p. 5b, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 3, 1974, pp. 21-22

Before me, Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary of New Netherland, appeared *Hans Kierstede*, surgeon, late in the service of the honorable Company in New Netherland and now a free man...Thus done and the original hereof in the record signed by *Hans Kierstede* and by Johannes Rodenborch and Jacob Kip ...this 28th of August 1648, in New Amsterdam in New Netherland.

Hans Kierstedt

DR. HANS KIERSTEDE, DECLARANT, AGED ABOUT THIRTY-TWO IN 1644
Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1638-1642, p. 101b, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 205-207

Before me, Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary of New Netherland, appeared Nicolaes Coorn, 38 years of age, *Hans Kirstede*, about 32 years of age, Jan Jacobsz, about 30 years of age, and Gysbert op Dyck, 37 years of age...

Done this 17th of March 1644, in Fort Amsterdam.

DR. HANS KIERSTEDE, HEIR OF HIS BROTHER IN 1658
The Records of New Amsterdam from 1653 to 1674, vol. 2, 1897, p. 330

Thursday, 14 Feby. 1658

The petitioner further remonstrates, that in virtue of a like deed, passed by said Heer Lieft in the Year 1647 aforesaid, to the behoof of Joghim Kierstede, his brother *Hans Kierstede,* Surgeon of this place, claims a right to the lot lying south of the petitioners sheeted and fenced ground...the said lot has reverted to the Company or continues the property of Mr *Hans Kierstede* as heir of his brother Joghim...

PETITION WRITTEN BY DR. HANS KIERSTEDE
The Records of New Amsterdam from 1653 to 1674, vol. 6, 1897, pp. 8-10

Minutes of the Court of Burgomasters and Schepens, May 8, 1666 to Sept. 5, 1673, Inclusive.

To the W: Mr Maior and Aldermen in N. Yorck Citte on the Island Manhattans in America.

Hans Kierstede with due reverence makes known, that he, the petitioner, appeared on the 20/30 Sept. 1664 in the Audience Chamber of Burgomasters and Schepens against Johannes Schevelburgh and Laurens de Sille producing a certain petition and a marginal order thereon, dated 17 June *Stilo novo*, 1664. The petition set forth, whereas the requirant and pltf. was afraid, that the goods, effects, actions and credits of Jan Sluyter and Casper ter Smitten, merchants at Haerlem, insolvents, remaining in the estate of Hendrick van der Wallen may thro' these and other means be conveyed away and alienated, notwithstanding attachment was declared valid thereupon; he requests at the end thereof, that for the protection of his, the petitioners, arrears it may be ordered, that sufficient may be sequestrated from the effects of the above named Jan Sluyter and ter Smitten remaining in the estate of Hendrick vander Wallen and placed in the safe keeping of a faithful person. Lourens de Sille, deft., also appearing promises to detain him by whatever effects of aforesaid Sluyter and ter Smitten he may have, from which the petitioner shall obtain his pay free of costs and damage, deft. offering to enter security therefor; in consequence hereof deft. is ordered by the Burgomasters and Schepens aforesaid to perform his offer. More fully expressed in Appendix No. 1. Petitioner again appears on the 11th of Octob. 1664 in the Honourable Court of said Burgomasters and Schepens to state, that Johannes Schevelburgh and Lauren de Sille could not give any security pursuant to the decree dated 20/30 Sept. 1664, Appendix No. 1, but offer to sequestrate so much property as will save the requirant in this action and claim, which he has against Jan Sluyter and Casper ter Smitten; he requests that such may have effect. The Honble. Burgomasters and Schepens granted the said request and decreed, that the effects should be placed in the hands of Mr Johannes van Brugh under inventory. More fully set forth in Appendix No. 2.

Now tis to be considered and is notorious that the goods conveyed away from time to time are fading, decaying, diminishing in vale and of less colour, and moreover the interest of the capital still runs on against the aforesaid Jan Sluyter and Casper ter Smitten, which tends to the evident damage of the aforesaid persons and in this respect the requirant remains and is obstructed in the use of his money, his good right reserved in his proof alone remaining to him; and in case of agreement nothing is done, nor is any thing sought to

be done with the other creditors of the aforesaid Sluyter and ter Smitten in Holland, especially as the requirant is sufficiently well aware, that they can be effectually paid their due and protected from loss out of the personal effects of the above mentioned Sluyter and ter Smitten. The requirant, therefore considers it (with respect) to be the most useful plan, as is to be concluded from the foregoing deduction, to stay the loss and interest which said Sluyter and ter Smitten have suffered and will yet suffer thereby, also the frustrating of the employment of the money of requirant, that this Honor^{ble} Court, for good considerations and the case being set before them as related, shall please to order, authorize and appoint two honest men conversant herein, to appraise and value the goods attached under Johannes van Brugh as to their true value in Holland currency between merchant and merchant independent of all loss and damages; which authorized and appointed men then pursuant and according to their power (after previous estimation as aforesaid) shall pay the requirant from the attached goods the value and equivalent of the capital and the interest up to the effectual payment inclusive justly due to the requirant, on a/c of disbursed monies, by aforesaid Jan Sluyter and Casper ter Smitten, with offer to grant act and receipt therefore in the best form as to that appertains. And in case the requirants attornies in Holland are paid actually the capital and interest by the above named Jan Sluyter and Casper ter Smitten, he is content to give sufficient security here to restore and deliver up the received effects or their equivalent, whenever sufficiently ample information of the fact shall come from Holland.

Awaiting hereupon this W. Courts favorable marginal order (*Apostille*) seeing, that Laurens de Sille, according to his quality, manifests his consent to the preceding deduction: During which I remain

Honble Gentlemen Your Humble Servant

Hans Kierstede

15 May 1666

The above petition being read and considered by the W. Court is apostilled as follows:—*Fiat Quad Petitur*, and Sieurs Christoffel Hooghlant and Isaacq Bedloo are admitted and authorized by the W. Court to appraise the aforesaid goods. Endorsed. Petition for Mr *Hans Kierstede.*

DR. HANS KIERSTEDE COMPOUNDED KIERSTEDE OINTMENT
Colonial Days in Old New York, 1896, p. 90

A Kierstede ointment manufactured and sold in New York today (1896) is made from a receipt of old Dr. *Hans Kiersted's*, the last Colonial physician of his day, who came to New York in 1638. The manufacture of this ointment is a closely guarded family secret.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF DR. JACOBUS KIERSTEDE
Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1897, p. 94

May 22, 1691 Gedaen *Jacobus Kierste* to *Anna Homs*, N. Y.

Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 3, p. 490; vol. 4, pp. 705, 190, 241, 259, Collegiate Church, New York, New York

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 13, 1882, p. 136; vol. 14, 1883, pp. 33, 77, 126, 178

Baptismal Records

	Ouders	Kinders	Getuygen
Oct. 24, 1694	*Jacobus Kierstede* *Anna Hullens*	*Maria*	Lucas Kierstede Blandina Bayards
Feb. 28, 1696	*Jacobus Kierstede* *Anna Hoorns*	*Sara*	Gerrit Stoothoff Tryntje Roelofs Johan V. Burg
May 16, 1697	*Jacobus Kierstede* *Anna Hoorns*	*Samuel*	Joachim Kierstede Catherine Kierstede Van Joh: Kip
July 2, 1699	*Jacobus Kierstede* *Anna Hoorns*	*Jacobus*	Luykas Kierstede Rachel Kierstede h. v. van Will: Teller
Sept. 7, 1701	*Jacobus Kierstede* *Anna Hoorns*	*Daniel*	William Teller Blandina Bayard

DR. JACOBUS KIERSTEDE'S CHILDREN NAMED IN ESTATE SETTLEMENT
New York County Wills, Liber 7, p. 82, Surrogate Court Office, New York, New York

Letters of administration are granted to William Teller upon the estate of his brother-in-law, *Jacobus Kierstede*, chirurgeon, and his wife *Ann*, late deceased, who left three sons, *Hans*, aged 10; *Samuel*, aged 7, and *Jacobus*, aged 3 ... January 9, 1702.

DR. JACOBUS KIERSTEDE, PHYSICIAN AT FLATLANDS
Register of the Early Settlers of Kings County, Long Island, New York, 1881, p. 173

Kiersted, Jacobus, married May 22, 1691, *Anna Homs [Holmes]* of Gravesend. Was a surgeon or physician in 1691, as per Reformed Dutch church records of Flatlands. May 2, 1692, *Jacobus Kierstede* of Flatlands exchanged lands with Nicholas Stillwell of Gravesend, as per Gravesend record. April 5, 1698, *Jacobus Kierstede* and Joris Rapple, both of New York, sold a 15 acre lot, No. 17, in Gravesend...Issue:—*Maria; Sara; Samuel; Jacobus; Daniel* — all baptized in New York. Signed his name *"Jacobus Kiersted."*

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF SAMUEL KIERSTEDE
Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of Port Richmond, Staten Island, New York

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 36, 1905, p. 274; vol. 37, 1906, pp. 29, 32

Baptismal Records

	Ouders	Kinders	Getuygen
Mar. 27, 1720	*Samuel Kierstede* *Lydia Dey*	*Samuel*	Jacobus Egberts Catharina Dey
Apr. 14, 1723	*Samuel Kierstede* *Lydia Deuy*	*Johannes*	Francois Bodin Maria Deuy
Feb. 14, 1724/5	*Samuel Kierstede* *Lydia Deuy*	*Lydia*	

SAMUEL KIERSTEDE, SHOEMAKER OF RICHMOND COUNTY, NEW YORK
Collections of the New York Historical Society for the Year 1894, vol. 27, 1895, p. 116

Whereas *Samuel Kierstede*, shoemaker, late of Richmond County (N. Y.) died intestate, letters of administration are granted to James Haywood of the West Precinct of said county, as principal creditor, June 5, 1733.

LINEAGE CHART

Jane[1] Larcome (*1650*-1708) m. 1670 John Pleasants (1645-1698)

Joseph[2] Pleasants (*1675-1726*) m. 1699 Martha Cocke (*1680-1732*)

Elizabeth[3] Pleasants (*1703-1770*) m. *1725* John Merryman (*1700-1770*)

Mary[4] Merryman (*1735-1805*) m. *1751* John Rutherford (*1730-1800*)

James[5] Rutherford (1782-1850) m. 1804 Mary Anne Huntsman (*1785-1828*)

Nathaniel Huston[6] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[7] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Jane Larcome, b. about 1650; d. in 1708, Henrico County, Virginia.

Capt. Samuel Tucker, m. Jane Larcome.

2 Mary Tucker, d. 1710

John Pleasants (John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] William[1]), bap. 27 February 1645, St. Savior Church, Norwich, England; d. in 1698, Henrico County, Virginia; m. Jane Larcome, widow of Capt. Samuel Tucker, 29 November 1670, Henrico County.

3 John Pleasants, b. 1672; d. 1714
4 Joseph Pleasants, d. 1726
5 Elizabeth Pleasants, d. 1751

Jane Larcome married first Capt. Samuel Tucker, master of the ship *Venitire.*[1] She was executrix of his will but did not complete the administration of the estate until after the death of her second husband, John Pleasants. In deeds dated 1 June and 10 October 1698 she conveyed two tracts of land in Bermuda Hundred which were devised to her by Capt. Tucker in his last will and testament.

Jane was a dedicated Quaker. After the death of John Pleasants she served as preacher at the Weekly Meetings held each Thursday and Sunday at the public meeting house in Henrico County near the plantation of Thomas Holmes. As long as she was able to mount and ride a horse she visited other Friends and ministered to their needs. She rode behind a servant during the last few years of her life, visiting Friends and attending Meetings.[2]

She was listed 8 March 1700 with her sons, John and Joseph Pleasants, as one of the contributors to the building of a meeting house at Curles, contributing 100 pounds of tobacco. She was again listed 10 October 1700 with her sons as a contributor toward the erection of the galleries in the Yearly Meeting House at Levinneck. Jane signed 18 March 1704 with other women on behalf of the Womans Monthly Meeting expressing approval of the business transacted at the Monthly Meeting held in the home of William Porter, Jr.

1. *The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers*, vol. 2, p. 1078.
2. Smith Manuscript, Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, PA.

John Pleasants appointed Jane as administratrix of his estate. She presented his will, written in his own handwriting, 1 October 1698 and gave bond as administratrix.[3]

Jane authorized John Pleasants, her son, as her attorney 29 March 1707, to appear in her name to prosecute all suits or actions then depending or to depend against her in the Henrico County court.[4]

Jane (Larcome) Tucker Pleasants died testate. In her will, dated 2 January 1708 and proved in June 1709, she named her four children as Mary Woodson, Joseph Pleasants, Elizabeth Cocke, and John Pleasants, and devised property to each. She made a bequest to her granddaughter, Elizabeth Cocke, the daughter of Elizabeth Pleasants and James Cocke. She made bequests to her grandchildren Elizabeth, Joseph, Jane, and Martha Pleasants, children of her son Joseph Pleasants. She made bequests to her grandchildren Thomas, John, Anne, Jane, and Dorothy Pleasants, children of her son John Pleasants. She also made bequests to her grandchildren Jane, Joseph, Tucker, and Benjamin Woodson, children of her daughter Mary Tucker and John Woodson, Jr., and to her great grandchildren, John, Mary, and Joseph, the children of Jane Woodson.[5]

3. Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1682-1701, p. 193, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
4. *Ibid.*, 1706-1709, p. 37.
5. *Ibid*, p. 166.

WILL OF JANE (LARCOME) PLEASANTS
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1706-1709, p. 166, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, pp. 1074-1077

In the name of God Amen. I *Jane Pleasants* of Curles in the County of Henrico being in good and perfect memory thanks be to Almighty God and Knowing that Naturally I am born to die and to pass through this Mortall world and Transitory Life and minding to put in order all my Goods and Chattells that God hath Sent me and also how I have disposed of the Sames to the Intent that No strife may happen after my Death concerning the same. *Impr.* My will is that all my Debts and funeral Expences be first paid.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Mary Woodson* one Spruce chest one Ovel Table with black leggs one negro woman nammed Merca, two pair of sheets the one Holland the other Canvis one Brass Sterr pan with Cover, two Diapery Table cloths & eight Napkins marked ETI and one half of my warring apparell unto her the s^{d} *Mary* and to her heirs forever.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Grand Daughter *Jane Woodson* one Negro man Named Samson and six Huckaback Napkins wth Huckaback Table cloth unto her ye s^{d} *Jane* and to her heirs forever.

Item—I Give *John Woodson* [son] of the s^{d} *Jane Woodson* two silver spoons, I Like [wise] give unto *Mary* Daughter of ye said *Jane* one silver spoon; I Likewise give unto *Joseph* [son] of ye said *Jane* one silver Spoon, unto them the s^{d} *John, Mary,* and *Joseph* and to their heirs forever.

Item—I give & bequeath unto my Grandson *Joseph Woodson* one negro Girle Named Bridget one cow with calf by her side one Drawing Table one great pair of tongs & a great Spitt unto him the s^{d} Joseph and to his heirs forever.

Item—I give & bequeath unto my Grandson *Tucker Woodson* one Negro Girl Named Nancey to be Delivered to him when he shall attaine to the age of one and twenty years, And if I Die before, my will is that ye s^{d} Nanny Remain with his mother *Mary* untill he attain the age aforesaid, the s^{d} Negro being given unto him ye s^{d} *Tucker* and to his heirs forever.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Grandson *Benjamin Woodson* and to his heirs forever one Small feather bed with boulster a pair of canvas sheets one Rugg and a pair of Blanketts two silver Spoons, one pair of Iron Doggs with Brass Topps a pair of Iron Tongs with brass Knobbs and Iron Spit & a brass Pott to be paid when he shall attain ye age of one & twenty years.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my son *Joseph Pleasants* one Negro man Named Dick and one Large feather bed with boulster and Flox bed & boulster under it which I usually lodge in my self and four pair of sheets two pair Holland two canvass two boulster cases two pillow cases one pr white cotten

sheets one Rugg & pair Blankets one Set of Led Cullrd hangings one Large black trunk, one Celie Skin trunk with Drawers four silver spoons one large Oval Table one brass fire shovell and Tongs one Iron Shovell & tongs one Brass Skellit one Table Cloth & Dozen of Napkins of Huckaback, two towells and a Dozen of plates marked J x P Two great Dishes, to be p^{d} within a month after my Decease and also one Negro Boy called Neddy to be Delivered at ye time aforesaid unto him to Said *Joseph* & to his heirs forever. My desire is that ye s^{d} Neddy should be a Shoemaker.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Elizabeth Cocke* ten pounds sterling to be paid in Goods to the full value six months after my Decease and five pounds sterling more to her Daughter *Elizabeth Cocke,* to be paid when they come to the age of one and twenty years Or if ye s^{d} *Elizabeth* should marry before, then to be paid her six months after her day of marriage.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Dorothy Pleasants* half of my wearing appearell, one large silver Salt one Brass Chaffing Dish and one Black Trunk with Drawers unto her the said *Dorothy* and to her heirs forever.

Item—I give and Bequeath unto my Grandson *Thomas Pleasants* one Negro Woman Named Jenny with her two Negro children Named Betty and Billy to be Delivered him at the age of fourteen years, if his father should happen to Die, otherwise when he shall come to the age of eighteen years, one New large feather bed & bolster two pair sheets the one Cotten the other Canvass a large Rugg & one blanket one silver Candle Cup marked with *J P* I unto him the s^{d} *Thomas* and to his heirs forever.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Grandson *John Pleasants* one Negro woman Named Sarah two young cows two breeding Sows and one chest to be Delivered him at ye age of eighteen years, But if it should Happen that his father should Die before that it be then Delivered to him at ye age of fourteen years, unto him ye s^{d} *John* & to his heirs forever.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Grand Daughter *Anne Pleasants* one Negro Girl Named Beck and Six large Dishes unto her the said *Anne* and to her heirs forever.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Grand Daughter *Jane Pleasants* one hair trunk, No Drawer Marked *J P* one silver Porrenger two silver spoons one Great Looking Glass one Great Bible and two Brass Candle sticks and a Little brass Chafing Dish unto her the said *Jane* and to heirs forever, Also six Diaper Napkins and two towells, unto her the said *Jane* as above said.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Son *Joseph's* Daughter *Elizabeth* one Negro Girl Named Moll, a great Pewter flaggon unto her the said *Elizabeth* and to her heirs forever.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Grandson *Joseph Pleasants* one Negro Girl Named Judith one pair Iron Doggs with Racks when X comes to ye age

of Eighteen years, and my will is that presently after my Decease my son *Joseph* shall take unto his Custody the s[d] two Negro girls and Keepe them till the time above Limitted unto him the said *Joseph* and to his heirs forever.

Item—I give & bequeath unto my son *Joseph's* Daughter Named *Jane* one young mare with her increase one large Silver Tumbler and two Silver Spoons unto her the s[d] *Jane* and to her Heirs forever.

Item—I give unto my Grand Daughter *Martha Pleasants* one Silver Porrengers and two Spoons unto her the said *Martha* and to her heirs forever with one Silver Dram Cup.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my friend Mary Howard one Good Broad Cloth Gown and Petty coate one Camlet Cloak and Riding Hood unto her y[e] s[d] Mary & to her heirs forever.

Item—I give unto William Porter the Elder one Kersie Coate and Briches with Canvis shirt and felt Hat, unto him the s[d] William and to his heirs forever.

Item—I give & bequeath unto my son *John Pleasants* one Negro man Named Ceaser, one Negro woman Named Betty unto him the s[d] *John Pleasants* and to his heirs forever. Lastly as for all the Rest Residue and Remainder of my estate Reall and Personall moveable & Immovable in what Kinde or Nature Soever it be I give & bequeath unto my afores[d] Son *John Pleasants* and Doth by these presents Nominate Constitute and appoint my said Son *John Pleasants* my whole and sole Exec[r]· of this my Last will and testament Revokeing and annulling all former wills and Deeds of gift by me at any time heretofore made. My will is that the old Stock of Hoggs at y[e] Mill shall be Divided between my Exe[r]· and son *Joseph.*

Item—My will is that all the Deeds and Legacies Given and Bequeathed to them and their heirs forever. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my Seal this Second day of January *Anno Dom.* 1708:

Signed Sealed Published
and Declared in presence of
Robert Blaws
Nicholas Hutchins
William M. Porter, Jun[r]

Jane Pleasants Sealed with red wax

The last will and Testament of Mrs. *Jane Pleasants* Decd. this day brought into Court by Mr. *John Pleasants* Exec[r]· therein Named and Proved by the Oath of Mr. Robert Blaise one of the Subscribed Witnesses, and also the s[d] Will was further Proved by the Testimony of Nicholas Hutchins & William Porter, Jun[r]: two other witnesses Subscribed (they being both Quakers) declared according to y[e] method prescribed by Act of Parliament. By all which Evidences It appeared to the Court that y[e] s[d] Decd. Did Sign Seal

Publish and Declare the Will Produced as afores^{d} to be her Last Will & Testament and that She was at the same time of sound mind & Perfect memory to the best of their Judgments; whereupon at the motion of the aforesaid Executor the Said will was admitted to Record, And Ordered for Probate granted him. Mr. William Randolph Junr· in open Court Entering himself Security for the said Executors Due performance and Execution of the afores^{d} Will &c.

Henrico County June Court
Anno Domini 1709

JANE (LARCOME) PLEASANTS PRESENTED HUSBAND'S WILL
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1682-1701, p. 193, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, p. 1073

1 June 1698 upon the Motion of Mrs. *Jane Pleasants* it is ordered that the papers (being three sheets stitched together) and presented as the will & codicill of Mr. *John Pleasants*, decd. be committed to record.

JANE (LARCOME) PLEASANTS, BONDED AS ADMINISTRATRIX
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1682-1701, p. 209, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, pp. 1073-1074

1 October 1698. This day Mrs. *Jane Pleasants* brought into Court the last will and codicill of Mr. *John Pleasants*, being the greater part of three sheets of paper stitched together and the same was proved in manner following: John Butler one of the subscribing witnesses doth declare in the presence of Almighty God that he saw *John Pleasants* sign & seal & acknowledge so much of the papers now presented as his ye s^{d} Butlers hand is affixed unto and that the s^{d} *John Pleasants* so did acknowledge the same to be his last will & testament. Alexander Mackeny another witness subscribed saith the same with John Butler. Mr. John Pleasants, Junr·, in open Court declares in the presence of Almighty God that he found the papers now presented to the court by his mother as the will and codicill of his decd father in a small trunk Locked up amongst other papers of great concern of his father's and that he doth Really believe in his conscience the s^{d} will and codicill is all of his s^{d} fathers own handwriting. Upon the prayer of Dionecious Wright the Attorney of Mrs. *Jane Pleasants* the Relict of Mr. *John Pleasants* decd. order for probate is granted her of her s^{d} husbands will provided she give security as the law directs. Mr. John Worsham, enters himself as security for Mrs. *Jane Pleasants'* due performance of Mr. *John Pleasants* Will in the sum of £500 Sterling.

JANE (LARCOME) PLEASANTS MEMORIAL
Smith Manuscript, Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, p. 1078

Jane Pleasants, wife of *John Pleasants*, was zealous for the cause of Truth and had a Gift in the ministry which was very acceptable to Friends and particularly serviceable at that early time in a wilderness country, the good effect thereof was very visable in the place where she lived for a long time and when her ability of Body would not admit her to Ride alone which was for several years before her death she used to ride behind one of her servants and so continued to visit Friends and attend meetings to near the last period of her time. She survived her worthy husband about nine or ten years and then departed this life in a good old age in the year 1708, and was buryed in Friends Burying Ground near Curles Meeting House in the presence of a numerous Assembly of Friends and neighbors.

JANE LARCOME MARRIED JOHN PLEASANTS
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1682-1701, p. 135, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, p. 1068

1 February 1682

Whereas Lt. Coll. Tho. Grendon and William Randolph by their informacon (as well in behalf of our Sovereign Lord the Kinge as themselves) plaint agst *John Pleasants* and *Jane Tucker als Larcome als Pleasants* (Quakers) defendts...

LINEAGE CHART

Benjamin[1] Lawrence (b. *1625*) m. *1650* Ann Ashcomb (b. *1630*)
Benjamin[2] Lawrence, Jr., (d. 1685) m. *1676* Elizabeth Talbot (1656-1702)
Elizabeth[3] Lawrence (1678-1700) m. *1695* John Gassaway (*1674*-1697)
Nicholas[4] Gassaway (1697-1757) m. *1738* Sarah Shipley (b. 1721)
Benjamin[5] Gassaway (*1739*-1793) m. *1760* Ruth _____ (d. *1800*)
Nicholas[6] Gassaway (*1775-1845*) m. *1805* Nancy _____ (*1785-1825*)
Martha C.[7] Gassaway (1823-1868) m. 1842 George Washington Harper (1814-1882)
Mary A.[8] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)
Bertie Clay[9] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)
Anna Clay[10] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Benjamin Lawrence**, b. about 1625 in England; d. after 1674, probably at The Deserts in Calvert County, Maryland.
Ann Ashcomb, b. about 1630; d. after 1671, probably in Calvert County, Maryland; m. Benjamin Lawrence about 1650 in Virginia.

2 Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., d. 1685
3 Nehemiah Lawrence
4 Thomas Lawrence
5 Lucy Lawrence

Benjamin Lawrence immigrated to Virginia as a young man and married Ann Ashcomb who was transported prior to 9 August 1650 by John Senier under the headright system. Benjamin's name appeared on the list of tithables in Accomack County, Virginia, in 1663, 1665, and 1666. He was in possession of a tract of land 5 April 1666 which was located on the north side of Muddy Creek in Accomack County.[1]

He transported his family from Accomack County into the Province of Maryland and settled in Somerset County. He proved his rights to 200 acres of land 16 March 1670 and received a patent.[2] He proved his rights for 500 acres of land 26 September 1674 in Calvert County, Maryland, for transporting his family into the Province.[3] This patent for The Deserts in Calvert County was shared jointly by Nathaniel and Samuel Ashcomb for in his will, dated 25 March 1687, Nathaniel Ashcomb willed his portion of The Deserts to his son Nathaniel and stated that the tract of land had been taken together with his brother Samuel and Benjamin Lawrence.[4]

Benjamin Lawrence died intestate. His wife Ann and their sons Benjamin, Jr., and Nehemiah were named in the patent for land in Somerset County 16 March 1670. His son Thomas and daughter Lucy Smith were named as the brother and sister of Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., in the latter's will dated 6 January 1685.[5]

1, Virginia Patents, Book 5, p. 492, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
2. Maryland Patents, Liber 16, f. 319, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. *Ibid.*, Liber 18, f. 39.
4. Prerogative Wills, Liber 4, f. 254, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
5. *Ibid.*, Liber 4, ff. 142-143.

2 (1) Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., (Benjamin[1]), b. in 1650's in Virginia; d. in 1685 before 3 July, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

Elizabeth Talbot (Richard[1]), b. in 1656, Anne Arundel County; d. in 1702, bur. 15 January 1702 in All Hallow's Churchyard, Anne Arundel County; m. Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., about 1676.

6 Benjamin Lawrence, b. 13 May 1677
7 Elizabeth Lawrence, b. 25 Feb. 1678
8 Lucy Lawrence

Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., gentleman, of The Deserts in Calvert County, Maryland, was assigned a tract of 115 acres of land on West River 10 September 1677 by William Richardson. This land called Benjamin's Fortune adjoined the Talbot, Ewen, and Battee plantations at West River.[6]

He was active in the Quaker movement in Maryland. With other members of the Society of Friends, he advocated in a letter dated 4 March 1679 the principle of arbitration. He was active in assisting in the construction of the Patuxent Meeting House in 1681, and in 1684 the West River Meeting was held in his home, Ewen upon Ewenton. Known today as Cedar Park, his house is credited with being the oldest surviving structure in Anne Arundel County to have been the site of religious services.[7]

He was appointed 6 November 1683 as one of the commissioners to lay out ports and towns in Anne Arundel County.[8]

Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., died testate. His dying testimony was read 17 April 1685 at the West River Meeting and was recorded in the "Thomas Book." In his will, dated 6 January 1685 and proved 3 July 1685, he named his wife Elizabeth, his daughter Elizabeth, his son Benjamin, and mentioned an unborn child.[9] The dates of birth of his children Benjamin and Elizabeth were recorded in the Quaker records.[10]

6. Anne Arundel Co. Land Records, Liber WC, f. 586, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. *Quakers in the Founding of Anne Arundel County, Maryland*, 1963, p. 59.
8. Laws, Liber WH, f. 251, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
9. Prerogative Wills, Liber 4, ff. 142-143, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
10. Clifts Monthly Meeting Register, 1662-1782, f. 1, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

7 (2) Elizabeth Lawrence (Benjamin,[2] Benjamin[1]), b. 25 February 1678, in Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. in 1700, bur. 7 September 1700 in Quaker Burying Grounds at West River, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

John Gassaway (Col. Nicholas,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1674, South River Hundred, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. in 1697, bur. 2 September 1697 in All Hallow's Churchyard, Anne Arundel County; m. Elizabeth Lawrence, about 1696.

9 Nicholas Gassaway, b. 6 Feb. 1697; d. 1757

John Rigbie, d. in 1700 between 26 October and 23 November; m. Elizabeth Lawrence, widow of John Gassaway, about 1698.

10 Elizabeth Rigbie

Elizabeth Lawrence was born in Anne Arundel County, Maryland, and her date of birth was recorded in the Clifts Monthly Meeting Register at West River. Her family seemed plagued with death although her two orphaned children survived their parents and left descendants.

As the widow of John Gassaway, she married secondly John Rigbie, who died testate. In his will, dated 26 October 1700 and proved 23 November 1700, he named his mother-in-law, Elizabeth Galloway; his father-in-law, Richard Galloway; his brother-in-law, Benjamin Lawrence; his sister-in-law, Lucy Lawrence, his wife, Elizabeth; and his daughter, Elizabeth.[11]

Elizabeth Lawrence died intestate at the age of twenty-two. Record of her death was recorded in the All Hallow's Parish Record as follows: "*Anno* 1700 9^{ber} 7th Was Buried Elizabeth the wife of M^{r}· Jno Rigbey Shee was the widow of Mr Jno Gassaway and ye Daughter of Mr Benjamin and Elizabeth Lawrence. She was interred at ye Quakers Meeting House."[12]

11. Prerogative Wills, Liber 11, f. 28, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
12. All Hallow's Parish Register, 1669-1721, f. 17, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

BENJAMIN LAWRENCE AND HIS FAMILY, NAMED IN PATENT
Maryland Patents, Liber 16, f. 319, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

March 16, 1670

This day *Benjamin Lawrence* of Somerset County in the Province of Maryland...proved rights for two hundred acres of Land for Transporting himself his wife *Ann Lawrence Benj. Lawrence* Jun and *Nehemiah Lawrence* out of Accomack in Virginia into this Province to Inhabit before me

James Weedon

The Early Settlers of Maryland, 1968, p. 283

Name	Liber	Folio	Remarks
Lawrence, Ann	16	319	Transported 1670, Wife of *Benjamin* (18, fol. 39)
Lawrence, Benjamin	16	319	Immigrated 1670 from Accomack, Virginia (18, fol. 39)
Lawrence, Benjamin, Jr.	16	319	Transported 1670, Son of Benjamin (18, fol. 39)
Lawrence, Nehemiah	16	319	Transported 1670, Son of Benjamin

BENJAMIN LAWRENCE, RESIDENT OF ACCOMACK COUNTY, VIRGINIA
Accomack County Deeds & Wills, 1663-1666, pp. 35, 102, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

A List of Tithables in Accomack County *Anno* 1663

Benjamin Lawrence 1

A list of Tithables in Accomack County *Anno* 1665

Benjamin Lawrence 1

Accomack County Deeds & Wills, 1664-1671, p. 35, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

A List of Tithables in Accomack County *Anno* 1666

Benjamin Lawrence 1

BENJAMIN LAWRENCE, NAMED IN VIRGINIA PATENT
Virginia Patents, Book 5, p. 492, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Cavaliers and Pioneers, 1934, p. 552

Accomacke County, 5 April 1666.

At the bay side of N. side of Muddy Cr. branch, bounded on S. by sd. br. & lands of Samll. Jones & Wm. Smith, W. by the bay & N. by lands surveyed for Mr. Jno. Custis, now in possession of *Benjamin Lawrence.*

WILL OF BENJAMIN LAWRENCE
Prerogative Wills, Liber 4, ff. 142-143, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

I *Benjamin Lawrence* of West River in Ann Arundell County in the Province of Maryland being sick & weake of body but in sound & perfect memory for which I bless the name of the Lord & I do hereby constitute ordaine & appoint this to be my last Will & Testament utterly revoking and annulling & by these presents make voyd all & every other will or wills Testament or Testaments by me formerly made or caused to be made and this wholly to be held and taken & esteemed & confirmed for my last will and Testament as aforesaid in manner and form following.

Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my dear & loving wife *Elizabeth Lawrence* & my daughter *Elizabeth Lawrence* a parcell of land lying in Calvert County on the north side of Patuxon River being my part of a parcell of land formerly taken up by Samuell & Nathaniell Ashcomb & myself which is already divided & by Estimation my part is five hundred acres more or less which my will is may be equally divided between the aforesaid parties my wife and my daughter to them and their Heirs forever. Item I also give and bequeath unto my loving wife and the child she now goes withall be itt male or female all my right title & interest of a parcell of land lyeing and being in Somersett County formally mortgaged and delivered to me by my brother-in-law Edward Gibbs as by the writings thereunto belonging will more fully and plainly make appear which parcell of land if not redeemed according to the tenor of the obligation I will may equally be divided between my loveing wife and child aforesaid to be to them & their heirs forever but if redeemed then the money or Tobacco to be divided between the parties aforesaid. Item I give and bequeath to my dear sonn *Benjamin Lawrence* a parcell of land called Benjamin's Fortune lyeing or being in Ann Arundell County near West River being by Estimacon one hundred & fifteen acres more or less and also a parcell of land which I had lately of John Watkins bounding upon West River and the Branches thereunto belonging both which parcells of land aforesaid I give unto my aforesaid Sonn *Benjamin Lawrence* to him and his heirs for ever only excepted (that is to say) my loveing wife shall have itt & hold itt untill he my aforesaid Sonn shall attain the age of twenty one years. Item I give & bequeath to the stock of my Brethern & sisters called Quakers three pounds sterling. Item I alsoe give and bequeath unto my loveing sister-in-law Jane Simmonds one cow & calfe to be delivered to her for her use within one year after my decease. Item I alsoe give and bequeath unto my brother *Thomas Lawrence* & sister *Lucy Smith* each ten shillings sterling as a token of my love & brotherly affection to them and as concerning the remaining part of my personall estate after all my Just debts & legacyes are fully paid and satisfied I dispose of as followeth that is to say one halfe I give and bequeath

unto my loving wife *Elizabeth Lawrence*. Item I give & bequeath unto my loveing Sonn *Benjamin Lawrence* one fourth part of all my personall Estate.

Item I alsoe give and bequeath unto the child my dear wife now goeth with all be it male or female the other eighth part of all my personall Estate. I also constitute & appoint my dear & loveing wife *Elizabeth Lawrence* my whole and sole Executrix of this my Last Will & Testament. Item I alsoe ordain and appoint my loving Friends William Richardson, Richard Johns, Edward Talbott and Samuell Galloway to be my overseers of this my last Will & Testament and to make division of any part or parcell of the Estate aforesaid when there may be occasion for it, and as my Executrix aforesaid and they shall conclude all that are concerned aforesaid shall be concluded. In Testimony hereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this sixth day of the Eleventh month commonly called January in the yeare one thousand six hundred Eighty four.

Signed Sealed & fully published in thepresence of — *Benj[a] Laurence* (Seale)

John W Griffin his marke
Henry Hewit
William / Wheeler his marke
Nicholas W Rollson his marke

The foregoing will was thus endorsed July the 3rd 1685

The within written deed was in Common form proved before me by three wittnesses

Thomas Tailer

VITAL STATISTICS OF THE FAMILY OF BENJAMIN LAWRENCE
Clifts Monthly Meeting Register, 1662-1782, f. 1, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Births

Benj[a] the Sone of *Benj[a] Lawrence* was Borne the 13th day of the third m[o] 1677

Elizabeth the Daughter of *Benjamin Lawrence* was Born the 25th day of the 12th m[o] 1678

ELIZABETH (LAWRENCE) GASSAWAY RIGBY, BURIED AT ALL HALLOWS
All Hallow's Parish Register, 1669-1721, f. 17, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Anno Dom 1700

9[ber] y[e] 7th Was Buried *Elizabeth* the wife of M[r] Jn[o] Rigby Shee was the widow of M[r] *Jn[o] Gassaway* & the Daughter of M[r] *Benjamin* & *Elizabeth Lawrence*. Shee was Interred at y[e] Quaker Meeting House.

BENJAMIN LAWRENCE MARRIED ELIZABETH TALBOT
Maryland Historical Magazine, vol. 58, 1963, p. 33

About the time of George Fox's visits to West River in 1673, *Benjamin Lawrence*, a Friend, acquired the *Ewen* Plantations. He married *Elizabeth,* daughter of *Richard* and *Elizabeth Ewen Talbott. Lawrence* lived at West River for some twelve years, dying there in 1685. His last Testimony was read at the West River Quaker Meeting, April 17, 1685.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Mordecai[1] McKinney (*1685*-1760) m. *1713* Mary Sebring (b. *1690*)

Jacob[2] McKinney (1719-1776) m. *1740* Elizabeth Bodine (b. *1720*)

Jane[3] McKinney (b. *1745*) m. *1770* Josiah Huntsman (*1740*-1805)

Mary Anne[4] Huntsman (*1785-1828*) m. 1804 James Rutherford (1782-1850)

Nathaniel Huston[5] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[6] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[7] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[8] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[9] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[9] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[8] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[9] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[9] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[8] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Farquhar M'Kynnie inherited 1682 from his grandfather land in Levinchullein Co. Bute, m. Agnes Lander. Ch: James, John, Mordecai, Thomas. (*Genealogical and Memorial History of New Jersey*, F. B. Lee, 1910, p. 317.)

John Cullen McKinney, b. Isle of Skye, Scotland, d. 1745, Scotland, m. Mary Elizabeth McDonald. Ch: James Collin, John David, Kain, John Mordecai, Alexander, Mary Elizabeth, Susan Ann, Robert Mathews, and William. (*Some Descendants of Mordecai McKinney*, Gerald McKinney Petty, Appendix E, no. 1A.)

Mordecai McKinney, b. 20 May 1760, Hunterdon Co. NJ. m. Mary Sebring. Issue:

John McKinney, bap. 3 June 1714, m. Susannah Campbell. Ch: Cornelius, b. 1738, John, b. 1740, Ann, b. 1742, Charles, b. 1744, Daniel, b. 1746, Josiah, b. 1748, James, b. 1750, Mary Anne, b. 1752, Margaret, b. 1754, Jesse, b. 1756, Henry, b. 1758. (Letter written by Iona Gamble, 12 November 1970, Mesa AZ.)

William McKinney, bap. 25 Aug. 1715, d. 24 Oct. 1777, NJ. m. Hannah Ten Eyck. Ch: Abraham, Ann, Mordecai, Mary, John, m. (2) Sarah. Ch: Sarah, Jemima, Catherine, James, David, William, Jane, Betsy. (Letter written by Caroline B. Kratovil, 6 February 1970, Red Bank, NJ.)

Daniel McKinney, bap. 3 Apr. 1717, d. 1808, NJ. m. Margaret Coffey. Ch: Archibald, b. 1733, James Collin, b. 1735, Mary, b. 1736, Susan, b. 1737, Henry, Daniel, b. 1740, Hiram, b. 1741, Rebecca, b. 1743, Charles, b. 1744, William Donald, b. 1745, Robert, b. 1746, Mordecai. (*Some Descendants of Mordecai McKinney*, Gerald McKinney Petty, Appendix E, no. 16.)

Mordecai McKinney, bap. 18 May 1727, d. 4 Apr. 1782, m. Agnes Bodyn. Ch: John, b. 1753, Mary, b. 1755, Catherine, b. 1757, John, b. 1760, Jacob, b. 1762, Mordecai, b. 1764, Agnes, b. 1766, William, b. 1768, Anne, b. 1770. (Letter written by Blanche Beal Lowe, 3 July 1971, Stanton, CA.)

David McKinney, b. 1734, d. 13 Sept. 1784, m. Rebecca Lane. Ch: Abraham, b. 1762, Mary, b. 1764, John, b. 1765, Isaac, b. 1767, Sarah, b. 1769, Jacob, b. 1771, James, b. 1774, Elizabeth, b. 1776, Rachel, b. 1779. (Heber G. Gearhart Collection, The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, PA.)

1 Mordecai McKinney, b. about 1685 in Scotland; d. 20 May 1760, Hunterdon County, New Jersey.

Mary Sebring (Jan R.,[2] Roelof L.[1]), b. about 1690, Bergen, New Jersey; m. Mordecai McKinney, about 1713, probably in Hunterdon County, New Jersey.

2 John McKinney, bap. 3 June 1714
3 William McKinney, bap. 25 Aug. 1715
4 Daniel McKinney, bap. 3 Apr. 1717
5 Jacob McKinney, bap. 5 Apr. 1719
6 Ann McKinney, bap. 8 Jan. 1721
7 Mordecai McKinney, bap. 18 May 1727; d. 4 Apr. 1782
8 David McKinney, b. 1734; d. 13 Sept. 1784

Mordecai McKinney immigrated to New Jersey prior to his marriage to Mary Sebring. In 1741 Mordecai McKinney, William McKinney and Daniel Sebring were subject to jury duty as freeholders in Readington Township in Hunterdon County, New Jersey.[1] Mordecai ran an account with the Janeway Store, in what is now Bound Brook, from June 1735 through August 1741. He purchased land from Andrew Johnston in the Peapack area in 1745 and another tract of land from Johnston's brother, John.[2] In 1759 Mordecai wrote in his will that he was a resident of Lebanon Township of Hunterdon County, New Jersey.

Mordecai and his wife, Mary, stood as witnesses at a baptismal service in Readington in July 1742. Their children, John, William, Daniel, Jacob, and Ann, were baptized in the Dutch Reformed Church at Raritan, New Jersey, and their son, Mordecai, was baptized in the Dutch Reformed Church at Harlingen.

Mordecai McKinney died testate. In his will, dated 17 November 1759 and proved 5 July 1760, he named his wife and each of his children; his grandson, Mordecai, a son of Daniel; and his grandchildren, Abraham, Ann, Mordecai, and Mary, the children of William McKinney.[3]

1. *The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey*, vol. 37, p. 55.
2. *Somerset County Historical Quarterly*, vol. 2, 1913, p. 121.
3. Hunterdon Co. Wills, Book 3, p. 212, New Jersey Archives, State House, Trenton, NJ.

5 (1) Jacob McKinney (Mordecai[1]), bap. 5 April 1719, Raritan, Somerset County, New Jersey; d. 28 October 1776, White Plains. *Elizabeth Bodine*, m. Jacob McKinney, about 1740.

9 Jane McKinney

Jacob McKinney was baptized 5 April 1719 at Raritan, Somerset County, New Jersey, a son of Mordecai McKinney and his wife, Mary Sebring.

Jacob and his brothers, David and Mordecai, moved to Pennsylvania and settled in the area of Northumberland County.[4] Jacob subsequently resided in Rowan County, North Carolina, at least during the 1750's, in the county in which his brother, John McKinney, had settled. In September 1753 Jacob served as security for Benjamin Rounsvill at the time the latter petitioned for a public ferry.[5] Jacob proved the will of John Garrett in Rowan County in October 1757.[6]

Subsequently Jacob re-joined other members of his family in Pennsylvania. Jacob was mentioned in a memorial letter which was signed by his brother, Mordecai McKinney, in 1778. The letter, written at West Branch, Muncy, Pennsylvania, was a memorial pertaining to a former request for militia to put down an Indian uprising.[7]

Jacob McKinney, a Revolutionary War soldier, was killed 28 October 1776 at the Battle of White Plains, New York. He was among the 300 men who died in defense of Chatteron Hill, a strategic point on the Bronx River.

Jacob McKinney has been assigned as the father of Jane McKinney as the children of his brothers have all been accounted for in wills and other records.

A descendant of Mordecai McKinney and his wife, Mary Sebring, wrote in a letter that Jacob McKinney married Elizabeth Bodine.[8]

4. *Some Descendants of Mordecai McKinney*, 1953, p. 7.
5. Rowan County Court Minute Book 1, p. 17, Courthouse, Salisbury, NC.
6. Rowan County Wills, Book A, p. 59, Courthouse, Salisbury, NC.
7. Letter written by Pat Kirkwood, 16 May 1976, Torrance, CA.
8. Letter written by Iona (Prunty) Gamble, 19 July 1972, Mesa, AZ.

9 (5) Jane McKinney (Jacob,[2] Mordecai[1]), b. about 1745, probably in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania; d. before 3 November 1826, Lincoln County, Kentucky, bur. in McKinney Cemetery near McKinney, Lincoln County, Kentucky.

Josiah Huntsman, b. about 1740, Albemarle County, Virginia; d. in 1805, Lincoln County, Kentucky, bur. in McKinney Cemetery near McKinney, Kentucky; m. Jane McKinney, about 1770.

10 William Huntsman, b. 1773; d. 6 Aug. 1846
11 Mary Anne Huntsman
12 George Huntsman, d. 1816
13 Benjamin Huntsman, b. 15 Aug. 1788; d. 28 Jan. 1870
14 Sally Huntsman

Jane McKinney received 50 acres of land on Hanging Fork Creek in Lincoln County, Kentucky, as her dower. After her death, her heirs were each entitled to an equal share.[9]

Jane was styled as Pennsylvania Dutch by some of her descendants, thus indicating the probable place of her birth.

Jane McKinney has been assigned as a daughter of Jacob McKinney as the children of Mordecai McKinney's other sons are known. That she was a granddaughter of Mordecai McKinney was proved by the statement of her grandson, George Huntsman, who stated that he was a third cousin of Dorcas McKinney. She, Dorcas McKinney, was a great, great granddaughter of Mordecai McKinney.

9. Lincoln Co. Deeds, Book M, p. 250, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.

WILL OF MORDECAI McKINNEY
Hunterdon County Wills, Book 3, p. 212, New Jersey Archives, State House, Trenton, New Jersey

In the name of God Amen the Seventeenth Day of November in the Thirty first Year of the Reign of Our Soverign Lord George the Second over Great Britain I Gring Comoghorn One Thousand Seven hundred and Fifty nine 1759. I *Mordecai Ser McKinney* of the Township of Lebanon in the County of Hunterdon and Province of West New Jersey being very weak of body but of Perfect mind and memory Thanks be Given unto God Wherefore Calling to mind the Mortality of my Body and Knowing that it is Appointed for all Men Once to Die Do make and ordain this my last will and Testament That is to Say Principally and first of all I Give and recommend my Soul into the hands of God that Gave it and for my Body I recommend it to the Earth to be Buried in a Christianlike and Decent manner at the direction of my Executors nothing doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the Same Again by the Mighty powers of God At Last Touching Sackreodely Revlede wherewith it hath pleased God to Bles me with this life I give Devise and Dispose of the Same in the following manner and form. *Imprimis* It is my will and I do order that in the First place all my Just Debt and Fines are Charges be paid and Satisfied Memfreice that my Son *John* Shall have five Shillings Sterling for his Birthday as being my Oldest Son, also I will that the heirs of my son aforesaid Son *John* Shall have the Sum of One hundred and fifty pounds money at Eight Shillings and are to be paid by my Executors hereafter mentioned Out of my Estate That is to Say Ten Years after my Death without any Interest due thereon Item I will that my Grandson *Mordecai* the Son of my Son *Daniel* Shall have the Sum of fifty pounds money aforesaid to be paid to him when he shall come to the full age of Twenty One Years without any Interest money Due thereon And if my grandson *Mordecai* Dye before he come of Age the said fifty pounds to be paid to my Son *Daniel* if he be living Otherways it Shall be Equally Divided between my four children as follows my Son *Jacob* my Son *David,* my Son *Mordecai,* and my Daughter *Ann* Item I will that my Loving wife *Mary* Shall have One room in my Dwelling house as She Shall Choose for herself. Also Two Milch Cows One Horse or Mare During her Nacherall Life or During the Time She remains my widow. Also the Old Negro Wench to wait Upon her which Negro wench is to her her heirs and Assigns forever and also I will that at my Decease the Grain that Shall be then in the Ground and at the Barn Shall be my Loving wife *Marys.* Also I Will that my said Wife Shall have all the Rent for her own Use and Maintenance of my Plantation or homestead during her nacherall Life or while She remains my Widow Also All the household Goods Shall be for her use during the time She remains my Widow And Further that whatever

person or Persons Shall rent my plantation or Homestead Shall find my said Wife in Sufficient pasture and fodder for to keep a Cow and One Horse or Mare, and likewise they Shall provide for her a sufficient quantity of Firewood hal'd to her House during her Life or while She remains my Widow. Then it is required and I do Order that my Negroes Fortune, Prince, Cuff, Sam, Sarah be all Sold at public vendue, as also all the Cattle and Horses Except for the Use of my wife, and the Sheep likewise, Excepting four which shall be for the Use of my wife during her natural Life or widowhood all which shall be Sold at public Vendue at my Decease And what these and Things above Mentioned Shall amount to be Equally divided between my son *Jacob* and his heirs and between my son *David* and his heirs and between my Daughter *Ann* and my son *Mordecai* Equal Share and Share alike, but if there be no heirs of my Son *David* and *Ann* then their parts Shall go to my Son *Jacob* and *Mordecai* and their heirs Item I will that my plantation or homestead Shall be Rented Out at my decease and to be for the use above mentioned and at the Decease of my said wife that my Plantation or Homestead with all my House hold goods Shall be Sold at public Vendue and the Amount thereof to be equally divided between my Son *Jacob* and my Son *David* My Daughter *Ann* and my Son *Mordecai* to them and their heirs. And if my Son *David* and Daughter *Ann* dye without heirs then their part Shall go to my Son *Jacob* and *Mordecai* to them and their heirs, which shall be all Share and Share alike. Item I will that my Lott of Land at the North Branch be rented out untill the Youngest Son of my Son *William* Comes to Age and the rent thereof Shall be to Support the Children of my said Son *William*. And when the Youngest of my said Son *Williams* Son shall arrive to the full Age of Twenty One Years then the aforesaid Lot Shall be Sold, and Shall be equally Divided between my son *Will* and his Children Viz: *Abraham, Ann, Mordecai, Mary,* Share and share alike. Item I Also Appoint and Constitute My Son *David* and my Son *Mordecai* and my friend Derick Malate to be my Executors of this my last will and Testament to perform and fulfill according to my intent and meaning In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal the Day and year above written.

Signed Sealed Published
pronounced and Declared by the said
Mordecai McKinney as his last will and
Testament in the presence of us
the Subscribers Viz:
Adam Rancle
his
Luke X van Caskerk
mark

his
Mordecai OO *McKinney*
mark

Jos Forrester

Adam Rancle and Luke Van Caskerk Two of the Witnesses for the within will being Sworn on the holy Evanglist of Almighty God Did severally Depose that they saw Said *Mordecai McKenny* the Testator within named Sign and Seal the Same and heard him publish pronounce and Declare the within Instruments to be his Last will and Testament and that at the Doing thereof the said testator was of Sound and Disposing mind and memory as far as these Deponents know and as they verily believe and that John Forrester the other Subscribing Witness was present at the Same time and Signed his name and witnessed to the said will in the presence of the said Testator and in the presence of Each Other.

Adam Rancle

Luke X Van Caskerk

Sworn the 5th Day vi Co before Theo: Severins Surrogate.

Be it remembered that the Last will and Testament of *Mordecai McKinney* late of the Township of Lebanon and County of Hunterdon, Deceased being duly proved as a Coverdied Probate and Letters Testamentary were granted by his Excellency Thomas J. Boone Esquire Capt. General and Governor in Chief of the Colony of New Jersey and unto *David McKinney Mordecai McKinney* and Derick Malate Executors in the Said Testament named they Being Duly Sworn well and truly to Perform the said Will to Exhibit a true and perfect Inventory and to Render a Just and true Account when thereunto Lawfully required Given under the Prerogative Seal of the said Province the Day and Year above Said.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF MORDECAI McKINNEY

Somerset County Historical Quarterly,, vol. 2, 1913

				Witnesses
Michiny, Mordechaey and wife	*Jan*	3 June	1714	Roeloff Sebrege and wife
Machkini, Morchihay and wife	*Willem*	25 August	1715	Jacob Bodyn and wife
Maghiny, Mardighaey and wife	*Daniel*	3 April	1717	Daniel Sebregh and wife
Minkinge, Mardachai and *Maritie*	*Jacob*	5 April	1719	Jacob Sebring and Josyntie
Makingi, Mordechai and his wife *Marietje*	*Annetje*	8 January	1721	Hans Sebring and wife Aeltje

Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, vol. 15, 1940, p. 60

May 18, 1727, *Mordechaei,* child of *Mordechaei Makinni* and *Marietje Sebring*; witnessed by Daniel Sebring and Kaetje Vroom

JACOB McKINNEY MARRIED ELIZABETH BODINE
Letter written by Iona (Prunty) Gamble, 19 July 1972, Mesa, Arizona

Jacob McKinney, bap. 5 April 1719, m. *Elizabeth Bodyn (Bodine)*

JACOB McKINNEY, RESIDENT OF NORTH CAROLINA
Letter written by Pat Kirkwood, 16 May 1976, Torrance, California

I have found the following references to *Jacob McKinney:*

1. Proved a will for John Garrett, October 1757, Rowan County, North Carolina.
2. Was security for Benjamin Rounsvill, who had petitioned for a public ferry, North Carolina, September 1753.
3. Killed, at the Battle of White Plains, 1776
4. Was included in a Memorial letter, West Branch, Muncy, Pennsylvania, requesting militia to put down an Indian uprising – other signers include Mordecai McKinney and Albert Polhems, 1778.

Rowan County Wills, Book A, p. 59, Courthouse, Salisbury, North Carolina.

Will of John Garrett
Witness *Jacob McKinney*
Proved October 1757, Rowan County, North Carolina

Rowan County Court Minutes, Book 1, p. 17, Courthouse, Salisbury, North Carolina

Jacob McKinney served as security for Benjamin Rounsvill, September 1753

JANE (McKINNEY) HUNTSMAN INHERITED LAND IN LINCOLN COUNTY, KENTUCKY
Lincoln County Deeds, Book M, p. 250, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

This Indenture made and entered into this third day of November One thousand eight hundred and twenty six between *James Reatherford* and *Mary* his wife late *Mary Huntsman*...assign all their interest in a certain tract of land lying in Lincoln County on the waters of the Hanging Fork containing about fifty acres of Land it being the dower of *Jane Huntsman* and which was allotted to her out of the lands of the estate of her husband *Josiah Huntsman* and for which she had a life estate...

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Thomas[1] McMurry m. *1800* Nancy Flack

Cynthia[2] McMurry (1806-1887) m. 1825 Reuben Pickett Halliburton (1803-1882)

Thomas White[3] Halliburton (1826-1894) m. 1847 Martha Elizabeth Rogers (1828-1908)

John Alexander[4] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)

Myrtle[5] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[6] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

William and Mary McMurry were born in Northern Ireland about 1725-1729. They migrated to Virginia about 1750, and it is uncertain whether they were married in Ireland, or in America. William was on the records of Augusta County, Virginia, November 28, 1751. He petitioned for pay for provisions taken by John Madison "With a company of men on their march to the Shawnees," dated 15 March 1758. On 19 November 1766, William was appointed "to help Joseph Carlenter, Sr., and Wm. Whooley, who were appointed road supervisors from Ft. Defiance to Handley's Mill. He was discharged from the office of "Survey of the Road," in Botetourt County, 10 April 1771. 14 May 1771, he was appointed to "continue overseer of the Road he formerly was."

William McMurry was listed in Captain Frazier's Company of Militia in 1773. November 12, 1779, he was on Jury Duty in Botetourt Co., Virginia. His name appears in Pierce's Register, as receiving pay for supplies, at the end of the Revolutionary War, 1781, by Warrant No. 67844. In August, 1783, William and Thomas McMurry were in Captain Baird's Company of the 27th District of Virginia Militia. According to the militia records, he owned "8 horses, 22 cattle, and 1 slave."

William McMurry and John Handley held adjoining properties on Cow Pasture River in 1765. John McMurry owned 100 acres at Devil's Den, on the North Fork of the Roanoke River in 1783. This was probably the oldest son. Thomas McMurry may have been a brother of William, or he may have been the third son, aged 17 in 1782.

Children The NSDAR records list six children for William and Mary:—

John McMurry, born 10/27/1752, married Elizabeth Bowen, *ca.* 1785

James McMurry, born *ca.* 1760, married (1) Jean McElroy, 1781, (2) Peggy Margaret (Priest) Smith

Thomas McMurry, born *ca.* 1765, married Catherine Robinson 3/20/1784 (Vir.)

Robert McMurry, born 1772, married Elizabeth Logue 3/11/1793 (Vir.)

Janet McMurry, born *ca.* 1767, married John Reed 8/8/1788 (Vir.)

Agnes McMurry, born *ca.* 1769, married John Wright 8/13/1789 (Vir.) (Letter written by Darrol E. Davis, 1 November 1972, Richmond, California.)

THE McMURRY FAMILY

1 Thomas McMurry, d. in Dickson County, Tennessee.
Nancy Flack, b. in Ireland; m. Thomas McMurry, about 1800.

2 Cynthia McMurry, b. 6 May 1806; d. 3 Sept. 1887
3 Thomas McMurry, d. 1855

Thomas McMurry lived in the Sango area of Dickson County, Tennessee. He served as a juror from June until September in 1804 and 1805, and sat in trial cases in 1805, 1806, and 1807.[1]

Cynthia was named as a daughter of Thomas McMurry in the family Bible of Reuben Pickett Halliburton. His son Thomas was named in a letter dated 7 July 1847.[2]

2 (1) Cynthia McMurry (Thomas[1]), b. 6 May 1806 in Tennessee; d. 3 September 1887, Monroe County, Missouri, bur. in Holliday Cemetery near Green City, Sullivan County, Missouri.
Reuben Pickett Halliburton (Martin,[3] David,[2] David[1]), b. 21 October 1803, Orange County, North Carolina; d. 1 August 1882, Sullivan County, Missouri, bur. in Holliday Cemetery near Green City; m. 17 April 1825, Dickson County, Tennessee.

4 Thomas White Halliburton, b. 7 Feb. 1826; d. 8 June 1894
5 Martin Alexander Halliburton, b. 13 Dec. 1827; d. 1863
6 Elizabeth D. Halliburton, b. 24 Dec. 1831
7 Frances B. Halliburton, b. 17 Nov. 1833; d. 22 Dec. 1906
8 Sarah J. Halliburton, b. 12 Mar. 1837
9 Nancy Ann Halliburton, b. 5 Apr. 1839; d. 15 Dec. 1898
10 Mary C. Halliburton, b. 15 Apr. 1841; d. 1870
11 James Washington Halliburton, b. 12 May 1844; d. 3 Mar. 1926
12 John William Halliburton, b. 2 Nov. 1848; d. 3 Feb. 1926
13 Eliza Halliburton, b. 28 July 1850

Cynthia McMurry and her husband, Reuben Pickett Halliburton, lived thirty years of their married life in Dickson County, Tennessee, and twenty-seven years in Sullivan County, Missouri.

The names of the ten children of Cynthia and Reuben, and the date of birth of each, were recorded in the family Bible.

1. Dickson Co. Court Minutes, vol. 1, pp. 4, 24, 33, 56, Courthouse, Clarksville, TN.
2. Letter written by Martin Halliburton, 7 July 1847.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Merryman (*1700-1770*) m. *1725* Elizabeth Pleasants (*1703-1770*)

Mary[2] Merryman (*1735-1805*) m. *1751* John Rutherford (*1730-1800*)

James[3] Rutherford (1782-1850) m. 1804 Mary Anne Huntsman (*1785-1828*)

Nathaniel Huston[4] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[5] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[6] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

John Merryman, an assignee of James Merryman, patented 150 acres of land adjoining Weyanoke in Charles City County, Virginia, 10 May 1638. (Virginia Patents, Book 1, pt. 2, p. 549, Virginia State Library , Richmond, VA.) John purchased 150 acres of land from Henry Soane 5 December 1656. (Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., Book 1, p. 9). In 1634 Cornelius Starman, a mariner from Rotterdam, constituted John Merryman as his lawful attorney, and in August 1647 Mr. John Merryman was designated as lawful attorney for Cornelius Jans Braser, also a mariner from Rotterdam, to collect the latter's debts. (*William and Mary College Quarterly*, vol. 23 (1), p. 274.)

A survey was made for John Merryman, Jr., 4 May 1663 for "300 acres of land on the east side of Chicahominy River whereof 150 acres purchased by my father John Merriman deceased of Henry Soane..." (Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., Book 1, p. 23.) "This John Merryman was probably the father or grandfather of the John Merryman of Goochland County who patented 400 acres of land in 1728, and 400 acres of land in 1730." (*William and Mary College Quarterly*, vol. 8 (2), p. 134.)

1 John Merryman, b. about 1700, probably in Henrico County, Virginia; d. after 19 December 1767, probably in Cumberland County, Virginia.

Elizabeth Pleasants (Joseph,[6] John,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] William[1]), b. between 15 May 1699 and 18 November 1706, Henrico County, Virginia; d. after 19 December 1767, probably in Cumberland County, Virginia; m. John Merryman, about 1725.

2 John Merryman, Jr., d. 1769
3 Thomas Merryman, d. 1760
4 Elizabeth Merryman
5 Agnes Merryman
6 Mary Merryman
7 Jesse Merryman
8 Judith Merryman

John Merryman and his wife, Elizabeth Pleasants, lived in Henrico County, Virginia, in the area that is presently called Powhatan County. The area evolved into Goochland County in 1727 and into Cumberland County in 1749. John patented 400 acres of land in Goochland County lying on Muddy Creek on the south side of the James River 28 September 1730, and another 400 acres of land in the same locality 26 June 1731.[1]

In a conveyance of land dated 28 November 1753 John Merryman of Cumberland County conveyed 200 acres of land to Littleberry Mosby. This tract of land was identified as one-half of the 400 acres of land granted to John Merryman 28 September 1730 on the south side of Muddy Creek, and the plantation where Thomas Merryman recently dwelt.[2] Thomas Merryman transferred the other one-half of the 400 acre tract of land granted by patent 28 September 1730 on Muddy Creek in a conveyance dated 31 August 1757. John and Elizabeth Merryman witnessed the deed.[3]

In a deed dated 19 December 1767 John Merryman, Sr., and his wife, Elizabeth, conveyed land on both sides of Muddy Creek to

1. Virginia Patents, Book 14, pp. 136, 176, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
2. Cumberland Co. Deeds, Book 2, p. 132, Courthouse, Cumberland, VA.
3. *Ibid.*, p. 359.

John Merryman the younger. This tract of land adjoined the land of Jesse Merryman and was part of a patent granted to John Merryman the elder.[4] In an indenture dated 27 August 1770 this land was sold by the executors of John Merryman, deceased, it being a part of a greater tract conveyed to the said John Merryman by his father John Merryman 19 December 1767. The indenture dated 19 December 1767 was seemingly the last deed signed by John Merryman and his wife Elizabeth.

In the vestry records of Southam Parish, which is now located in Powhatan County, Virginia, it was recorded in July 1751 that John Merryman, Thomas Walton, and Thomas Merryman were ordered by the court to procession all the lands between Muddy Creek, Barnard's Road, Hugh Pruets Path and the Chappel Road beginning 11 November 1751. John Merryman, Richard Murrey, and Thomas Walton certified 19 April 1756 that they had processioned the same area. John Merryman was again among those ordered to procession 23 July 1763.[5]

In August 1759 an order was issued in the Cumberland County Court which allowed John Rutherford to keep an ordinary the following year in the Merryman home. Prior to this time John Rutherford had married Mary Merryman.

John Merryman died intestate. The name of the wife of John Merryman and their children, John, Thomas, Elizabeth, Agnes, Jesse, and Judith, were gleaned from marriage bonds and consents,[6] and deeds in Goochland and Cumberland counties, Virginia. Mary Merryman was also a daughter of John Merryman and Elizabeth Pleasants as their family was the only Merryman family living in Goochland and Cumberland counties. A Rutherford family tree compiled by her great grandson stated that John Rutherford married a Miss Merryman. The wife of John Rutherford was named Mary,[7] and at least two of her grandsons were named Merriman.

4. Cumberland Co. Deeds, Book 4, p. 343, Courthouse, Cumberland, VA.
5. Powhatan Co., Southam Parish Vestry Book, 1745-1836, pp. 52, 93, 142, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
6. *William and Mary College Quarterly*, vol. 8 (2), 1928, p. 134.
7. Lincoln Co. Orders, Book 4, p. 84, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.

6 (1) Mary Merryman (John[1]), b. about 1735, Southam Parish, Goochland County, Virginia; d. probably in Lincoln County, Kentucky.

John Rutherford (John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. about 1730, Essex County, Virginia; d. after 13 November 1799, Lincoln County, Kentucky; m. Mary Merryman, about 1751.

9 Joseph Rutherford, b. 1752; d. 1848
10 John Rutherford, Jr., d. 1807
11 Dudley Rutherford, d. 1827
12 Lettie Rutherford
13 Sarah Rutherford, b. 1767; d. 24 May 1842
14 Jesse Rutherford, b. 1773
15 Susanna Rutherford, b. 1775; d. 3 Feb. 1854
16 James Rutherford, b. 1782; d. 1850

Mary Merryman was born in the area known today as Powhatan County, Virginia, which was designated as Goochland County in the 1730's. John Merryman was the only head of household by the name of Merryman in Goochland County.

Mary and her husband, John Rutherford, remained in the area of Goochland which became Cumberland County, Virginia. In 1759 they probably resided in the home of her father as John Rutherford was licensed to keep an ordinary at Merrymans.

The family moved to southwest Virginia and settled on Cripple Creek near Fort Chiswell in the 1770's. From Wythe County, the family moved to Lincoln County, Kentucky, and settled near Stanford. It was certified in court 21 December 1791 that John Rutherford and his wife, Mary, conveyed a tract of land to Davis Thurman in Lincoln County.

Mary's great grandson, Albert McKinney Rutherford, compiled a list of the children of his great grandfather, John Rutherford, in 1906. He wrote that John Rutherford married Miss Merryman and their children were Joseph, Jesse, James, Susan, and Elizabeth. Sarah's marriage consent to Stephen Pemberton was signed by her father. Two of these children, James Rutherford and Sarah Pemberton, named sons Merriman in honor of their mother.

MARRIAGE RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF JOHN MERRYMAN
Cumberland County Marriages, Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Cumberland, Virginia

William Hobson *Elizabeth Merryman* 28 Jan. 1750
Surety William Hobson and *John Merryman*

Thomas Merryman Phebe James 12 Jan. 1752
Surety *Thomas Merryman* and James Mosely

FAMILY OF JOHN MERRYMAN
William and Mary College Quarterly, vol. 8 (2), 1928, p. 134

John Merryman of Goochland married *Elizabeth Pleasants*
Their Children:

Elizabeth Merryman married William Hobson. He was captured in Revolution. Married January 28, 1750.

Thomas Merryman married Phebe James, January 17, 1752.
(*Thos Merryman* died 1760).

Agnes Merryman married John Burton. August 24, 1752, captain in Revolution.

John Merryman, Jr., married Nancy Murry.

Jesse Merryman married ____ Pleasants.

Judith Merryman married John B. Colvard, December 25, 1752.

JOHN MERRYMAN PATENTED LAND
Virginia Patents, Book 14, p. 136, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

George the Second To all Know Ye that for Divers good Causes and Considerations but more Especially for and in Consideration of the Sum of Forty Shillings of good and lawful money for our use paid to our Receiver General of our Revenues in this our Colony and Dominion of Virginia...Do give grant and confirm unto *John Merryman* one Certain Tract or parcel of Land containing four hundred acres lying and being on Muddy Creek on the South side of James River in Goochland County and bounded as followeth (to wit) Beginning at a Hiccory near the South Side of the Said Creek running thence South Twenty three Degrees...Crossing Muddy Creek to the First Station With All. To have hold and To be held...In Witness our Truly and well beloved William Gooch Esqr. Our Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of our said Colony and Dominion at Williamsburg under the Seal of our said Colony the Twenty Eighth day of September One Thousand Seven hundred and Thirty in the fourth year of our Reigne.

William Gooch
Governor

JOHN MERRYMAN PATENTED LAND
Virginia Patents, Book 14, p. 176, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Patentee	Date	Acres	Location of Lands
John Merryman	June 26, 1731	400	Goochland County, Virginia On Muddy Creek, south side of James River

JOHN MERRYMAN CONVEYED LAND
Cumberland County Deeds, Book 2, p. 132, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

This Indenture made the 28th day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and fifty three between *John Merryman* of the county of Cumberland of the one part and Littleberry Mosby of the same county...whereof the said *John Merryman* doth hereby acknowledge hath given granted and sold...the plantation whereon Thomas Merryman lately dwelt in the county aforesaid with two hundred acres of land being the half of four hundred acres of land granted to the said *John Merryman* by patent bearing date the twenty-eight day of September 1730...

Cumberland County Deeds, Book 2, p. 359, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

31 August 1757 Thomas Merryman transferred land being one-half of 400 acres of Land granted by Patent, date 28 September 1730 on Muddy Creek...
Witness:
John Burton
John X Cook
John Merryman
Elizabeth Merryman

Thomas Merryman

Cumberland County Deeds, Book 4, p. 343, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

19 December 1767 *John Merryman*, Sr. and *Elizabeth* his wife to John Merryman the younger...on both sides of Muddy Creek.

Cumberland County Deeds, Book 4, p. 419, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

27th August 1770 Indenture between Samuel Powell and John Jefferson, executors of the last will and Testament of John Merryman, late of Cumberland County, deceased and Jacob Winfree Jr....whereas John Merryman by his last will dated 2 August 1769 did devise that all his land on the south side of Muddy Creek be sold...all that tract being on the south side of Muddy Creek bounded by said creek and lands of...Jesse Merryman...and is a part of a greater tract conveyed to the said John Merryman by his father *John Merryman* 19 December 1767.

LINEAGE CHART

Mary[1] Miles (b. *1650*) m. 1671 Jacob Remy (*1630*-1721)

Jacob[2] Remy, Jr., (1675-1727) m. *1699* Ann Sanford (b. *1680*)

Jacob[3] Remy (*1705*-1787) m. *1730* Sarah _____

Barbara[4] Remy (*1736*-1826) James Whaley, Jr., (1728-1784)

Rebecca[5] Whaley (b. *1766*) m. *1785* Dr. Enoch Hayden (1755-1843)

Hannah[6] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Mary Miles, b. about 1650.

Jacob Remy, b. about 1630, Picardy, Lorraine, France; d. in 1721, Westmoreland County, Virginia; m. Mary Miles, in 1671 in Westmoreland County.

2 William Remy, b. 1672; d. 1737

3 Jacob Remy, Jr., b. 1675; d. 1727

Mary Miles was cited as the wife of Jacob Remy in a family genealogy compiled by Bonnelle William Rhamy, M.D.[1] Mary was named as the wife of Jacob Remy in the latter's will. She was appointed executrix of Jacob's will and bequests made to her included all that she had in her lodging room except one chest, and either a horse or a mare for her use.

Mary Miles died intestate. The children of Mary and her husband, Jacob Remy, were named by him in his will dated 17 July 1702.[2]

1. *The Remy Family in America 1650-1942*, 1942, p. 16.
2. Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Book 7, p. 254, Courthouse, Montross, VA.

LINEAGE CHART

Mary[1] Molenaar (b. *1675*) m. *1695* James Hans Dey (1671-1745)
Lydia[2] Dey (b. *1700*) m. *1719* Samuel Kierstede (1697-1733)
Lydia[3] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)
Dr. Enoch[4] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[5] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[6] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[7] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[8] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[9] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[10] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[11] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[11] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[10] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[11] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[11] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[10] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Mary Molenaar, b. about 1675; d. probably before 1704 in Richmond County, Staten Island, New York.
James Hans Dey (Hans,[2] Laurens[1]), bap. 31 December 1671, New York, New York; d. 26 November 1745, Machaponex, Middlesex County, New Jersey; m. Mary Molenaar, about 1695.

2 Elizabeth Dey
3 Mary Dey
4 Catherine Dey
5 Lydia Dey

Mary Molenaar was named as the wife of James Dey in a family history,[1] and in a letter written by a descendant of her daughter, Lydia.[2]

Her daughters served as witnesses for each other at the baptismal services of their respective children.[3]

1. *Treman, Tremaine, Truman Family in America*, 1901, p. 834.
2. Letter written by Elsie (Carne Davis, 10 April 1970.
3. *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, vol. 1, 1903, pp. 126, 127.

LINEAGE CHART

Sallie[1] Moore (*1780-1860*) m. *1800* Robert Rogers (*1775-1815*)
John Alexander[2] Rogers (1803-1893) m. *1827* Elizabeth Jones (*1807*-1830)
Martha Elizabeth[3] Rogers (1828-1908) m. 1847 Thomas White Halliburton (1826-1894)
John Alexander[4] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)
Myrtle[5] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[6] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Sallie Moore**, b. about 1780, probably in North Carolina; d. probably in Dickson County, Tennessee.
Robert Rogers, b. about 1775; d. about 1815, Dickson County, Tennessee; m. Sallie Moore, about 1800.

2 John Alexander Rogers, b. 3 Oct. 1803; d. Nov. 1893
3 William Rogers
4 Callum Rogers
5 Henry R. Rogers
6 Edward Moore Rogers

Rev. George Ragon, m. Sallie Moore, widow of Robert Rogers, after 1815, Dickson County, Tennessee.

Sallie Moore married twice and was the mother of ten sons. She and her husband, Robert Rogers, were the parents of seven of the ten sons. After the death of Robert Rogers she married the Rev. George Ragon, a minister of the Primitive Baptist Church, and they were the parents of three sons.

In addition to rearing her family of ten sons, Sallie reared her granddaughter, Martha Elizabeth Rogers.

John Alexander Rogers was named as a son of Sallie Moore and Robert Rogers in a letter written by their granddaughter in February 1957.[1] This granddaughter, Sallie (Halliburton) Brock, also named William, Callum, Henry R., and Edward Moore Rogers as brothers of John Alexander Rogers and sons of Sallie Moore and Robert Rogers. The conversation between Sallie and the compilers took place after 1957 and before 1960.

1. Letter written by Sarah Martha (Halliburton) Brock, February 1957.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

William[1] Mullins (*1572*-1621) m. *1590* Alice _____ (d. 1621)
Priscilla[2] Mullins (1603-*1685*) m. *1622* John Alden (1599-1687)
Ruth[3] Alden (1634-1674) m. 1657 John Bass (1630-1716)
Ruth[4] Bass (1662-1699) m. *1683* Peter Webb (1657-1718)
Priscilla[5] Webb (1697-1731) m. *1713* Samuel Hayden (b. 1683)
William[6] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)
Dr. Enoch[7] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[8] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[9] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[10] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[11] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[14] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

"During the seventeenth century some of the men living in our town [Dorking] were important in their day, or became so because of their achievements. One of them was William Mullins, a Pilgrim Father, whose family consisted of Alice his wife, their two sons and two daughters...That he was a Dissenter may account for the fact that his marriage is not found in the Parish Register, nor the baptism of his children. The name of Mullyn however does appear in the Parish Register in 1571 when in that year John Mullyn married Joane Bridger on 8th July. Most unfortunately, the Register is blank for the years 1572/1578 inclusive, that being the period when John and Joane Mullyns would be bringing up their infant family. However, by genealogical methods we find the pedigree overleaf is highly probable, and that John and Joane had at least three sons, William, John (who married three times) and Edward."

John Mullyns = 8/7/1571 = Joane Bridger

Alice d. 1621 =	William Mullins cordwainer born *c.* 1572 died 1621	John Mullyns shoemaker born 1577 died 1643	Edward Mullins bap: 23/9/1582

(*Nos. 58-61 West Street, Dorking*, John N. Walker.)

THE MULLINS FAMILY

1 William Mullins, probably a son of John Mullyn and Joan Bridger, b. about 1572 in England, probably Dorking, County Surrey; d. 21 February 1621, Plymouth, Massachusetts, bur. in sarcophagus on Burial Hill, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Alice, d. in 1621, Plymouth, Massachusetts, bur. in sarcophagus on Burial Hill, Plymouth; m. William Mullins, in England.

2 William Mullins, d. 12 Feb. 1672
3 Sarah Mullins
4 Priscilla Mullins, b. 1603
5 Joseph Mullins, d. 1621

William Mullins, investor in the Mayflower Company, was the tenth signer of the Mayflower Compact. He sailed as a merchant adventurer and willed his stock of merchandise to the Mayflower Company when he knew his death was imminent.

In 1612 William Mullins purchased a house with one and one-half acres of land and outbuildings for £122 and a mortgage of £200 which he assumed at the time of the purchase. He sold this property in 1619 which was located at the present Nos. 58-61 West Street Dorking, County Surrey, England.[1]

His departure from England as a dissenter may have been linked with a warrant issued by the Dorking Privy Council 29 April 1616 whereby he was to appear before their Lordships. He appeared before the Council 1 May 1616 and was continued technically in their custody "untill by their Honours' order he was dismissed."

William Mullins died testate. In his will, which he dictated to Gov. Carver 21 February 1621 just prior to his death, he named his wife, Alice, his sons William and Joseph, his daughter, Priscilla, and made a bequest to his eldest daughter.[2] His will was carried to England aboard the returning *Mayflower* and was probated in County Surrey 23 July 1621. A commission to administer the estate was issued to "Sarah Blunden, formerly Mullins, natural and legitimate daughter of William Mullins, late of Dorking in the County of Surrey, but deceased in parts beyond the seas..."

1. *Nos. 58–61 West Street, Dorking*, John E. N. Walker, p. 2.
2. Co. Surrey Probates, 11/138 S/E 1971, Public Record Office, London, Eng.

4 (1) Priscilla Mullins (William[1]), b. in 1603 probably in Dorking, County Surrey, England; d. about 1685, Duxbury, Massachusetts. *John Alden*, b. in 1599 in England; d. 12 September 1687, Duxbury, Massachusetts; m. Priscilla Mullins, about 1622, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

6 Elizabeth Alden, b. 1623; d. 31 May 1717
7 John Alden, b. 1626; d. 14 Mar. 1701
8 Joseph Alden, b. 1627; d. 8 Feb. 1697
9 Sarah Alden, b. 1629
10 Jonathan Alden, b. 1632; d. 1697
11 Ruth Alden, b. 1634; d. 12 Aug. 1674
12 Rebecca Alden, b. 1637
13 Priscilla Alden, b. 1639
14 Mary Alden, b. 1643
15 David Alden, b. 1646

Priscilla Mullins, a *Mayflower* passenger, immigrated with her parents to New Plymouth in 1620. She was the only member of the Mullins family who immigrated to survive the first winter in the settlement at New Plymouth, and hers was one of the first marriages solemnized in the colony. After moving with her husband and family to Duxbury about 1627, it was necessary for several years for the family to return to the fort at Plymouth during the winter months to insure their safety against the Indians.

The house in Duxbury attributed to be that in which Priscilla and John Alden lived is standing and is now an Alden museum.[3]

One of her descendants, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, immortalized Priscilla in "The Courtship of Miles Standish" when he said for her, "Why don't you speak for yourself, John?"

Priscilla Mullins and John Alden were the parents of eleven children,[4] ten of whom are listed by the General Society of Mayflower Descendants.[5] Her eleventh child may have been a son named Zachariah Alden.

3. *The Truth About the Pilgrims*, 1973, p. 106.
4. *Bradford's History "Of Plimoth Plantation,"* 1898, p. 536.
5. *Families of the Pilgrims, John Alden*, 1955, p. 6.

WILL OF WILLIAM MULLINS
County Surrey Probates, 11/138 S/E 1971, Public Record Office, London, England

In the name of God Amen; I comit my soule to God that gave it and my bodie to the earth from whence it came Alsoe I give my goods as followeth That fforty pounds which is in the hand of goodman Woods I give my wife tenn poundes, my sonne *Joseph* tenn pounds, my daughter *Priscilla* tenn pounds, and my eldest sonne tenn pounds Alsoe I give to my eldest sonne all my debts bonds, bills (one only of forty pounds excepted in the hands of goodman Wood) given as aforesaid, with all the stock in his owne hands To my eldest daughter I give ten shillings to be paied out of my sonnes stock Furthermore that goodes I have in Virginia as followeth To my wife *Alice* halfe my goods and to *Joseph* and *Priscilla* the other halfe equallie to be devided betweene them Alsoe I have XXI dozen of shoes, and thirteene paire of bootes which I give into the Companies hands for fforty pounds at seven yeares and if they like them at that rate If it be thought to deare as my Overseers shall think good And if they like them at that rate at the Divident I shall have nine shares wherof I give as followeth twoe to my wife, twoe to my sonne *William*, twoe to my sonne *Joseph*, twoe to my daughter *Priscilla* and one to the Companie Allsoe if my sonne *William* will come to Virginia I give him my share of land furdermore I give to my two Overseers Mr. John Carver, and Mr. Williamson, twentye shillings a peece to see this my Will performed desiringe them that he would have an eye over my wife and children to be as fathers and friends to them, Allsoe to have a speciall eye to my man Robert which hathe not so approved himselfe as I would he should have done.

This is a Copye of *Mr. Mullens* his Will of all particulars he hathe given. In witness whereof I have sett my hande

John Carver
Giles Heale
Christopher Joanes

In the month of July *Anno Domini* 1621; on the 23d day issued a commission to *Sarah Blunden*, formerly *Mullins,* natural and legitimate daughter of *William Mullins*, late of Dorking in the County of Surrey, but deceased in parts beyond the seas, seized etc. for administering the goodes, rights and credits of the said deceased, according to the tenor and effect of the will of the said deceased because in that will he named no executor. In due form etc. swears.

Translation from a Latin record:

In the survey of the Dorking Manor of 1622, *William Mullins* appears holding a tenement, with barn, garden, yard and other features, about one and one-half acres, between West Street and Back Lane. The holder was a man of

some position. The property was sold in 1619 to Ephraim Bothell, with a charge unspecified still upon it, for £280. Just which party made the shrewd deal is a question unanswered, but *William* had apparently sold this holding just before sailing in the *Mayflower* for the Colonies, with his wife and son *Joseph.*

WILLIAM MULLINS, *MAYFLOWER* PASSENGER IN 1620
Bradford's History "Of Plimoth Plantation," 1898, Appendix

The names of those which came over first, in ye year 1620, and were by the blessing of God the first beginers and (in a sort) the foundation of all the Plantations and Colonies in New England; and their families.

5. Mr. *William Mullins*, and his wife, and 2. children, *Joseph* & *Priscila*; and a servant, Robart Carver.

15. *Mr. Molines,* and his wife, his sone, and his servant, dyed the first winter. Only his dougter *Priscila* survied, and maried with *John Alden*, who are both living, and have 11. children. And their eldest daughter is maried, & hath five children.

1 Alice, b. in England; d. in 1621, Plymouth, Massachusetts, bur. in sarcophagus on Burial Hill, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
William Mullins, probably a son of John Mullyn and Joan Bridger, b. about 1572 in England, probably Dorking, County Surrey; d. 21 February 1621, Plymouth, Massachusetts, bur. in sarcophagus on Burial Hill, Plymouth, Massachusetts; m. Alice, in England.

2 William Mullins, d. 12 Feb. 1672
3 Sarah Mullins
4 Priscilla Mullins, b. 1603
5 Joseph Mullins, d. 1621

Alice accompanied her husband, William Mullins, to New Plymouth aboard the *Mayflower* with two of their children, Joseph and Priscilla. In his history, *Of Plimoth Plantation*, Gov. Bradford wrote: "Mr. Molines, and his wife, his sone, and his servant, dyed the first winter. Only his dougter Priscila survied, and maried with John Alden..."[1]

Alice died intestate. Her children, William, Priscilla, and Joseph were named in the will of her husband, William Mullins, dated 21 February 1621. The will was probated in England and a commission was issued 23 July 1621 to Sarah Blunden, "the natural and legitimate daughter of William Mullins, late of Dorking in the County of Surrey, but deceased in parts beyond the seas."[2]

1. *Bradford's History "Of Plimoth Plantation,"* 1901, p. 536.
2. Co. Surrey Probates, 11/138 S/E 1971, Public Record Office, London, Eng.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Henry[1] Neale (1617-1688) m. 1656 Hannah Pray (b. *1633*)

Hannah[2] Neale (*1658*-1720) m. 1678 Nehemiah Hayden (1648-1718)

Samuel[3] Hayden (b. 1683) m. *1713* Priscilla Webb (1657-1718)

William[4] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)

Dr. Enoch[5] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[6] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Henry Neale, b. in 1617 in England; d. 16 October 1688, Braintree, Massachusetts, bur. in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy. *Martha*, bur. 23 July 1653 in Braintree; m. Henry Neale.

2 Martha Neale, b. 16 Jan. 1642; d. 15 Jan. 1680
3 Sarah Neale, bur. 16 May 1653
4 Samuel Neale, b. 31 July 1647
5 Henry Neale, b. 19 Mar. 1649; d. 26 July 1717
6 Hannah Neale, b. 2 Apr. 1651; bur. 20 Nov. 1657
7 Sarah Neale, b. 23 July 1653

Hannah Pray (Quentin[1]), b. about 1633, probably in England; m. Henry Neale, 14 February 1656, Braintree, Massachusetts.

8 Abigail Neale, b. 14 Feb. 1657
9 Hannah Neale, bur. 8 Feb. 1720
10 Joseph Neale, b. 8 Aug. 1660
11 Sarah Neale, b. 20 Dec. 1661
12 Mary Neale, b. 11 Mar. 1664
13 Rachel Neale, b. 1 Feb. 1666; d. 15 Dec. 1675
14 Deborah Neale, b. 1 Sept. 1667
15 Benjamin Neale, b. 7 Mar. 1669
16 Ruth Neale, b. 25 Dec. 1670
17 Lydia Neale, b. 10 Oct. 1672
18 Rebecca Neale, b. 1673
19 Elizabeth Neale, b. 28 June 1675
20 Rachel Neale
21 Joanna Neale, b. 27 May 1680

Henry Neale emigrated from England and settled in Braintree, Massachusetts, in 1639. He received a land grant for three heads 24 December 1639 and lived in Braintree continuously with the exception of a few years which his family spent in Providence, Rhode Island. His name does not appear in the Braintree records from 20 November 1657 until 8 August 1660.

Henry's request 6 December 1651 that the country highway be laid out along his planting field was granted by the selectmen.[1] The

1. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 10, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

same highway was under discussion 4 July 1673 and alterations in the course of the road were considered. It was judged that the highway at Henry Neale's corner at the black stump should be wide enough that "one cart may pass well by another."[2]

Henry was designated as "goodman Neale" 25 February 1641. In 1687 he was cited as Henry Neale, Sr., and in the record of his death in the town clerk's office his name was recorded as Henry Neale, Sr., a sergeant.

He served as a selectman in 1678, 1683, and 1687.[3] He voted against allowing the Braintree committeemen to deal with the members of the committee from Boston to settle the dispute over the common lands. He was one of the selectmen who was given the authority 19 November 1687 to prosecute any person who was apprehended in cutting young trees from the commons. He was a member of the local militia or "Train Band."

He deposed in Magistrate Court 30 June 1654 that he was then about thirty-five years of age.[4]

Henry Neale died testate. In his will, dated 11 August 1688, he named his wife, Hannah, as executrix, and devised legacies to his children whom he named as follows: Samuel, Joseph, Benjamin, Henry, Abigail Stoll, Hannah Hayden the wife of Nehemiah Hayden, Mary Thayer, Ruth Thayer, Sarah Mansfield, and his unmarried daughters, Lydia, Rebecca, Deborah, Rachel, Elizabeth, and Joanna.[5] The tombstone of Henry Neale bears the inscription that he was the father of twenty-one children.[6] His will and the birth and death records in the Braintree register account for twenty of his twenty-one children. The date of death of his first wife, Martha, the date of his marriage to Hannah Pray, and the date of his death were also recorded in the town records by the town clerk.[7]

2. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 20, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
3. *Ibid.*, pp. 11, 25, 28, 32,
4. *The Pioneers of Massachusetts*, 1900, p. 325.
5. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 1818, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
6. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, vol. 3, 1861, p. 264.
7. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 4, 5, 7, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32, 34, 37, 125, 145 (2), 257, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

9 (1) Hannah Neale (Henry[1]), b. about 1658, probably in Providence, Rhode Island; d. 7 February 1720, Braintree, Massachusetts. *Nehemiah Hayden* (John[1]), b. 14 February 1648, Braintree, Massachusetts; d. 12 January 1718, Braintree; m. Hannah Neale, 16 March 1678, Braintree, Massachusetts.

22 Nehemiah Hayden, b. 16 May 1680; d. 24 Feb. 1749
23 Hannah Hayden, b. 18 July 1681
24 Mary Hayden, b. 1682; d. 10 Nov. 1717
25 Samuel Hayden, b. 22 Feb. 1683
26 Benjamin Hayden, b. 22 Feb. 1686; d. 14 May 1738
27 Rachel Hayden, d. 3 Oct. 1739
28 John Hayden
29 Ebenezer Hayden, b. 1692
30 Jonathan Hayden, b. 1695

Hannah Neale was born, probably in Providence, Rhode Island, after her half-sister, Hannah Neale, was buried in Braintree, Massachusetts, 20 November 1657. Her father, Henry Neale, sold his house and land in Rhode Island in 1661,[8] but probably returned to the town of Braintree early in 1660 as his son, Joseph, was born in Braintree 8 August 1660.

Hannah was named as a daughter of Henry Neale and the wife of Nehemiah Hayden in her father's will.[9] Her marriage to Nehemiah was solemnized by Mr. Joseph Dudley in Braintree.[10]

She joined the church in the middle precinct of Braintree 30 January 1690 and Nehemiah joined 7 August 1694. They were both present at the ordination of the Rev. Samuel Niles.

The children, except Mary, of Hannah Neale and Nehemiah Hayden were named by their father in his will dated 6 January 1718. Mary was cited as their daughter and the dates of birth and death of their children were printed in *The Hayden Family Magazine*.[11]

8. *The Pioneers of Massachusetts*, 1900, p. 325.
9. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 3862, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
10. Braintreys Book of Records, p. 126, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
11. *The Hayden Family Magazine*, vol. 1, 1929, p. 13.

WILL OF HENRY NEALE
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 1818, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

Braintree, August the 11th. 1688

In the name of God Amen. I *Henry Neale* of Braintree in the County of Suffolk In his Majesty's Territory & Dominion, New England beinge sick of body yet whole in my mind and of perfect understanding & memory blessed be God for it hereby Revoking & making null all former wills by me made. I make and ordain this my Last will & Testament in manor & form following.

First, I commend my soule into the hands of God my Creator humbly begging pardon of all my sins in & through Jesus Christ my Saviour in whose merrits alone is all my hopes for salvation & in whom alone is all my trust My Body I Committ to the earth to be decently buried at the disposition of my Executrix hereafter named & as for my outward estate after my honest debts are paid and my funerall expenses defrayed I dispose as followeth:

Imprimis I give unto my Son *Samuell Neale* five shillings I havinge formerly given him twenty four acres of land & meadows by deed of gift & he havinge beene obstinate & Refusinge to hearken to my Counsell & hath been chargeable & troublesome to me wh^{ch} is the Reason I give him no more now.

Item. I give to my Son *Joseph Neale* [ ]: I haveinge formerly given him an estate in land & deed of gift with condition that in Case he die without Heirs it shall return to my heirs wch condition I hereby make null & to confirme the same to him.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Son *Benjamin Neale* all my housinge in Braintree & land adjoining that is to say my land on the north side of the County Road beginning at the land I have given my Son *Joseph* on the west & boundinge easterly to three great Rocks by the County Road on the east side of my dwelling house and from there to run by a straight line on the east side of a small swamp to the brooke northerly wch brooke shall be his bounds on the north: also liberty of a way four poles wide on the east side of said land to pass to & fro all he shall have occasion also I give him four acres of meadow neare the Towne Brooke bounded on the south with the land of John Barber northerly with a ditch that divideth betweene it & the meadow I have given my Son *Joseph* & northerly with a swamp that was formerly Capt. William Tinge all which I give to him & his heirs forever and half of the dwelling house and barns with a convenient garden and one acre of the land neare the house for the use & improvement of my beloved wife *Hannah* during her life. Also I give him ten acres of pasture part of which I bought of William Savell as it is bounded in on the north side the Brooke provided he abides with my wife to assist her in managinge & Improvinge my estate till he attains the age of twenty four years also I give him my Bay Colt.

Item. I give my Daughter *Abigail Stoll* five Shillings having formerly given her a portion in land & deed of gift.

Item. I give & bequeath to my daughter *Hannah Haidon* & her heirs twelve acres of land at monotoquid pasture hereof her husband hath improved also four acres of swamp & meadow in the farme as it shall fall in equall division with thereof: also my will is that her husband *Nehemiah Haiden* shall have the refusall of that land that lyeth betweene the said hollow & the pond he payinge therefor ten pounds to be paid eight pounds thereof at forty shillings a yeare to my Son *Henry Neale* & his heirs ten acres of my farm or land at monotoquid & three acres of swamp & meadow as it shall fall with thereof in equall division wch land lyeth betweene the land I have given my son *Samuel* & the saw mill.

Item. I give my said son *Henry Neale* three pounds money in the hands of his cousin Samuel Allis wch s^{d} Allis owes to me. Also my will is that the land that I have given my said son *Henry* shall not be by him sold without the consent of the selectmen or overseer of the poore from time to time for the town of Braintree to the end the same may not be wasted but improved for his good.

Item. I give unto my daughter *Sarah Mansfield* thirty pounds in current pay, to be paid the one halfe within one yeare after my decease the other halfe as soon as my Executrix shall see cause or can with convenience.

Item. I give unto my daughter *Mary Thayer* the one half of that land betweene the land of the Frenches & the land I have given out to my Son *Samuel Neale* & foure acres of swamp & meadow as it shall fall in equall division with the rest.

Item. I give the other halfe of the s^{d} lands beinge about ten only acres between the Frenches & my Son *Samuel* to my daughter *Ruth Thayer* to be equally divided between them also I give to the said *Ruth* four acres of swamp & meadow as it shall fall in equall division thereof and the land that I have given to my said daughters *Mary* & *Ruth* I have given them & their heirs forever. Also I give my daughter *Ruth* ten pounds to be paid by my Executrix at her discretion if it be not paid before my decease.

Item. I give my daughters *Deborah Lidia Rebeckah Rachel Elizabeth* & *Joanna* fifty pounds a piece to be paid at the discretion of my Executrix & if it shall Hapon that any of my said five daughters shall die without Issue then the portion of such shall be equally divided between my children by my wife *Hannah Neale.*

Item. The remainder of my land I give my beloved wife *Hannah Neale* for the terme of her naturall life as also all my goods and chattells with full power to sell any part of the land not here disposed if need required either for her maintenance or for the paiment of Legacies my sone *Joseph* & Remainder to

have equally share [ ] thereof & if either refuse the other to have liberty to purchase alone if he has cause. And if it shall please God so to dispose as that my lands not here disposed & other lands shall fall short of my expectation & not be sufficient for paiment of Legacies then abatement to provide proportionately out of my last five daughters portion and if it shall surmount then the residue after paiment of debts & Legacies to be equally divided amongst my children: by my wife *Hannah* at her decease.

I doe hereby Constitute & appoint my beloved wife *Hannah Neale* to be my sole Executrix to this my last will & testament and desire and appoint my beloved friends Samuell Tompson Senr· & Christopher Webb Senr· to be my trustees to see this my will. I desire my Executrix to rectify them for what Labour & paines & cost they shall be at.

Signed Sealed & published — *Henry* X *Neale* (Seal)
In the presence of — His mark
Samuel Webb
Nathaniel Ethridge
Christopher Webb

Boston February 27 1690/1

Christopher Webb & Sam^{ll} Webb two of the subscribing witnesses made oath in County Court that they were present & saw *Henry Neale* ye testator Signe & Seale & heard him publish this Testament as his last will & Testament and that when he so did he was of a Disposing mind to their Understanding.

Attest

Joseph Webb Cler

As a Codicil to my within written Last Will and Testament which I do hereby Ratify approve and confirme in the severall parts clauses and Articles therein contained and to be held taken reputed and judged to be part and parcel thereof. For explanation and avoiding of controversy about the Legacy or Bequest within made by me *Henry Neale* unto *Hannah* my wife and Executor in the generall words of Goods and Chattels, my will and true meaning and intent therein is as well all my Household goods & movables whatsoever within done and without ready money Debts Bills bonds writings Specialties and personal estate of what nature sort or kind soever and wheresoever Lying or found Except what is particularly and expressely by me given away in my said will unto any of my Children. Witness my hand and Seale hereunto put and affixed the twelft day of September 1688. In the fourth year of his Maties Reign King James the Second

Signed Sealed and Published by — *Henry Neale*
Henry Neale as a Codicil to his
within written Last Will & Testament

in Presence of
William Rawson
Alexander Marsh

Boston February 27 1690/1

William Rawson & Alexander Marsh made oath in County Court that they were present & did see *Henry Neale* sign & seale and heard him publish this as a Codicil to the within written will, being then of a disposing mind to their understanding.

Attest Joseph Webb Cler

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF HENRY NEALE
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 1818, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

A true Inventory of all and Singular the Estate both Real & Personal whatever, appertaining to *Henry Neal* late of Braintrey Deceased, which did remain at the time of the Death of *Hannah Neal* late Widow and Executrix of the said *Henry* Unadministered apprized by the Subscribers hereunto the 3d day of February *Anno Domini* 1718 –

		£			
Imprimis	One Feather bed & the Old Tick	£	1	14	0
Item	A bolster and Pillow		1	3	0
Item	One flock bed			5	0
Item	Coverlits and Blankett		2	1	0
Item	One Pewter Dish			8	0
Item	Trammels, Tongs, Spits, Augers and Wedg			9	0
Item	One old Chest			4	0
Item	Two Iron Potts and pair Pothooks			14	6
Item	Bedsteads and Bed Cords			4	3
Item	One Meal Trough and Chest			4	0
Item	One quarter part of a Hitchel			2	6
Item	Three quarters of an acre of Land		1	10	0
		£	8	14	3

Benj[a]. Webb
Benj[a]. Beal
John Marsh

Joseph Neal and *Benjamin Neal* Admin[or]. *Debonis non* & presented the above writtèn and made Oath, that it contains a true and perfect Inventory of the Remaining Estate of their Father *Henry Neal* late of Braintrey dec'd So far hath come to their knowledge, and that if more hereafter appear they will cause it to be added.

Boston Feb. 9th 1718

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF HENRY NEALE

Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 145, 145, 125, 145, 25, 34, 37, 4, 5, 7, 7, 26, 27, 257, 28, 28, 28, 29, 29, 29, 29, 30, 32, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, pp. 731, 731, 716, 731, 640, 657, 659, 628, 628, 629, 629, 641, 642, 819, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 650, 650, 651, 655

Sarah the daughter of *Henry Nell* and Martha his wife was buried the (16) (3) (53) .

Martha Nell the wife of *Henry Nell* was buried the (23) (5) (53).

Henry Neale and *Hanna Pray* were married the (14) (12) (1655) by Capt. Troy of Weymouth.

Hanna the daughter of *Henry Nell* and *Hanna* [Martha] his wife was buried the (20) (9) (57).

Rachell Neale daughter of *Henry Neale* & *Hannah* his wife dyed 10th mo. 15, 75.

Martha Neale, the daughter of *Henry Neale* & Martha his wife died Januy. 15, 1679.

Henry Neale senior died the 16th of October 1688. He was searjant.

Samuel, soone of *Henry Neale* & Martha his wife, Borne the 31 of 5 month 1647.

Henry, son of *Henry Neale* and Martha his wife born the 1st mo. 19th, 1649.

Hannah, the daughter of *Henry Nell* and Martha his wife was born the (2) (2) 1651.

Sarra the Dauter of *Henry Nell* and Martha his wife was born the (23) (5) (53).

Abigail Neale, the daughter of *Henry Neale* and *Hannah* his wiffe borne the 12 mo. 14, 1656.

Joseph Neale, the sone of *Henry Neale* & *Hannah* his wiffe borne 6th mo. 8th 1660.

Sarah Neale, daughter of *Henry* & *Hannah,* born 10. 20. 1661.

Mary Neale, the daughter of *Henry Neale* & *Hanna* his wiffe born 1 mo. 11th, 1664.

Rachel Neale, the daughter of *Henry Neale* & *Hanna* his wiffe born 12 mo. 1. 1665.

Debora Neale, daughter of *Henry Neale* & *Hanna* his wiffe born 7th mo. 1, 1667.

Benjamin Neale, son of *Henry Neale* and *Hanna* his wiffe borne the 1 mo. 7th. 68-69.

Ruth Neale daughter of *Henry Neale* & *Hannah* his wiffe born the 10th mo. 25, 1670.

Liddia Neale, daughter of *Henry Neale* & *Hanna* his wiffe borne the 8th mo. 10th, 1672.

Rebecca Neale, daughter of *Henry Neale* and *Hannah* his wife. [1673]

Elizabeth Neale, daughter of *Henry Neale* & *Hannah* his wiffe borne 4th mo 28, 1675.

Joanna the daughter of *Henry Neale* and *Hannah* his wife born 27th May, 1680.

HENRY NEALE, BURIED IN QUINCY, NORFOLK COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS
Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Massachusetts

Henry Neale
aged 71 years
Died October
ye 16 1688
The father of 21 children

HENRY NEALE, RESIDENT OF RHODE ISLAND
Records of the Colony of Rhode Island, vol. 1, 1856, p. 387

Att the Generall Court of Commissioners, held for the Collony at Warwicke, the 18th of May 1658

Mr. Benedict Arnold, chosen moderator.

John Sanford, chosen Clarke of this Assembly.

1. William White... *Hen: Neale*...Stephen Arnold, all of Providence, are admitted freemen of this Colony.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Offley (b. *1450*) m. *1475* Margery ———

William[2] Offley (b. *1480*) m. *1505* Elizabeth ———

Hugh[3] Offley (*1538*-1594) m. *1562* Anne Harding (*1543*-1588)

Thomas[4] Offley (1564-1630) m. *1593* Anne Cletherow (*1575*-1638)

Catherine[5] Offley (b. *1605*) m. *1630* Rev. Philip Edelen (*1598*-1657)

Richard[6] Edelen (*1639*-1695) m. 1663 Elizabeth Banton (b. *1639*)

Christopher[7] Edelen (1682-1771) m. 1707 Jane Jones (b. *1690*)

John[8] Edelen (1712-1786) m. *1738* Sarah ———

Mary[9] Edelen (1752-1829) m. *1772* James Spalding (*1747*-1800)

James E.[10] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)

Thomas James[11] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[12] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[13] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[14] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[15] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[16] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[17] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[17] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[16] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[17] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[17] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[16] Rutherford (b. 1945)

The Offley line also descends through Anne[8] Edelen, dau. of Christopher[7] Edelen.
See Lineage Charts – The Edelen Family.

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

In Stafford, England, lived John Offley and Margery, his wife, who were the parents of William Offley, twice Mayor of Stafford, who removed to Chester and was alderman of that city, 1517. He had issue by two marriages. His second wife was Elizabeth, the daughter of William Rogerson (who died 1519), an alderman of Chester. He had seven children. The eldest child, Robert Offley, removed to London and established himself in Grace Church Street as a Merchant of the Staple. He was the executor of his half brother, Sir Thomas Offley, Knt. Robert was buried 29 April 1596, and his wife, the widow of Nicholas Rose of London, was buried 8 October 1572. Their eldest son, Robert Offley, was a Turkey Merchant, residing in Grace Church Street. He married, 3 February 1588-89, Anne, the daughter of Sir Edward Osborne, Knt., who died in 1591, Lord Mayor of London, 1583, and of Anne, his wife, the daughter of Sir William Hewitt, Knt., also Lord Mayor of London. Anne Osborne's brother, Sir Hewitt Osborne, was the grandfather of the first Duke of Leeds. She was baptized 25 March 1570, and was buried, 14 January 1653-54, and her husband, Robert Offley, was buried 16 May 1625. They had six sons and as many daughters. (*Ancestral Records and Portraits,* vol. 1, 1920, pp. 348-349.)

THE OFFLEY FAMILY

1 **John Offley**, b. about 1450, probably in County Stafford, England.
Margery, m. John Offley, about 1475 in England.

2 William Offley

John Offley and his descendants were discussed at length in a manuscript which was written during the reign of James I. The manuscript was printed in its entirety in *The Genealogist* in 1903, and it was stated that nothing definite could be said of the author. In one passage the author wrote that John Offley's wife was "Margery, who after was married to one Dillarne...This Margery was Mother to Wm Offley, & Grandmother to S^{r}· Thomas Offley..."

A genealogical study of the descendants of John and Margery Offley was also published in *The Genealogist* which was well documented by the compilers, G. C. Bower and H. W. F. Harwood. These compilers attributed one son to John Offley based on the aforementioned manuscript, and the study dealt with the descendants of the twelve children of William Offley, son of John and Margery Offley.

John Offley was of Stafford, England, but due to the laws of primogeniture, a number of the younger sons of the family drifted to London to enter the trades, and became successful businessmen as Merchant Taylors of the Staple. Among the descendants of John Offley were his grandson, Sir Thomas Offley, Knt., Lord Mayor of London in 1556; Sir John Offley, Knt., high sheriff of Stafford in 1616; and Hugh Offley, Alderman of London and sheriff in 1588.

The Edelen family of the Province of Maryland, descendants of John and Margery Offley, were closely related to the Thorowgood family who settled in Virginia, for the Offley coat-of-arms was carved on the tomb of Sara (Offley) Thorowgood, wife of Adam Thorowgood, at Princess Anne, Virginia.

The arms assigned to the Offley family were: *Argent* on a cross *pattie flory azure*, a lion *passant or*, between four Cornish choughs *ppr.*, beaks and legs, *gules*.

2 (1) William Offley (John[1]), b. about 1480, County Stafford, England.

Elizabeth, m. William Offley.

3 Thomas Offley, d. 29 Aug. 1582
4 Margaret Offley
5 Elizabeth Offley
6 Margery Offley
7 John Offley

Elizabeth, possibly the widow of _____ Wright, m. William Offley, about 1505 in England.

8 Robert Offley, bur. 29 Apr. 1596
9 Thomas Offley, bur. 1 Feb. 1589
10 Richard Offley, d. 1582
11 William Offley, bur. 7 Jan. 1601
12 Hugh Offley, d. 25 Nov. 1594
13 Katherine Offley
14 Anne Offley

William Offley, sheriff of Stafford in 1517, was named as a son of John Offley in a manuscript on the Offley family written during the reign of James I, 1603-1625. A monument erected in St. Peter's Church in Chester, England, states that he was the father of twenty-six children.

According to the manuscript, William married secondly the widow of Alderman Rogerson of Chester. A William Rogerson died testate and his will, dated 18 April 1519 and proved 31 May 1519, contained a legacy to "my sonne Will'm Offeley" and "to my doughter Elizabeth his wif."

A portrait of William Offley hangs at Chester, England, and the accompanying inscription calls his first wife Elizabeth Dillon and his second wife Elizabeth Wright. His children as listed above were named in the manuscript and in the "Pedigree of Offley" which were printed in *The Genealogist* in London, England.[1]

1. *The Genealogist*, vol. 19 (New Series), 1903, pp. 217-218.

12 (2) Hugh Offley (William,[2] John[1]), b. about 1538, Chester, England; d. 25 November 1594, bur. 17 December 1594 in St. Andrew's Undershaft, London, England.

Anne Harding (Robert,[3] John,[2] John[1]), b. about 1543 in England; d. 11 November 1588, bur. 25 November 1588 in St. Andrew's Undershaft, London, England; m. Hugh Offley, about 1562.

15 Robert Offley, bap. 29 June 1563; bur. 25 June 1565
16 Thomas Offley, bap. 10 Dec. 1564; d. 23 Aug. 1630
17 Robert Offley, d. 4 Nov. 1631
18 William Offley, bap. 12 Dec. 1568
19 Symon Offley, bap. 21 Feb. 1574; d. y.
20 Hugh Offley, bap. 24 Aug. 1578; bur. 28 Dec. 1582
21 Elizabeth Offley, bap. 8 Dec. 1566
22 Margaret Offley, bap. 3 May 1585; bur. 4 May 1585

Dorothy Greswold, dau. of Roger Greswold and widow of John Weld, b. about 1550; d. 29 June 1610; m. Hugh Offley.

23 Susanna Offley, bap. 28 June 1590; d. 1616

Hugh Offley was described as "Free of the Company of Leathersellers." He resided on Lyme Street in London, England.

He held the office of Alderman of London, and was sheriff in 1588. His brother, Sir Thomas Offley was Lord Mayor of London in 1556. Hugh Offley was granted arms and crest in 1588.

Hugh Offley died testate. His will, dated 14 May 1594, was proved 29 November 1594.[2] He was twice married and the names of his wives and the names of his children were published in *The Genealogist* in 1904. An Inquisition was taken at the Guildhall in London after the death of Hugh Offley, and an assessment was made of all the messuages and lands belonging to him and lying in the city of London. His estates were awarded to his eldest son, Thomas Offley. His estates passed successively into the hands of his grandson, Christopher Offley, Esq., of London, and then in 1633 to the latter's brother, Francis Offley.[3]

2. PCC Wills, 82 Dixy, Public Record Office, London, Eng.
3. *The Genealogist*, vol. 20 (New Series), 1904, pp. 78-79.

16 (12) Thomas Offley (Hugh,[3] William,[2] John[1]), bap. 10 December 1564, St. Lawrence Pounting, London, England; d. 23 August 1630, London, England.

Anne Cletherow (Henry[1]), b. about 1575; d. 14 September 1638, London, England; m. Thomas Offley, after 20 December 1592.

24 Thomas Offley, d. 1627
25 Hugh Offley, bap. 10 Nov. 1594; bur. 12 Feb. 1595
26 Justinian Offley, d. 1629
27 Christopher Offley, b. 1604
28 Catherine Offley
29 Francis Offley, b. 1611
30 Anne Offley
31 Bridget Offley

Thomas Offley, an agent of the English Merchants in Prussia, was living with his family in Elbing, Prussia, in 1611.

He evidently died intestate and the names of his wife and children were proved in other documents. An Inquisition made after his death, dated 11 February 1631 at the Guildhall, stated that Thomas Offley, Esq., died in London 23 August 1630; his widow, Anne, was living in London; and his son, Christopher, was judged twenty-six years of age. Christopher Offley, Esq., was named as the son and heir of Thomas Offley, deceased, 12 March 1643 at which time he granted to his brother, Francis, all the lands which he had received which had been found by Inquisition after the death of Hugh Offley, his grandfather, and Thomas Offley, his father.[4]

Thomas Offley's son, Hugh, was baptized at St. Andrew's Undershaft in London. Thomas Offley's son, Thomas, named his mother, Anne, executrix of his will, 12 December 1627. Thomas' three children who were born in Prussia, Francis, Anne, and Bridget, were naturalized in London 9 July 1631. Thomas' son, Justinian, named Christopher as his brother in his will 16 May 1629. Thomas Offley's daughter, Catherine, was named as his daughter in the Visitation of London in 1633 by her brother Francis Offley.

4. Close Rolls (19 Charles I, pt. 3, no. 4), *The Genealogist*, vol. 20 (New Series), 1904, pp. 84-85.

28 (16) Catherine Offley (Thomas,[4] Hugh,[3] William,[2] John[1]), b. about 1605, County Middlesex, England.

Rev. *Philip Edelen* (Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. about 1598, Pinner Marsh, County Middlesex, England; d. 22 March 1657, Denham, County Buckingham, England, bur. in St. Mary's Church, Denham, England; m. Catherine Offley, widow of ____ Brewster, about 1630.

32 Christopher Edelen, bap. 24 Feb. 1631
33 Anne Edelen, b. 28 Sept. 1633
34 Richard Edelen, b. 1639; d. 1694

Catherine Offley was cited as the wife of Philip Edelen of Middlesex; the sister of Francis Offley; the daughter of Thomas Offley and Anne Cletherow; and the granddaughter of Hugh Offley, Alderman of London, in the pedigree registered for Francis Offley in the Visitation of London in 1633-35.[5]

Catherine married first a man named Brewster and they were the parents of one or more children. About 1630 she married the Rev. Philip Edelen, She was also cited as his wife in a record in Chancery Proceedings dated 20 October 1635. Sir Christopher Cletherow made a bequest in his will in 1641 to Catherine, his neice, the wife of the Rev. Philip Edelen.

The children of Catherine Offley and the Rev. Philip Edelen were named in Philip's will dated 11 March 1656 as Christopher, Anne, and Richard.[6] Christopher was baptized in the Parish of St. Andrew's Undershaft,[7] and Anne was baptized in Fareham Parish.[8] Richard settled in the Province of Maryland and made his home in St. Mary's County, Maryland.[9]

5. *The Visitation of London, 1633, 1634, and 1635*, vol. 2, 1883, p. 130.
6. PCC Wills, 1657, 119 Ruthen, f. 32, Public Record Office, London, Eng.
7. St. Andrew's Undershaft Parish Register, MS. 4107/1, Guildhall Library, London, Eng.
8. Fareham Parish Register, Guildhall, Portsmouth, Eng.
9. Maryland Patents, Liber 7, f. 508, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

JOHN OFFLEY, FATHER OF WILLIAM OFFLEY
The Genealogist, vol. 19 (New Series), 1903, p. 2.

Mr. *William Offley*, who was married to one of the Dorrington Daughters of Stafford; his Father *John Offley*... having to wife one *Margery*...This *Margery* was Mother to *Wm Offley*, & Grandmother to Sr Thomas Offley...

WILLIAM OFFLEY, FATHER OF HUGH OFFLEY
The Genealogist, vol. 20 (New Series), 1904, pp. 271-272

In St. Peter's Church in Chester

Under the East window of the South Ile, is a faire Alablaster Monument Erected; wth the portraiture of a Man & Woman kneeling, under whome is this Inscription cut:—

Here lyeth the body of *William Offley* sometymes Sheriff of this Citty, to whome by two wives, God gaue for yssue 26 Children, among whom Sr Thomas Offley his eldest son by his first wife Elizabeth Dillorne, attained to the dignity of Lord Maior of London; his second son John Offley, to the Mairoltie of this Citty, *an^o* 1553, to whome also by his second wife, *Elizabeth Wright* among other was born *Hugh Offley*, Alderman of London, who by his last will, gaue unto the Corporacon of this Citty 200^li, with an yearly rent of 5^li to the releife of young Traders, & the poore of the same. And his eldest son by the same wife Robert Offley of London, by his last will gaue 600^li to this Citty, for the like godly uses & releife of the poore, with an yearly exhibition of 5^l towarde the trayning of some learned divine, being the son of a freeman of this Citty, in the uniusity of Oxford or Cambridge wth 5^l towarde his Charge commencing M^r of Arte in either of the said Schooles.

HUGH OFFLEY'S CHILDREN BAPTIZED
St. Lawrence Pountney, London, England
The Genealogist, vol. 20 (New Series), 1904, pp. 79-84

	Date of Baptism	
Robert Offley	29 June	1563
Thomas Offley	10 December	1564
Elizabeth Offley	8 December	1566
William Offley	12 December	1568

St. Andrew's Undershaft, London, England

Symon Offley	21 February	1574
Hugh Offley	24 August	1578
Margaret Offley	3 May	1585
Susanna Offley	28 June	1590

THE OFFLEY FAMILY

HUGH OFFLEY, FATHER OF THOMAS OFFLEY
Close Rolls 19 Charles I, pt. 3, no. 4

The Genealogist, vol. 20 (New Series), 1904, p. 85

By an Indenture dated 12 March 1643-4, Christopher Offley, of London, Esq., son and heir of *Thomas Offley*, deceased, granted to his brother Francis Offley, of the parish of St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsey, in Southwark, gent., all such messuages, lands, etc., within the City of London, as were found by Inquisition after the deaths of *Hugh Offley*, his grandfather, and *Thomas Offley*, his father, to be his, and left unto him by the said *Thomas Offley*, who was eldest son of the said *Hugh Offley*; and also lands, etc., given unto his said father *Thomas Offley* "by Gustolfe Adolph King of the Swethes Goths and Vandalls...as by one deed done and written in the leaguer before Duscaw the sixteenth day of August 1626 more att large also appeareth."
("Duscaw" is probably Dirschau, Prussia, which is not far from Elbing.)

THOMAS OFFLEY, WIFE ANNE
Inquisition 11 February 6 Charles I 1630/1, Guildhall, London, England

The Genealogist, vol. 20 (New Series), 1904, p. 85

The Inquisition taken after his death states that *Thomas Offley*, Esquire, died in London 23 August 1630; that *Anne*, his widow, is now living in St. Mary Axe, London, and that Christopher Offley, Esquire, is his son and next heir and aged 26 years and more at death of his said father.

CATHERINE OFFLEY, DAUGHTER OF THOMAS, GRANDDAUGHTER OF HUGH
The Visitation of London, 1633, 1634, and 1635, vol. 2, 1883, p. 130

Aldgate Ward·

Hugh Offley of London Alderman =

Thomas Offley of London merchant = *Amie* da. of *Mr Cletherow* sister to Alderman Cletherow

Christopher Offley eldest sonne aged 30 yeres	Francis Offley aged 22	*Catherine Offley* wife to *Philip Edlin* of Middlesex	Anne	Brigit

LINEAGE CHART

Daniel[1] Page (*1695*-1768) m. *1720* Mary _____ (b. *1700*)

Mary[2] Page (b. 1727) m. *1745* James Boone (*1720*-1751)

Henrietta[3] Boone (1750-*1830*) m. 1770 Clement Gardiner (1748-1817)

Eleanor[4] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James E. Spalding (1774-1852)

Thomas James[5] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[6] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[7] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[8] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[9] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[10] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[11] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[11] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[10] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[11] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[11] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[10] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Land Patents, 1633-1680, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Patentees	Liber	Folio	Remarks
Page, Damaras	7	569	Transported 1663-4
Page, Damaris	10	433	Transported 1666
Page, Daniel	20	185	Transported 1679
Page, Edward	17	469	Transported 1673
Page, Henry	9	69	Transported 1660-5
Page, James	5	343	Transported 1663
Page, Robert	7	560	Transported 1665
Page, Robert	10	502	Immigrated 1668 (17, fol. 512)
Page, Samuel	15	362	Transported 1676
Page, Thomas	5	556	Transported 1660
Page, Thomas	WC2	260	Transported 1675
Page, Thomas	WC2	318	Transported 1680

(*The Early Settlers of Maryland* by Gust Skordas, 1968, pp. 345-346.)

1 **Daniel Page**, b. about 1695; d. in 1768 before 23 February, Prince George's County, Maryland.
Mary, b. about 1700; m. Daniel Page, about 1720.

2 Elizabeth Page
3 Lucy Page
4 Mary Page, b. 13 July 1727
5 Susannah Page
6 Rachel Page
7 Mildred Page
8 Daniel Page
9 George Page
10 Anthony Draine Page

Daniel Page received 100 acres of land in Prince George's County, Maryland, called His Lordship's Kindness 30 July 1730 from John Hyde of London "for the lifetimes of Daniel Page, Mary his wife, and Elizabeth his daughter."[1] Daniel conveyed His Lordship's Kindness on Piscataway Creek "where I formerly dwelt" to his daughter, Elizabeth Morris, 5 March 1767.

Mary, Daniel's wife, may have been a daughter of Anthony Draine who died in Prince George's County, Maryland, in 1723.

Page was appointed as one of the guardians of his granddaughters, Eleanor and Henrietta Boone, in a guardian bond dated 24 June 1754 in Prince George's County.

Daniel Page contracted, 27 October 1742, to build a chapel of ease. He sold two acres of his land to the parishioners as the building site, and completed the chapel in August 1745.

Daniel Page died testate. In his will, dated 19 June 1765 and proved 23 February 1768, Daniel devised personalty to his wife, Mary. She renounced the will and stood by her thirds. Daniel named as his children Elizabeth Morris, Lucy Hodgkins, Mary Boone, Susannah Lanham, Rachel Hodgkins, and Mildred Berry, Daniel, George, and Anthony Draine Page.[2] Daniel Page, the executor, presented an inventory of his father's estate 22 July 1768.

1. Prince George's Co. Deeds, Liber Q, f. 204, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.
2. Prince George's Co. Wills, Box 10, folder 67, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

4 (1) Mary Page (Daniel[1]), b. 13 July 1727, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. after 13 May 1771 in Maryland.
James Boone (John,[2] John[1]), b. about 1720, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. in 1751, before 1 October, Prince George's County; m. Mary Page, about 1745.

11 Eleanor Boone, b. 1746
12 Henrietta Boone, b. 1750

Mary Page was named as Mary Boone, daughter of Daniel Page, in the latter's will dated 19 June 1765 in Prince George's County, Maryland.[3]

Mary Boone requested that a bill of sale be recorded 17 May 1771 in which she, the widow and relict of James Boone, deceased, purchased a negro girl from Henry Boone of Prince George's County, Maryland, for £30.[4]

Mary was left a widow with two small daughters in 1751. The estate of her husband, James Boone, deceased, was appraised 1 October 1751, and she presented the inventory to the court in March 1752. A final account of the estate was presented 28 November 1753 at which time she designated the heirs of James Boone, deceased, were Eleanor Boone, seven years of age, and Henrietta Boone, three years of age.[5]

3. Prince George's Co. Wills, Box 10, folder 67, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. Prince George's Co. Deeds, Liber AA no 2, ff. 251-252, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.
5. Prince George's Co. Accounts, Liber DD no. 6, f. 169, Courthouse, Upper Marlboro, MD.

WILL OF DANIEL PAGE
Prince George's County Original Wills, Box 10, folder 67, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen. I *Daniel Page* of Prince Georges County in the Province of Maryland, Carpenter, being at this time in perfect health and memory, blessed be Almighty God for it, do this Nineteenth day of June in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and Sixty Five make and Publish this my last will and Testament in manner and form following. First I commend my Soul into the hands of Almighty God who gave it me & my Body to the Earth from whence it came, to be buried at the Chappel in a decent manner by my Executor hereafter named, in hopes of a Joyful resurrection through the merrits of Jesus Christ, and as for my worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me, I dispose thereof as Followeth. Vizt. That all my just Debts be paid with all Convenient Speed by me Executor Item. I give and Bequeath unto my loving wife *Mary Page* during her natural Life, one Negro woman Named Grace, one negro boy called Aaron, Two cowes and Calves, Two Sows and Pigs, Such as she will chuse out of my Stock, and also the best feather Bed and furniture in my house, and my will is that after my said wife's decease, that the aforesaid negroes with all the other things before mentioned and all their Encrease that may be Living at the Death of my said wife, be Equally Divided between my three Sons, *Daniel, George*, and *Anthony Drain Page*, or to such of them as may then be living to them and their heirs forever. I give unto my Daughter *Elizabeth Morris* one Shilling Current money to be paid by my Executor. I give unto my Daughter *Lucy Hodgkins* one shilling Current money to be paid by ditto. I give unto my Daughter *Mary Boone* one Shilling Current money to be paid by ditto. I give unto my Daughter *Susannah Lanham* one Shilling Current money to be paid by ditto. I give unto my Daughter *Rachell Hodgkins* one Shilling Current money to be paid by ditto. I give unto my Daughter *Mildred Berry* one shilling Current money to be paid by ditto. I give and Bequeath all the remaining part of my Estate both Real and Personall of every Kind unto my three Sons, vizt. *Daniel, George,* and *Anthony Drain Page*, to be Equally Divided amongst them, or to Such of them as shall be living at my Decease to them and their heirs for Ever. And Lastly I appoint my loving son *Daniel Page* full and Sole Executor of this my last will and Testament, hereby revoking, Disannulling and making void, all former and other will or wills made by me, and this only to be my last will and Testament. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seall the day and year aforesaid.

Signd Seallᵈ & Acknowledged
to be his last will & Testament *Daniel Page* (Seal)
before us

Samuel Roundell
Thos Contee
Field Bowie

Maryland. Prince George's County. On the 23d Febry *Anno Dom.* 1768 Came Thos. Contee & Fielder Bowie Gent. & made oath on the holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they did see *Daniel Page* late of sd County Carpenter deced, sign & seal the above instrument of writing & publish the same as his Last Will & Testament, that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehensions of sound memory & of a disposing mind, and that in his presence & at his request they did subscribe the same as witnesses, when Samuel Roundell did the same.

Sworn before me day and year Afsd. G Scott D Contry
Pr. Geos

Sir

As I am Unwell and not Able to Ride This Comes to let you Know that I Renounce the Will of my deceased Husband *Daniel Page* and will Stand to my Thirds. And Sir your Complyance Will grately...

Test her
Hillary Lyles *Mary J Page*
Charles Boteler mark
Febry 22 1768

INVENTORY OF PERSONAL ESTATE OF DANIEL PAGE
Prince George's County Inventories, Liber 98, ff. 7-12, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

An Inventory of the Goods and Chattles of Mr. *Daniel Page* late of Prince George's County Deceased Appraised in Current Money by us the Subscribers this first day of March 1768.

	£				£		
Wearing Apparel	£	5		1 pair old fire Tongs		1	3
1 pr. Small Silver Buckles		7	6	1 Bedstead and Cord		7	6
1 pr. Bristoll Stone Silver Buttons		5		1 Small old pine Table		3	
4 Leather Chairs @ 7/	1	8		1 Ditto Oak		5	
6 Ditto @ 6/	1	16		1 Old Feather bed, Rug, a)			
3 Rush Bottoms Do @ 1/		3		pair Blanketts, a pair of)	4	10	
a large oak table	1			Sheets Bedstead & Cord)			
1 Looking Glass gilt framed	1	10	6½	a small looking glass		1	3
1 old feather Bed Cotton Counter)				1 pair old scissors			6
piece a Blankit a pr. of old sheets)	6			1 pr. old Tongs & pair Doggs		2	6
Bedstead & Cord)				1 pair old Candle Snuffers			4
a Corner Cupboard		12	6	1 Old Gun	1		
1 Cloth Brush			6	1 old Seal skin Trunk		5	
3 Sheets White Linnen	1	10		1 Linnen Napkin		1	

1 wore out Bed Quilt Bolster)			
Pillow and 1 old Blanket)	2	10	
1 Oznabrigs Sheets		4	
2 Ditto Towels		1	
1 Small Oznabrigs Table Cloth		3	
1 Ditto Diaper		8	
1 Old Case		1	
1 Old Chest		4	
1 Large Ditto		10	
6½ lb. Yarn		8	1½
1 pair of Shoemakers Pinchers)			
a pair of Nipper and Hammer)		2	6
23 lb. Bro. Sugar		11	6
a Remnent of Leather		4	
1 Old Bag with flocks		5	
14 Shoemaker Lasts @ 1/		14	
4 Bushels wheat		16	
1 Old Straw basket		1	
1 Old Cord		1	
480 Tenpenny Nails		3	6
15 lbs. of Candles		18	9
2½ lb. Tallow		1	10½
1 Horse Bell		2	
1 Cows Ditto		2	
7 Sticks of Mohair		1	6
5 lb. Loaf Sugar		3	
1 pair of Stillards		10	
1 half Bushel		1	6
1 Taylors Goose		2	
½ doz. Knives and forks		4	
1 Old Tea Kittle		2	
1 old Fire Shovel			6
1 Large Tumbler		2	
1 Pewter tea pot		3	
1 Stone Ditto		1	3
½ doz. brown China)			
Cups & Saucers)		8	
½ doz. Dº Coffee Cups)			
& 2 Saucers)		7	6
1 Drinking Glass			10
2 Glass salts		1	
2 China Saucers and a Cup		1	
½ doz Pewter Tea Spoons			6
a Brass Tea Tongs and Strainer		1	
1 Stone milk pott			3
1 old Pepper Box			1
1 Quart Stone Mugg		1	3
1 Small Green Stone Bowl		4	
1 Old Razor Case and Strap		1	4
1 Large Sive and Bag		5	
1 3 Gallon Stone Jugg		3	
1 Old Tin Cannister		1	
2 Stone poringers			6
1 pr old Sheep Shears			6
1 Old tin pan			6
a small Earthen Bowl			6
1 old chest		2	
1 old cutting knife			3
4 knives and forks and Box		2	
1 old cannister with Ginger		1	
1 old Barrel		1	6
Cash		4	3
1 Silk purse		2	6
1 Old Ozna: Bed Tyke,)			
Quilt, Blankett, pillow)	2	10	
Bedstead and Cord)			
a Copper Kittle	1	15	
1 10 Gallon Iron pott and)			
Hooks)		12	6
1 pr Dº Hooke		5	
1 pr Dº Crackett Dº		1	
1 pr Dº Small Dº		5	
1 Small Skillet very old			6
1 old frying pann			6
1 pot Rack		3	
1 brass Morter and Pestle		7	6
1 Ditto candle Stick		1	6
1 Copper Stew pan		2	
5 Large old pewter Dishes	1		
4 old Ditto		6	
1 Small Ditto		2	6
1 Smaller Ditto		1	6
1½ doz. Pewter plates	1		
2 Stone Chamber potts		3	
1 Buckett		1	
1 Pale		2	
2 piggens		1	6
2 Sifters		2	6
1 old Ditto			6
1 Earthen milk pan			3
1 pair old flesh forks			4
1 old Spinning Wheel		2	6
1 old Bag		2	
1 old Saddle		7	6
1 Tub		1	6
1 Bridle Bitt		1	
5 Tubs		10	
2 Trays		2	

a Little Sean Twine			1	3	1 parcel of old Rope		5	
1 Dictionary			8		52 lb. of old Iron		4	4
a parcel of old Books			7	6	1 Bushel Beanes		3	
1 Dutch oven			6		34 Lb. old Hide		5	8
5½ Gallons pewter Basons			7	6	46 lb. good Do		15	4
1 Large Stone dish			1	3	1 old whip saw		10	
2 small Ditto			2		a Jointer		2	6
5 Stone plates			2	6	1 Inch Auger		1	6
9 old 18 Gallon Casks		1	16		Negro James aged 17 years	60		
1 Small cask with Vinegar			12	6	Aaron 22	60		
65 Quart bottles			16	3	Basil 15	46	13	4
3 5 gallon Stone Juggs			15		Benjamin 12	40		
2 2 gallon Do Do			4		Ruth 50	33	6	8
2 Gallon Do Do			2		Sinn 20 & child	60		
1 old case and 1 bottle			2	6	Jenny 15	53	6	8
1 Hand Mill		1	10		Tony 8	26	13	4
1 old tub			2		Moses 6	24		
6 Old Horse Collers			3		1 old Box Iron & pair heaters		2	6
2 pair hames with Staples			4		1 old Cannister with a)			
1 pair ditto ditto			1	6	Little Tea)		1	6
1 pair Tug hames & old Cart)					4 Cows with Calf @ 40/	8		
Saddle)			7	6	3 Ditto 35/	5	5	
2 pair old Iron traces			10		1 Bull	1	15	
2 old Cart Bridles			2		2 young Stears	3	10	
1 Seed plow		1			1 Ditto	2		
1 old fluke			4		3 Heifers and 1 Yearling	2	16	
1 old Harrow			7	6	a Sow amd 17 Shoats	1	18	
1 old spade			2	6	6 young Hoggs	1	10	
1 old Coopers Ax, Crose)					1 White Mare 14 years old	3		
Compases & Adz)			4		1 Ball faced Horse 16 Do	2		
10 old hoes on halves			10		1 Sorrel Mare 14 Do	4		
2 Iron Wedges			5		2 2 year old Colts	4		
1 narrow Ax			3		1 Sow and 1 pigg		10	
1 old Broad Ditto			4		7 Ewes and Lambs	3	10	
5 tubs (in the Shop)			10		23 Barrels of Corn @ 8/		9	4
a Chest of Joiners Tools		10			2 pillow cases		3	
1 Iron Square			1	3	1 Pair of Wool Cards		1	
1 Old Grind Stone			7	6				
1 pr Cart Wheels hoopes & Boxes		2	5		£	538	10	3

Thomas Hodgkins kin) Allen Bowie
Philip Hodgkins kin) W Bowie

had notice of and do approve of this appraisement

Judson Cooledge Creditor
Will Sydebotham Atty in fact for Law

Pr. Geos Coy On the 22nd July 1768 Came Daniel Page Executor of the

last Will and Testament of *Daniel Page* late of the said County Joiner deced and made Oath that the Schedule of Goods hereunto Annexed is a just Inventory of the Goods and Chattles of the Deceased that came to his hands at the Time of the making thereof and that in Case of any further Goods or Chattles he will make an Additional Inventory. That in Case of any Concealment he will acquaint the Com^{ry} General or his Deputy that the same may be Enquired into And that he will well and truly give an Account of all and every part of the deced Personal Estate that shall at any time hereafter come to his Hands possession or Knowledge.

Sworn before G Scott D Com^{ry}

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Katherine[1] Patras (*1535*-1559) m. *1554* William Pleasants (*1530*-1583)
Robert[2] Pleasants (*1555*-1591) m. *1576* Johan _____ (b. *1560*)
John[3] Pleasants (1588-1640) m. *1617* Margaret _____ (d. 1639)
John[4] Pleasants (1618-1662) m. *1644* Katherine _____
John[5] Pleasants (1645-1698) m. 1670 Jane Larcome (*1650*-1708)
Joseph[6] Pleasants (*1675-1726*) m. 1699 Martha Cocke (*1680-1732*)
Elizabeth[7] Pleasants (*1703-1770*) m. *1725* John Merryman (*1700-1770*)
Mary[8] Merryman (*1735-1805*) m. *1751* John Rutherford (*1730-1800*)
James[9] Rutherford (1782-1850) m. 1804 Mary Anne Huntsman (*1785-1828*)
Nathaniel Huston[10] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)
William Nathaniel[11] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)
William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[14] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Katherine Patras**, b. about 1535 in England; d. in 1559 between 3 February and 13 February, bur. in churchyard, All Saints Church in Bestweke.
William Pleasants, b. about 1530 in England; d. in 1583 before 18 October, bur. in churchyard, Church of St. Paul, Norwich, County Norfolk, England; m. Katherine Patras.

2 Robert Pleasants, d. 1591
3 Agnes Pleasants

Katherine Patras died in County Norfolk, England, and her will was proved in the Consistory Court in Norfolk. Sensing that she had but a short time to live and sensing the expediency of having a will, she signed her will 3 February 1558 and died in less than ten days, according to the legal year then in vogue. In actuality she died in 1559.

Katherine owned property in her own right for she devised her house to her son Robert at age twenty-one with the provision that her husband be entitled to dwell in the main house during his lifetime and Robert, upon attainment of legal age, was to live in the tenement so long as William Pleasants should live.

She willed that her husband and her son should be responsible for payment of 20 shillings yearly to her daughter Agnes up to the sum of £5, and if Agnes should die before she attained the age of twenty-one years, then the said £5 was willed by Katherine to her brother, Robert Putrasse.

Thus the only record we have of Katherine Pleasants establishes her maiden name, the name of her husband, the names of her two children, the name of her brother, the time of her death, and the locale in which she lived.[1]

1. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 1558, 110 Veysye, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, Eng.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Thomas[1] Peyton (*1585*-1648) m. 1606 Anne Green (b. *1590*)

Philip[2] Peyton (1613-1669) m. 1638 Elizabeth Gibbes (b. *1625*)

Philip[3] Peyton (*1645*-1730) m. *1675* Mary _____ (b. *1655*)

Valentine[4] Peyton (b. *1680*)

Philip[5] Peyton (*1720-1800*) m. 1748 Winifred Bussel (*1730-1800*)

Maj. Daniel[6] Peyton (*1763*-1826) m. 1785 Mary Roach (*1765-1825*)

Ashcraft C.[7] Peyton (*1788*-1846) m. 1815 Elizabeth Elledge (1799-1869)

Rev. John[8] Peyton (1822-1894) m. 1849 Rebecca Ann Spalding (1826-1919)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[12] Rutherford

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Mr. Noel Currer-Briggs, a British genealogist, was engaged in 1972 by The Peyton Society of Virginia to research the identity of Henry Peyton (1590-1656) of Lincoln's Inn, ancestor of the Peytons of Westmoreland County, Virginia. His tentative chart is as follows:

1. Sir Thomas Peyton, Kt., (*1416*-1484) m. (2) Margaret Francis
2. Francis Peyton, of Bury St. Edmunds (d. 1529)
3. Thomas Peyton, of Sydnall Grange (d. 1555), Tardebigge, Worcestershire
4. Thomas Peyton (d. 1568)
5. Richard Peyton, of Hinton-on-the-Green, Gloucestershire (living 1568)
6. Henry Peyton, of Hinton (d. 1622)
7. Henry Peyton (1590-1656)
8. Henry Peyton (1630-1659), to Westmoreland Co., Va., prior to 1656

"Henry Peyton and Philip Peyton were descendants of Peytons [of Cambridge and Suffolk] who had moved westward to Warwickshire, Gloucestershire, and Worcestershire." (*The Peytons of Virginia*, 1976, pp. 58, 59, 14.)

Henry Peyton (1630-1659) emigrated from London, England, to Westmoreland County, Virginia, and was granted land in 1656.

In 1665 Philip Peyton (*1645*-1730) emigrated from County Gloucester, England, and settled among the descendants of Henry Peyton in Stafford County, Virginia. It is logical to assume that these two families were in some way closely related.

(Note: For identification of nos. 1, 7, and 8, cited above under Possible Background Information, see *Virginia Genealogies*, by Rev. Horace E. Hayden, 1891, no. 28, p. 463; no. 19, p. 480; and no. 24, p. 490.)

1 **Thomas Peyton**, b. about 1585 in England, probably at Horsley, County Gloucester; bur. 17 February 1648, Bisley Parish, County Gloucester, England.
Anne Green, b. about 1590 in England; m. Thomas Peyton, 19 July 1606, Bisley, County Gloucester, England.

2 Elizabeth Peyton, bap. 6 May 1607; bur. 16 May 1607
3 Thomas Peyton, bap. 6 Aug. 1608
4 Samuel Peyton, bap. 9 Feb. 1611
5 Philip Peyton, bap. 15 Mar. 1613; bur. 12 Feb. 1669
6 Alice Peyton, bap. 21 Jan. 1616

Thomas Peyton was listed by Smyth in 1608 as a weaver in the hamlet of Througham in *Men and Armour for Gloucestershire, 1608*. He was cited as then about twenty years of age.[1]

The first Peyton records recorded in the Bisley parish registers were recorded about 1600. A deposition made by a John Peyton of Cowley in Gloucester 14 January 1606 stated he was thirty-four years of age and was born at Horsley. Prior to his deposition he had lived at Cowley for three months, and at Avening for the previous six months. This John Peyton was not old enough to be the father of Thomas Peyton but was undoubtedly related to him. The places of residence given by John in his deposition may indicate that Thomas Peyton may also have been born at Horsley. The two men may have been brothers as brothers frequently moved together to new locations.

The marriage record of Thomas Peyton shows that he married Ane͂ Gree͂. The use of the circumflex would indicate some tone or quality of pronunciation of the name which would probably be Anne Green.[2]

Thomas Peyton died intestate. The record of his marriage, the names of his children and the baptismal date of each, the dates of burial of Thomas and two of his children were recorded in the parish registers at Bisley, England.[3]

1. Letter written by Brian Frith, F.S.G., 20 April 1974, Gloucester, Eng.
2. *Ibid.*
3. All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Bisley, Eng.

5 (1) Philip Peyton (Thomas[1]), bap. 15 March 1613, Bisley Parish, County Gloucester, England; bur. 12 February 1669 in Bisley Parish.

Elizabeth Gibbes, probably dau. of Thomas and Anne Gibbes, b. about 1625, Cirencester, County Gloucester, England; m. Philip Peyton, 13 September 1638, Cirencester, England.

7 Elizabeth Peyton, bap. 24 June 1639
8 Anne Peyton, bap. 18 Apr. 1641
9 Mary Peyton, bap. 15 Apr. 1643
10 Philip Peyton, b. 1640's; d. 1730
11 Thomas Peyton, bap. 24 Jan. 1647
12 Sarah Peyton, bap. 23 Aug. 1649
13 Charles Peyton, bap. 25 May 1652; d. 1729
14 Deborah Peyton, bap. 27 Aug. 1655

Philip Peyton filed a marriage allegation 12 September 1638 in Bisley, County Gloucester, England. In the allegation he designated he was a resident of Bisley and Elizabeth was a resident of Cirencester. His brother, Thomas Peyton, then aged thirty, served as bondsman.[4] Philip and Elizabeth were married the following day.[5]

Philip Peyton died testate. In his will, dated 9 January 1668 at Bisley, he named his sons, Philip and Charles; his daughters, Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah, Anne, and Deborah; his brother, Thomas Peyton; and his brother-in-law, Richard Smith. He bequeathed to his wife all the "goods which she brought with her."[6] The children of Philip Peyton were baptized in All Saints Church at Bisley. The name and date of baptism of each of his children except Philip were recorded in the parish register at Bisley.[7] The baptismal records of May through July 1644 are missing from the registers. His son, Philip, was born in or about 1645, as determined from the record dated 30 August 1665 which showed his period of indenture to be four years.[8]

4. Letter written bt Brian Frith, F.S.G., 6 April 1974, Gloucester, Eng.
5. *Ibid.*
6. Co. Gloucester Manuscript Wills, File no. 1668/136, City Library, Gloucester, Eng.
7. All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Bisley, Eng.
8. Letter written by Noel Currer-Briggs, M.A., F.S.G., 11 September 1973, Saffron Walden, Eng.

10 (5) Philip Peyton (Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1645 in Bisley Parish, County Gloucester, England; d. in 1730, Stafford County, Virginia.

Mary, m. Philip Peyton, about 1675.

15 Philip Peyton
16 Charles Peyton
17 Valentine Peyton
18 Susanna Peyton, bap. 20 Oct. 1686

Philip Peyton was one of the indentured servants who was dispatched from Bristol 30 August or 1 September 1665 by Thomas White. His term of indenture was designated as four years. As the rules at that time dictated an indentured servant should serve until the completion of his twenty-fourth year of age it is thus ascertainable that Philip was born about 1645.[9]

Philip Peyton arrived in Virginia in 1665 and may have served his period of indenture in Northumberland County. In the case of Peyton vs. Nelines 13 October 1670 in the general court at James City, the verdict rendered previously by a jury in Northumberland County, 20 July 1670, was upheld and Nelines was ordered to pay the cost of the appeal.[10] This record negates the statement made by Hayden in *Virginia Genealogies* that Philip was born in 1659[11] for at that time Philip would not have been of age.

Land records show that Philip Peyton subsequently resided in Stafford County, Virginia. In a conveyance of land dated 31 May 1679, Philip and his wife, Mary, transferred 50 acres of land to Paul Littlefield. This was a part of the same land which had earlier been transferred from William Bunch to Philip Peyton and lay at the head of a branch on the east side of Horse Road up from Philip Peyton's plantation.[12] Twenty-one years later, 11 September 1700, Philip and his wife, Mary, conveyed a tract of land lying at the

9. Letter written by Noel Currer-Briggs, M.A., F.S.G., 11 September 1973, Saffron Walden, Eng.
10. *Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia 1622-1632, 1670-1676*, 1924, p. 299.
11. *Virginia Genealogies*, 1891, p. 492.
12. Stafford Co. Court Orders, Book 1680-1681, pp. 9-10, Courthouse, Stafford, VA.

head of Potomac Run in Stafford County to John Trammill.[13]

Philip Peyton appeared in court in the case of Waugh vs. Downing 14 July 1692. Waugh was ordered to pay Peyton four hundred forty pounds of tobacco, and Downing was ordered to pay Peyton four hundred pounds of tobacco for his attendance in court.[14]

In a deed of gift 24 June 1705 Philip Peyton conveyed a tract of 50 acres of land to Valentine Peyton with entail to the latter's male heirs forever. It was stated in the deed, should there be default in the male heirs of the first son, then the land should be inherited by the second son, and so on through the sixth son and every other son or sons of the said Valentine Peyton. In the memorandum following the signatures to the deed it was clearly stated that the land was to be delivered to Valentine Peyton from Philip Peyton. The clerk's error in recording the acknowledgment 13 September 1705 on the following page in the deed book stating that Philip Peyton in person acknowledged this deed of gift to his son "Philip Peyton" does not negate the true intent of the deed which was to transfer the land to his son, Valentine Peyton.[15]

Philip Peyton died testate. Will Book K, in which his will and the settlement of his estate were recorded, has been lost. According to the General Index of Deeds, Deeds of Trust, and Release Deeds and Wills for Stafford County, Philip Peyton and Charles Peyton were indexed as devisees to the Peyton estate indicating they were the sons of Philip Peyton, deceased.[16] The bishop's transcripts of Hinton-on-the-Green, County Gloucester, England, show that Susanna, daughter of Philip and Mary Peyton, was baptized 20 October 1686.[17] Valentine was proved as a son in the deed of gift to "Valentine Peyton his heirs...expressed in the Blood & Posterity of the said Philip Peyton."[18]

13. Stafford Co. Wills, Book Z, p. 44, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
14. Stafford Co. Court Records, Book 1689-1693, p. 283, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
15. Stafford Co. Wills, Book Z, pp. 297-299, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
16. Stafford Co. General Index of Deeds, Deeds of Trust, Release Deeds and Wills, Courthouse, Stafford, VA.
17. Letter written by David Faris, MD., 3 May 1976, Philadelphia, PA.
18. Stafford Co. Wills, Book Z, pp. 297-299, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.

17 (10) Valentine Peyton (Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1680, Stafford County, Virginia.

19 Philip Peyton
20 Henry Peyton
21 John Peyton
22 William Peyton

Valentine Peyton of Stafford County, Virginia, was proved as a son of Philip Peyton of Stafford County in a deed of gift dated 14 June 1705 in which Philip delivered possession of 50 acres of land to Valentine and entailed the ownership of the said 50 acres of land to his "blood and posterity" through Valentine Peyton. It was further stated in the deed that the tract of land was to be entailed to the heirs of the body of Valentine Peyton "lawfully to be begotten,"[19] which in effect would mean that on that date, 14 June 1705, Valentine had no male heirs.

On 22 May 1749 Valentine Peyton was designated as a vestryman in Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia.[20]

Valentine Peyton died intestate and left no known record of the names of his children. Philip, Henry, John, and William Peyton were assigned as sons of Valentine Peyton based on evidence gleaned from the testimony in the Draper Papers submitted in 1852 by Guffey Peyton who was born 29 August 1796;[21] a letter written by Ephraim G. Peyton;[22] military records of Revolutionary soldiers from Amherst County, Virginia;[23] the deposition made by Henry Peyton, Jr., 28 October 1833 in his pension application;[24] the names of Peytons on the Virginia tax lists in Amherst County in 1783 and 1785; conveyances of land made by the Peytons in Amherst County from 1768 through 1809; and the fact that Philip Peyton named his first born son Valentine Peyton.[25]

19. Stafford Co. Wills, Book Z, pp. 297-299, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
20. *Virginia Genealogies*, 1931, p. 494.
21. Draper Papers, Microfilm no. 18S238, pp. 239, 249, 255.
22. *Virginia Genealogies*, 1931, p. 498.
23. *Advance*, 22 May 1884, Lynchburg, VA.
24. File no. S8943, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.
25. *The Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia 1723-1758*, 1961, p. 93.

19 (17) **Philip Peyton** (Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1720, Stafford County, Virginia; d. after 13 April 1795, probably Lincoln County, Kentucky.

Winifred Bussel, b. about 1730; d. after 23 June 1787; m. Philip Peyton, 15 September 1748, Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia.

23 Valentine Peyton, b. 19 Mar. 1749
24 Barshabe Peyton
25 Dosha Peyton
26 Kerenhappuch Peyton
27 Hanna Peyton
28 Daniel Peyton, d. 5 May 1826
29 Nancy Peyton
30 Philip Peyton

Philip Peyton was living in Stafford County, Virginia, in 1748; in Culpeper County, Virginia, in 1763; on Horsley Creek in Amherst County, Virginia, from 4 April 1768 through 25 August 1785; and in Lincoln County, Kentucky, by 10 March 1786 through 13 April 1795.

In a petition read in the General Assembly of Virginia 22 October 1754 it was reported that Philip Peyton had witnessed for the king in Spotsylvania County. Philip served as a patriot during the Revolutionary War as he was appointed 3 March 1777 to keep a road in repair in Amherst County, Virginia.[26]

Philip Peyton died intestate. The name of his wife, the date of his marriage, and the date of birth of his son, Valentine, were recorded in the Overwharton Parish Register in Stafford County, Virginia. Philip signed marriage consents for his son, Daniel, in Amherst County, Virginia,[27] and for his daughters Hannah, Karenhappuch, Dosha, and Barshabe in Lincoln County, Kentucky.[28] He was designated as Philip Peyton, Sr., in a deed of trust in 1769.[29]

26. *Amherst County, Virginia in the Revolution Including Extracts from the "Lost Order Book 1773-1782,"* 1951, p. 77.
27. Amherst Co. Marriage Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Amherst, VA.
28. Lincoln Co. Marriage Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.
29. Amherst Co. Deeds, Book C, p. 21, Courthouse, Amherst, VA.

28 (19) Maj. Daniel Peyton (Philip,[5] Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1763, Culpeper County, Virginia; d. 5 May 1826, Jackson County, Alabama.

Mary Roach (Ashcraft,[2] Henry[1]), b. about 1765, Amherst County, Virginia; m. Daniel Peyton, mar. con. 24 August 1785, Amherst County, Virginia.

31 Philip Peyton, d. 1874
32 Ashcraft C. Peyton, d. 4 Jan. 1846
33 John Peyton, d. 1837
34 Daniel Peyton, b. 1796
35 William Westley Peyton

Daniel Peyton moved with his father from Culpeper County, Virginia, to the southwest section of Amherst County before 4 April 1768.[30] The marriage records of Amherst County show that he obtained a consent to marry Nancy Roach, a daughter of Ashcraft Roach, in August 1784. As he obtained a consent 24 August 1785 to marry Mary Roach, also a daughter of Ashcraft Roach, it is doubtful that he married Nancy. Subsequent to their marriage, Daniel and Mary moved to Lincoln County, Kentucky, and were settled near Stanford in 1787.

He was a resident of Kentucky as late as 19 July 1819.[31] Daniel was listed on the Kentucky tax list in Lincoln County from 1794 to 1801; in Montgomery County from 1797 through 1806; and he then moved to Floyd, now Morgan County, Kentucky. Daniel purchased a tract of land in Lincoln County lying on the waters of the Hanging Fork Creek of Dicks River 17 June 1794, and he and his wife Mary, of Clark County, Kentucky, conveyed this tract of land 12 September 1799 to Jesse Carter of Lincoln County.[32]

Maj. Daniel Peyton served his country in military service for more than a quarter of a century. He served in the Revolutionary War from Amherst County, Virginia.[33] In Lincoln County, Kentucky, Peyton served in the militia under Col. Benjamin Logan in

30. Amherst Co. Deeds, Book B, p. 310, Courthouse, Amherst, VA.
31. *Ibid.*, Book O, p. 172.
32. Lincoln Co. Deeds, Book D, p. 120, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.
33. NSSAR National no. 105626, National Headquarters, Washington, DC.

1787, and under Col. William Whitley in 1793.[34] He was commissioned as a captain of the 21st Regiment of Militia in Montgomery County in 1798, and was commissioned as a major of the 1st Battalion, 37th Regiment, in Shelby County, Kentucky, 15 June 1803.[35] He was cited as Maj. Daniel Peyton in his death notice which was published in Jackson County, Alabama.[36]

Daniel served many years in public offices. In Floyd County, Kentucky, he was appointed justice of peace in 1808, an election judge in 1809, and a commissioner to procession approximately 20,000 acres of land in 1816. He was one of the commissioners appointed 4 February 1817 to lay out a turnpike from Mt. Sterling to the state line via Prestonsburg. He was appointed justice of peace in Jackson County, Alabama, 4 August 1820.[37] At the time of his death 5 May 1826, Maj. Peyton was a member of the Alabama State Legislature having been elected as a representative from Jackson County in 1823 and re-elected in 1825.[38]

The name of Daniel Peyton was entered in the register of the Mud Creek Primitive Baptist Church in 1819, the year Jackson County, Alabama, was formed, and on the following dates: in November 1821, 12 October 1822, and 9 October 1824. The name of his wife, Mary, was also entered in the Mud Creek Church register.

Maj. Daniel Peyton died intestate. In 1890 Dr. Daniel Peyton of Stockton, California, cited Daniel Peyton as his grandfather, A. C. Peyton and Elizabeth Elledge as his parents, and the Rev. John Peyton as his brother.[39] In a power of attorney dated 12 December 1836 Daniel Peyton of Morgan County, Kentucky, named Ashcraft Peyton as his brother.[40] Maj. Daniel Peyton was the only Peyton in Floyd, now Morgan County, Kentucky, who was old enough to be the father of Philip, Ashcraft, John, Daniel, and William Peyton.

34. Kentucky Payrolls 1787-1794, Certificates—Service, Card File, Kentucky State Historical Society, Frankfort, KY.
35. *The "Corn Stalk" Militia of Kentucky 1782-1811*, 1957, p. 146.
36. *The Huntsville Southern Advocate*, 12 May 1826, Huntsville, AL.
37. Jackson Co. Civil Appointments, 1820-1832, Department of Archives and History, Montgomery, AL.
38. Journals of the House of Representatives, 1823, 1824, 1825, Department of Archives and History, Montgomery, AL.
39. *An Illustrated History of San Joaquin County, California*, 1890, p. 662.
40. Monroe Co. Deeds, Book C, p. 570, Courthouse, Paris, MO.

32 (28) Ashcraft C. Peyton (Maj. Daniel,[6] Philip,[5] Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. between 1786 and 1790 in Kentucky; d. 4 January 1846, Gentry County, Missouri.
Elizabeth Elledge, b. 5 June 1799 in Kentucky; d. 26 April 1869, Macon County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri; m. Ashcraft C. Peyton, 16 July 1815, Floyd, now Morgan County, Kentucky.

36 Kitty A. Peyton, b. 24 May 1818; d. 28 Aug. 1854
37 Leander Greene F. Peyton, aged 41 in 1860
38 John Peyton, b. 10 Jan. 1822; d. 24 Feb. 1894
39 Mary D. Peyton, b. 29 Oct. 1824; d. 29 July 1854
40 Daniel Peyton, b. 9 July 1827; d. 7 Apr. 1893
41 Margaret Peyton, b. 1830; d. 3 Jan. 1893

Ashcraft C. Peyton and his two brothers, Daniel and Philip, were married in 1815, 1818, and 1814, respectively, in Floyd, now Morgan County, Kentucky. Each of the marriage ceremonies was performed by the Rev. Daniel Williams of Floyd County. Ashcraft signed the bond in the case of his brother, John Peyton vs. Achilles Rogers, in Monroe County, Missouri, 17 August 1834.

Ashcraft was born in Kentucky about 1788, probably in Lincoln County. His father moved the family to the newly created Montgomery County, Kentucky, by 1797, and thence to Floyd County, Kentucky, prior to 1808. The eldest daughter of Ashcraft Peyton was born in Floyd, now Morgan County, in 1818, and his youngest daughter was born in Morgan County, Kentucky, in 1830. His other four children were born in Jackson County, Alabama.

The family of Ashcraft Peyton was enumerated on the 1830 census as residents of Morgan County, Kentucky, but by 1832 they had moved to Missouri. Ashcraft first located in a remote area of Monroe County near the present town of Duncans Bridge. He built a three faced cabin which provided shelter for his family of eight.

About 1834 the Peyton family moved to the frontier near the present town of Clarence in Shelby County. Ashcraft fattened a large drove of hogs on mast that grew abundantly along Peyton's Branch. Ashcraft and his wife, Elizabeth, sold 130 acres of land in

Monroe County 28 November 1838,[41] and moved to Centerville, now Woodville, in Macon County, having purchased a lot in Macon County 22 November 1838.[42] Ashcraft entered the mercantile business during the 1840's and opened the third trading house in Kirksville, Missouri.[43] Records show he was living in Adair County in 1842,[44] and in 1843. The failure of the State Bank of Illinois in 1843 crippled his resources[45] to the extent that he left the mercantile business in Kirksville and returned to farming in Macon County, Missouri.

Ashcraft C. Peyton was a soldier in the War of 1812. He enlisted in the Kentucky militia and served from 10 November 1814 until 9 March 1815 in the company of Capt. David Goodwin.

His widow, Elizabeth, made application for bounty land 28 July 1855 and deposed that she married Ashcraft Peyton 16 July 1815. She stated that he died 4 January 1846 in Gentry County, Missouri. In her deposition Elizabeth reported that she and Ashcraft had reared a family of six children. She received a warrant for 160 acres of bounty land in Macon County, Missouri.[46]

Ashcraft C. Peyton died intestate. In a newspaper article in 1884 he was named as the father of the Rev. John Peyton.[47] In a county history in 1890 Ashcraft Peyton and Elizabeth Elledge were named as the parents of Dr. Daniel Peyton of Stockton, California, and the latter was named as a brother of the Rev. John Peyton of Macon, Missouri.[48] Greene Peyton, John Peyton, Daniel Peyton, Margaret Reynolds, and Kitty Holley were named as brothers and sisters in a letter written by a granddaughter of the Rev. John Peyton in 1956.[49] Mary D. Enyart and Kitty Holley were buried in the same lot with their mother, Elizabeth Peyton, in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville in Randolph County, Missouri.

41. Monroe Co. Deeds, Book G, p. 240, Courthouse, Paris, MO.
42. Macon Co. Deeds, Book A & B, p. 286, Courthouse, Macon, MO.
43. *History of Adair, Sullivan, Putnam, and Schuyler Counties, Missouri*, 1888, p. 330.
44. Adair Co. Probates, Book A, p. 3, Courthouse, Kirksville, MO.
45. *An Illustrated History of San Joaquin County, California,* 1890, p. 662.
46. File no. 202731, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.
47. *The Democrat*, 1 February 1884, Macon, MO.
48. *An Illustrated History of San Joaquin County, California*, 1890, p. 662.
49. Letter written by Mackie (Halliburton) Wood, 22 February 1956.

38 (32) Rev. John Peyton (Ashcraft C.,[7] Maj. Daniel,[6] Philip,[5] Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 10 January 1822, Jackson County, Alabama; d. 24 February 1894, Clarence, Shelby County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri.

Rebecca Ann Spalding (Thomas J.,[6] James,[5] James,[4] Basil,[3] John,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 6 December 1826, Bardstown, Nelson County, Kentucky; d. 15 March 1919, Houston, Harris County, Texas, bur. in Glenwood Cemetery, Houston, Texas; m. John Peyton, 14 December 1849, Woodville, Macon County, Missouri.

42 James Ashcraft Peyton, b. 16 Dec. 1851
43 Henry Clay Peyton, b. 10 Sept. 1854; d. 3 May 1908
44 Catherine Holly Peyton, b. 27 Dec. 1855; d. 17 May 1945
45 Susan Lee Peyton, b. 15 Oct. 1857; d. 24 Feb. 1948
46 Mary D. Peyton, b. 14 June 1861; d. 1928
47 Margaret L. Peyton, b. 14 June 1861; d. 1943

John Peyton was born in 1822 in Jackson County, Alabama.[50] Having formerly lived in Morgan County, Kentucky, his father returned to Morgan County after 9 July 1827 and before November 1828. The family subsequently moved to Monroe County, Missouri, in 1832. In later years John wrote of his boyhood life on the Missouri frontier relating his experiences as a teen-age boy, and the hardships with which the pioneers had to cope during their years in the wilderness of the frontier.[51]

John Peyton served as a corporal in Capt. M. S. Howe's Company G, 2nd Regiment of Dragoons, during the war with Mexico. He enlisted 15 November 1847 at Hannibal, Missouri, and was discharged at Jefferson Barracks near St. Louis, Missouri, 17 July 1848. The description of his appearance written on his certificate of discharge stated he was then twenty-four years of age, five feet ten inches in height, and was fair of complexion with hazel eyes and brown hair.[52]

50. *An Illustrated Historical Atlas of Randolph County, Missouri*, 1876, p. 12.
51. *The Democrat*, 1 February 1884, Macon, MO.
52. Record Group no. 15A, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

John received 160 acres of bounty land located in Macon County, Missouri, 28 February 1849 for his military service during the Mexican War. In 1855 he and his wife, Rebecca, sold their home in Centerville to James Halliburton[53] and moved to Shelby County, Missouri.[54] After a period of ten years he purchased 470 acres of land 1 April 1865 in Salt River Township in Randolph County, Missouri.[55] He was enumerated on the Missouri census reports as a resident of Macon County in 1850, as a resident of Shelby County in 1860, and as a resident of Randolph County in 1870 and 1880.

During the 1880's John and his son, Henry Clay Peyton, owned and operated a grocery and general merchandise store known as Peyton & Son in Macon, Missouri. John later retired in Clarence, only a few miles from the site of the log cabin built by his father during the 1830's.

He became a Methodist minister late in life. He was eighteen years of age before he heard a sermon preached. He first attended church at the Christian Church near Duncans Bridge in 1840 and united with the Methodist Church South at Bethlehem, Missouri, in 1848. John was ordained a minister in 1880. He felt keenly the responsibilities of rearing a family and deprecated any thing or act that lessened respectability.

He served as justice of peace of Salt River Township in Randolph County for a number of years.

John Peyton died testate. In his will, dated 14 December 1886 and proved 8 March 1894, he designated his wife, Rebecca Ann, as executrix and named each of his children.[56] In his family Bible John Peyton recorded his date of birth, his date of marriage, and the date of birth of his wife, Rebecca Spalding. He recorded the names of his children, the date of birth of each, the date of marriage of each, the name of the person to whom each was married, the dates of birth of three of his grandsons and his two stepsons, and the date of death of one grandson.

53. Macon Co. Deeds, Book G, p. 562, Courthouse, Macon, MO.
54. Shelby Co. Deeds, Book G, p. 284, Courthouse, Shelbyville, MO.
55. Randolph Co. Deeds, Book P, p. 635, Courthouse, Huntsville, MO.
56. Shelby Co. Wills, Book C, p. 65, Courthouse, Shelbyville, MO.

44 (38) Catherine Holly Peyton (Rev. John,[8] Ashcraft C.,[7] Maj. Daniel,[6] Philip,[5] Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 27 December 1855, Shelby County, Missouri; d. 17 May 1945, Excello, Macon County, Missouri, bur. in Union Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri.

John Alexander Halliburton (Thomas W.,[5] Reuben P.,[4] Martin,[3] David,[2] David[1]), b. 2 October 1851, Dickson County, Tennessee; d. 7 May 1888 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Union Cemetery near Cairo; m. Catherine Holly Peyton, 20 March 1873, Woodville, Macon County, Missouri.

48 Lillie Ridings Halliburton, b. 29 Mar. 1874; d. Jan. 1960
49 Maud Halliburton, b. 11 Jan. 1876; d. 5 July 1932
50 John A. Halliburton, b. 14 May 1878; d. 14 May 1878
51 Krissy J. Halliburton, b. 20 Sept. 1880; d. 22 Dec. 1881
52 Myrtle Halliburton, b. 3 Mar. 1884; d. 23 Feb. 1948
53 Mackie Halliburton, b. 26 Dec. 1886

Catherine Holly Peyton, wife of John Alexander Halliburton, was known to all her friends and neighbors as Kitty Halliburton.

She was partially paralyzed shortly after her marriage and could manipulate only one hand for the remainder of her life. She was of a cheerful disposition, and forcibly overcame her physical handicap so that she could walk, do household tasks, knit, and even tie the strings to her bonnet.

As she was widowed at the age of thirty-two with four minor daughters, the three older children were reared in the home of their paternal grandparents, Thomas White Halliburton and Martha Elizabeth Rogers. She and the youngest daughter made their home with her parents, the Rev. John Peyton and Rebecca Ann Spalding.

She was a life-long member of the Methodist Church.

Catherine was mentioned in her father's will as having previously received her share of his estate. Her four daughters who attained adulthood were named in her obituary.[57]

57. *Moberly Monitor-Index*, 18 May 1945, Moberly, Missouri.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF THOMAS PEYTON
All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Bisley, England

Letter written by Brian Frith, F.S.G., 20 April 1974, Gloucester, England

Baptisms, 1575 to 1628

6	May	1607	*Elizabeth*	d. *Thomas Payton,* bap.
6	Aug	1608	*Thomas*	s. *Thomas Payton,* bap.
9	Feb	1610/1	*Samuel*	s. *Thomas Payton*, bap.
15	Mch	1612/3	*Phillip*	s. *Thomas Payton*, bap.
21	Jan	1615/6	*Alice*	d. *Thomas Paiton*, bap.

Marriages, 1575 to 1626

19	Jly	1606	*Thomas Payton* & *Anẽ Greẽ,* married

Burials

16	May	1607	*Elsabeth*	d. *Thomas Payton*, buried

All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Bisley, England

Letter written by Brian Frith, F.S.G., 6 April 1974, Gloucester, England

Burials

17	Feb.	1647/8	*Thomas Payton*, Senior, buried	

Letter written by Brian Frith, F. S. G., 20 April 1974, Gloucester, England

I have had the opportunity of searching the Bisley parish registers, for Payton, and here are the results...

Thus you have the baptism of *Philip Payton*, son of *Thomas* & *Anne* (*nee Greẽ* which I imagine was a shortened form of *Green*), and it confirms that he had a brother Thomas Payton.

In Smyth's *Men & Armour for Gloucestershire, 1608* there is listed a *Thomas Payton* "wever" aged about 20, for the hamlet of Througham in Bisley, and this must be the father of *Phillip* and Thomas, etc.

I would not like to make a guess as to where the Payton family came from before they arrived in Bisley (which must have been in the early 1600's) but amongst the Diocesan Records here there is a deposition dated 14 January 1605/6 made by a John Payton of Cowley in the county of Gloucester, weaver, who states that he had lived at Cowley for 3 months, was formerly at Avening for 6 months, was aged 34 years or thereabouts, and was born at Horsley.

WILL OF PHILIP PEYTON
County Gloucester Manuscript Wills, File no. 1668/136, City Library, Gloucester, England

In the name of God Amen the Nineth day of January *Ano Dom* 1668. I *Phillip Payton* of Bisley in ye County of Gloucester, being sick in body but of good memory do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner following:

First I bequeath my soul into ye hands of Almighty God and my body to be buried in Christian buriall And as for my worldly estate I dispose thereof as is herein hereafter appointed.

Item I give unto my wife all the goods she brought with her ye share I make and approve to be hers.

Item I give unto my son *Phillip* my Daughter *Elizabeth* my Daughter *Mary* my Daughter *Sarah* and my Daughter *Anne* five Shillings apiece.

Item I give unto my son *Charles* forty Shillings which bequest aforesaid it is my wish my said children shall be paid unto them at such time as my overseers hereafter appointed shall think fitt.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Deborah* all ye residue of my goods & chattels movable and immovable which is not heretofore given and bequeathed whom I make constitute and ordain my full and whole executrix of this my last will and testament in full consideration that she shall pay and discharge all ye debts I justly owed to any and being of my body.

Secondly as may be brought fw^d^ for my bequest my grain. And if in case she dye before she come to the age of twenty one years as this my will is that if any goods be left after my debts be paid they shall be assigned by my overseer to such of my children as have survived.

I do make my Brother *Thomas Payton* and my brother-in-law Richard Smith overseers of this my last will and testament desiring them to the utmost of their powers to adm that I formed according to my desire and I do give them 2.p^d^ apiece as a small token of my love. And for further testimony of this my last will and testament I have hereunto set my hand and seal this day and year first above written.

Sealed subscribed & published in the presence of us — *Phil Payton*

The mark of
Nathaniel X Niblett
Roger Owings
Rich. Blake

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF PHILIP PEYTON
All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Bisley, England

Letter written by the Rev. P. A. Ettrick, O.B.E., T.D., 16 January 1974, the Vicarage, Bisley, England

Letter written by Brian Frith, F. S. G., 6 April 1974, Gloucester, England

24	Jun	1639	*Elizabeth*	d. *Philip Paiton*, bap.
18	Apl	1641	*Anne,*	d. *Philip Payton,* bap.
15	Apl	1643	*Mary*,	d. *Phillip Payton*, bap.
24	Jan	1646/7	*Tho,*	s. *Philip Payton*, bap.
23	Aug	1649	*Sarah*,	d. *Phillip Payton*, bap.
25	May	1652	*Charles*	s. *Phillip Payton*, bap.
27	Aug	1655	*Deborah*	d. *Philip Payton*, bap.

Marriage Allegation

12 Sep 1638 *Phillip Payton* of Bisley and *Elyzabeth Gibbes* of Cirencester: bondsman, Thomas Payton of Bisley, aged 30.

Burials

12 Feb 1668/9 *Phillip Payton*

Letter written by Brian Frith, F. S. G., 6 April 1974, Gloucester, England

The baptism of *Philip Payton* does not appear in the Bisley registers, and I can only imagine that the baptism might have taken place in 1644 when the period May-July is missing. It is probable that the marriage of *Philip Payton*, senior, may have taken place about 1638, and it is of interest to note that there is a marriage allegation 12 September 1638, of *Phillip Payton*, of Bisley, and *Elizabeth Gibbes*, of Cirencester: bondsman, Thomas Payton, of Bisley, aged 30.

There can be little doubt that this marriage allegation refers to the *Philip Payton* whose children were baptized at Bisley, and the marriage may have taken place at Cirencester. The first child was named after its mother, and presumably the first son after its father (probably in 1644, for there are no earlier sons.).

MARRIAGE RECORD OF PHILIP PEYTON
Cirencester Parish Register, Cirencester, County Gloucester, England

Letter written by Brian Frith, F. S. G., 25 August 1974, Gloucester, England

I have found the marriage thus:-

13 Sep 1638 *Philip Payton* and *Elizabeth* _____ married

We have her name from the marriage allegation.

PHILIP PEYTON, INDENTURED SERVANT
Letter written by Noel Currer-Briggs, F.S.G., 11 September 1973, Saffron Walden, England

Philip Peyton, who emigrated to Virginia, was indentured for four years on the 30th August, 1665 to Thomas White of Bristol, shipwright; Thomas White was a Freeman of Bristol and a merchant of that city. He was responsible for the despatch of seven indentured servants (on August 30th and September 1st, 1665) to Virginia as follows:

Philip Peyton	4 years
Richard Smith	7 years
Mary Taylor	4 years
Anne Smith	4 years
John Hiley	7 years
William Fowle	4 years
Benjamin Merratt	4 years

No places of origin are given for any of the above but the length of time to be served is a rough indication of age, since those who had to serve for seven years would have been about 16 or 17 years old while those serving 4 years would be around 20 or 21, since the rules dictated at the time that indentured servants should serve until the completion of their 24th year. It is interesting, therefore, that the *Philip Peyton* of Gloucester who was married about 1645 could possibly be the father of the servant named above. However, if *Philip*, Jr. was born in 1650 as you suggest, he would have had to serve more than four years if he had been indentured in 1665. I think therefore that the *Philip Peyton* of the indenture must have been born nearer 1647 or 48 or possibly even as early as 1645. I wonder whether the *Mary* he married could have been Mary Taylor, his fellow indentured servant? I can only give you a very general indication, derived from the limited number of places of origin disclosed in the Bristol records, about the likely county of origin of this *Philip Peyton* beyond saying that the vast majority of emigrants through Bristol came, as one would suppose, from the counties of the Severn Valley, South Wales, Somerset and Wiltshire, which form the natural hinterland of Bristol.

PHILIP PEYTON, PLAINTIFF
Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia 1622-1632, 1670-1676, 1924, p. 229

Att a Gen[ll] Court held at James Citty 13 October 1670 Afternoone
Payton vs Nelines The order and verdict of a jury from Northumberland Court Dated the 20th of July 1670 In the difference betweene Richard Nelines and *Phillip Payton* is confirmed Nelines appealing and no cause appearing for the same is ordered to pay...costs...

PHILIP PEYTON, PLAINTIFF
Stafford County Court Records, Book 1689-1693, p. 283, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

At a Court held for the County of Stafford
July the 14th 1692

Peyton vs Waugh — Ordered that John Waugh Clerk shall make Present Payment of the sum of Four hundred and forty Pounds of Tobacco to *Philip Peyton* and Three hundred and Sixty pounds of Tobacco to James Man, William Smith and Mary Williams & each of them for their attendance at court in a suit depending between John Waugh Plt and William Downing with costs alias Execon

Peyton vs Downing — Ordered that William Downing shall make Present Payment of the sum of four hundred pounds of Tobacco for his attendance at Court in a suit depending between him and John Waugh with costs alias Execution unto *Phill Peyton.*

PHILIP PEYTON ON QUIT RENT ROLL
The Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia 1723-1758, 1961, p. 152

Stafford County
Quit Rent Roll for 1723

Name	Acres	
Philip Payton	100	
William Payton	150	pd. 36 lbs. tobacco
John Payton	100	pd. 24 lbs. tobacco
Payton	100	

PHILIP PEYTON, TOBACCO TENDER
The Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia 1723-1758, 1961, p. 164

Tenders of Tobacco in Overwharton Parish 1724

Tobacco Tender	Tobacco Plants
Patrick Grady) John Payton)	8,698
Philip Peyton	5,981
Charles Payton) John Lamb)	2,872

DEED FROM PHILIP PEYTON TO PAUL LITTLEFIELD
Stafford County Court Records, Book 1680-1681, pp. 9-10, Courthouse, Stafford, Virginia

Know all men by these presents that I *Philip Payton* have bargained and sold...with the consent of my wife *Mary*...one parcel of land unto Paul Littlefield...being a part of ye same land which William Bunch made over to *Philip Payton* bounding as followeth beginning at Richard Chapmans Corner marked white oake standing at ye head of a branch on ye East side of Horse Rhoade from up said *Payton's* plantation from thence down ye said branch ye run of water being the bounds until it came to ye line that parts this land and ye land of Henry Cofsam deceased then westerly along ye line of ye said Cofsam until it comes to ye line of ye land of ye aforesaid Richard Chapman. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and Seale this last day of May *Anno Domi* 1679 and in the thirty one year of ye reign of our Soverigne Lord King Charles ye Second.

Signed Sealed and delivered in the presence of
Rich. Chapman
William Parsons

Phill Payton (Seal)

This sale of land was by Capt. Auth Bridges acknowledged and recorded ye 5th November 1679 in Westmoreland County Court.

Paul Littlefield doe Assign all my right title and Interest of this within land mentioned unto Edward Powell witness my hand the xxx of October 1679.

Teste
Phill Payton Will Head

DEED FROM PHILIP PEYTON TO JOHN TRAMMILL
Stafford County Wills, Book Z, 1699-1709, p. 44, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Know all men by these presents that *Philip Payton* of Stafford County in Virginia have sold and by these presents do sell and make over unto John Trammill...a tract or parcel of land with a Plantation lying and being in Stafford County near the head of Potomack Creek on the South side of Potomack Run...I *Philip Peyton* and *Mary* my wife...set our hands and fix our seals the eleventh day of September 1700.

Signed and delivered in the presence of us
Edward Salisbury
Edward Mountjoy

Philip Payton (Seal)
Mary Payton (Seal)

The above said *Philip Payton* & *Mary* his wife came in proper Persons into Court and acknowledged the above said Deed of Land to the said John Trammill and ordered to be recorded Whereupon It is Recorded the 11 day of September 1700.

DEED OF GIFT FROM PHILIP PEYTON TO HIS SON, VALENTINE
Stafford County Wills, Book Z, pp. 297-299, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

This Indenture made the 14th day of June in the 4th year of the reign of our Sovereign Lady Anne by the grace of God of England Scotland France & Ireland Queen defender of the faith &c. in the year of our Lord God 1705 Between *Phillip Payton* of Stafford County in the Colony of Virginia, Planter of the one part & *Valentine Payton* of Stafford County aforesaid in the Colony afsd, Planter of the one part & *Valentine Payton* of Stafford County aforesaid in the Colony afsd Planter of the other part Witnesseth that the said *Phill. Peyton* as well for & in Consideration of the sum of 5 pounds sterling to him in hand paid by the said *Valentine Payton* afsd before the Unsealing & deliverye here of the receipt where of the said *Phill Payton* doth hereby acknowledge & there of & every part & parcel thereof doth hereby fully freely & absolutely acquit Exonerate & for ever discharge the said *Valentine Payton* his heirs Execors Admrs & every of them by vertue of these presents As also for settling & Establishing all & singular the premises with the appurtenances here after mentioned & expressed in the Blood & Posterity of the said *Phillip Payton* (as long as it shall please God to Continue the same) & for divers other good Causes & weighty Considerations him the said *Phillip Payton* thereunto at this time especially moving Hath given granted bargained sold aliened Enfefted & confirmed & by these presents doth give, grant bargain sell alien enfeft & Confirm unto the said *Valentine Payton* & his heirs forever 50 acres of land on the southside of Potomack Run being part & parcel of the Land where *Phillip Payton* Party to these presents lives on & adjoining thereto the land of Capt. William Downing & John Crally on ye East & West sides thereof The afsd Run commonly called & known by the name of Potomack Run & the said *Phillip Paytons* Land being on the North & South sides thereof Beginning upon the said Capt. William Downings Land on the East side & running up the said Run to the John Crallys Land on the West part from thence to the North side of the said *Phillip Payton* Plantation there extending in Length to the sd Downings Land & from thence to the Beginning on Potomac Run aforesaid together with all woods & underwoods Timber Trees & Trees likely to make Timber with. As also all profit commodities & Advantages to the same belonging or in any wise appurtaining and all the estate right Title & Interest of the said *Phill. Payton* of in & to the said 50 acres of Land afsd To have & to hold all & singular the premises afsd rights ye appurtenances unto ye sd *Valentine Payton* for and during the term of his own natural life & from & after his decease to the use & behoof of the heirs of the Body of the said *Valentine Payton* lawfully to be begotten & to the heirs male of such issue lawfully issuing forever &c &c for none other use intent or purpose whatsoever (that is to say) to the use and Behoof of the first son of the said *Val.*

Payton lawfully to be begotten and to the heirs male of such first son lawfully issuing for ever And for want of such Issue to the use & behoof of the second son of the said *Valentine Payton* lawfully to be begotten & to the heirs male of such second son lawfully issuing forever & for Default of such Issue to the use & behoof of the 3d son of the said *Valentine Payton* lawfully to be begotten & to the heir male of such 3d son lawfully issuing for ever & for default of such Issue to the use & behoof of the 4th 5th 6th & all & every other son or sons of the said *Valentine Payton* & to the heirs male of such issue Lawfully to be begotten forever & for default & want of such heirs To the use & behoof of the right & next heirs of the said *Phillip Payton* for evermore And the sd *Phillip Payton* for himself & his heirs doth Covenant & grant to & with the said *Val Payton* & his heirs that he the sd *Phillip Payton* at the time of sealing & delivery of these presents is solely rightfully & absolutely seized in his Domain as of fee to his own proper use & behoof without any manner of Condition or Limitation of any use or uses to alter change or determine the same of & in all & singular the premises afsd with the appurtenances & every part & parcel thereof & that he hath full Power & lawful Authority to Change all & Singular the same premises & everypart thereof to the several & respective uses afsd in manner & form afsd & that the same now are & so from time to time & at all times for ever hereafter shall & will remain & continue liable to the uses aforesaid & the said *Phillip Payton* for himself & his heirs doth further Covenant & grant that he the said *Phillip Payton* & his heirs shall from time to time & at all times hereafter at the reasonable request of ye sd *Valentine Payton* & his heirs or any of them at his their or any of their proper Costs & Charges in this and make acknowledge & suffer or cause to be made done acknowledged & suffered all & every such further reasonable & lawful Act & Acts thing & things device & devices in the law for the further & more better assurance surety & sure making of all & singular the premises aforesaid to the uses intents & purposes aforesaid according to the true Intent & meaning of these presents As by the said *Valentine Payton* & his heirs or any of them or any of their Council learned in the laws shall be reasonably devised or advised & required In witness whereof the said *Phillip Payton* hath hereunto set his hand & seal the day month & year first above written

Sealed and delivered in the presence of us whose names are subscribed
John Murfi
John Allen
Phill Powell

Phillip Payton (Seal)

Memorandum that full and peaceable Possession & Seizen was given &

delivered to the within named *Valentine Payton* by the within mentioned *Phillip Payton* by the delivery of Twelf & Twigg upon the premises within contained to hold to the said *Valentine* & his heirs according to the Tenor form & Effect of this presents Jndre the day month and year within written in the presence of us whose names are subscribed.

John Murfi John Allen
Phill Powell *Phill Payton* (Seal)

At a Court held for the s[d] County...the 13th day of Sept. 1705.

Philip Payton in person acknowledged this deed of gift of land to his son *Philip [Valentine] Payton* which is ordered to be recorded.

Thos Thorne Deputy Clerk

VITAL STATISTICS OF FAMILY OF PHILIP PEYTON
Bishop's Transcripts, Parish of Hinton-on-the-Green, County Gloucester, England

Letter written by David Faris, MD., 3 May 1976, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

Baptism

20 Oct. 1686 *Susannah* d. *Philip* and *Mary Peyton*

PHILIP PEYTON'S SONS, DEVISEES OF HIS ESTATE, 1705 AND 1730
Stafford County General Index, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Grantee	Grantor	Book	Dated	Recorded	Kind	Property
PEYTON						
Phillip	Tramill, John	Z p. 48	4 Oct. 1700	9 Oct. 1700	B&S	Head of Potomac Run
Valentine	*Peyton, Phillip,* Sr.	Z p. 297	14 Jne. 1705	13 Sept.1705	B&S	50 South side Potomac Run
Charles		K p. 244		1721-30	Inv.	OCI
Philip		K p. 260		1721-30	Will	OCI
	Peyton Estate	K p. 272		1721-30	Acct	OCI
	Peyton Estate	K p. 244		1723-30	Acct	OCI

PHILIP PEYTON'S WILL, RECORDED IN STAFFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA
Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 57, 1949, p. 73

Devisee	Date	Will Book	Page	Instrument
Peyton, Philip	1727	K [missing]	260	Will

Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 22, 1941, p. 41

Peyton, Philip, dec'd., 1730 (w) Stafford County, Virginia.

VALENTINE PEYTON, VESTRYMAN
Virginia Genealogies, 1931, p. 494

Valentine Peyton was a vestryman, Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia, May 22, 1749.

Note: No. 36, by Hayden, pertains to two or more Valentine Peytons.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF PHILIP PEYTON
Overwharton Parish Register 1724-1774, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia
The Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia 1723-1758, 1961, p. 93

Peyton, Phillip, married *Winifred Bussel*, September 15, 1748
Peyton, Valentine, son of *Phillip* and *Winifred*, born March 19, 1749

Amherst County Marriage Bonds, Courthouse, Amherst, Virginia

This is to certify that my sone *Dannil Peyton* is of age...given under my hand this 24 day of August 1785.
Test
William Gillispie *Philipe Payton*

Lincoln County Marriage Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky
Register of the Kentucky State Historical Society, vol. 12, 1914, pp. 82, 83, 84, 85

Mar. 10, 1786 John Arbuckle, *Hannah,* dau. of *Phillip Peyton*
Mar. 16, 1786 North East, *Kerenhappuch*, dau. of *Phillip Peyton*
Apr. 7, 1786 Jesse Wright, *Dosha,* dau. of *Phillip* and *Winifred Peyton*
Mar. 1, 1787 Benjamin Lankford, *Nancy Peyton*
June 23, 1787 Samuel Arbuckle, *Barshaba,* dau. of *Phillip* and *Winifred Peyton*

PHILIP PEYTON, RESIDENT OF CULPEPER COUNTY, VIRGINIA
Culpeper County Court Minutes, Book 1763-1764, p. 363, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

At a Court continued & held for the County of Culpeper on Saturday the 21 May 1763

Philip Payton Pltf)
agst.) Debt
Benjamin Davis Deft)

This Day came the Parties by their Attornies and thereupon came a Jury (to wit) Samuel Clayton, Oliver Towles, James Ross, John Sanders, Birkett Davenport, Charles Yancey, William Winn, John Tackett, John Yeoman, Robert Sims, Benjamin Hughes, & Samuel Moore who being Elected tried & sworn the Truth to speak upon the Issue Joined upon their Oath do say that the Defendant hath not paid the Debt in the Declaration mentioned and they do therefore Assess the Plts. Damage for the detention thereof to one penny. Therefore It is considered by the Court that the Pltf recover agst the said Defend^{t} his Debt and Damages aforesaid amounting to Twenty Pounds & his Costs by him in this Behalf expended & the said Defend^{t} in Mercy &c But this Judgment and the costs excepted to be discharged by Payment of Ten Pounds & Interest thereon to be compounded at the rate of 5 per cent per annum from the 9th day of December 1761.

PHILIP PEYTON, RESIDENT OF AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA
Amherst County Deeds, Book B, p. 310, Courthouse, Amherst, Virginia

April 4, 1768

Lunsford Lomax, the Younger, of Caroline County, to *Philip Payton* of the other part...422 acres on Horsley Creek...

Witnesses
Edmund Wilcox
William Horsley

Lunsford Lomax

PHILIP PEYTON, SR., OF AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA
Amherst County Deeds, Book C, p. 21, Courthouse, Amherst, Virginia

July 14, 1769

Philip Peyton, Sr., of Amherst County, Virginia...to William Mitchell...

Philip Peyton, Sr.

PHILIP PEYTON AND WIFE, FINAL CONVEYANCE IN AMHERST COUNTY
Amherst County Deeds, Book F, p. 54, Courthouse, Amherst, Virginia

August 25, 1785

Phillip Payton and wife, *Winnefred,* to John Payton, all of Amherst...200 acres on Horsley...

Witnesses
Jos. Edwards
William Gillaspie

Philip Payton
Winifred Payton

PHILIP PEYTON, WITNESS FOR THE KING
Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1752-1758, vol. 8, 1909, p. 215

Fifth Session of the General Assembly Tuesday, October 22nd 1754

A Petition of John Herndon and *Philip Peyton*, setting forth, That they had, by Order of the Court of Spotsylvania County, attended the General Court, as Witnesses for the King, upon the Prosecution against one Andrew Crawford.

PHILIP PEYTON, ORDERED TO REPAIR ROAD
Amherst County, Virginia in the Revolution Including Extracts from the "Lost Order Book 1773-1782," 1951, p. 77

Extracts from the Lost Order Book 1773-1782

Court Held March 3, 1777

John Sandidge Appointed Surveyor of the Road in Room of James Smith & It's ordered that he with *Philip Peyton*, Joseph Milstead, John Swinney, & John Peyton keep the road in Repair.

DANIEL PEYTON MARRIED MARY ROACH
Amherst County Marriage Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Amherst, Virginia

The condition of the above obligation is such that Whereas there is a Marriage shortly intended between the above Bound *Daniel Payton* and *Mary Roch* I find for if therefore there be no Lawful Causes to obstruct the Said Marriage Then the above obligation to be Void otherwise to Remain in full force and Virtue Signed Sealed and Delivered in presence of
Test: Nathan Crawford

his
Daniel D Peyton
mark

Philip Thurmond

This is to certify that I freely give my consent that *Daniel Peyton* & *Mary Roach* my daughter may be maried Given under my hand this twenty fourth of August 1785.
Mr. William Louing Clerk *Ash Craft Roach* (Seal)
Test: William Gillispie
John Payton

This is to certify that my sone *Dannil Payton* is of age and if you should want I impower him to enter me for security for him given under my hand this 24 day of August 1785.
Test: William Gillespie *Phililpe Payton*

DANIEL PEYTON, FATHER OF ASHCRAFT (A. C.) PEYTON AND DANIEL PEYTON
An Illustrated History of San Joaquin County, California, 1890, p. 662-663

Daniel Payton, M. D., gynecologist, No. 302 Lindsay Street, Stockton, California, was born in Alabama, July 9, 1827, a son of *A. C.* and *Elizabeth (Elledge) Payton*, now deceased. The grandfather, who was named *Daniel*, of Kentucky, by occupation a planter, lived to an advanced age. The father, with his family, moved to Missouri about 1834, and became a merchant in Kirksville, Adair County, Missouri...He has one brother living in Macon, Missouri, the Rev. *John Peyton*, a clergyman of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, and a soldier of the Mexican War...

Monroe County Deeds, Book C, p. 570, Courthouse, Paris, Missouri

Know all men by these presents that I Danl Peyton of the County of Morgan & State of Kentucky do constitute & appoint my brother *Craft* (alias *Ashcraft*) *Peyton* of Monroe County and State of Missouri my true & lawful attorney...in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 12th day of December 1836.

PEYTONS IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR, FROM AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA
Advance, 22 May 1884, Lynchburg, Virginia

PEYTONS

Charles, *Daniel*, George, Henry, James, John Sr., John Jr., Lewis, William Sr., William minor, and William Jr.

DANIEL PEYTON, FRONTIER MILITIAMAN
Card File, Kentucky Historical Society, Frankfort, Kentucky

Kentucky Payrolls 1787-1794 Certificates – Service

Payton, Daniel Frontiers
Entred. May 31st 1787 Disch'd. June 30, 1787 Days in service 30 – $5.50.

A Pay Roll for the Militia that served as Guards on the Frontier of Lincoln County under the Command of George Murrill, Lieut., in 1787.

I do hereby Certify the above mentioned service was performed by my orders, given from under my hand this 6th of September 1791.
Pay Roll No. 3.

Benjamin Logan
C. L. of Lincoln

Payton, Daniel Russells Creek
Entred. April 9th 1793 Disch'd. April 19th 1793 Days in service 11 —— £0.7.1.

A Pay Roll for a detachment of Militia in the Service of this State ordered by his Excellancy the Governor of the State of Kentucky to the Assistance of the Inhabitants of Russells Creek under the Command of Capt. James Farris, April 9th, 1793, for the balance of pay. Pay Roll No. 10.

Wm Whitley
Lt. Col. Comd.

DANIEL PEYTON, COMMISSIONED
The Register of the Kentucky State Historical Society, vol. 26, 1928, p. 249

State Archives Montgomery County

On February 8, 1798 the Governor "laid off a new regiment (of Militia) being the XXXI, to be included in the county of Montgomery.

The following officers were commissioned: Captains – *Daniel Paton ...*"

The "Corn Stalk" Militia of Kentucky 1782-1811, 1957, p. 146

Shelby County Regiments (37th Regiment laid off December 5, 1799)
June 15, 1803

Payton, Daniel Major, 1st Battalion, 37th Regiment.

DANIEL PEYTON, RESIDENT OF KENTUCKY
Kentucky Historical Society, Frankfort, Kentucky

KENTUCKY TAX LIST

Page	Taxpayer	Whites over 21	Location	Date
11	Peyton, Daniel		Lincoln County	May 29, 1794
13	Payton, Daniel		Lincoln County	Apr. 22, 1795
11	Peyton, Daniel	1	Lincoln County	July 18, 1800
13	Peyton, Daniel	1	Lincoln County	June 2, 1801
9	Peaton, Dan[1]	1	Montgomery County	Aug. 16, 1797
	Peyton, Daniel	1	Montgomery County	Aug. 6, 1799
19	Peyton, Daniel	1	Montgomery County	Aug. 12, 1800
13	Payton, Daniel	1	Montgomery County	Apr. 6, 1802
18	Peyton, Daniel	1	Montgomery County	Apr. 16, 1805
22	Payton, Daniel	1	Montgomery County	June 7, 1806

DANIEL PEYTON, RESIDENT OF FLOYD COUNTY, KENTUCKY
Floyd County Court Orders, Book 1, pp. 1, 42, 86, 215, Courthouse, Prestonsburg, Kentucky

October 28, 1808

Daniel Peyton produced commission from Gov. Charles Scott as Justice of Peace and was sworn.

May 22, 1809

Daniel Peyton & Spencer Adams appointed judges of election in Kentucky Precinct at home of Thomas Mollett.

October 1, 1809 *Daniel Peyton* performed a marriage.

May 24, 1813 *Daniel Peyton* resigned as Justice of Peace.

DANIEL PEYTON, RESIDENT OF JACKSON COUNTY, ALABAMA
Jackson County Civil Appointments, 1820-1832, Department of Archives and History, Montgomery, Alabama

Daniel Payton Justice of Peace, appointed 4 August 1820.

DANIEL PEYTON OF KENTUCKY SOLD INHERITED LAND IN AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA, IN 1819
Amherst County Deeds, Book O, p. 172, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

This Indenture 19 July 1819 between *Daniel Peyton* and *Mary*, his wife of the State of Kentucky of the one part and Wm Mitchell of the County of Amherst & State of Virginia of the other part...a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in the upper part of Amherst County on the waters of the James River adjoining the lands of Henry Roach...

Daniel Peyton (Seal)
Mary Peyton (Seal)

DANIEL PEYTON, MEMBER OF ALABAMA LEGISLATURE
History of Jackson County [Alabama], 1935, p. 200

The following is a list of Representatives in the State Legislature:
1823-24 – William Barclay, Samuel B. Moore, *Daniel Payton.*
1824-25 – William D. Gaines, Samuel B. Moore, *Daniel Peyton.*
1825-26 – Philip H. Ambrester, Charles Lewis, *Daniel Payton*, John Baxter.

Department of Archives and History, Montgomery, Alabama

Journal of the House of Representatives 1823
Those who voted in the negative are...*Peyton*

Journal of the House of Representatives 1824
On Monday the fifteenth day of November, in the year of our Lord, One thousand eight hundred and twenty four, the day appointed by law for the meeting of the General Assembly, the following members of the House of Representatives, appeared, were qualified, and took their seats, to wit:
From the Counties of Jackson & Decatur: *Daniel Peyton*, William D. Gaines, & Samuel Moore.

Journal of the House of Representatives 1825
On Monday the 21st day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty five The following members of the House of Representatives appeared, were duly qualified and took their seats to wit:
From the County of Jackson: Philip H. Armbruster, Charles Lewis, John Baxter and *Daniel Peyton.*

DANIEL PEYTON AND WIFE MARY, MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH
Primitive Baptist Church Register, Mud Creek, Jackson County, Alabama

Name of Member	Date on Roll		
Daniel Peyton			1819
Daniel Paten		November	1821
Daniel Paten	12	October	1822
Daniel Paten	9	October	1824
Mary Peyton			

DEATH NOTICE OF MAJ. DANIEL PEYTON
Southern Advocate, 12 May 1826, Huntsville, Alabama

Department of Archives and History, Montgomery, Alabama

DIED – On Friday 5th Instant, in Jackson County, Ala. Maj. *DANIEL PEYTON*, in the 64th year of his age, after ten or eleven days illness.

ASHCRAFT PEYTON, SOLDIER IN WAR OF 1812
Record Group no. 15, WC 9058, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

State of Missouri)
County of Macon)

On this 28th day of July, *A. D.* One thousand eight hundred and fifty-five. personally appeared before me a Justice of the Peace. within and for the county and State aforesaid *Elizabeth Payton* aged fifty six years. a resident of Macon County in the State of Missouri. who being duly sworn according to law. declares that she is the widow of *Ashcraft Payton*, deceased. who was a soldier in the company commanded by (Captain Ellis) in the 15 or 16 Regiment of Kentucky Militia. commanded by Col. Porter in the War with Great Britain. declared by the United States. on the 18th day of June 1812: and that her said Husband volunteered at Floyd. now Morgan County. Kentucky. on or about the month of October *A. D.* 1814. for the term of Six Months. and continued in actual Service in Said War up to the twelfth day of March *A. D.* 1815: and was honorably discharged at Malden. under Col. William O. Butler. on the Said 12th day of March *A. D.* 1815.

She further States that she was married to the said *Ashcraft Payton* on the 16th day of July *A. D.* 1815. by one Rev. Daniel Williams: that her name before her said marriage was *Elizabeth Elledge*: that her said Husband died at Gentry county in the State of Missouri. away from home. on the 4th day of January *A. D.* 1846: and that she is now a widow. She further states that no record of the marriage exists. to her knowledge: and the family record contains a statement of their ages only. and not a statement of the fact of marriage.

She makes this Declaration for the purpose of obtaining the Bounty Land to which she may be entitled under the Act approved March third. *A. D.* 1855.

her
Elizabeth X *Payton*
mark

ASHCRAFT PEYTON AND NAMES OF FIVE OF HIS CHILDREN
Democrat, 1 February 1884, Macon, Missouri

The Macon Chronicle-Herald, 29 October 1965, Macon, Missouri

Rev. *John Peyton* was born in Jackson County. Alabama. January 10th. 1822. and with his father, *A. C. Peyton*, and family moved to Missouri in the year 1832...

Letter written by Mackie (Halliburton) Wood, 22 February 1956

Greene Peyton was a brother of *John Peyton*. Margaret Reynolds. Dan Peyton. and Kitty Holly...

ASHCRAFT PEYTON OF FLOYD AND MORGAN COUNTIES, KENTUCKY
Peyton Notes by Mrs. Dayton Royse, letter written by James R. Brown, 12 February 1972

Floyd County Court Orders, Book 1, Courthouse, Prestonsburg, Kentucky

10 Sept. 1814 to 9 Oct. 1814, *Ashcraft Peyton* substituted for William Hopkins in War of 1812...on roll of Capt. David Goodwin.

Morgan County Court Orders, Book 1, Courthouse, West Liberty, Kentucky

Nov. 1828 *Ashcraft Payton*, appellant vs. John Usery, appellee –
On an Appeal – Dismissed for want of jurisdiction.
Dec. 1828 *Ashcraft Payton*, appellant vs, John Usery, appellee –
This day came the appellant, and on his motion, judgment of Justices was reversed and suit dismissed because Appellee was a non-resident & did not execute a bond as required by law...

ASHCRAFT PEYTON MOVED TO MONROE COUNTY, MISSOURI
Monroe County Circuit Court Records, File box 4, suit 85, Courthouse, Paris, Missouri

Whereas an action of Trespass...has been commenced in the Monroe circuit court by John Payton against Achilles Rogers...We *Ashcraft Payton* & Caleb Mills of said County acknowledge ourselves bound, to the said Achilles Rogers defendant in said cause, to pay, or cause to be paid all costs which have accrued...17th August 1834

Ashcraft Payton (Seal)
Caleb Mills (Seal)

ASHCRAFT PEYTON AND WIFE ELIZABETH SOLD LAND IN MONROE COUNTY
Monroe County Deeds, Book G, p. 240, Courthouse, Paris, Missouri

Know all men by these presents that we *Ashcraft Peyton* and *Elizabeth Peyton* his wife of the County of Monroe and State of Missouri for and in consideration of the sum of three hundred dollars...paid by William H. Roland ...28 November 1838

Ashcraft Peyton (Seal)
Elizabeth X Peyton
her mark

ASHCRAFT PEYTON PURCHASED A LOT IN CENTERVILLE, MISSOURI
Macon County Deeds, Book A & B, pp. 286-287, Courthouse, Macon, Missouri

This Indenture made & entered into this the 23rd of November in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & thirty eight by & between Elias L. Holloway...of the County of Macon and State of Missouri of the first part and *Ashcraft Peyton* of the County & State aforesaid of the second part...

ASHCRAFT PEYTON, EARLY PIONEER OF MISSOURI
Democrat, 1 February 1884, Macon, Missouri

The Macon Chronicle-Herald, 29 October 1965, Macon, Missouri

"The Early Settlement of Macon County and the Lives of the Pioneers"
Written by the Rev. John Peyton

Rev. *John Peyton* was born in Jackson County, Alabama, January 10th, 1822, and with his father, *A. C. Peyton*, and family moved to Missouri in the year 1832. His father first settled in the northwest corner of Monroe County within six miles of Woodville, in Macon County. The place where his father first settled in Monroe County was near where Leesburg [Duncans Bridge] now stands on the banks of the Middle Fork of Salt River.

Indians were plentiful in all North Missouri. When the Black-Hawk war broke out, the father, *A. C. Peyton*, became uneasy on account of his family and took them to Boone County where they lived until the close of the Indian troubles, when they returned to their home on Salt River.

A. C. Peyton's house was what was called in the early days a three-faced cabin, in which his family of eight persons lived. The nearest neighbors were about five miles off, including William Atterbury, the father of Judge Atterbury and Dr. Atterbury of Macon County...

About the year 1834, *A. C. Peyton* with his family, having rented out his farm of five or six acres, moved near where Clarence now stands and settled on a branch, known as Peyton's branch, – named after him. This was called the frontier. The object of *John's* father moving to this new place was to fatten a lot of hogs he had on the mast which was abundant on or near the branch.

At this new home *John's* father built a cabin, and when the hogs got fat, started them to Palmyra. He would let the hogs eat mast on the road and it took nearly a month to get to Palmyra, and then he got only $1.25 a hundred for his pork. His father stayed on Peyton's branch until about 1837. The nearest neighbor was ten miles off.

John Peyton was now fifteen years old. His father concluded about 1837 to settle near where Woodville now stands in Macon County.

Woodville as it is now called was laid out and called Centerville, by W. H. Rowland and Elias Holiday about 1836, and when *John Peyton* and his father's family settled in Macon County. Centerville had one store kept in a log house by Elias Holiday. M. Holiday was postmaster. *John* remembers the first day he went to Centerville that Mr. Holiday had two panthers confined in a log pen...

John Peyton in 1837 carried a letter from Centerville to Bloomington, from Elias Holiday to D. C. Hubbard, County Clerk, asking for license to sell

goods, &c. At that time there were but three settlements between Centerville and Bloomington: viz. Isham Walker, a Mr. Allen living where Macon is located and Isaac Gooding. When *John* got to Bloomington he found it had a few log cabins in it...

Among the first settlers of Middle Fork township were Ambrose Halliburton, Wm. H. Rowland, Eben Enyart, Burrell Freeman, William Ware, Judge Rowland and *A. C. Peyton* and family – including *John*, Benjamin Robuck and James Rowland...

John Peyton never heard a sermon preached until he was eighteen years old. This sermon was preached by John Vivon, a member of the Christian Church near Leesburg [Duncans Bridge], southeast of Woodville...

Rev. *John Peyton* was married in 1849 by Rev. Walter Toole to *Rebecca A. Moss [nee Spalding]*, and have six children, all living...

Rev. *John Peyton* became a member of the M. E. Church South, September, 1848, and a minister in said denomination in the year 1880.

ASHCRAFT PEYTON, JUROR IN ADAIR COUNTY, MISSOURI
Adair County Probates, Book A, p. 3, Courthouse, Kirksville, Missouri

State of Missouri)
County of Adair) In the County Court July term 1842

Be it remembered that the county court met persuant to adjournment at the house of Jesse Kirk's in said County July the fourth *AD* 1842– Present John S. Morrow presiding Justice and Joseph Ringo Justice and David James Clerk and J. N. Eber Sheriff Among others were the following proceedings had to wit – Ordered by the court that the sheriff summon twelve good and lawful men to retry the insanity of Isaiah Greer the following persons was returned by the sheriff as juror to wit...*A. C. Payton*...the Jury returned the following (Jury) verdict to wit – We the Jury find the defendant to be able to take care of himself and should be set at liberty – Ordered that the Court adjourn until Tuesday morning 10 o'clock.

John S. Morrow
Joseph Ringo

ASHCRAFT PEYTON OPERATED A STORE IN KIRKSVILLE, MISSOURI
History of Adair, Sullivan, Putnam and Schuyler Counties, Missouri, 1888, p. 330

A. H. Linder states that John T. Smith, a Tennesseean, had the first store in Kirksville...The *Payton* store, the third trading house opened here, was established soon after Townsend's. Jesse Kirk kept his hotel two blocks northwest of the square...

ASHCRAFT PEYTON, RESIDENT OF KENTUCKY AND MISSOURI

United States Census, 1830, Morgan County, Kentucky, p. 122

Peyton, Ashcraft	Males					Females				
−5	5/10	10/15	15/20	40/50	50/60	−5	10/15	15/20	30/40	40/50
1	2			1		1			1	

United States Census, 1840, Macon County, Missouri, p. 286

Peyton, Ashcraft	Males					Females				
−5	5/10	10/15	15/20	40/50	50/60	−5	10/15	15/20	30/40	40/50
		1	2		1		1	1		1

JOHN PEYTON, RESIDENT OF MISSOURI

United States Census, 1850, Macon County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
826 834	Peyton				
	John	27	M	Farmer	Ky. [Ala.]
	Rebecca A.	23	F		Ky.
	Jno T. W. Moss	6	M		Mo.
	Benjamin Moss	3	M		Mo.

United States Census, 1860, Shelby County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
557 569	Peyton				
	John	37	M	Farmer	Ala.
	R. A.	34	F		Ky.
	James A.	7	M		Mo.
	Henry C.	5	M		Mo.
	Catherine H.	4	F		Mo.
	Susan	3	F		Mo.

United States Census, 1870, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
100 100	Peyton				
	John	48	M	Farmer	Ala.
	R. A.	43	F		Ky.
	James A.	18	M		Mo.
	H. C.	15	M		Mo.
	Kittie H.	14	F		Mo.
	Susan	11	F		Mo.
	Mary	8	F		Mo.
	Maggie	8	F		Mo.

United States Census, 1880, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Relation	Place of Birth		
77 77	Peyton						
	John	58	M		Ala.	Ky.	Ky.
	R. A.	52	F	wife	Ky.	Ky.	Ky.
	Henry C.	25	M	son	Mo.	Ala.	Ky.
	Maggie	18	F	dau.	Mo.	Ala.	Ky.
	Mollie	18	F	dau.	Mo.	Ala.	Ky.

WILL OF JOHN PEYTON
Shelby County Wills, Book C, p. 65, Courthouse, Shelbyville, Missouri

I, *John Peyton* of Macon County in the State of Missouri, do hereby make and publish this my last will and testament to wit:

First: I desire all my just and lawful debts be paid.

Second: Having already given more or less of my effects to my children, *James A. Peyton, Kitty H. Halliburton, Susan L. Switzer, Maggie L. Wood* and *Mary D. Fifer*, I desire that they have no part of my estate.

Third: I give to my son, *Henry Clay Peyton*, one half interest in the stock of groceries and other merchandise, which make up the store being now conducted on Rollins Street in the City of Macon, Missouri, in the firm name of Peyton & Son.

Fourth: The other undivided one half interest in the store above named, together with all other property, real, personal and mixed, of which I may die seized or possessed, I give to my beloved wife, *Rebecca Ann*, to have and hold as her own absolutely and with full power of disposition of same as she may desire.

Fifth: I appoint my said wife, *Rebecca Ann*, sole Executrix of this my will and I request that she shall not be required to give bond as such Executrix; and that she pay my debts without allowance by the Probate Court and that she be not required to have any appraisements made of my estate.

Sixth: I request my said wife and my son, *Henry Clay*, to inventory the store so they may know the value and interest of each therein and then do as they may desire as to it. By the terms "stock of groceries and other merchandise" which make up the store as found in the third paragraph hereof, I intend to include all the notes and book accounts or other evidences of indebtedness due to said firm, or due by said firm growing out of the business of said store, and my said wife & son, *Henry Clay*, are to have all the assets of said firm, subject to its liabilities, each one half.

Seventh: I hereby revoke any and all former wills, if any heretofore made by me.

Given under my hand this 14th day Dec'r. 1886.

John Peyton

We attest the foregoing will by signing our names hereto by the request and in the presence of the testator, as witnesses, this 14th day of Dec. 1886.

W. Toole
Harry Howard

Certificate of Probate
State of Missouri)
County of Shelby) ss. In the Probate Court

I, James C. Hale, Judge of the Probate Court of Shelby County, Missouri having examined the foregoing instrument purporting to be the last will and testament of *John Peyton* deceased, and signed by the said *John Peyton* deceased, late of Shelby County, Mo. and having heard the testimony of W. Toole and Harry Howard subscribing witnesses thereto in relation to the execution of the same, do declare the last will and testament of said *John Peyton* deceased, and the same is therefore admitted to Probate.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of said Court, at office this 8th day of March 1894.
Filed Mch. 9, 1894 T. H. Fale Cl'k

James C. Hale
Judge of Probate

JOHN PEYTON, ORDAINED MINISTER
History of Randolph County, Missouri, 1920, pp. 535, 685

Rev. *John Peyton* was a prominent minister in the Methodist Church, South, of Randolph County, Missouri.

Walter D. Fifer was married December 28, 1881 to Miss Mary D. Peyton, a daughter of *John* and *Rebecca (Spalding) Peyton. John Peyton* was born in Alabama in 1822 and when a young man came to Missouri and settled on a farm in Macon County. In 1865 he came to Randolph County and settled in Salt River Township on the place where Mr. Fifer resides. He served in the Mexican War and took a prominent part in local affairs in the early days in Randolph County. He served as justice of the peace of Salt River Township for several years. He was an ordained minister of the Methodist Church, South, and preached in various churches in this section. He died at Clarence, Missouri, February 24, 1894 and is buried in the Salem Church cemetery. His wife was born in Bardstown, Kentucky, December 26, 1826 and they were married in Shelby County, Missouri in 1843 [1849]. She died in Houston, Texas, March 15, 1919 and is buried there. They were the parents of the following children: Dr. *J. A. Peyton,* Excello, Macon County; *Henry C.,* deceased; *Kitty*, married *Jack Halliburton*, Shelby County; *Susan*, married J. D. Switzer, Houston, Texas; *Maggie L.*; and *Mary D.*, wife of Walter D. Fifer.

JOHN PEYTON'S MOTHER, ELIZABETH
Record Group no. 15, WC 9058, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

6th March 1894

A certified copy of the marriage Certificate of *John Peyton* to *Rebecca A. Moss* was shown to me this day...the mother of *John Peyton* with whom he was living at the time was named *Elizabeth*...

Walter Toole

BIBLE RECORD OF JOHN PEYTON
Family Bible of John Peyton

Family Record

This Is To Certify That *John Peyton* of Woodville, Missouri and Mrs. *Rebecca A. Moss* of Woodville, Missouri were by me United in Holy Matrimony on the fourteenth day of December in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred Forty Nine.

Rev. Walter Toole

Marriages

J. A. Halliburton and *Kitty Peyton* were united in marriage Mar. 20, 1873 by Rev. Walter Toole.

James A. Peyton and Eliza Patton were married Oct. 31st, 1879 by Rev. H. D. Ougett.

John D. Switzer and *Susan L. Peyton* were married Dec. 25, 1879 by Rev. A. L. Boliver.

Walter D. Fifer and *Mary D. Peyton* were married Dec. 28, 1881 by Rev. J. W. Jordan.

Geo. A. Wood and *Maggie L. Peyton* were married Sept. 5, 1883 by Rev. J. W. Jordan.

H. C. Peyton and Maggie F. Smith were married June 20, 1888 by Rev. W. H. Hanna in Macon City, Missouri.

Births

John Peyton was born Jan. 10th 1822.
Rebecca Spalding was born Dec. 6th 1826.
James A. Peyton was born Dec. 16th 1851.
Henry C. Peyton was born Sept. 10th 1854.
Kittie H. Peyton was born Dec. 27th 1855.
Susan L. Peyton was born Oct. 15th 1857.
Mary D. and *Maggie L. Peyton* were born June 14th 1861.
Russel E. Peyton was born Feb. 12th 1883.
Grover R. Peyton was born Oct. 6th 1886.
John Thomas Peyton was born Apr. the 23rd 1889.

Deaths

Russel E. Peyton died Feb. 17th 1887.
Rev. *John Peyton* departed this life Feb. 24th 1894.
Henry C. Peyton departed this life May 3rd 1908.
Rebecca A. Peyton died at Houston, Texas, March 15, 1919.
Susan L. Switzer departed this life at her home in Houston, Texas, Feb. 24th 1948.

Memoranda

Harrison W. Moss was born Sept. 25th 1822.
Harrison W. Moss died Oct. 30th 1849.
Sons:
John T. Moss was born March 3rd 1844.
Benjamin Moss was born June 21, 1846.

JOHN PEYTON, CORPORAL IN MEXICAN WAR
Record Group no. 15, WC 9058, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

January 10, 1894. Respectfully returned to the Commissioner of Pensions. It appears from the records that *John Peyton* was enlisted on the 15th day of November, 1847, at Hannibal, Missouri, and was assigned to troop "1 G," 2nd Regiment of U. S. Dragoons, Roll of Aug. 3/48 shows him "Discharged July 17/48 at Jefferson Bks., Mo. by Exp. of Service a corporal."

Records show him present in Mexico for sixty days during the war with that country.

Thomas M. Vincent
Acting Adjutant General

Record Group no 15A, B.L.W.T. 46645-160-46, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

To All Whom It May Concern

Know Ye, That *John Payton* a Corporal of Captain M. S. Howe's Company "G" Second Regiment of Dragoons who was enlisted on the fifteenth day of November one thousand eight hundred and forty Seven to serve during the war with Mexico, is hereby Honorably Discharged from the Army of the United States, this seventeenth day of July 1848, at Jefferson Barracks, by reason of Expiration of Service.

Said *John Payton* was born in Jackson Co. in the State of Alabama is Twenty-four years of age, five feet ten inches high, Fair complexion, Hazel eyes, brown hair, and by occupation, when enlisted, a Farmer.

Given at Jefferson Barracks, Mo. this Seventeenth day of July 1848.

P Morrow
Major L. M. Enis

JOHN PEYTON, RESIDENT OF MACON COUNTY, MISSOURI
An Illustrated Historical Atlas of Randolph County, Missouri, 1876, p. 12

Name	Post Office	Sec.	Business	Nativity	Settled in County
John Peyton	Woodville, Macon Co., Missouri	34	Farmer	Jackson Co., Alabama	1832

OBITUARY OF THE REV. JOHN PEYTON
Macon Times, 2 March 1894, Macon, Missouri

Rev. *John Peyton* died at his home in Clarence at 12 o'clock Saturday night. The remains were interred at Salem Camp grounds near his old home in Randolph County. *Mr. Payton* was a native of Alabama, but had lived in this vicinity about sixty years, where he was esteemed by a large circle of friends. He was seventy-two years old. The last ten years of his life were given to the ministry. He leaves a wife and six children: *Dr. Payton* of New Cambria, *H. Clay Peyton* of this city, Mrs. *Kitty Halliburton* who lived with the family at Clarence, *Mrs. F. M. Switzer* of Narrows Township [*Mrs. J. D. Switzer* of Houston, Texas], *Mrs. W. D. Fifer* of Randolph County, and *Mrs. Charles Wood* [*Mrs. George A. Wood*] of Monroe County.

TRIBUTE TO THE REV. JOHN PEYTON
Newspaper clipping printed in 1894

Rev. *John Peyton*, the subject of this sketch, was born in Jackson County, Alabama, January 10, 1822, and at the age of ten years with his father's family moved to Macon County, Missouri, where he has almost continually resided ever since. Departed this life, February 24th, 1894, full of years and hope to reap the reward of his life's work with us. He was one of the earliest settlers and enjoyed but few of the advantages accorded to the present generation, having heard his first sermon when he was eighteen years of age, and going three or four miles to school.

His early days were spent in the pursuits peculiar to a frontier life, hunting etc. He loved those days and loved to dwell upon them notwithstanding their many disadvantages as compared to the present. In 1847 he enlisted for the Mexican war. In 1848 he embraced religion and united with the M. E. Church South, at Bethelem. He was earnest and faithful in his zeal for the church of his choice. In 1880 he was licensed to preach the gospel which he believed to be "the power of God unto salvation" and on which he relied and founded his hope of immortality...

He was married in 1849 by Rev. Walter Toole to his surviving wife, and reared a family of six children all of whom are now living. He keenly felt the responsibility of raising a family and always deprecated anything or act that would lessen respectability.

JOHN PEYTON, BURIED IN RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI
Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri

Name	Date of Death	Aged
John Peyton	Feb. 24, 1894	72 yrs. 1 mo. 14 da.

OBITUARY OF CATHERINE HOLLY (PEYTON) HALLIBURTON
Moberly Monitor-Index, 18 May 1945, Moberly, Missouri

Mrs. Kitty Payton Halliburton Dies

Mrs. *Kitty Payton Halliburton* died at 1:30 o'clock at the home of a daughter, *Mrs. George Griffiths* of Excello, at the age of 89. Her husband, the late *John A. Halliburton*, died in 1888. *Mrs. Halliburton* was the daughter of the Rev. *John Payton*, an early pioneer of the northeast part of Randolph County.

Besides the daughter at whose home she died, she is survived by two other daughters, Mrs. *Myrtle Rutherford*, Moberly, and *Mrs. Enoch Woods,* Duncans Bridge. Another daughter, *Mrs. Ben Huntsman*, died several years ago. She is further survived by nine grandchildren, a number of great-grandchildren and one great-great grandchild. Callie Halliburton of Huntsville is a brother-in-law.

The body is at the Skinner Funeral Home, Macon, and burial will be at Union Church Cemetery, northeast of Cairo, Saturday at 2 o'clock.

CATHERINE HOLLY (PEYTON) HALLIBURTON DIED, AGED 89
Macon Chronicle-Herald, 18 May 1945, Macon, Missouri

Mrs. C. Halliburton Dies In Excello

Mrs. *Catherine H. Halliburton*, aged 89 years, 4 months, 20 days, passed away at the home of her daughter, *Mrs. George Griffiths* in Excello at 1:30 o'clock.

LINEAGE CHART

William[1] Pleasants (*1530*-1583) m. *1554* Katherine Patras (*1535*-1559)
Robert[2] Pleasants (*1555*-1591) m. *1576* Johan _____ (b. *1560*)
John[3] Pleasants (1588-1640) m. *1617* Margaret _____ (d. 1639)
John[4] Pleasants (1618-1662) m. *1644* Katherine _____
John[5] Pleasants (1645-1698) m. 1670 Jane Larcome (*1650*-1708)
Joseph[6] Pleasants (*1675-1726*) m. 1699 Martha Cocke (*1680-1732*)
Elizabeth[7] Pleasants (*1703-1770*) m. *1725* John Merryman (*1700-1770*)
Mary[8] Merryman (*1735-1805*) m. *1751* John Rutherford (*1730-1800*)
James[9] Rutherford (1782-1850) m. 1804 Mary Anne Huntsman (*1785-1828*)
Nathaniel Huston[10] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)
William Nathaniel[11] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)
William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)
Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)
Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)
Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)
Andrew William[14] Tofel (b. 1971)
William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE PLEASANTS FAMILY

1 **William Pleasants**, b. about 1530 in England; d. in 1583 before 18 October, bur. in churchyard, Church of St. Paul, Norwich, County Norfolk, England.

Katherine Patras, b. about 1535 in England; d. in 1559 between 3 February and 13 February, bur. in churchyard, All Saints Church in Bestweke, County Norfolk; m. William Pleasants, about 1554.

2 Robert Pleasants, d. 1591

3 Agnes Pleasants

Alice, bur. 22 January 1574 in churchyard, Church of St. Paul, Norwich, England; m. William Pleasants.

4 Thomas Pleasants, bur. 18 Sept. 1579

5 Joanne Pleasants

Alice Walker, d. in 1595, Norwich, England; m. William Pleasants, 5 February 1580, Church of St. Paul, Norwich.

William Pleasants of Norwich in County Norfolk, England, has been determined as the progenitor of the Pleasants family of Henrico County, Virginia, through an unbroken chain of wills to John Pleasants who immigrated to Virginia from England in 1665 and settled at Curles.

William was named as the husband of Katherine Patras in the latter's will dated 3 February 1558 and proved 13 February 1558 at Norwich. Katherine devised property to her husband and to her son Robert. She devised personalty to her daughter Agnes.[1]

William lived in the parish of All Saints in Norwich and the All Saints church register contains three entries which relate to his family. The burial records of his son, Thomas, and of his second wife, Alice, indicate that he was living in the parish of All Saints during the 1570's. His marriage to his third wife, Alice Walker, was recorded in the church register 5 February 1579.

William Pleasants died testate. In his will, dated 10 September 1579 and proved 18 October 1583, he named his two sons Robert and Thomas, and his daughter Joanne, wife of John Park.[2]

1. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 1558, 110 Veysye, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, Eng.
2. *Ibid.*, 1583, 48 Bate.

2 (1) Robert Pleasants (William[1]), b. about 1555 in Norwich, County Norfolk, England; bur. 3 June 1591 in churchyard, All Saints Church, Norwich, England.
Johan, b. about 1560 in England; m. Robert Pleasants.

6 Martha Pleasants
7 Anne Pleasants
8 Lydia Pleasants
9 Robert Pleasants, bap. 26 Jan. 1583
10 John Pleasants, bap. 27 June 1588; d. 1640
11 Henry Pleasants, bap. 23 Apr. 1590; bur. 20 Sept. 1603

Robert Pleasants was named as a son of William Pleasants and Katherine Patras in her will dated 3 February 1558 and proved 13 February 1558 in County Norfolk, England. According to the terms of her will, Robert was to have her house when he attained the age of twenty-one. Robert and his father were obligated by the terms of her will to pay a sum of £5 to his sister, Agnes, at the rate of twenty shillings yearly until she attained the age of twenty-one. Robert was also named as the son of William Pleasants in the latter's will dated 10 September 1579 and proved 18 October 1583. He was named as executor of his father's estate.

Robert Pleasants died testate. In his will, dated 24 May 1591 and proved 22 July 1591, he devised two houses in All Saints Parish to his wife, Johan. The house purchased from Robert Welch was entailed to his daughter, Anne, and the house occupied by Philip Foster was entailed to his youngest daughter, Lydia. His eldest daughter, Martha, was willed two tenements upon the death of his wife, and his sons, John and Henry, were each willed a house at age twenty-one. All interest in the lease from William Bleverhayset of houses and tenements located in St. Pauls' Parish in Norwich was also bequeathed to his wife, whom he named executrix.[3] His sons Robert, John, and Henry were baptized at All Saints Church in Norwich, England.[4]

3. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 1591, 110 Andrewes, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, Eng.
4. All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Norwich, Eng.

10 (2) John Pleasants (Robert,[2] William[1]), bap. 27 June 1588, All Saints Church, Norwich, County Norfolk, England; bur. 3 December 1640 in churchyard, All Saints Church, Norwich.
Grace, d. after 1612; m. John Pleasants.

12 Margaret Pleasants
13 Martha Pleasants

Margaret, bur. 2 May 1639, Norwich, County Norfolk, England; m. John Pleasants, before 1617.

14 John Pleasants, bap. 11 Nov. 1618; d. 1662
15 Robert Pleasants, bap. 3 July 1620; bur. 5 Mar. 1622
16 Mary Pleasants, bap. 11 Feb. 1621
17 Robert Pleasants, bap. 11 May 1623; d. 1666
18 Samuel Pleasants, bap. 10 July 1625; bur. 16 Apr. 1638
19 Elizabeth Pleasants, bap. 15 July 1627
20 William Pleasants, bap. 8 Feb. 1629; bur. 15 Mar. 1637
21 Benjamin Pleasants, bap. 6 Apr. 1631; bur. 9 Oct. 1632
22 Benjamin Pleasants, bap. 7 Aug. 1636; bur. 7 Apr. 1637

Anne, d. in 1665 before 14 April; m. John Pleasants.

John Pleasants was a resident of County Norfolk, England. The records of his baptism and his burial are extant in the church register at All Saints in Norwich. Also recorded in the church register are the names and baptismal dates of nine of his eleven children, five of whom died before reaching maturity.

John Pleasants died testate. In his will, dated 1 November 1639 and proved 21 December 1640, he devised his land to his son John and made bequests of pound sterling to his other heirs and to his wife. He made provision for payment of thirteen shillings and four pence to be paid the minister for his burial sermon and provided that sixty shillings be distributed among the poor in Norwich and in the parish of All Saints. In his will he named his living children as John, Robert, Margaret, Martha, Mary, and Elizabeth; and his sisters, Martha and Lydia.[5]

5. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 1640, 50 Gibson, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, Eng.

14 (10) John Pleasants (John,[3] Robert,[2] William[1]), bap. 11 November 1618, St. Savior Church, Norwich, County Norfolk, England; bur. 26 July 1662 in churchyard, St. Savior Church. *Katherine*, m. John Pleasants.

23 John Pleasants, bap. 27 Feb. 1645; d. 1698
24 Samuel Pleasants, bap. 10 Jan. 1646
25 Benjamin Pleasants, bap. 4 Feb. 1647
26 Thomas Pleasants
27 Martha Pleasants, bur. 18 Feb. 1654
28 Joshua Pleasants, bur. 1 Oct. 1660
29 Elizabeth Pleasants, bap. 22 Feb. 1662; bur. 27 Feb. 1662

John Pleasants lived his entire life in County Norfolk, England. His father brought him to St. Savior Church in Norwich to be baptized 11 November 1618, and he in turn brought his children, John, Samuel, Benjamin, and Elizabeth, to St. Savior to be baptized. Record of his date of burial and the burial dates of his children, Martha, Joshua, and Elizabeth, were also recorded in the parish register of St. Savior.

He was a weaver by trade, referring to himself as a worsted weaver of the city of Norwich in his will.

John Pleasants died testate. In his will, dated 18 July 1662 and proved 26 August 1662, he willed to his wife Katherine his lands, houses, tenements, gardens, and orchards lying in the parish of St. Savior, to be used for the benefit of his children. He acknowledged receiving his estate from his father, John Pleasants, by the latter's last will and testament. He appointed his wife, Katherine, as executrix.[6] The names of his children, except Thomas, were recorded in the register of St. Savior Church in Norwich. His son, John Pleasants died testate in Henrico County, Virginia, and entailed his estate to his brothers, Samuel, Benjamin, and Thomas Pleasants should he lack issue. A Quaker memorial in the Smith Manuscript cited the latter John Pleasants was born in Norwich, England, and immigrated to America in 1665.

6. Norwich Archdeaconry Court Wills, 1662, f. 98, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, Eng.

23 (14) John Pleasants (John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] William[1]), bap. 27 February 1645, St. Savior Church, Norwich, England; d. in 1698 at Curles, Henrico County, Virginia.

Jane Larcome, b. about 1650; d. in 1708, Henrico County, Virginia; widow of Capt. Samuel Tucker, m. John Pleasants, 29 November 1670, York County, Virginia.

30 John Pleasants, b. 1672; d. 1714

31 Joseph Pleasants, d. 1726

32 Elizabeth Pleasants

"John Pleasants, the first of that name in Virginia, was born in the city of Norwich in Old England and came over to America as a factor or assistant to a Merchant, who, after some time settled at Curles in Henrico County."[7] He immigrated to Virginia in 1665.

His first patent was for 548 acres of land on the north side of James River on Four Mile Creek 1 October 1679.[8] The tracts of land which he enumerated in his will included the 300 acres of land called Curles on which he was living 27 September 1690; the adjoining 900 acres of land called Timber Slash; a 2,600 acre tract on Four Mile Creek adjoining Edward Matthews; the 50 acres of land on the north side of Four Mile Creek on which his corn mill and saw mill were located and an adjoining tract of 11 acres of land on the south side of Four Mile Creek; and two parcels of land in the amount of 350 acres in one tract and 500 acres in the other tract.

From the time of his appearance on the official records of the colony, 22 April 1670,[9] until his death, John Pleasants appears time and time again in Henrico County records in transactions of his own or as agent or attorney for others.[10] He was elected to serve as a burgess from Henrico County 3 March 1693, but refusing to take the oath he made himself incapable of serving as a burgess.[11]

7. Smith Manuscript, Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, PA.
8. Virginia Patents, Book 7, p. 12, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
9. Henrico Co. Court Records, Book 1670-1676, p. 12, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
10. *The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers*, vol. 2, pp. 1064-1074.
11. *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, vol. 16, 1908, p. 219.

A memorial to John Pleasants and his wife, Jane, was written between 1747 and 1760, and is among the original "Smith Manuscripts." It is stated in the memorial that he married Jane, the widow of Capt. Samuel Tucker from Bristol. A complaint was entered against them in a court held in Henrico County in February 1682 stating "John Pleasants and Jane Tucker als. Larcome als. Pleasants (quakers)" were guilty of violating the Virginia laws on three counts. That is, they had not been married according to the established laws of Virginia: they refused to attend the established Church of England or to have their children baptized: and they were members of a Conventicle, a religious sect which challenged the authority of the Church of England.

The provincial courts upheld their Quaker marriage ceremony but found them guilty of their effrontery against the church and levied a fine on each count. John Pleasants gave security and entered an appeal which was carried to London and brought before the Lords of Trade and Plantations. In a letter dated 20 September 1683 Lord Culpeper wrote: "Pursuant to instructions for liberty of conscience I stopped execution against a Quaker John Plaisance who was indicted for not attending church, pending signification of the Kings pleasure."[12]

John Pleasants died testate. In his lengthy will, dated 27 September 1690 and proved 1 June 1698, he named his wife, Jane, as executrix. He made bequests to each of his children whom he named as John, Joseph, and Elizabeth. He entailed his land which was to evolve, successively, in case of lack of issue, to his brothers in England, Samuel, Benjamin, and Thomas. He also devised £20 Sterling to his mother if then living. John Pleasants presented to the court of Henrico County a small book consisting of three pages stitched together, and declared it to be his last will and testament in his own handwriting. He requested that the will be recorded and his request was granted by the court. The will was recorded 1 October 1690 and John added the codicil 11 May 1697.[13]

12. Calendar of State Papers, American West Indies 1681-1685, pp. 497, 503.
13. Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1682-1701, p. 193, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.

31 (23) Joseph Pleasants (John,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] William[1]), b. about 1675, Henrico County, Virginia; d. between 9 September 1725 and 7 February 1726, Henrico County.
Martha Cocke (Richard,[2] Lt. Col. Richard[1]), b. about 1680 at Bremo, Henrico County, Virginia; d. after 5 November 1732, Henrico County; m. Joseph Pleasants, mar. license 15 May 1699, Henrico County, Virginia.

33 Elizabeth Pleasants
34 Joseph Pleasants
35 Jane Pleasants, d. 1726
36 Martha Pleasants
37 John Pleasants, d. 1776
38 Richard Pleasants, d. 1778
39 Thomas Pleasants, d. 1775
40 Robert Pleasants

Joseph Pleasants of Curles married his neighbor, Martha, the daughter of Richard Cocke of Bremo. This was a union of two of the leading families of Henrico County, Virginia, although they were diametrically opposed in their religion. Joseph was of a strong Quaker family while the Cockes were equally strong supporters of the Church of England. Joseph and Martha obtained a marriage license 15 May 1699 and were married by a Church of England ceremony.

Joseph repented 10 November 1699 in a meeting of Friends and both he and Martha became leaders in the Quaker meetings at Curles. He was appointed clerk of the Henrico County Monthly Meetings in 1699. The same year he contributed funds to build a meeting house at Curles, and in 1704 he was ordered to complete the new meeting house by laying floors and making a row of seats around the house. Joseph served as a delegate to the Yearly Meetings on numerous occasions. In 1723 he was heavily fined for his "sufferings from the year 1715 to this present year 1723," and was imprisoned by Thomas Jefferson for fifty shillings sterling.[14]

14. *The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers*, vol. 2, p. 1189.

According to the will of his father, Joseph was devised 150 acres of land on Turkey Island Point; 1,400 acres of land lying on Chickahominy Swamp; 100 acres of land purchased from William Giles; a tract of land purchased from Edward Matthews; 580 acres of land purchased from Abram Childers; 2,000 acres of land on Tuckerhoe Creek; and one-half interest in the corn mill and saw mill.[15] Records in Henrico County show that Joseph bought and sold land, and also received land by patents.[16]

Joseph, Elizabeth, and Jane Pleasants were named as grandchildren of Richard Cocke of Bremo in his will dated 18 November 1706.[17] Elizabeth, Joseph, Jane, and Martha Pleasants were named as grandchildren in the will of Jane (Larcome) Pleasants in her will dated 2 January 1708.[18] As Martha's father and Joseph's mother named Elizabeth, Joseph, and Jane in their respective wills, it is evident they were the three eldest children of Joseph Pleasants and that his daughter, Martha, was born between 18 November 1706 and 2 January 1708.

Joseph Pleasants died testate. In his will, dated 9 September 1725 and proved 7 February 1726, he devised his land among his sons. He devised personalty to all his children except his daughter, Elizabeth, and assigned his manor plantation to his wife for her use during her lifetime. He appointed his wife as executrix and Col. William Randolph as her adviser. An inventory and appraisement of his personal estate was made by Bowler Cocke and Henry Wood in the amount of £587.06.09 and 9,197 pounds of tobacco. He willed his extensive land holdings to his sons whom he named as Joseph, John, Richard, Thomas, and Robert Pleasants. He named as his daughters, Jane and Martha Pleasants and made a bequest to each.[19] His daughter, Elizabeth, was named in the will of his mother as "my Son Joseph's Daughter Elizabeth."

15. Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1682-1701, pp. 193, 209, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
16. *The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers*, vol. 2, pp. 1092-1102.
17. Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1706-1709, p. 9, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
18. *Ibid.*, p. 166.
19. *Ibid.*, 1718-1726, pp. 643-646.

33 (31) Elizabeth Pleasants (Joseph,[6] John,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] William[1]), b. between 15 May 1699 and 18 November 1706, Henrico County, Virginia; d. after 19 December 1767, probably in Cumberland County, Virginia.

John Merryman, b. about 1700; d. after 19 December 1767, probably in Cumberland County, Virginia; m. Elizabeth Pleasants, about 1725.

41 John Merryman, Jr., d. 1769
42 Thomas Merryman, d. 1760
43 Elizabeth Merryman
44 Agnes Merryman
45 Mary Merryman
46 Jesse Merryman
47 Judith Merryman

Elizabeth Pleasants was one of the three eldest children of Joseph Pleasants and Martha Cocke who obtained their marriage license 15 May 1699. Elizabeth was born before her grandfather, Richard Cocke, wrote his will 18 November 1706. He made bequests to Joseph, Elizabeth, and Jane Pleasants, naming his grandson first. Jane (Larcome) Pleasants wrote in her will dated 2 January 1708: "I give and bequeath unto my Son Joseph's Daughter Elizabeth... a great Pewter flaggon unto her the said Elizabeth..." She made bequests to Elizabeth, Joseph, Jane, and Martha Pleasants, in that order which would indicate the probable order of their births.

Elizabeth and John Merryman settled in that section of Virginia which successively became Goochland County, then Cumberland County, and eventually Powhatan County.

Thomas, Elizabeth, Agnes, John, Jr., Jesse, and Judith Merryman were listed in *William and Mary College Quarterly* as the children of John Merryman and Elizabeth Pleasants.[20] Mary Merryman was also their daughter as John Merryman, his wife, and their children were the only Merrymans living in Goochland and Cumberland counties prior to 1750.

20. *William and Mary College Quarterly*, vol. 8 (2), 1928, p. 134.

WILLIAM PLEASANTS' CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE NAMED IN WILL OF KATHERINE (PATRAS) PLEASANTS, HIS WIFE

Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 1558, 110 Veysye, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, County Norfolk, England

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 16, 1908, p. 220

In the name of God Amen the thred day of February in the yere of o'r Lord God a thousand five hundred fiftie and eight I *Pleasannce* being in good remembrance and w'th a holle mynde lauded be God do make this my last will and testament by the good will & lycens of my husband as dothe followe.

First I bequeath my soule to God Almightie o'r Ladye Sainte Marye and all the blessed companye in heaven my bodie to be buried in the Church yarde of All Saintes in Bestweke.

It'm. I give to the Repracon of the same church 8d.

It'm. I give to *Agnes* my daughter my blacke kyrtell a russet forke a payle a pewter platter and a saucer.

It'm. I give and bequeathe my house that I dwell in to *Robert* my sonne in fee simple Provyede Alwaye that I will that my husband shall have his dwelling in y't duringe his naturall lyef and my husbande dulye to repare y't duringe his lyef And my husbande to beare oute the purchase.

It'm. I will that my sonne have my house at the age of 21 yeres and then my husband to dwell in the head house and my sonne in the tente and yf y't fortune that my sonne dye before he come to the age of 21 yeres that then I will that *Will'm Pleasance* my husbande shall have my house in fee simple.

It'm. I will that *Will'm Plesannce* and *Robert* my sonne shall paye and give to *Agnes* my daughter Five pounds of lawful monye oute of my house in manner and forme following that ys to saye the next yere after other 20s. and so evry yere 20s. yerelye 20s. till the holle some of five pounds be well and trulye and content and yf my daughter dye before she come to the age of 21 yeres then I will that my brother *Robert Putrasse* shall have the five pounds to hym left. The resydew of my goods unbequethed and ungiven I give and bequeth them to *Will'm Pleasance* my husbande whome I ordeyn and make my sole Executor he to receyve my debtes and to paye my debtes.

In witness hereof

Thomas Hall Clarke
Raffe Stephensonne
Harrye Conyngton
George Sendell
Thome Lodesman
w'th others

Katherine Plesannce

Proved in Consistory Court of Norwich 13th February 1558

WILL OF WILLIAM PLEASANTS
Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 1583, 48 Bate, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, England

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 17, 1909, p. 84-85

In nomine dei amen the tenth day of September in the one and twentie yeere of the reigne of Elizabeth by the Grace of God Queen of Ingland ffrance & ireland defender of the ffaith & in the yeere of our Lord God 1579 I *Will'm Plesants* of ye Parish of St. Paules w'th in the Cittie of Norwich now being sicke in body and in good and p'fect minde & memory thanks be given to God for the same do ordeyne declare & make this my last will & testam't in this forme following that is to saie ffirst & before all things I will and bequeath my soule into hands of Allmightie God my Savior Jesus Christe by whose death & passion once offered uppon the Crosse for me and all mankinde I trust to be Saved and my body to be buryed in the Churche Yarde of St. Paules aforesaid. I'tm I give and bequeth towardes the reparations of the Church of St. Paules v s. to be paid w'thin one yere after my decease by my Executor. I'tm I give and bequeathe unto *Thom's Pleasants* my Sone Twentie marks of Currant Inglish mony to be paid to him by my Executors in this sorte viz. att that time he shall attain unto his age of XX^{te} yeres fyve marks and from thenceforth yeerly and every yere one yere after another v marks until the said XX^{te} m^{ks} be paid Provided and my will and minde is that if he dye before the said age of XX^{te} yeres that my Executor shall reteine it to himselfe or in so much of the said XX^{te} m^{ks} as att any time Shallbe behinde after the said *Thom's* shall come to the said age of XX^{te} yeres and happening to dye during the tyme and continuacon of the yeerly payment of v m^{ks} aforesaid and I give and bequethe and my will and minde is that John Parke and *Johanne* his wife shall have my tenem't w'th the app'tences wherein I now dwell to them during their lyves and the long'r liver of them So as they keep it in suche reparations & also inhabite in it themselves or ells lett it to the greatest price they can and allowe to my sonne *Robert Pleasants* iii s. viii d. every yeere that they or either of them lett itt and if they dwell in it them selves then they are to alowe nothing and the rest of all my goods & Chattells debbts duties & in demanddes of what kinde or qualitie so ever they be of I give them unto the said *Rob'rt Pleasants* my sonne whom I constitute & make of this my last will and testam't my sole Executor he to take my debtts & paie my debtts and see my body honestly brought to ye grounde.

Witness of the same
Richarde Keche
Will'm Lose
Will'm Clarke & others

Will'm Pleasants

Proved in the Archdeaconry Court of Norwich 18th October 1583.

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF ROBERT PLEASANTS
Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 1591, 110 Andrews, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, England

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 17, 1909, p. 85

In the Name of God Amen. The four and twentieth day of May *Anno dmi* 1591 and in the 33rd yeare of the Reigne of our Sovereign ladie Elizabeth by the grace of God Queene of England ffrance and Ireland defender of the faith Etc. I *Robert Pleasants* of Norwich being weake of bodie but whole in mynde and of good and perfect remembrance Thanks be given unto Allmightie God for the same, I doe ordayne and make this my present Testament and last will in manner and forme followinge disannullinge all other Testaments and last wills before the daie of the date hereof by me made. First I recommend my soule unto the mercifull hand of Allmighty God my Creator Jesus Christe my Redeemer and only Saviour And the holy ghost my comforter three spirits but one Lord...hoping through the merritts death and passion of my Saviour Jesus Christe that my sinns be forgiven...And my bodie to be buried in the Church of All Saints Norwich the rite of burial at the discretion of my executors hereafter named...Item I give unto the poore people of the same parish fifty shillings to be distributed at the daye of my buriall or soon thereafter. Item I give and bequeath unto *John Pleasants* my eldest son my tenement or house wherein I now dwell situate lyinge and being in the parish of All Saints to have and to houlde to him and his heirs and assigns for ever and he to have the same at his full age of one and twentie yeares Item I will and my mynde is that *Johan* my wiffe shall have the use and benefit of the house untill my said sonne *John* shall come to his said age of twenty one yeares she mayntaining the same tenement in good and sufficient repairs during the saide time Item I devise one messuage or tenement with appurtenances in fee simple in occupation of one Peter Stewarde of Norwich Clothier situate in said Parish of All Saints...to be made from one William Fiddell of Earlston in the Countie of Suffolk yeoman as by his deed of feoffment...Item I give and bequeath the same tenement and their appurtenances unto *Henry Pleasants* my saide sonne his heirs and assigns forever And the saide *Henry* to enter upon the same at his said age of 21 years and my will is that the saide *Joane* my wiffe shall have the use and occupacon and benefit of the same messuages or tenement as aforesaid until my saide sonne *Henry* shall attain and come to his said age of 21 years...Item I give and bequeath unto *Martha Pleasants* my eldest daughter two tenements of myne purchased from Thomas Turrolde and Agnes his wiffe late of Norwich...my will and mynde is that the saide *Johan* my wiffe her heirs Executors Administrators or assigns shall cause to be paid unto *Martha* my said daughter every year of her said naturall life 20^{d} of lawful monye of England...as she shall attaine and

come to the full age of one and twenty years Item I give and bequeath unto *Joane* my saide wiffe my tenement or house I late purchased and bought of Robert Welch and Katherine his wiffe situate in the parish of All Saints...and after the decease of my saide wiffe I give and bequeath the same tenement as aforesaid to *Anne Pleasants* my daughter to have and to hold and to her heirs and assigns for ever Item I give and bequeath unto the saide *Johan* my wiffe tenements adjoining my said messuages and in the occupation of Phillip Foster situate in the said parish of All Saints Norwich...and after the decease of the saide *Johan* my wiffe I give and bequeath the same unto *Lydia Pleasants* my youngest daughter to have and to hold forever...and my mynde and will is that the saide *Johan* my wiffe shall give the saide tenement unto my daughter *Lidia* as aforesaid and two tenements before given unto *Anne Pleasants* for her naturall life...I give and bequeathe unto *Johan* my saide wiffe all interest in the lease from William Bleverhayset of Norwich, Esq., of houses and tenements in St. Paul's Norwich...Item I give unto each one of my saide children Viz: *John Henry Martha Anne* and *Lidia* to each of them to be delivered unto them and any of them at their several ages of one and twenty yeares or at their day of marriage which shall first happen to come...the said *Johan* my wiffe I ordayne nominate and appoint my sole Executrix of this my saide last will and testament And I do nominate and appoint Gregorie Newhouse of Norwich Worsted Weaver to be Supervisor of this my last will and testament... I give my hande and seale the day and year aforewritten Sealed and delivered in the presence of Gregorie Newhouse John Andrews...

Note: The will of Robert Pleasants of Norwich, dated 24 May 1591, is twelve and one-fourth pages long—three hundred thirty-one lines—written in an old English script which is difficult to decipher. John Parke, son of John Parke deceased, was evidently a ward of Robert Pleasants hired out to John Cheffleborough. Robert Pleasants also had tenements leased to Lawrence S_____. Robert M_____ and Richard P_____ were also witnesses to his will.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF ROBERT PLEASANTS
All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Norwich, England

Baptisms

Robert y^{e} sonne of *Robert Pleasance* baptized the 26 day of January 1583.
John the sonne of *Robert Pleasan* baptized y^{e} 27th June 1588
Henry the sonne of *Robert Pleasance* baptized ye 23rd of Aprill 1590

Burials

Robert Pleasance Burriall ye 3d June 1591
Henry the sonne of *Robert Pleasance* was buried the 20th of September 1603

WILL OF JOHN PLEASANTS

Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 1640, 50 Gibson, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, England

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 17, 1909. pp. 86-88

In the name of God Amen ye first day of November in the fifteenth yeare of Rainge of o'r most gratious Soveigne Lord King Charles of England Scotland ffrance & Ireland defend'r of the faith & *Anno Dni* 1639 I *John Pleasance* of the Citty of Norwich Worsted weav'r being of good & p'rfect memory (praised be God) doe declare & make this my p'resent Testam't & last Will in mann'r & forme following.

Imprimis & before all earthly & transitory things in the world I commend my Soule unto God the father maker & Creator of all things and unto God ye sonne my Saviour & unto the holy Ghost my Comforter being the blessed Trinity Three p'sons & one God hopeing to be saved at the day of Resurrection amongst other faithful & penitent sinners in by & throwugh the merritts death & passion of Jesus Christ my onelyv Saviour and my body I comitt to the earth there to be interred in Christian buriall at the discretion of my Executor. Item I give to the Minister for a Sermon to be preached att my buriall Thirteene shillings & foure pence and to the poore people inhabiting w'th in the s^d^ Citty of Norwich fforty shillings to be distributed amongst them att the discretion of my Executor And alsoe to the poore people inhabiting w'th in the p'ish of All Saints in Norw'ch Twenty shillings. Item I give & bequeath unto *John Pleasance* my sonne & to his heires for ev All that my messuage or Tenement w'th the Garden grounds entries buildings & app'rtenances thereunto belonging now rented unto the p'ish of St. Saviour in Norw'ch I lately purchased of George Grundy Clarke To have & to hould the same to him the s'd *John* my sonne his heires & Ass's. upon condicon that he the s^d^ *John* my sonne his heires executor's admis's or Ass's. shall pay or cause to be paid unto *Robt. Pleasance* my sonne the some of fforty pounds of lawfull english money in mann'r & form following vidzt within one whole yeare next after the decease of Anne my wife Twenty pounds & within twoo yeares next after ye decease of ye s^d^ Anne my wife Twenty pounds in full payment of the s^d^ fforty pounds and if default of paym't shall happen to be made of ye s^d^ fforty pounds in mann & forme afores^d^ that then he ye s^d^ *Robt.* my sonne or his ass's shall enter into all my s^d^ messuages or Tenem't w'th their & ev'y of their app'rtenances & of ye p'fitts thereof he the s^d^ *Robt.* shalbe fully paid & satisfied ye s^d^ fforty pounds & evry pt thereof (anything before to the contrary notw'thstanding) Item I give & bequeath unto ye s^d^ *Robt.* my sonne fforty pounds more of lawfull english money to be paid him w'th in one whole yeare next after the decease of me ye s^d^ *John* his father. Item I give & bequeath unto the s^d^ Anne my wife fouer poundes,

yearly & ev'y yeare during her n'rall life to be paid her or her Assignes quart'rly out of the afores'd messuage or Tenem't in liew & respect & in full satisfaction of her dower or thirds issueing or to be issueing out of the same

Item whereas in consideration of Marriage w'th ye s^d^ Anne my wife I have ent'red a wrighting & am become & stand bound unto Robet. Allen & Peter Stringer for the paym't of ffifty pounds of lawful english money w'th in six monthes next after my decease. My will & meaning is that my executor hereunder named shall pay or cause to be paid the s^d^ ffifty pounds in such mann'r & forme as thereby I am bound as afores^d^. Item I give and bequeath unto *Margarett Pleasance* my daughter fforty pounds of lawfull English money to be paid her w'thin one yeare next after my decease. Item I give & bequeath unto my daughter *Martha* the wife of John Wilkinson twenty pounds of like money to be paid hèr or her assigns w'th in one yeare next after my decease.

Item I give unto my daughter *Marye Pleasance* the some of fforty pounds of like money to be paid her w'th in one yeare next after my decease. Item I give & bequeath unto my daughter *Elizabeth Pleasance* ye summe of ffifty pounds of like money to be paid her w'thin one yeare next after my decease.

Item I give & bequeath unto Lidea Wilkinson widow ffive pounds of like money to be paid her by Tenne shillings a yeare if she be living. Item I give unto my sister Martha Carrington Twenty shillings to buy her a ring. Item I give unto Lidea Wilkinson the daughter of Lidea Wilkinson widow, Twenty shillings to be paid her w'th in a yeare next after my decease. Item I give & bequeath unto John Homes Three pounds of like money to be paid into the hands of the Churchwardens & Ouseeres at the p'ish of St. Augustine in Norw'ch towards the binding forth of the s^d^ John Homes to some tradsman they shall think fitt. Item I give & bequeath unto the child that *Martha Wilkinson* is now bigg withall ffive pounds of like money And my meaning is that John Wilkinson husband of the s^d^ *Martha* uppon the receipt of the same ffive pounds shall enter into bond to my executor to pay the same to the s^d^ child at its age of one & twenty yeares the residue of all my goods Chattells wares merchandizes money plate household stuffe Implem'ts debts moveables & unmovables whatsoev. I give & bequeath unto the s^d^ *John Pleasance* my sonne which s^d^ *John* my son I ordaine & make sole executor of this my last will & testam't he to receive my debts & pay my debts & legacies formerly given & to see my body decently brought to the ground. And I doe entreate my brother Thomas Carrington to be ayding & assisting unto my said executor as my Supervisor And I give to him for his paynes Twenty shillings in witness to this my last will & testament conteyned in three small sheets of pap. to ev'y of w'ch I have sette my hand writeing & putte my Seale joyntly to them all the day and yeare first above written & doe publish declare & deliv'r the same as my deede.

In the pr'sence of Will'm Read By me *John Pleasants*
Henry Weedes & John Manning

Proved in the Consistory Court the 21st day of December 1640

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF JOHN PLEASANTS
All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Norwich, County Norfolk, England

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 17, 1909, p. 200

Baptisms

11	Nov'r.	1618	*John*, son of *John Pleasants*
3	July	1620	*Robt.* son of *John Pleasants*
11	Feb.	1621	*Mary*, dau. of *John Pleasants*
11	May	1623	*Robt.* son of *John Pleasants*
10	July	1625	*Sam'l*, son of *John Playsance*
15	July	1627	*Elizabeth*, dau. of *John Pleasants*
8	Feb.	1628	*Wm.* son of *John Pleasants*
6	Ap'l.	1631	*Benj'ine*, son of *John Pleasans*
7	Aug.	1636	*Benjy'n*, son of *John Pleasants*

Burials

5	Mar.	1621/2	*Robt.* son of *John Pleasants*
9	Oct.	1632	*Benj'n Pleasants*
15	Mar.	1636/7	*Wm.* son of *John Pleasants*
7	Apr.	1637	*Benj'n*, son of *John Pleasants*
16	Apr.	1638	*Sam'l*, son of *John Pleasants*
2	May	1639	*Marg't*, wife of *John Pleasants*
3	Dec.	1640	*John Pleasance*

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF WILLIAM PLEASANTS
All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Norwich, County Norfolk, England

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 17, 1909, p. 319

Marriages

Wm. Pleasant marryed to Alice Wal[ker] the fifth February 1579

Burials

Thomas ye sonne of *William Pleasance* Buriall ye 18 of September 1579

St. Paul's Parish Register, St. Paul's Church, Norwich, County Norfolk, England

Burials

Alice Pleasants wife of *Wm. Pleasants* 22 Jan. 1573

Note: The Vital Records of the Family of William Pleasants should have followed the will of William Pleasants, but have been placed here due to lack of space following his will.

WILL OF JOHN PLEASANTS
Norwich Archdeaconry Court Wills, 1662, f. 98, Norfolk Record Office, Norwich, England

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 17, 1909, p. 199

In the name of God Amen I *John Pleasants* in the p'ish of St. Savors in the citty of Norwich Worsted Weaver being in p'fect minde & memorie but weake in body doe make this my last Will & Testament this 18 day of July 1662 as followeth First I give my soule into the hands of God & my body to be buried decently by mine Excet'x hereafter mentioned I give & bequeath unto *Katherine* my loveing wife all y't my lands & houses & tenements gardens orchyards lying & being in the p'ish of St. Saviours aforesaid which *John Pleasants* my late father left & gave me by his last will and Testament to her & her heirs for ever desireing her so to dispose of it as shee shall think best for the good & benefit of all my children Allso I give & bequeath unto the said *Katherine* my wife all my goods wares & household stuffe & debts due to me shee paying all my just debts y't I doe owe I doe allso make no'iat & appoint the said *Katherine* my wife sole Executrix of this my last Will & Testament. In witness wh'reof I have set my hand & seale the 18 day of July 1662 as above.

Sealed & delivered in the pr'sence of us
John Hasbart — *John Pleasants*
Robert Pleasants
Mary Rust

Proved in the Archdeaconry Court of Norwich 26th August 1662.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF JOHN PLEASANTS
All Saints Parish Register, All Saints Church, Norwich, County Norfolk, England

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol 17, 1909, p. 200

Baptisms

27 Feb.	1644/5	*John* son of *John Pleasants*
10 Jan.	1645/6	*Sam'l* son of *John Pleasants*
4 Feb.	1646/7	*Benjamin* son of *John Pleasants*
23 Feb.	1661	*Eliza'th* dau. of *John Plesents*

Burials

18 Feb.	1653/4	*Martha* dau. of *John Pleasance*
1 Oct.	1660	*Joshua* son of *John Pleasance*
27 Feb.	1661/2	*Eliza.* dau. of *John Pleasance*
26 July	1662	*John Pleasents*

WILL OF JOHN PLEASANTS

Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1682-1701, pp. 193-209, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, pp. 1053-1063

In the name of God, Amen—the 27th September 1690, I *John Pleasants* of Curle in ye County of Henrico Being of good & perfect remembrance praise be given to Almighty God & knowing that naturally I am born & dye to pass from this Mortall World & transitory life; and minding to put in order as well of all and singular my lands goods & chattles wch it hath pleased God to lend me & bestor upon me also to declare how I have disposed the same to ye intent there should be nor strife in or about them after my decease; And first I will that all those Debts wch I shall owe unto any p^son^ or p^sons^ at ye time of my decease be well and truly emtented & paid with in convenient time. Item I give grant & bequeath unto *John Pleasants* my son born of ye body of my dear & loving wife *Jane Pleasants*, formerly ye wife & extrx. of Saml. Tucker decd, all that plantacon or dividend of land whereon I now dwell called Curles, containing by estimacon three hundred Acres wch s^d^ Plantacon was by me purchased of William Cookson, and for ye better assurance thereof made over and conveyed to me by William Beauchamp as heir at law to his brother John Beauchamp, decd; as also I give unto my s^d^ son *John Pleasants* all that plantacon or divident of land by me purchased of Phillip Ludwell called Timber Slash being by Pattent Nine hundred Acres be ye same more or less; as also I give unto my son *John* my part of a tract of land lately taken up between ye John Woodson's, Henry Rawing & myself the whole tract being about seven hundred Acres one half part thereof being mine called half link? All wch s^d^ plantacon tracts or dividends of land above menconed I give devise & bequeath with their appurtenances unto my s^d^ son *John Pleasants* & unto ye heirs of his body forever & for lack of such issue I give ye s^d^ lands with their appurtenances unto my son *Joseph Pleasants* born also of ye body of my dear & loving wife *Jane Pleasants* & for lack of such issue unto my daughter *Eliza. Pleasants* born likewise of ye body of my dear & loving wife *Jane Pleasants* & to both their heirs for ever; for lack of such issue unto my bro. *Samll. Pleasants* & to his heirs for ever, & for lack of such heirs unto my bro. *Benja. Pleasants* & to ye heirs of his body for ever & for lack of such issue unto my bro. *Tho. Pleasants* & to ye heirs of his body for ever & for lack of such issue to ye next right heir of me ye s^d^ *John Pleasants* ye father forever. Also I give & bequeath unto my s^d^ Son *John Pleasants* three young breeding mares (besides those formerly given to him) with their increase both male and female for ever, wch my mind and will is should be delivered by my exerx. (hereafter named) within twelve months after my decease; Also I do give unto my s^d^ Son *John* three cows with calves by

their sides; Six breeding sows, ten Ewes, & one Ram as also ye New large feather bed, with all furniture belonging to it & two new pair of sheets, as also one Iron pot, six pewter dishes one Iron spitt two gunns besides that wch was sent for for him, one silver tumbler & four silver spoons marked *J P.* all wch now given unto him except ye land shall be deld to him as aforesaid within twelve moneths after my decease by my Exertx. & then to have as much of ye land I now live upon as he wth his ser^vts^ can make use of or tend upon any part of ye divident where his mother shall think fitt conveniently to place him, wth full priviledge as well upon that as upon any other of ye whole dividents or tracts of land given to him to gett Timber or fencing & what else he may have occasion for any manner of Work, while ye s^d^ Lands & plantacons by ye decease of his mother shall come into his own Actuall possession; But in case my s^d^ Son *John Pleasants* should depart this life ere ye time these goods & Chattells should be de^td^ unto him then I do devise & bequeath ye same unto his sister *Eliza.* & bro. *Joseph Pleasants* part & part alike to be equally divided & to be deld. unto them at ye age of eighteen years Respectively or within one year after my decease the wch shall first happen & if either of them two should depart this life ere the time limitted, then ye survivor of them to have & enjoy ye whole.

Item I give grant devise & bequeath unto my s^d^ daughter *Eliza. Pleasants* born of ye body of my dear & loving wife *Jane Pleasants* as aforesaid that plantacon or divident of land by me purchased of Abra Childers bounding upon Curls Swamp containing by estimacon twenty acres be ye same more or less as also that plantacon or divident of land by me purchased of Hen Rawing & Robt Woodson both wch contains about four hundred acres be ye same more or less both wch s^d^ plantacons dividents or tracts of land I give unto my s^d^ Daughter *Eliza. Pleasants* & to the heirs of her body forever, & for lack of such issue unto my son *John Pleasants* & ye heirs of his body forever & for lack of such issue unto my son *Joseph Pleasants* & to ye heirs of his body forever & for lack of such issue to ye next right heir of me ye said *John Pleasants* the father forever, also I give unto my s^d^ Daughter *Eliza. Pleasants* two cows with calves by their sides, one good feather bed wth all furniture belonging to it, two pair good sheets, six ews & one Ram, one silver tumbler & Four silver spoons marked E P & the Tankard, E W. as also one breeding Mare besides those formerly given her, wch s^d^ Mare shall be young not exceeding seven years nor under four, all wch s^d^ land, goods & chattells now given her my mind and will is should be deld unto my s^d^ Daughter *Eliza. Pleasants* (&w^t^ more shall be thought meet to be given her by her Mother) as followeth, Vzt. the Goods & Chattells wth in twelve Months after my decease the land when her Mother pleaseth if sees convenient to lett her have them during her s^d^ Mother's life time if not at her decease but if my s^d^ Daughter

Eliza. Pleasants should depart this life before ye time these goods and chattells should be deld to her then I doe give devise & bequeath ye same unto my sons *John* and *Joseph Pleasants*, that is to say ye plantacon Joyning upon Curls Swamp unto my son *John Pleasants* & to his heirs for ever & that bought of Hen Rawen & Robt. Woodson unto my son *Joseph Pleasants* & to his heirs for ever & ye goods and chattells to be equally divided between them within ye time above s^d^; But if either of my sons *John* or *Joseph Pleasants* should depart this life before ye time limitted then I doe give devise & bequeath as well ye s^d^ two plantacons or dividents of land as ye goods & chattells unto ye Survivors of them. Item—I give grant devise & bequeath unto my s^d^· Son *Joseph Pleasants* born as aforesaid of ye body of my dear& loving wife *Jane Pleasants* formerly ye wife of & execx. of Samll. Tucker that plantacon or divident of land called Turkey Island point formerly purchased of Benja. Hatcher containing by estimacon one hundred & fifty Acres be ye same more or less, as also that plantacon or divident of land by me purchased of Thomas Cocke lying upon Chickahominy Swamp containing by estimacon fourteen hundred Acres be ye same more or less, as also that Plantacon or divident of land called Colsons wch was by me purchased of William Giles being about one hundred Acres be it more or less, as also that divident or tract of Land by me purchased of Edwd. Mathews containing [ ] acres it being all I purchased of ye s^d^ Mathews, also I give unto my s^d^ son *Joseph* that plantacon or divident of land by me purchased of Abram Childers (lying part upon ye head of ye land I purchased of ye s^d^ Ed. Mathews) containing by estimation five hundred fifty and eight acres, as also I give unto him that tract of land for wch have entered wth Rich^d^· Ligon for Joyning down wards upon West-ham creek & to run upwards to ye upper Mouth of Tuckerhoe Creek part of wch being Islands & lying between the River & the land taken up by Edmund Jennings & Wm. Randolph being two thousand Acres be ye same more or less all wch s^d^ Plantacons tracts or dividents of Land above mencon'd I do give grant devise & bequeath unto my s^d^ Son *Joseph Pleasants* & unto ye heirs of his body forever & for want of such issue unto my son *John Pleasants* & to the heirs of his body for ever & for want of such issue unto my daughter *Eliza. Pleasants* & to the heirs of her body forever & for want of such Issue unto Joseph Woodson born of ye body of my wives daughter Mary Woodson the now wife of John Woodson Junr· & to ye heirs of his body for ever & for lack of such Issue unto ye next right heir of me ye s^d^ *John Pleasants* the father for ever; Also I doe give devise & bequeath unto my s^d^ son *Joseph Pleasants* all ye horses and mares wch now are or may be justly claymed as mine (branded or else) on ye north side of James River from ye Plantacon of Tho Bayleys upwards as also those cows with calves by their sides two breakable steers besides those two wch he useth to break or

yoak as also the lowest pair of thod Cart wheels, ten Ews & one Ram, one feather bed wth Curtaing & vallence & all other furniture 2 pair Sheets 1 iron pott, one Gunn besides that wch was sent for him, six pewter dishes, one Silver tumbler & four silver spoons all Marked *J P.* Also I give unto s^d^ son *Joseph* one negro boy named Joseph & six Sowes & one pasture Mare besides all those formerly given him either mares or horses wch are branded *J P* all wch my Mind & will is should be deld to him at ye age of eighteen years, but if my s^d^ son *Joseph Pleasants* should depart this life ere he attain to ye age the s^d^ goods should be deld unto him then I doe give devise & bequeath out of ye same unto Joseph Woodson the negro boy called Joseph to be deld unto him at ye age of sixteen years old & to Jane Woodson the daughter of ye s^d^ Mary Woodson six ews & one Ram & two breeding mares to be deld to her with in ten months after my s^d^. *Joseph Pleasants* decease, the Remainder of ye s^d^ goods & chattells I do give devise & bequeath unto my son *John* & daughter *Eliza. Pleasants* part & part alike to be deld unto them also with in ten Moneths after my s^d^ Son *Joseph* his decease but if either of X should depart this life before that time then I give ye same to ye Survivor of them two. Item—I give grant devise & bequeath unto my afores^d^ two sons *John* & *Joseph Pleasants* all that tract or divident of land by me lately taken up about four Mile Creek part lying on s^d^ back of Edwd Mathews's land & Joying to Philemon Childers his land &c: contains about two thousand six hundred Acres, as also that part or tract of land taken up by John Woodson, Junr· & my self part of wch lyes on ye North Side of four Mile Creek my part of ye s^d^ Divident being about five hundred Acres, as also the Eleven Acres X land bought of Abram Childers lying on ye South Side of four Mile Creek & Joying to ye Mill, as also the parcell of Land bought of Derby Enraughty lying on ye North side of four Mile Creek being by Estimacon fifty acres be ye same more or less; upon part of wch ye corn Mill Standeth also I give unto them ye corn Mill & Saw-mill with all Manner of Materials wch belongs to either of them & all other edifices buildings or other appurt^s^ wch is upon ye s^d^ Sixty one acres of Land on either side of ye Creek wch now are or hereafter may be Erected on ye Same be it for ye use or Convenience of either of ye s^d^ Mills also I give unto them all Utensills or things wch belongs to or wch was sent for either of ye s^d^ Mills be it Iron Work or what ever else belongs or appertains to them, Nothing Reserved or expected also I give unto them all Smiths tools (as Well), Bellows, Anvill, &w^t^ ever else belongs to them or may be accounted such, as also all Manner of Joyners & Carpenters tools w^t^ ever wch s^d^ Land wth ye appurt^s^, Corn Mill & Saw Mill, Smiths Tools, Carpenters or Joyners tools & all Iron Work or else belonging or appertaining to both or either of ye s^d^ Mills I do grant devise & bequeath unto my Sonns *John Pleasants* & *Joseph Pleasants* (all ye Lands & Mills wth their appurt^s^) to them & to y^e^

heirs of their bodyes forever Joyntly, that is to Say part & part alike & ye tools before menconed I give unto them for their use; and for want of such Issue I give & bequeath the sd Land & Mills unto my daughter *Eliza. Pleasants* & to ye heirs of her body forever & for lack of such issue I give grant & bequeath ye same unto my brothers & sisters in England wch sd Land & Mills my desire is should be sold & ye Produce thereof to be equally paid to each of them Provided all wayes & I do will & ordain by these presents That if either of my sd two sons *John* or *Joseph Pleasants* doe or shall make any suit trouble or demand in Law of or for any part of ye sd Land goods Mills that have now given unto them Joyntly otherways then according to ye true meaning purport & intent of this my last will & testament & will not neither by any friend or relacons or else be advised or psuaded to desist from Such Courses then either of them soe doing shall clearly loose their part of ye lands & Mills & all other benifitts wch they either of them might have had there by & that either of them Comencing any such suit trouble or demand as afsd or shall endeavor to Lease the Same (except it be unto his brother) to cause strife & Contention wth out his consent or knowledge & good liking if living Shall be as clearly void as if ye same had not been to him given or made. Yett my mind & will is that my Dear & loving Wife *Jane Pleasants* should have ye whole Profitts & increase both of ye Corn Mill & Saw Mill as also all the Rents yearly & other Profitts of all my sd Land & tenements during her Naturall life & I doe freely & fully give grant & bequeath unto Friends in these parts called Quakers (wch now are or hereafter may be) that small parcell of Land by me purchased of Benja. Hatcher Joyning upon Tho. Holms's land for a Meeting house & burying place with ye Meeting house now upon it, & ye Land purchased as aforesd I doe give devise & bequeath unto friends abovesd called Quakers for ye worship & service of God forever.

Item—I give unto my Daughter in law Mary Woodson twenty pounds sterling to be paid her in ye Country Commodityes wth twelve Moneths after my decease. Item—I give unto my dear & loving Mother twenty pounds sterling money to be paid her wth in twelve Moneths after my decease if living by good & sufficient bills of Exchange—The rest and residue of my estate shall remain unbequeathed after my debts are paid and this my last will pformed I doe wholly give devise & bequeath unto my Dear & loving wife *Jane Pleasants* (formerly wife & execx. of Samll. Tucker, decd.) whom I make & ordain my whole & sole Executrix of this my last will & testament; Revoking & by these presents disannulling all former or other will or wills by me made or declared either by Word or Writing, & this to be taken for & remain as my last Will & testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand & affixed my Seal the day & year aforesd

Signed Sealed ownd & declared *John Pleasants*

by ye Testator as his last Will and Testament in presence of us
his
John B Butler
sign
his
Alexander X MaKenny
sign

Seal of red wax

Hen^co^ County Octob^r^· 1: 1690

Presented in open Court pr Mr. *John Pleasants* & then & there by him declared to be his last will & testament & at his request Ordere'd to be Enter'd on Record.

Teste, Hen. Randolph C.C.

The will of *John Pleasants* of Curles in Henrico County: Dated 27th of 7^br^ 1690: Presented by Mr. *John Pleasants* & recorded at his request, 1 Oct. 1698: (This same will was presented by Mr. *John Pleasants* at a Court held 1, Oct. 1690 and at his request, recorded—Vol: Deeds, Wills, &C. 1688-1697: p. 149-154, inclusive).

Codicil

Be it known unto all men by these presents that whereas I *John Pleasants* of Curles, in the County of Henrico, Plant^r^· having made and declared my last will and Testament in writing bearing Date the 27th day of 7^br^ 1690 wch said will being also upon the records in Henrico County and whereas since ye making of my said Will some of the Lands then given my sonn *Joseph Pleasants* at Tuckahoe Creek being lost for want of seating and one hundred acres of Land called Caulsens being also given unto my sonn *Joseph Pleasants* but since sold to Giles Webb, and the Land given my daughter *Eliza. Pleasants* (vizt) that bought of Abraham Childers being abought seventy acres Joyning upon Curles Swamp as also that given her bought of Henry Rowen &c containing about four hundred acres wch two tracts of Lands being now in her & her husbands James Cocke possession (as being since maryed & conveyment to them by writing under my hand & seal since the making of my s^d^ will as also other things given her in my s^d^ will ye greater part also she hath all ready had ye remainder given her my will & mind is she should have with—six month after my decease, Now Kno y^er^ as afores^d^ that I the said *John Pleasants* do by this present Coddicill confirme and rattifie the remainder of my s^d^ last will and Testament in wch it is my reall intent and true meaning that my Dear and loving wife *Jane Pleasants* whom I have made my hole and sole Executrix of my s^d^ will should have the Land I now live upon and Orchard? (Puhard)

except what she thinks fitt to lett her son *John* have to live upon and to make use of as also all the whole profitts of Both the mills and the rents yearly and other profitts of all other my said Lands Except what my two Sonns *John* and *Joseph Pleasants* shall live upon during her Naturall Life as well those all ready in my s[d] will mentioned as those hereafter given unto my s[d] two Sonns and Grandson *Thomas Pleasants* and I doe hereby give grant confirm and bequeath the same to her during her Naturall life as afores[d].

Item—I do further give and bequeath unto my sonn *John Pleasants* that tract or p[cell] of Land bought of Henry Wyat the first time at Poquenackee (o; ?) containing abought two hundred and twelve acres begining upon the lowermost lyne of the said Henry Wyats tract next to the Land w[ch] was formerly Barth Burroughs and so to run upward to the Cattale Swamp including all the s[d] Land as well meadors? as else mentioned in the said Wyat sale to me for the same, also I give devise and bequeath unto my s[d] son *John Pleasants* that plantation or divident of Land by me bought of Edward Ward containing five hundred and fifty acres being part of a tract of Land taken up by the Gilbert Elam and the said Edw[d] Ward hath w[ch] two tracts or dividends of Lands as above s[d] I doe give and bequeath unto my s[d] son *John Pleasants* and to his heirs forever and for want of such Issue [then I give and bequeath the said Land*] unto my son *Joseph Pleasants* and to his heirs for ever and for want of such Issue then I give and bequeath the said Lands unto my daughter *Eliza. Cocke* and to her heirs for ever. Item—I give and bequeath unto my son *Joseph Pleasants* besides what is given him in my Said will that plantacon or tract of Land, by me lately bought of Henry [ ] called Poqunoke containing about three hundred and thirty acres with all the stock of cattle of mine now upon it as well male as female as also all the Hogs w[ch] was formerly belonging to me and John Calyer with all the Horses and mares upon the said Plantacon as also I give and bequeath unto my said son *Jos. Pleasants* that plantacon or divident of Land by me bought of Giles Webb containing about one hundred acres Joyning upon the head of the Land bought of Henry Wyat now given him, also I give and bequeath unto my s[d] son *Joseph Pleasants* that plantacon or tract of Land called Powhitee Swamp containing about four hundred and seventy acres w[ch] was by me purchased of Wm. Drury &c for y[e] better assurance thereof of Jeremy Beuskin all w[ch] said three tracts Plantation or dividends of Land I give and bequeath unto my sonn *Joseph Pleasants* as aforesaid and to his heirs for ever, and for want of such issue I give devise and Bequeath the same unto my grandson *Thomas Pleasants* and to his heirs for ever, and for want of such issue then I give the same to the next son or Daughter of my son *John Pleasants* and to his or her heirs forever and for want of such issue then I give the same unto my Grand-

* These words were written in this instrument and then crossed out with a pen.

son *James Cocke* and to his heirs for ever. Item—I give and bequeath unto my grandson *Thomas Pleasants* that plantacon or Dividen of Land by me purchased of James Lyles containing about one hundred and fifty Acres as also that plantation or tract of Land by me purchased of James More Anthony Moore and Jno. Field containing in all three hundred thirty four acres wch s^{d} tracts or dividende of Land I give devise and bequeath unto my s^{d} Grandson and to his heirs forever/and for want of such issue y n i give ye s^{d} Lad unto ye next male child of my s^{d} son *John Pleasants* & his heirs for ever//and for want of such issue then I give and bequeath unto my Son *Joseph Pleasants* and to his heirs for ever as also I give and bequeath unto my s^{d} Grand son *Thomas Pleasants* and to his heirs for ever all that Land by me lately taken up Joying upon the land above given him being about one thousand acres be it more or less and for want of such Issue then I give the same to the heirs [ ] formerly given his other Land to (vizt) to my son *John* next sonnes to his heirs and for want of said Issue then I give the same into my sonn *Joseph Pleasants* and to his heirs for ever and my will and meaning is that this Codicill or scheduall—be and be adjudged to be part and p^{rcell} of my said last will & testament and that all things herein contayned and mentioned be faithfully and truly performed as fully and amply in every Respect as if the s^{d} last will and Testament—In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and affixed my Seal this 11th day of 3/m called May 1697.

John Pleasants

Sign^{d} Seal^{d} and
Dele^{d} by the Subscriber
as his act & Deed in presence of
Entered upon Record by Order of Court upon the prayer of Mrs. *Jane Pleasants.*

MEMORIAL IN HONOR OF JOHN AND JANE PLEASANTS
Smith Manuscript, Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, p. 1064

John Pleasants, the first of that name in Virginia, was born in the city of Norwich in Old England and came over to America as a factor or assistant to a Merchant who, after some time settled at Curles in Henrico County and being convinced of the Blessed Truth became a strict professor thereof... He took to wife *Jane* the widdow of Capt. Samuel Tucker and...published their intentions of marriage amongst a Publick Company in his own storehouse and afterward attended a meeting of Friends in York County where the marriage was solemnized. They lived together many years in a comfortable and exemplary manner...He departed this life about the year 1698...

WILL OF JOSEPH PLEASANTS
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1718-1726, pp. 643-646, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, pp. 1092-1093

In the Name of God Amen—I *Joseph Pleasants* being Sick & weak of body but of a Sound & perfect Memory thanks be to the Almighty God Do Constitute Ordaine & appoynt this my Last will & Testament in manner & form following.

Imprimis: I give & bequeath to my Son *Joseph Pleasants* the Land & plantation whereon Richd Baze now lives Known by the name of Pickanockey beginning at the mouth of the Horse Swamp thence up the s^{d} Swamp to a Large Branch of the s^{d} Swamp parting that plantation & that wch Richd Baze wife now lives at thence up the So. Branch untill It meet Obadiah Smiths Line thence along the S^{d}· Line to the head Including In the S^{d} bounds the one hundred Acres Land wch was formerly Tho. Robinsons the whole tract Containing by Estimation three Hundred acres to the same more or Less; wch S^{d} Land & plantation I give to him the s^{d} *Joseph* & his heirs forever.

Item. I Give & Bequeath to my Son *John Pleasants* the Land & plantation whereon Tom Ferris formerly Lived above the Horse Swamp allsoe all my Land below the Horse Swamp from the greate Branch bounding my Son *Joseph* up the S^{d} Swamp & Obadiah Smiths Line to the Head of my Land Including the plantation whereon Rich Baze wife now liveth both wch plantations & Land Containe by Estimation one hundred & fifty acres wch I give to the S^{d} *John* & his heirs for Ever.

Item. I Give to my Son *Richd Pleasants* all my Land rejoyning to the upper Side of Buffaloe Branch being by Estimation three hundred acres wch I Give to ye s^{d} *Rich^{d}* & his heirs forever.

Item. I Give & bequeath to my Son *Thomas Pleasants* that plantation or Provident of Land before Purchased of John Watson Lying on or near a branch of Tuckahoe & on the head of a Branch Called Long & Hongrey by Estimation 2:00 hundred acres wch I Give to him the s^{d} *Thomas* & his heirs for Ever.

Item. I Give & Bequeath to my Son *Robert Pleasants* two hundred acres of Land Joyning upon Four Mile Creek & bounded as followeth. Vizt. Begining on Wm Frogmortons Corner & from thence Such a breadth on the Willm line up the s^{d} Creeke as will contain 2:00 Hundred Acres Including the plantation where on Benj. Childers now lives wch I Give to the s^{d} *Robert* & his heirs.

Item. My will & Desire that If my Son *Joseph* or his heirs Shall at anytime hereafter Disturb or molest my afore to son *Robert* or his heirs in the peaceable possession of the afores^{d} Land devised as afores^{d} to my Son *Robert* that then my Devise to my Son *Joseph* & his heirs of the Land & plantation att

Pickanockry Doe Cease & be utterly voyd and my will is in that case that ye s^d^ Land & plantation Imediately Remaine to my Son *Robert* & his heirs for ever.

Item. I give to my Son *Joseph* & his heirs for Ever one negro man Named Jack allsoe one feather bed Rug and blanket & pr Sheet with three Cows & Calves two Sows & pigs one Iron Pott three Dishes, 6 plates & one young mare Called Faney with the House he now Recd.

Item. I give & bequeath to my Daughter *Jane Pleasants* & her heirs for-Ever one negro Girle Called Doll one feather Bed, Rugg and blanket 1 pr Sheets two cows & Calves two Sows & pigs one Iron Pott three dishes & 6 plates.

Item. I Give & Bequeath to my Daughter *Martha Pleasants* one negro girl Called Sarah with her Increase to her the s^d^ *Martha* & her heirs for Ever allsoe one feather bed one Rugg & blanket 1 pr Sheets, two cows & Calves, two sows & pigs one young horse one Iron pott three dishes 6 plates.

Item. I Give & bequeath to my Son *John* & his heirs for Ever One negro Girl Called Bess allsoe one feather bed with Rugg blanket & pr Sheets three Cows & Calves two Sows and pigs one young horse one Iron pott three dishes & 6 plates 1 breeding mare.

Item. I Give to my Son *Rich^d^* one negro boy named Jeamy to him & his heirs for Ever One feather bed one Rugg; blanket & pr Sheets three cows & Calves two Sows & piggs one breeding mare i Iron pott, three dishes, 6 plates

Item. I Give & Bequeath to my Son *Thomas* & his heirs for ever also negro boy named Jacob one feather bed Rugg & blanket 1 pr Sheets, one breeding mare, One iron pott three Dishes, 2 Cows & Calves two Sows & pigs.

Item. I Give and bequeath to my Son *Robert Pleasants* & his heirs forever one negro boy named Tracer allsoe one feather bed Rugg & blanket one pr sheets three cows and Calves Two sows and pigs 1 Iron pott 3 Dishes 6 plates 1 young brooding mare.

Item. I Give the Use & produce of all the Rest of my Estate both Real & Personal to my loving wife *Martha Pleasants* During her Naturall Life as allsoe the Use of my mannor plantation During her naturall Life with Out the Impeachment of waste (my will is that if my wife should marry After my Decease that then my Estate be valued & appraised two thirds whereof be equally Divided among my Son an Children the other third to belong to my wife and her heirs forever) my will is that if my wife doth not mary then I Give as aforesaid the use & produce of my estate to her During her natural Life In Consideration of her bringing up my Children In their minority & paying my Just Debts all wch I Desire may be paid with out the Charge of Law Suit the Creditors proving their Debts before two Justices of the peace & my will is that my Children abide with their mother Dureing her widohood

untill there may be Some Lawful Cause to Choose a gardian other wise to Remain with their mother till they arrive to Lawfull years.

Item. & Lastly I make ordaine & Constitute my Loving wife *Martha Pleasants* my whole & Soule Executrix of this my Last will & Testament here by Revoaking & Disanuling all former wills & testaments of any kind & nature what soe Ever my will farther is that my wife undertake nor In gaudge her self in any business of any moment without the consent and advice of my Honorable friends Collonell Randolph whom I beg the favor of to advise her.

In witness that this is my Last Will & Testament I doe here unto Set my hand & afix my Seal the 9th Day of 7/mo Called September *ano Domi* 1725

Signed Sealed Published
Declared in presence of us — *Joseph Pleasants*

Thos Pleasants — John Pleasants
Edwd Bennett — John C Cocke Jnr
Eliza Norris — mark

At a Court held for Henrico County ffebry 7th 1725

This will was proved by the Solmen affirmation of John Pleasants and Edward Bennet Quakers witnesses hereto and was hereupon ordered to be recorded

Teste — Henry Wood — Clk Cur

JANE (LARCOME) PLEASANTS, NAMED CHILDREN OF JOSEPH PLEASANTS
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1706-1709, pp. 166-169, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, pp. 1074-1078

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Son *Joseph's* Daughter *Elizabeth* one Negro Girl Named Moll, a great Pewter flaggon unto her the said *Elizabeth*...

Item—I give and bequeath unto my Grandson *Joseph Pleasants* one Negro Girl Named Judith one pair Iron Doggs with Racks when X comes to ye age of Eighteen years...

Item—I give and bequeath unto my son *Joseph's* Daughter Named *Jane* one young mare with her increase one large Silver Tumbler and two Silver Spoons unto her the sd *Jane* and to her Heirs forever.

Item—I give unto my Grand Daughter *Martha Pleasants* one Silver Porrengers and two Spoons unto her the said *Martha* and to her heirs forever with one Silver Dram Cup.

...I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my Seal this Second day of January *Anno Dom.* 1708:

Jane Pleasants — Sealed with red wax

Henrico Co. June Court — *Anno Domini* 1709

RICHARD COCKE, NAMED CHILDREN OF JOSEPH PLEASANTS
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1706-1709, p. 9, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, pp. 1103-1104

In the Name of God Amen. November the 18th 1706

Item. I give to be paid unto my grandson *Joseph Pleasants* when he shall arrive to Lawful age or be marryed the sum of ten pounds Sterling. Item. I give to be paid unto my Grand Daughter *Elizabeth Pleasants* when she shall come to Lawful age or be marryed the sum of ten pounds Sterling. Item. I give to be paid unto my Grand Daughter *Jane Pleasants* when she shall arrive to lawful age or be marryed the sum of ten pounds Sterling.

Richard Cocke Sealed with red wax

Henrico County December the second 1706

JOSEPH PLEASANTS MARRIED MARTHA COCKE
Henrico County Deeds, Wills, Etc., 1699-1704, p. 152, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

15 May 1699 – Lycense Granted *Jos Pleasants* for marriage wth *Martha Cocke*

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, vol. 2, p. 1184

Quaker Meeting at Wm Porter, Jr. 10 day 9th mo. 1699

Friends being bowed before the Lord in Consideration of my grevious runing out to the great hishonor of God's Blessed Truth great grief to my Tender Mother and my own shame...as Taking my wife by the priest which I utterly condem before the Lord and you his people...and whereas there have been many other failings heretofore...as my taking my wife...in the World and other things I condem them all and hope the Lord will pass Them by and Shall hereafter amend my life with the Lord's help I hope so

In True Love I remain your Friend brother.

Joseph Pleasants

JOSEPH PLEASANTS, PATENTED LAND
Virginia Patents, Book 1710-1719, p. 254, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

...for good and divers causes & considerations but more especially for and in consideration of the importacon of six persons to dwell within this Colony of Virginia...do give grant & confirme unto *Joseph Pleasants* one certain Tract or parcell of Land containing five hundred and fifty acres lying and being on the north side of James River in the County of Henrico...at Williamsburgh...ye Sixteenth day of August one thousand and Seven hundred & fifteen.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Rev. Johannes T.[1] Polhemius (1598-1676) m. *1643* Catharina van der Werven (*1612-1702*)

Adrianna[2] Polhemius (b. *1644*) m. *1660* Jan Roeloffsen Sebring (b. 1631)

Mary[3] Sebring (b. *1685*) m. *1715* Mordecai McKinney (*1680*-1760)

_____[4] McKinney

Jane[5] McKinney (b. *1745*) m. *1770* Josiah Huntsman (*1740*-1805)

Mary Ann[6] Huntsman (*1785-1828*) m. 1804 James Rutherford (1782-1850)

Nathaniel Huston[7] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[8] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[9] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[10] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[11] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[11] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[10] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[11] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[11] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[10] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Johann Theodor Polemer *dictus* Hammerstein was born in 1598, in an apparently now vanished small locality called Boikirchen, which was probably in the vicinity of the present Wolfstein in the Palatinate (Rhenish Bavaria). He may have been the son of one Johannes Theodorus Polhemius *dictus* Hammerstein of that place, who seems to be the only one of the preceding generation who could have been Johann Theodor's father... As a clergyman he latinized his name in keeping with the convention of the times and became Johannes Theodorus Polhemius on all subsequent records. (*National Genealogical Society Quarterly*, vol. 43, p. 125.)

1 Rev. Johannes Theodorus Polhemius, b. in 1598, probably at Boikirchen near present Wolfstein, Rhenish Bavaria; d. 9 June 1676, Flatbush, Long Island, New York.

2 Christina Polhemius, bap. 7 Oct. 1629

Catharina van der Werven (Daniel[1]), b. about 1612; d. about 1702, Flatbush, Long Island, New York; m. Rev. Johannes Theodorus Polhemius, about 1643, probably on the Island of Itamarca, Brazil.

3 Adrianna Polhemius
4 Theodorus Polhemius, d. 1722
5 Lammertje Polhemius
6 Anna Polhemius
7 Maragrietje Polhemius
8 Elizabeth Polhemius
9 Daniel Polhemius

Johannes Theodorus Polhemius, "dictus Hammerstein, Boikirchensis Westriacus," matriculated as a student of divinity at Heidelberg University 26 February 1620. He served briefly as a minister in the Palatinate subsequent to his graduation, and was assigned to serve the church at Gieten in the Province of Drenthe, Netherlands, 11 November 1624. He accepted a call 16 May 1627 to a church at Meppel in Drenthe where he also served as the Rector of the Latin School. He left Meppel 10 February 1634 and returned to the Palatinate.

As recorded in the minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam 3 December 1635, Johannes requested that he be appointed as a minister in the West Indies. A large expedition to Brazil was then being prepared, and Polhemius was assigned as one of the ministers to accompany the newly appointed governor, Count Johan Maurice of Nassau. A fleet of four ships sailed from Amsterdam at Texel Harbor 25 October 1636, and arrived on the Recife of Pernambuco, Brazil, 23 January 1637. Dominie Polhemius was assigned to remain at Recife while the settlers and soldiers awaited distribution among the colonies. He delivered his sermons in four languages—German, Dutch, French, and Portuguese. In 1638 he was assigned

to the colony and garrison on the Island of Itamarca as the settlers were mostly of Westphalian and Palatine stock and he was chosen on account of his style of pronunciation. He often accompanied the army on the mainland and was able to preach to the Indians in their own language.[1]

Polhemius evidently married his second wife, Catharina van der Werven, on the Island of Itamarca. He established a plantation, in addition to his ministry, and by contract dated 28 May 1645 he sold six negroes and three negro children for 202,000 caroli gulden, and the right to eight negroes who had fled into the woods for 257 caroli gulden. Due to the insurrections on the island, he lost his plantation and returned to Recife in 1648.

The Dutch government capitulated to the Portuguese 25 January 1654. In April the Dutch were evacuated in a fleet of sixteen ships and Dominie Polhemius boarded the last ship having remained on land ministering to the refugees until all were aboard. The ship bearing his family arrived without mishap in Amsterdam, Netherlands, but the ship with Polhemius aboard was captured by a Spanish pirate, which was in turn captured by the French man-of-war, the *St. Charles*. The French transported the Dutch refugees to New Netherland. They arrived at Fort Amsterdam 3 September 1654,[2] and the Rev. Megopolensis, minister of the Dutch Church, saw in Polhemius' coming "the leading of God's hand."

Immediately upon his arrival at New Amsterdam, Polhemius granted power of attorney dated 15 October 1654 to his wife, Catharina van der Werven, to enable her to collect the sum of fl. 4190:10 due to him from the West India Company. The Classis of Amsterdam assisted Catharina by assigning to her 100 guilders. After a period of two years she and the children were sent to New Amsterdam aboard the *Gulden Otter* and the family was reunited in New Netherland 4 September 1656.

The extant ecclesiastical and civil records of New Netherland unfold for us the life of the Rev. Johannes Theodorus Polhemius.

1. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 90, 1959, pp. 67-68.
2. *National Genealogical Society Quarterly*, vol. 43, 1955, p. 126.

He ministered to the people at Midwout, Amersfoort, and Breuckelen, villages later known as Flatbush, Flatlands, and Brooklyn, respectively, and who had no churches of their own. A petition from the court of Midwout and Amersfoort 13 October 1654 reads: "The Director General and Council are satisfied that the present teacher, Do. Polhemius, attend to the divine service among them..." The Rev. John Megapolensis, a minister with the West India Company, wrote that the Rev. Polhemius had preached at Midwout, Breuckelen, Amersfoort, and Gravesend "for the accomodation of the inhabitants on Sundays during the winter, and has administered the sacraments to the satisfaction of all..." Subsequently the Directors of the West India Company granted permission for Johannes to remain in New Netherland as a minister if he were "found to lead an irreproachable life."

The Rev. Polhemius was instrumental in the erection of a church in Midwout in 1659, the first Dutch church built on Long Island, and in the erection of a church at Breuckelen in 1666.

In an order issued from New York 19 January 1671, Gov. Francis Lovelace stated the "Constable and Overseers of Midwout, also Flatbush were to forbeare ye taxing or levying any sume upon any parte of ye Estate of Do. Paulinus, your Minister, until further order."

Although the ministry of Dominie Polhemius was highly praised in many instances, he was also criticized. In the Netherlands where he began his ministry, his ideas were thought to be too modern for the times. In Brazil his listeners had difficulty understanding his Dutch pronunciation. In his advanced years in New Netherland, he walked the distances between churches on Sundays, and exhausted by the cold, he sometimes said only a short prayer instead of delivering a long sermon. He was, nonetheless, beloved by the congregations which he served.

The names of the children of Johannes Theodorus Polhemius and the dates of death of he and his wife were printed in the *National Genealogical Society Quarterly*.[3]

3. *National Genealogical Society Quarterly*, vol. 43, 1955, p. 129.

3 (1) Adrianna Polhemius (Rev. Johannes T.[1]), b. about 1644, probably on the Island of Itamarca, Brazil; d. before 1702.
Jan Roelofse Sebring (Roelof L.[1]), b. in 1631, Beyle, Province of Drenthe, Netherlands; d. probably near Bergen, New Jersey; m. Adrianna Polhemius, about 1660, probably at Midwout, Long Island, New York.

10 Cornelius Sebring, d. 1723
11 Ida Sebring
12 Lucas Sebring
13 Roelof Janse Sebring
14 Elizabeth Sebring, bap. 8 June 1677
15 Johannes Sebring
16 Daniel Sebring, bap. 2 July 1682; d. 1763
17 Mary Sebring

Adrianna Polhemius was born in the Dutch colonies in Brazil, probably on the Island of Itamarca as her father, the Rev. Johannes T. Polhemius was a minister and a plantation owner on the Island. Adrianna was about ten years of age at the time the Dutch were evacuated from Brazil. As often happens, the family became separated in the process of evacuation and Adrianna was sent to the Netherlands with her mother, her brother, and two sisters, while her father, aboard another ship, was taken to New Netherland.

She re-crossed the Atlantic Ocean two years later as a cabin passenger aboard the *Gulden Otter*, and the Polhemius family was reunited at Midwout, Long Island, 4 September 1656.[4]

After her marriage to Jan Roelofse Sebring, she and her husband moved to Bergen, New Jersey. On 2 October 1682, she and her husband were received into the Dutch Church at Bergen by certificate from the church at Midwout.

The names of the children of Adrianna Polhemius and her husband, Jan Roelofse Sebring, were listed in 1929 in *Wilson and Allied Families*, with the exception of Mary. She was proved as a sister of Daniel Sebring in the latter's will.[5]

4. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 90, 1959, p. 70.
5. *Colonial History of the State of New Jersey*, vol. 33 (1), 1928, p. 378.

REV. JOHANNES T. POLHEMIUS REQUESTED ASSIGNMENT OVERSEAS
Ecclesiastical Records of the State of New York, vol. 1, p. 87

The Classis of Amsterdam Minutes 3 December 1635

There appeared in Classis the Rev. *John Theodore Polheim*, formerly a preacher in the Palatinate; (then subsequently) at Meppel, in Overyssel, and later again in Meppel but on account of renewed persecution he was forced to leave (the latter field) a second time. He requested that he might be appointed a minister in the West Indies (America). Accordingly his testimonials from both Meppel and Wieten [Gieten] were read by the Deputies on Indian Affairs, who also made report thereon. The Assembly resolved to appoint the said individual, as soon as possible, to that field through the instrumentality of the Deputies.

Manual of the Reformed Church in America, 1902, p. 662.

Acts of the Synod of North Holland, Enckhuyzen, 9 September 1636, Articles 34 and 35.

His Excellancy, Count Maurice of Nassau, about to proceed to the West Indies, and has made request that a thoughtful and capable minister be selected to be sent to the West Indies in accordance with Church Rules.

...Sent to the West Indies, Rev. *Johannes Poliemus*

POWER OF ATTORNEY GRANTED TO WIFE BY REV. JOHANNES T. POLHEMIUS
Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1648-1660, p. 124b, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 3, 1974, pp. 376-377

Before me, Cornelis van Ruyven, appointed secretary in New Netherland for the General Chartered West India Company, appeared the Reverend D^{e}. *Johannis Theodorus Polhemius*, who declared that he had appointed and empowered, as he hereby does appoint and empower, *Catharina van Werven*, his wife, in his, the principal's name and behalf to demand and receive from the honorable directors of the General Chartered West India Company, at the chamber of Amsterdam, such moneys as are due him by the said Company, amounting to the sum of fl. 4190:10, as appears by a balance of accounts obtained by the principal of his earned salary and monthly pay; promising to hold firm, binding and valid whatever shall be done by virtue of these presents. All under binding obligation as by law provided. Done at New Amsterdam, this day the 15th of October 1654, in New Netherland.

Johannes Theodorus Polhemus

Johannes Megapolensis, testis
Frans Cregier

In my presence Cor: van Ruyven, Secretary

REV. JOHANNES T. POLHEMIUS, MINISTER ON LONG ISLAND

Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York, vol. 14, p. 294

A Petition from the Court of Midwout and Amersfoort

Regarding continuing the teacher...the Director General and Council are satisfied that the present teacher, *Do. Polhemius*, attend to the divine service among them, under further orders from the Fatherland and they consent to a fair and proper renumeration...New Amsterdam, 13 October 1654.

Ecclesiastical Records of the State of New York, vol. 1, pp. 322, 334-335

A Resolution of the Classis of Amsterdam 4 January 1655

Rev. Langelius informs us that he has understood that the *Rev. Polemus* has arrived in New Netherland...also that intelligence has been received here that the Church there was seeking the Directors' approbation of the call made upon him...meanwhile they are already employing him.

Letter written by the Rev. John Megapolensis to the Classis at Amsterdam

18 March 1655

There (Midwout, Breuckelen, Amersfoort, and Gravesend) he *[Polhemius]* has preached for the accomodation of the inhabitants on Sundays during the winter, and has administered the sacraments to the satisfaction of all, as Director Stuyvesant has undoubtedly informed the Lord Directors.

Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York, vol. 14, pp. 317, 327

Letter written by the West India Company in Holland to Gov. Peter Stuyvesant 26 April 1655

The preacher *Polhemius*, arrived there from Brazil, has informed us by letter of his willingness to remain in New Netherland and take charge of the congregation at Midwout. If you think he is wanted there, and the said *Polhemius* is found to lead an irreproachable life, we have no objections to his becoming minister there provisionally, and until our further order, at a salary provided, or to be provided for, by the congregations, without becoming a burden to the Company.

Council Minutes of New Amsterdam 15 June 1655

After reading the petition of the Magistrates of Midwout and Amersfoort showing that for the accomodation of *Do. Polhemius*, their present Minister, they had erected a convenient dwelling and also allotted to him a parcel of land and asking that, as they were still very poor, they might receive assistance by voluntary contributions, it was resolved to consider the petitioner's request, when the building is completed, the land fenced in, and the account of expenditures for the same presented to the Council.

MINISTRY OF REV. JOHANNES THEODORUS POLHEMIUS APPROVED BY THE CLASSIS OF AMSTERDAM

Ecclesiastical Records of the State of New York, vol. 1, pp. 350-351

Letter from the Classis of Amsterdam to the Consistory of New Netherland
26 May 1656

We have heard, however, that Rev. *Mr. Polhemius* has undertaken the charge there, having come from Brazil. He lost his charge there (Brazil) by reason of the sad failure of the Company. We would like to know how this arrangement is working. Those coming from that place (Long Island) with whom we have conversed, tell us that there are not a few members of the church there; and they also declare that his Reverence is recognized by all the regular ministers; that he performs all the functions of a pastor; and sometimes preaches at New Amsterdam, as well as at Midwout, and that his labors are appreciated, and are not without fruit. We request, however, further information about all these things.

As far as we are concerned, we have nothing against his Reverence being and remaining pastor there according to (Church) Order. The Rev. *Mr. Polhemius* has written to his wife that he is inclined to remain there. He says that he can get along with the salary, and will continue his labors there, and directs her and the children to come over.

LETTER WRITTEN BY REV. JOHANNES THEODORUS POLHEMIUS TO GOV. PETER STUYVESANT

Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York, vol. 14, p. 370

Noble Sir, Honorable General in New Netherland

I am compelled to respectfully complain to your honor, that I must see the planks, given by your Honor out of compassion and presented to the community here to finish my house against this cold winter, being taken and lost this way or that; for instance two were lost on the way here by having been left on the beach in nobody's care; after having been brought into the village without my knowledge, twenty-four were delivered to Jan Eversen Meyer, six were put down at the church for benches, of the balance 69 were taken away with the consent of Jan Snedicker and Jan Strycker, 17 carried to Thomas Swartwout and his brother Albert Swartwout to dry malt, so that my house remains open as it was, and I with my wife and children must live and sleep on the bare ground and in the cold. They say there is no carpenter here [and] that I should procure one to have the work done. In order not to make my situation worse by keeping silence, I write this to your Honor.
Midwout, the 14th December 1656.

In haste, Your Honor's obedient servant.

Joh. Th. Polheym

REV. JOHANNES T. POLHEMIUS PAID BY GOV. PETER STUYVESANT
Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York, vol. 14, pp,.411-412

Council Minutes of New Amsterdam 29 January 1658
Letter written by Gov. Peter Stuyvesant

Order on a petition of *Do. Polhemius*...concerning his salary. Received and read the remonstrance and request of Do. *Johannes Theodorus Polheym,* preacher at Midwout, &c. on Long Island, who shows that from the month of October 1654 to the 7th of April 1656, the date of his agreement with the inhabitants of the villages of Breuckelen, Midwout, and Amersfoort, he has had charge as pastor of the congregation and performed the duties connected with it as well as he could, without however receiving from the inhabitants of said villages any renumeration for it. Having arrived here from the Island poor and without means he has been compelled to draw, with the knowledge of Director General and Council, from the Company's Warehouse and office the necessaries of life, amounting to fl. 942.6. He requests, therefore, that this sum might be balanced against his services performed during the time, as above stated, when he received no salary, so that his wife or children might not be troubled or asked to pay it at some future time.

Having taken this into consideration and being well aware that the laborer is worthy of his hire, that the petitioner served as pastor in the said villages from the year 1654 to the 7th of April 1656, without receiving any pay from the inhabitants, the aforesaid amount of fl. 942.6 is placed to his credit and the bookkeeper is directed to discharge his account for so much and to balance the amount against the service performed by the petitioner.

P. Stuyvesant

LETTER WRITTEN BY REV. JOHANNES THEODORUS POLHEMIUS TO THE CLASSIS OF AMSTERDAM
Ecclesiastical Records of the State of New York, vol. 1, p. 484

After offering you all collectively and individually my respectful salutations, I would inform you by this of my welfare. I still continue in the discharge of my duties, in my church at Midwout and Amersfoort, in New Netherland. I regularly preach every Sunday morning at Midwout and alternately at each place in the afternoons. I thank God who gives me strength and bestows his blessing upon me, and upon my brethren in the ministry in this country. If it please God to assist me, I shall continue in my work, faithfully performing my service according to the forms and customs of the parent church of the Netherlands.

I remain meanwhile, Yours affectionately,

Johannes Polhemus

LETTER WRITTEN BY REV. POLHEMIUS TO THE CLASSIS OF AMSTERDAM
Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York, vol. 14, p. 392

Reverend, Learned, and Esteemed Gentlemen, the Preachers of the Classis of Amsterdam, and dearly beloved Brethren in the Lord:—

With respectful salutation and hearty thanks for all the favors shown to my wife in my absence, I am glad to inform you herewith, that she arrived here safely and in good health on the 4th of September...With God's help I shall give satisfaction to these who watch here, as well as to your Reverences, and to all pious people. May the merciful God help us all. Herewith I commend your Reverences, collectively and individually, to God's Almighty keeping.

Your Reverences faithful and sincere servant.

Midwout in New Netherland
Ultimo July 1657

J. T. Polhemus

TRIBUTE TO REV. JOHANNES THEODORUS POLHEMIUS, DECEASED
History of the City of Brooklyn, New York, vol. 1, 1878, p. 166

Record of the Brooklyn Dutch Church

It has pleased Almighty God to remove from this world of care and trouble our worthy and beloved pastor, *Johannes Polhemus*, to the abode of peace and happiness in His heavenly kingdom; by this our Church is deprived of his pious instruction, godly example, edifying preaching, and evangelical ministrations, particularly in the administration of the holy sacrament of the Lord's Supper.

CHILDREN OF REV. JOHANNES THEODORUS POLHEMIUS
The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 90, 1959, pp. 171-172

Children of Rev. *Johannes Theodorus Polhemius*, the oldest probably by an unknown first wife, and the rest by *Catharina van Werven*:

Christina, bap. 7 Oct. 1629, at Meppel, the Netherlands; no further record.

Adrianna, b. about 1644, probably on the Island of Itamarca, Brazil; d. before 1702.

Theodorus, b. about 1646.

Lammetje, b. about 1648, probably on the Island of Itamarca, Brazil.

Anna, b. about 1649, probably at Itamarca, Brazil, and was living in 1702.

Maragrietje, b. about 1660, probably in Midwout; d. before 1702.

Elizabeth, b. about 1661, probably in Midwout; d. before 1685.

Daniel, b. about 1662, in Midwout.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Quentin[1] Pray (1595-1667) m. *1625* Joan _____

Hannah[2] Pray (b. *1633*) m. 1656 Henry Neale (1617-1688)

Hannah[3] Neale (*1658*-1720) m. 1678 Nehemiah Hayden (1648-1718)

Samuel[4] Hayden (b. 1683) m. *1713* Priscilla Webb (1657-1718)

William[5] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)

Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE PRAY FAMILY

1 Quentin Pray, b. in 1595 in England; d. 17 June 1667, Braintree, Massachusetts.

Joan, m. Quentin Pray.

2 Richard Pray, d. 1693

3 John Pray, d. 1676

4 Hannah Pray, d. 16 Oct. 1688

5 Dorothy Pray, b. 1634; d. 11 Dec. 1705

Quentin Pray emigrated from England in May 1643 aboard the "good ship *Ann Cleeve* of London," at which time John Winthrop, Jr., "did at great costs and charges imbarque himself with many workmen, servants & materials for the setting up of iron works."[1] Quentin was accompanied by his wife and children, and possibly two brothers. One of his brothers went to Maine, and his sons, John and Richard, settled in Rhode Island.

Quentin was a fineryman at the iron works in Kittery, Maine, and transferred to Lynn, Massachusetts, about 1647. He subsequently transferred with the Iron Works Company to Braintree, Massachusetts, and continued to live in Braintree until his death.

He deposed in court 27 October 1653 in the case of John Gifford vs. the Iron Works that he was then fifty-eight years of age.[2]

He died intestate. The date of death of Quentin Pray was recorded in the town records of Braintree.[3] Joan was named as the relict of Quentin Pray, deceased, 11 July 1667 at which time she was granted letters of administration by the court. The inventory of the estate was made by Samuel Bass and William Needham and was presented to the court 29 July 1667.[4] The names of Quentin Pray's four children, Richard, John, Hannah, and Dorothy, were listed in *The Pioneers of Massachusetts*,[5] and his descendants were cited in an article published in 1901.[6]

1. *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 55, 1901, p. 280.
2. *The Pioneers of Massachusetts*, 1900, p. 371.
3. Braintreys Book of Records, p. 25, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
4. Suffolk Co. Probates, vol. 5, pp. 43-44, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
5. *The Pioneers of Massachusetts*, 1900, p. 371.
6. *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 55, 1901, pp. 280-281.

4 (1) Hannah Pray (Quentin[1]), b. about 1633 in England.
Henry Neale, b. in 1617 in England; d. 16 October 1688, Braintree, Massachusetts; m. Hannah Pray, 14 February 1656 in Braintree.

6 Abigail Neale, b. 14 Feb. 1657
7 Hannah Neale, bur. 8 Feb. 1720
8 Joseph Neale, b. 8 Aug. 1660
9 Sarah Neale, b. 20 Dec. 1661
10 Mary Neale, b. 11 Mar. 1664
11 Rachel Neale, b. 1 Feb. 1666; d. 15 Dec. 1675
12 Deborah Neale, b. 1 Sept. 1667
13 Benjamin Neale, b. 7 Mar. 1669
14 Ruth Neale, b. 25 Dec. 1670
15 Lydia Neale, b. 10 Oct. 1672
16 Rebecca Neale, b. 1673
17 Elizabeth Neale, b. 28 June 1675
18 Joanna Neale, b. 27 May 1680

Hannah Pray was about ten years of age when her father moved from England to New England. She was married to Henry Neale in Braintree, Massachusetts, and the marriage ceremony was performed by Capt. Torrey of Weymouth.[7]

The family moved to Rhode Island after 20 November 1657,[8] and had returned to Braintree prior to 8 August 1660.[9] It was during this period of time that her daughter, Hannah, was born. Her husband, Henry Neale, was admitted as a freeman from Providence, Rhode Island, at the General Court of Commissioners held for the colony at Warwicke 18 May 1658.[10]

Hannah was named by her husband as executrix of his will dated 11 August 1688. The names of each of the children of Hannah Pray and Henry Neale were named as his sons and daughters in his will.[11] The birth dates of all of their children, except Hannah, were recorded in the town records of Braintree, Massachusetts.

7. Braintreys Book of Records, p. 125, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
8. *Ibid.*, p. 145.
9. *Ibid.*, p. 27.
10. *Records of the Colony of Rhode Island*, vol. 1, 1856, p. 387.
11. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 1818, Courthouse, Boston, MA.

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF QUENTIN PRAY

An Inventory of the Estate of *Quinton Pray,* late of Braintry taken by us whose names are under written, this 29th: 5: mo: 1667.

Item: to wearing cloathes woollen & linnen	001:05:00
To one feather bed & bolster	002:10:00
To 4: pare of sheets with other linnen	003:00:00
To one bed rugg & 4 blanketts	001:00:00
To one flock bed & bolster & blanket & 4 pillowes	001:00:00
To nine pieces of pewter	001:00:00
To one brass kettle with other brass	001:10:00
To one iron pot one skillet one marker	000:15:00
To yarne linnen wollen & cotton	004:10:00
To one kitchell & spitt, trammells gridirons fryer shovell & tongues	000:15:00
To tack lm for plow & cart	002:11:00
To one saw & one oat steele mill	000:09:00
To tooles and old iron	000:10:00
To 3 spinning wheels	000:12:00
A remnant of Cotton Cloath	000:09:00
To wooden vessells	001:04:00
To 9 spoones 13 sh, 3 chops 10 sh, old lumber 57 sh	001:00:00
To a sledge 5 sh, to Corne in the house 1 £ 10 sh	001:15:00
Corne on the Ground Growing	001:10:00
4 Cattle viz: one Cow & 3 heifers	007:00:00
2 yong oxen 9 £ 2 Coults 4 £ 10 sh	013:10:00
11 swine	010:00:00
a debt due to the Estate	015:00:00
A Gold ring	001:02:00
Totall	074:03:00

Samuel Bass
William Needham
Debts due from the Estate 20 £

At a meeting of the Governor Mr. Danforth & Recorded this 11th: of July: 1667.

Joan Pray relict of *Quinton Pray* deposed that this is a true Inventory of the Estate of her late husband to her best knowledge that when shee knowes more she will deliver it.

Edward Rawson Recorder

At a meeting ot the Governor Mr. Danforth & Recorded this 11th: of July: 1667.

Power of Administration to the Estate of the late *Quinton Pray* of Braintry deceased is granted to *Joane* his relict, shee bringing in an Inventory of that Estate, & Giving Security to Administer According to Law.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Susanna[1] Pullen (*1615-1684*) m. *1634* John Hayden (*1606*-1682)
Nehemiah[2] Hayden (1648-1718) m. 1678 Hannah Neale (*1658*-1720)
Samuel[3] Hayden (b. 1683) m. *1713* Priscilla Webb (1697-1731)
William[4] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)
Dr. Enoch[5] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[6] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Susanna Pullen was cited as the wife of John Hayden in *The National Cyclopedia of American Biography*, vol. 25, p. 19. In another printed source, *Penn. Heritage & Related Families* by Blanche,Craig, the name of the wife of John Hayden was given as Susanna Dullen.

The records of Richard Y. Smith of Murray, Utah, are on file in the Genealogical Library, Salt Lake City, Utah, and preference is given to the name Susanna Pullen as the wife of John Hayden.

1 Susanna Pullen, b. about 1615; d. between 26 July 1682 and 9 February 1685, Braintree, Massachusetts.

John Hayden, probably a son of Gideon Hayden and Margaret Davy, b. in England on Somersetshire–Devonshire border, probably bap. 2 November 1606, Ottery St. Mary, Devon, England; d. in 1682 before 26 July, Braintree, Massachusetts; m. Susanna Pullen, about 1634.

2 John Hayden, b. 1635; d. 29 May 1718
3 Samuel Hayden, d. 1676
4 Joseph Hayden, d. 1695
5 Jonathan Hayden, b. 19 May 1640; d. 1718
6 Hannah Hayden, b. 2 Sept. 1642; d. 13 July 1669
7 Ebenezer Hayden, b. 12 Sept. 1645; d. 13 Feb. 1718
8 Nehemiah Hayden, b. 14 Feb. 1648; d. 12 Jan. 1718

Susanna Pullen was named as the wife of John Hayden in *The National Cyclopedia of American Biography*.[1] They may have been married in Dorchester, Massachusetts, and moved to Braintree, Massachusetts, near the present town of Randolph within the next few years.

Susanna was named as the devisee of all the visible estate of her husband, John Hayden, with the exception of two acres of land, and of all his movable estate. She exhibited the will of John Hayden, deceased, for probate 26 July 1682 as executrix of his estate. Her sons, John, Jonathan, and Ebenezer Hayden, gave bond 9 February 1685 as administrators of the estate and stated their mother was then deceased.[2]

The names and dates of birth of four of the children of Susanna Pullen and John Hayden were recorded in the town records of Braintree.[3] All of their children were named in the will of John Hayden.[4]

1. *The National Cyclopedia of American Biography*, vol. 25, 1936, p. 19.
2. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 1235, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
3. Braintreys Book of Records, p. 15, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
4. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 1235, Courthouse, Boston, MA.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Jacob[1] Remy (*1630*-1721) m. 1671 Mary Miles (b. *1650*)

Jacob[2] Remy, Jr., (1675-1727) m. *1699* Ann Sanford (b. *1680*)

Jacob[3] Remy (*1705*-1787) m. *1730* Sarah _____

Barbara[4] Remy (*1736*-1826) James Whaley, Jr., (1728-1784)

Rebecca[5] Whaley (b. *1766*) m. *1785* Dr. Enoch Hayden (1755-1843)

Hannah[6] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Dider Remy was ennobled September 13, 1554. A copy of his arms made four generations later gave his name as Didier Rheims, his son as George Remy, a grandson as Nicholas Remy, and a great grandson as Francis Remond.

George Remy, son of Didier Remy, was also ennobled. He married a descendant of her Highness the Marchioness de Busancy. Issue: Hon. Pierre Rene de Saint Remy, Jacques Remy, Jean Remy, and Nicholas Remy. George received property rights in the Marquisat of Busancy 23 October 1566.

Jacques Remy, son of George Remy, was born about 1545 in Ivoy, Lorraine, and died in 1586 in Ivoy. He married Magdalene. Issue: Jacques Remy, Matthias Remy, and Pierre Remy. Jacques was a Huguenot.

Pierre Remy, son of Jacques Remy, named his son Jacques.

Jacques Remy, son of Pierre Remy, was born about 1630 in Lorraine. He married first Francoise Haldat and secondly Mary Miles. (*The Remy Family in America*, Bonnelle William Rhamy, MD., 1942, pp. 15-16.)

THE REMY FAMILY

1 Jacob Remy, probably a son of Pierre Remy, b. about 1630, Picardy, Lorraine, France; d. in 1721, Westmoreland County, Virginia.

Francoise Haldat, dau. of Antoine Haldat II, Seigneur de Bonnett, and Madelaine Marchand, b. about 1630 in France; d. probably in 1654, probably aboard ship; m. Jacob Remy, before 1654.

Mary Miles, m. Jacob Remy, in 1671, Westmoreland County, Virginia.

2 William Remy, b. 1672; d. 1737

3 Jacob Remy, Jr., b. 1675; d. 1727

Jacob Remy, a French Huguenot, fled to England to escape religious persecution. He was transported to Westmoreland County, Virginia, in 1654 and was bound as an indentured servant to Nicholas Spencer, Esq., the secretary of the colony of Virginia.

Jacob served at least seven years as an indentured servant for in 1715 he made a deposition in which he stated that he was a chain bearer in 1661 for the surveyor who laid out a tract of land which, according to Remy, was afterwards purchased by Nicholas Spencer, Esq., "his then master."

Remy was cited as a natural born subject of the French king by the deputy governor of Virginia 9 September 1680 when he took the oath of allegiance and became a naturalized citizen.[1]

Jacob became the owner of 200 acres of land in Nominy Forest in Copley Parish of Westmoreland County, Virginia, 21 July 1671. In an indenture dated 29 April 1702 it was stated that Jacob sold a tract of 200 acres of land in Nominy Forest to Nicholas Spencer, Esq. This transfer of land took place prior to 29 April 1702.

He was also a carpenter and a cooper. His carpenter and cooper's tools and his hand mill were devised to his son Jacob.

Jacob Remy died testate. In his will, dated 17 July 1702 and proved 29 November 1721, he made bequests to his wife, Mary, and to his sons, William Remy and Jacob Remy.[2]

1. Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Book 3, p. 94, Courthouse, Montross, VA.
2. *Ibid.*, p. 254.

3 (1) Jacob Remy, Jr., (Jacob[1]), b. in 1675, Westmoreland County, Virginia; d. in 1727, between 23 February and 31 May, Westmoreland County, Virginia.

Ann Sanford (Robert[1]), b. about 1680; m. Jacob Remy, about 1699.

4 John Remy
5 Sanford Remy, d. 1787
6 Benjamin Remy, d. 1751
7 William Remy
8 Jacob Remy
9 Mary Remy
10 Joseph Remy

Jacob Remy, Jr., purchased 30 acres of land in Westmoreland County, Virginia, 30 May 1699 from Edward Ransdell. William Remy, designated as a brother of Jacob, served as a witness to the transaction. Jacob purchased 50 acres of land 27 September 1721 which was part of the 200 acres of land owned by his father, Jacob Remy, Sr., and sold by the latter to Col. Nicholas Spencer.[3]

Jacob Remy died testate. In his will, dated 23 February 1726 and proved 31 May 1727, he appointed his wife and his son, John, as his executrix and executor. He devised 230 acres of land to his son Jacob, 107 acres of which was land which had been previously owned by his father, Jacob Remy, then deceased. Jacob entailed this bequest of land to his son Benjamin should his son Jacob die without male heir, and to his son Joseph should Benjamin die without male heir. He stated his wife was not to be disturbed from the land and plantation she was then living on and upon her death his personal property and estate were to be equally divided among his children. In his will he named as his sons John, Jacob, Benjamin, Joseph, and William.[4] His daughter Mary was named in the will of her brother, Col. Sanford Remy. Ann Omohundra was named as the mother of William Remy in a deed dated 20 September 1747.[5]

3. Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Wills, Etc., Book 7, p. 336, Courthouse, Montross, VA.
4. *Ibid.*, Book 8, pp. 84a, 84b.
5. Fairfax Co. Deeds, Book B, p. 370, Courthouse, Fairfax, VA.

8 (3) Jacob Remy (Jacob,[2] Jacob[1]), b. about 1705, Westmoreland County, Virginia; d. in 1787, Loudoun County, Virginia. *Sarah*, m. Jacob Remy.

11 Frances Remy
12 Jacob Remy, Jr.
13 Lydia Ann Remy
14 Barbara Remy, d. 12 Dec. 1826

Jacob Remy was a witness in court in Westmoreland County, Virginia, 3 May 1732. He received a grant of 150 acres of land in Prince William County in 1739 and was designated in the court records as a planter on Great Rorkey Cedar Run. He purchased 318 acres of land in Fairfax County, Virginia, 20 February 1746,[6] and one-half of this tract of land was deeded by Jacob Remy and his wife, Sarah, to their son Jacob, as a marriage settlement 15 February 1754. The remaining one-half of this tract of land was deeded 11 August 1777 to Jacob Remy, Jr., and his sons Charles T. and Samuel. The land lay on Flat Lick Run.[7]

In the elections held in Virginia, each voter cast two votes for burgesses, as each county was allowed two burgesses in the General Assembly which was held at Williamsburg. In 1741 Remy cast his two votes for Valentine Peyton and William Fairfax in Prince William County. In 1744 he cast his two votes for Capt. Lewis Ellzey and Capt. Lawrence Washington in Fairfax County, as Fairfax was created from Prince William County in 1742. At that time, George Washington was also a resident of Fairfax County and Jacob Remy visited in the home of George Washington 15 September 1770.[8]

Jacob Remy died testate. In his will, dated 4 December 1784 and probated 10 September 1787 in Loudoun County, he devised property to his grandson, Jacob Remy, commonly called Gibson Whaley, the son of his daughter, Barbara Whaley, then the wife of William Whaley.[9]

6. Fairfax Co. Deeds, Book B, pp. 196-197, Courthouse, Fairfax, VA.
7. Loudoun Co. Deeds, Book L, p. 311, Courthouse, Leesburg, VA.
8. *The Diaries of George Washington 1748-1799*, vol. 1, p. 397.
9. Loudoun Co. Wills, Book C, p. 288, Courthouse, Leesburg, VA.

14 (8) Barbara Remy (Jacob,[3] Jacob,[2] Jacob[1]), b. about 1736, probably in Prince William County, Virginia; d. 12 December 1826, Bourbon County, Kentucky.

James Whaley, Jr., (James[1]), b. 19 July 1727, New Kent County, Virginia; d. in 1784, Loudoun County, Virginia.

15 Jacob (Gibson) Whaley
16 Benjamin Talbot Whaley, b. 1760; d. 1835
17 James Whaley, d. 1810
18 Elizabeth Whaley
19 Rebecca Whaley
20 Henry Whaley
21 Elijah Whaley

William Whaley, son of James Whaley, d. about 1790, Fairfax County, Virginia; m. Barbara Remy, about 1771.

22 Sarah Whaley
23 Kate Whaley
24 Jemima Whaley, b. 1776
25 Leland Whaley, b. 8 Apr. 1782

Barbara Remy lived ninety years and died in Bourbon County, Kentucky, in 1826. She was the mother of seven children by her sister's husband, James Whaley. About 1771 she married William Whaley, brother of James Whaley.

Barbara Remy was cited in her father's will as his daughter, the present wife of William Whaley. Jacob Remy also made a bequest, in his will dated 4 December 1784 in Loudoun County, Virginia, to his grandson whom he named as Jacob Remy who was commonly known as Gibson Whaley.[10]

James Whaley died testate and named his children by Barbara Remy as Benjamin Talbot Remy commonly called Ben Whaley, Jacob Remy commonly called Gibson Whaley, James Remy commonly called James Whaley, Elizabeth Remy commonly called Elizabeth Whaley, Rebecca Remy commonly called Rebecca Whaley, Henry Remy commonly called Henry Whaley, and Elijah

10. Loudoun Co. Wills, Book C, pp. 288-290, Courthouse, Leesburg, VA.

Remy commonly called Elijah Whaley.[11]

Barbara Remy died intestate. Her youngest son, Leland Whaley, was appointed administrator of her estate, and he made a true and just copy of her property, 3 February 1827, in Bourbon County, Kentucky. Her aggregate worth of $1,357.64 included five slaves. Her livestock consisted of one cow and a calf and the balance of her belongings were various and sundry household goods.[12]

11. Loudoun Co. Wills, Book C, pp. 87-90, Courthouse, Leesburg, VA.
12. Bourbon Co. Wills, Book G, p. 458, Courthouse, Paris, KY.

WILL OF JACOB REMY
Westmoreland County Deeds, Book 7, p. 254, Courthouse, Montross, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen I *Jacob Ramey* of the parish of Cople in the County of Westmoreland carpenter being in full health and of good and perfect memory praise be unto almighty God do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following first and principally I commend my soul unto the hands of almighty God my maker redeemer and saviour and my body to be interred into the earth whence it came from at the disposing of my executors hereafter named Item I give and bequeath to my loving wife *Mary Ramy* all that is in her lodging room except my one chest and my will is so that she is and shall have a horse or mare that is for service. Item I give and bequeath unto my youngest son *Jacob Ramy* the land which I live on containing by survey two hundred acres to him and his heirs forever, and also I give to my son *Jacob Ramy* all my carpenters and cookers tools and my hand mill Item I give and bequeath unto my oldest son *William Ramy* one shilling of sterling money to be paid to him by my executors hereafter named upon demand after my decease being his part of my estate and no more and lastly all the rest of my estate I give to my executor and executrix after all my debts are fully paid to be equally divided between them and for the true performance of this my last will and testament I do constitute and appoint my dear wife *Mary Ramy* and my well beloved son *Jacob Ramy* to be my executor and executrix of this my last will and testament to see it dully performed.

In witnesseth whereof, I hereunto sett my hand and seal the 17th day of July *Ano. Dom.* 1702.

Signed sealed *Jacob Ramy* (Seal)
in presence
of us
Robert Sanford
William Morley
John Sanford

Westmoreland

At a court held for the said county the 29th of November 1721 the last will and testament of *Jacob Ramy* dec'd. was presented into Court by *Mary* his wife and *Jacob* his son exts. in the will named and being proved by the oaths of the witnesses thereto is admitt to record and upon motion of the said exts. and their performing what is usual in such cases certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate thereof in due form.

Tho Sorrell
Clu Comprd

JACOB REMY, NATURALIZED
Westmoreland County Deeds, Book 3, p. 94, Courthouse, Montross, Virginia

Where as the Kings most Excellent Majesty in his most Special Grace and favour hath been graciously pleased for the Greater promotion and propagation of this his Majesty's Colony and Dominion of Virga: by Act of Assembly, to enact and declare all Aliens coming into this country and here residing, taking the Oath of Allegiance, to be invested with all rights and privileges of any, of his Majesty's natural born subjects within the said Colony and, Whereas by the said Act it is enacted and declared that the Governor and Commander in Chief for the time being in said Colony, by a public Instrument under the broad Seal thereof to declare any Alien or Sovereign being settled and inhabiting this Colony having taken the Oath of Allegiance before the Governor and Commander in Chief for the time being to be to all intents and purposes fully and completely naturalized, and the person or persons so approved of and named in the letters Patent to have and enjoy to them and their heirs, the same immunities and rights of and unto the laws and privileges of their colony, and as fully and amply as any of his Majesty's natural born subjects of this colony have or enjoy within the same. Therefore I, Sir Henry Chichley, Knight, his Majesty's Deputy Governor and Commander in Chief, do by virtue of the said Act, hereby certify and declare that *Jacob Remy*, a Natural born subject of the French King, hath taken the Oath of Allegiance before me. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and caused the Colony Seal to be hereunto affixed. Dated in James City, September the nine and twentieth, 1680, and in the two and thirtieth year of his Majesty's Reign.
Recorded:
Octavo die Octobris, 1702 He: Chichley
Pr: Ja: Westcomb
Civ. Comm. Westmoreland Co., Va.

JACOB REMY ACTED AS TRUSTEE
Westmoreland County Deeds, Book 2, p. 33, Courthouse, Montross, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen I Miles Marmaduke of the Parish of Cople in the County of Westmoreland...do make and ordain this my last Will & Testament...Item I do appoint *Jacob Remey* and Morgan Williams to be trustees over my estate and to see that my said sons part of the estate be not wasted or diminished as far as lies in them to the best of their capacities...in testimony hereunto I have sitt my hand and seale the 18th day of May *Anno Dom.* 1695
Signed Sealed in the presence of
James Fishwick Miles Marmaduke (Seal)
Evan Jones
Morgan Williams

WILL OF JACOB REMY
Westmoreland County Deeds, Etc., Book 8, pp. 84a-84b, Courthouse, Montross, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen I *Jacob Remy* of Westmoreland County and of Copely Parish being in perfect mind and memory tho weake in body do make this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following – It is to say *Imprimis* I Commend my Soul which is my Immortall part into ye hands of Allmighty God my Creator having a lively faith in Jesus, all my Sins shall be forgiven and my body I commit to ye Earth from whence it came to receive a decent burial according to the discretion of my Loving Wife and my loving Son *John* whom I appoint Executrix and Executor of this my Last Will and as touching my worldly goods and Estate with which it hath pleased God to bless me with I give and bequeath as followeth.–

Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my Loving Son *John* all my working tools and my Halbard.

Item I give unto my loving son *Jacob* and his male heirs two hundred and thirty acres of Land One Hundred and Seven Acres being the Land formerly my fathers and thirty acres I bought of Edward Ransdall with Ninety three acres I bought of Richard Sutton with the hand mill. Now in case the said *Jacob* dies without male heir it is my will the said Land returned unto my son *Benjamin* and his Male heirs and for want of a male heir of his to return unto my Son *Joseph.*

Item I give and bequeath unto my Loveing Son *William* my walking cane.

Item It is my Will and desire if after ye decease of my said Wife, all my personal Estate as it shall be found shall Equally be divided amongst my children. It is further my Will and desire that my Loving Wife may no ways be molested or disturbed on ye said Land and plantation she now is on during her naturall Life. I doe hereby revoke all former Wills desiring this to be my Last. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hands and Seals this twenty third day of February 1726.

Signed Sealed and delivered to be his Last Will and Testament in the presence of us
Wm Velden
William Sanford
Richd Sutton

Jacob Remy (Seal)

Westmorl^d^: & s. / At a Court held for the s^d^ County the 31st Day of May 1727.– This Last Will and Testament of *Jacob Remy* decd was presented into Court by his Relict and *John Remy* his Executors therein named who made Oath thereto and being proved by the Oaths of William Sanford and Richard Sutton two of the Witnesses thereto & admitted to Record.

Recorded the eighth Day of June 1727.

G. Turpervile Cl: Co: W

WILL OF JACOB REMY, SR.
Loudoun County Wills, Book C, pp. 288-290, Courthouse, Leesburg, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen I *Jacob Remy* Senr of Loudoun County being of Perfect and disposing mind and memory do make constitute and ordain this present writing to be my last Will and Testament in manner and form following.–

Imprimis I give my soul to God from whom I received it & my Body to be buried in a decent like manner at the discretion of my Friends. Item after the intermarriage of my son *Jacob Remey* with Elizabeth Lane I gave my son *Jacob* by Deed one half of my Tract of Land on Cub run containing three hundred and Eighteen Acres and whereas some time about the years 1776 or 1777 I made a deed to my said son *Jacob* for the other half of said Tract at my decease in consideration of my saids Son furnishing me at the time of my Death and to be at my disposal a Negroe Girl slave of the age of Ten or Twelve Years which said Negroe Girl slave I give and devise to my Grandson *Jacob Ramey* commonly called *Gibson Whaley* son of my Daughter *Barbara* the present Wife [of William Whaley] and to his assigns forever.

Item and Whereas since having Negroes out at hire it was agreed between my self and my said Son *Jacob* that in case I would bring home these Negroes and deliver them to him he would pay me Two thousand pounds of Crop Tobacco accordingly I brought the negroes and delivered them but the Tobacco has not yet been paid me, The which said Two thousand pounds of Crop Tobacco I give and devise to my said Grandson *Jacob Remey* commonly called *Gibson Whaley* son of my Daughter *Barbara* the present Wife of William Whaley Together with my Bed Bedstead and furniture and Chest and to his Assigns forever.

And lastly I constitute Ordain and Appoint my Trusty friends Samuel Love Junr and Jeremiah Cockerell my whole and sole Executors of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all other Will or Wills heretofore by me made Acknowledging this to be my last. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this fourth day of December 1784.

Signed sealed Published and declared
by the said *Jacob Remey* to be his last — *Jacob Remey* Sr (Seal)
Will and Testament In Presence of
George Summers
Charles Turley
John Turley
John Whaley

At a Court held for Loudoun County Septr 10th 1787 This will was proved by the Oaths of George Summers Gentlemen and John Turley Witnesses thereto and Ordered to be recorded.

Chas Binns Clk

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

James[1] Rennolds (b. *1630*) m. *1658* Susanna (b. *1635*)

James[2] Rennolds (b. *1660*)

Violetta[3] Rennolds (b. *1700*) m. *1725* John Rutherford (1689-1789)

John[4] Rutherford (*1730-1800*) m. *1751* Mary Merryman (*1735-1805*)

James[5] Rutherford (1782-1850) m. 1804 Mary Anne Huntsman (*1785-1828*)

Nathaniel Huston[6] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[7] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

John Cabbidge, 200 acres Lower Norfolk Co., 13 Mar. 1649 (Patent Book 2, pt. 2, p. 196). In Linhaven Parish, up the Little Creek against Hogg Island. Transportation of 4 persons: Tho. Rennolds...(*Cavaliers and Pioneers* by Nell Marion Nugent, 1969, p. 187.)

William Rennolds, 650 acres, Northumberland Co., 6 May 1651 (Patent Book 2, pt. 2, p. 312). Abutting Easterly upon Potomeck River & Southerly upon land of Phillip Silvester. Transportation of 13 persons: Wm. Rennolds, Ann Rennolds...(*Ibid.*, p. 213.)

York County, Virginia

1646 Wm. Rennolds deft. to next court (no. 2, p. 193). (*Virginia Colonial Abstracts* by Beverly Fleet, vol. 25, p. 29.)

1646 James Goodwin to have attachment against the estate of Wm. Rennolds to secure a debt of 324 lb. tobo, "in regard the said Rennolds is gon out of the County to Mary Land." (no. 2, p. 197). (*Ibid.*, p. 33.)

1647 Wm Rennolds to have comm of adm on the estate of James Clayton deceased (no. 2, p. 270). (*Ibid.*, p. 49.)

1646-1648 "Whereas by an order of the Counsell of Warr Dated the 12th of August 45 there was a man of Wm Lights presn[t] for the cutting upp of the Indians corne and the said man to be made good by those he went for us by the order appearth. Now for as such as there is 19 dayes worke yett due from...Wm Rennolds, Nicho Steelwill...The Court doth therefore order that the said partyes make payment of the said worke unto the said Light upon Demand according to one mans Due share and parte. (*Ibid.*, p. 361.)

Norfolk County, Virginia

1672 Thomas Renolds, Inventory. (*Virginia Wills and Administrations* by Clayton Torrence, 1930, p. 355.)

THE RENNOLDS FAMILY

1 James Rennolds, d. probably in Gloucester County, Virginia. *Susanna*, m. James Rennolds.

2 James Rennolds, d. 1724
3 Thomas Rennolds, d. 1713
4 Sarah Rennolds
5 Elizabeth Rennolds

James Rennolds and his wife, Susanna, were residents of Petso Parish in Gloucester County, Virginia. They deeded 1,000 acres of land lying in Essex County, Virginia, to their sons, James and Thomas Rennolds, 10 March 1704.[1] Later that same year James Rennolds was listed on the quit rent roll in Petso Parish with 200 acres of land.

Thomas, son of James and Susanna Rennolds, died testate and named his brother and sisters in his will dated 25 September 1712.[2]

2 (1) James Rennolds (James[1]), b. in Virginia; d. in 1724 between 8 February and 16 June, Essex County, Virginia.

6 James Rennolds, d. 1751
7 Elizabeth Rennolds
8 Benjamin Rennolds
9 Violetta Rennolds
10 Susanna Rennolds
11 Hannah Rennolds
12 Joseph Rennolds

James Rennolds was listed on the quit rent roll in Virginia in 1704 with 500 acres of land which was deeded to him 10 March 1704 by his parents. He acted as executor of the will of his brother, Thomas Rennolds, 7 April 1713, and his name frequently appeared in the records of Essex County, Virginia, between 1699 and 1724.

James Rennolds died testate. In his will, dated 8 February 1724 and proved 16 June 1724, he devised property to each of his children and to his wife, but did not mention his wife's name.[3]

1. Essex Co. Deeds and Wills, Book 11, p. 203, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
2. *Ibid.*, Book 14, pp. 117-118.
3. Essex Co. Wills, Book 4, pp. 58-59, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.

9 (2) Violetta Rennolds (James,[2] James[1]), b. about 1700, probably in Essex County, Virginia.

John Rutherford (Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. in 1689, Essex County, Virginia; d. in 1789 near Stanford, present Lincoln County, Kentucky; m. Violetta Rennolds, between 8 February 1724 and 23 February 1727, probably in Essex County, Virginia.

13 William Rutherford
14 John Rutherford
15 Larkin Rutherford
16 Sarah Rutherford
17 Joseph Rutherford
18 Benjamin Rutherford
19 Catherine Rutherford

Violetta Rennolds was unmarried 8 February 1724, the date her father wrote his will and devised to her a cow and a calf.[4] She was married to John Rutherford before 23 February 1727 at which time they jointly brought a suit of petition against the estate of her father, James Rennolds, deceased, in Essex County, Virginia.[5]

4. Essex Co. Wills, Book 4, pp. 58-59, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
5. Essex Co. Orders, Book 7, 1725-1729, p. 259, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.

JAMES RENNOLDS DEEDED LAND TO SONS JAMES AND THOMAS
Essex County Deeds and Wills, Book 11, 1702-1704, p. 203, Courthouse, Tappahannock, Virginia

Know all men by these presents that I *James Reynolds* and *Susanna* my wife in the County of Gloucester and parish of Petsoe doth hereby for divers considerations me and my wife hereunto moving and for the good will that I bear unto my two sons *James Reynolds* do give unto them and their heirs a thousand acres of Land to be Equally divided five hundred for my son *James Reynolds* where he now dwelleth and five hundred for my son *Thomas Reynolds* at the other end at the place where my Quarter is now to them and their heirs forever after my decease but in case either of them or both of them should die without issue lawfully begotten of their own bodys then to fall to the next heir as witness our hands and seals this 10th day of March 1703/4

Interlined before signed in the twelfth line

Test — *James Rennolds* (Seal)
Robert Brooking — her
James Gulberton — *Susanna S Rennolds* (Seal)
Wm Smother — mark

Acknowledged in Essex County Court the 10th Day of March 1703 and is truly recorded

Richard Buckner Cl Cur

JAMES RENNOLDS' CHILDREN NAMED IN SON'S WILL
Essex County Deeds and Wills, Book 14, 1711-1716, pp. 117-118, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

In the name of God Amen, I *Thomas Rennolds* of the County of Essex... Item I give and bequeath unto my loving brother *James Rennolds* my two negroes Frank and Billy...Item I give and bequeath unto Charles Waller seven hundred pounds of tobacco and the rest of my estate to be equally divided between brother *James* and sister *Sarah* sister *Elizabeth* and I do make and ordain my said loving brother my sole executor...I set my hand and seal this 25 day of September 1712

Witness — *Thomas Rennolds*
Charles Waller
Susanna X Waller
her mark

At a Court for Essex County 7 April 1713

JAMES RENNOLDS AND SON JAMES, QUIT RENT ROLL OF VIRGINIA
The Quit Rents of Virginia, 1704, 1957, p. 74

Reynolds James senr	Essex Co
Reynolds James	Petso-Gloucester Co

WILL OF JAMES RENNOLDS
Essex County Wills, Book 4, 1722-1730, pp. 58-59, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen. I *James Rennolds* Senior Being Ancient & Crasy but of perfect health & memory God be praised I do hereby appoint this to be my Last Will & Testament as followeth: First I Commit my body to the Ground from whence it was taken there to be decently buried & my Spirit to the hands of the Almighty God that gave it to me, through Jesus Christ my Lord Saviour 2dly I give unto my beloved Son *James Rennolds* half this Divident of Land it being five hundred acres where he now dwelleth and two negroes Viz. Billy & Jane which he hath in possession and five pounds 3ly I give unto my beloved wife two thirds of my estate real and personal according to law and the Chest of Drawers. 4ly I give unto my beloved Son *Benja. Rennolds* and my grandson *William Rennolds* the other half of the Divident to be equally divided between them, only my son *Benjamin* to have the first choice whereas I Give unto my son *Benja. Rennolds* that Land up at my negro quarter where Toney and Coll Dwelleth together with four negroes, three of them workers to him and his heirs forever 5ly I give unto my beloved Daughter *Violetta Rennolds* two negroes at the day of her Marriage and one of them a worker to her & her heirs forever – Carried over. 6ly I give unto my Daughter *Hannah Rennolds* two negroes at the day of Marriage & one of them a Worker to her and her heirs forever 7ly I give to my Daughter *Susannah Rennolds* two negroes at the day of Marriage and one of them a Worker to her and her heirs for ever 8ly I give unto my son *Joseph Rennolds* all my lands in Gloster and two negroes, one of them a Worker and the age of one twenty to him and his heirs forever 9ly and if any of you should dye without your lawfully begotten or born of their own bodys then to fall to the next male heir 10ly I constitute and appoint my two Sons *James Rennolds* & *Benja Rennolds* Sole Executors to this my Last Will & Testament 11ly I give unto my Daughter *Elizabeth Banks* one Gold ring her part before 12ly and all my other moveables to be equally divided amongst three girls and two boys 13ly I give unto God Son Andrew Rennolds one negro at the age of one & twenty. As witness my hand and Seal this 8 day of February 1723/4.

Signed Sealed & acknowledged this to be his Last Will and Testament in presence of us
W. Rennolds
Nicholas M. Lanford
Benjamin Rennolds
James Rennolds, Junr.

James Rennolds (Seal)

Know all men by these Presents that we *James Rennolds* Wm Winston & Charles Waller are held and firmly bound unto Lawrence Taliaferro Salvat W Custoe Francis Hernlen & John Geattaile Gent. Justices of the County of Essex in the Sum of one thousand pounds sterling to them which payment well and truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs Ex^ex^ & Ex^trx^ jointly & severally to the s^d^ Justices their heirs & themselves firmly by these presents Witness our hands & Seals this 16th day of June *Anno* 1724.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Sherard[1] Reynolds (1712-1776) m. *1740* Ann Bledsoe (b. *1723*)

Lucy[2] Reynolds (1755-1835) m. *1773* David Halliburton, Jr., (1753-1843)

Martin[3] Halliburton (1776-1860) m. 1803 Frances Turner (1784-1867)

Reuben Pickett[4] Halliburton (1803-1882) m. 1825 Cynthia McMurry (1806-1887)

Thomas White[5] Halliburton (1826-1894) m. 1847 Martha Elizabeth Rogers (1828-1908)

John Alexander[6] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)

Myrtle[7] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Thomas Reynolds immigrated to Virginia, and settled in James City County and later in York County. He was born about 1620 and died in Virginia before 1671. His wife, Susan Snead, was a daughter of Samuel and Alice Snead of James City County and he, Samuel Snead of Queen's Creek, made a deed of gift 23 March 1652 to his daughter, Susan Reynolds, wife of Thomas Reynolds (York Co., Va., Deeds and Orders, 1633-1694, p. 35). Thomas Reynolds died prior to 19 October 1671 for at that time, Susan Peace, late wife of Thomas Reynolds, deceased, deeded the land which had been given to Thomas Reynolds by Samuel Snead.

Thomas Reynolds, son of Thomas Reynolds and Susan Snead, was born about 1650 and died between 1708 and 1711, as his son, Thomas Reynolds, Jr., was recorded in the St. Paul's Parish Vestry Book without the "Jr.," thus indicating that Thomas Reynolds, Sr., was dead. The names of seven children of Thomas and Mary Reynolds were mentioned in St. Paul's Vestry Book: Thomas, John, William, Judith, Elizabeth, Jane, Leticia, and Philip.

William Reynolds was baptized 5 December 1686 as the son of Thomas and Mary Reynolds in St. Paul's Parish, New Kent County, Virginia. Seven children of William Reynolds were mentioned in various records: William, bap. 12 May 1706; Elizabeth, bap. 7 November 1708; Bathsheba, received a deed of gift in 1811 from her father in Brunswick County, Virginia; Lucy, bap. 17 April 1714; Sherwood, b. 11 January 1717; William, b. 23 August 1719; and David, aged 16 in 1741 on the list of tithables of William Reynolds. (*Historical Sourthern Families*, by John Bennett Boddie, vol. 16, 1971, pp. 203-206.)

Sherard Reynolds was probably a son of this William Reynolds who died in Johnston County, North Carolina. Sherard was named as a son of William Reynolds in *Reynolds Family 1530-1959*. The county in North Carolina in which Sherard Reynolds died, Wake County, was created from Johnston County in which William Reynolds died.

1 **Sherard Reynolds**, b. in 1712 in Virginia; d. in 1776 between 27 September and December, Wake County, North Carolina.
Ann Bledsoe, b. about 1723; m. Sherard Reynolds, about 1740.

2 Amos Reynolds
3 John Reynolds, b. 1742
4 Mary Reynolds
5 Nancy Reynolds
6 Amy Reynolds
7 Lucy Reynolds, b. 1755; d. 1835
8 Rebecca Reynolds
9 Susanna Reynolds
10 William Reynolds, b. 11 Sept. 1763

Sherard Reynolds was probably a son of William Reynolds of Johnston County, North Carolina. Sherard was a planter in Wake County, North Carolina, probably in that part which was created from Johnston County in 1770. He operated a plantation in Wake County and his mill land lay on the west side of Burtons Creek.

Sherard Reynolds died testate, and in his will dated 27 September 1776 and proved in the December court term of 1776, he identified himself as Sherad Runals of the County of Wake in the Province of North Carolina. He was aware that his date of death was near as he stated he was in a low state of body but of sound mind and perfect memory. He named his wife, Ann, and his son, William, as the sole executors of his will. He bequeathed one shilling sterling to each of his children whom he named as his son Amos, his daughter Mary Williams, his daughter Nancy Holley, his daughter Amy Bledsoe, his son John, his daughter Rebecca Bledsoe, his daughter Susanna Humphries, his daughter Lucy Alley Burton, which was a misspelling of Halliburton. He willed all of his plantation, mill, movables and immovables, horses, cattle, hogs, and the land on the west side of Burtons Creek to his wife Ann, and at her date of death or day of marriage all of the said property would become the property of his son William.[1]

1. Wake Co. Wills, Book A, pp. 172-173, Courthouse, Raleigh, NC.

7 (1) Lucy Reynolds (Sherard[1]), b. in 1755 in Virginia; d. in 1835, Henderson County, Tennessee.

David Halliburton, Jr., (David[1]), b. 11 October 1753, Lunenburg, now Mecklenburg County, Virginia; d. 13 January 1843 near Hernando, De Soto County, Mississippi, bur. in Halliburton Cemetery near Hernando; m. Lucy Reynolds, about 1773.

11 John Halliburton, b. Mar. 1774; d. Feb. 1847
12 Martin Halliburton, b. 28 July 1776; d. 9 Feb. 1860
13 William Halliburton, b. 13 Aug. 1779; d. 23 June 1851
14 David Halliburton
15 Samuel Francis Halliburton, b. 1783; d. 1847
16 Nancy Halliburton, m. 20 Dec. 1800
17 Mary Halliburton
18 Ambrose Halliburton, b. 21 Dec. 1790; d. 3 Feb. 1860
19 Margaret Halliburton
20 Amy Halliburton, b. 1795; d. 1865
21 Thomas Halliburton, b. 25 May 1797; d. 21 Sept. 1859
22 Lucetta Halliburton
23 Gilly Halliburton, b. 6 Mar. 1802; d. 30 Nov. 1874

Lucy Reynolds was named as a daughter of Sherard Reynolds in his will dated 27 September 1776.[2] She married David Halliburton, Jr., and they lived in Caswell, Orange, and Wake counties, North Carolina, before moving to Humphreys County, Tennessee, sometime after 5 February 1806 and prior to 24 May 1808. They moved to the home of their son, William, in 1834, in Henderson County, Tennessee, and Lucy died the following year.[3]

Andrew Jackson Halliburton of Haywood County, Tennessee, aged seventy-one years, wrote a letter in 1885 to a grandson of David Halliburton and Lucy Reynolds. He wrote: "You know that your grandmother was Lucy Reynolds sister to my Grandmother Humphreys and to Uncle Bill and Uncle John Reynolds who lived near your father in Dickson Co. Tenn. My impression is that the Reynolds and Humphreys lived in Wake Co. at that time."

2. Wake Co. Wills, Book A, pp. 172-173, Courthouse, Raleigh, NC.
3. *Genealogical History of the Halliburton Family*, vol. 1, 1972, p. 80.

Lucy co-signed a deed with David Halliburton 11 December 1779 in Caswell County, North Carolina, in which they conveyed to John Halliburton their tract of land lying in Caswell County on Bluewing Creek adjoining James Jones. The witnesses to the deed were Lucy's mother-in-law, Amey Jones and her second husband James Jones, and Lucy's brother-in-law, Charles Halliburton.[4]

The names of the children of Lucy Reynolds and David Halliburton were listed in the family Bible which was later in the possession of their grandson, Col. William Henry Halliburton of De Witt, Arkansas. Lucy died in the home of her son, William Halliburton, in Henderson County, Tennessee, in 1835.

4. Caswell Co. Deeds, Book A, p. 284, Courthouse, Yanceyville, NC.

WILL OF SHERARD REYNOLDS
Wake County Wills, Book A, pp. 172-173, Courthouse, Raleigh, North Carolina

Last Will and Testament of *Sherard Runnells* decd

In the Name of God Amen I *Sherad Runals* of the County of Wake in the Province of North Carolina being in a low State of Body but in Soundness of Mind and perfect Memory Blessed be God for the same But considering the frality of our Nature and the Certainty of Death I do make Constitute Publish & Ordain this to be my last Will and Testament in manner and form hereafter mentioned. First and principal I recommend my Sole into the hands of Almighty God the giver and my Body to be Decently Buried in the Earth at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter mentioned. Item my Will and desire is that my Just Debts and funeral Charges be fully paid and Satisfied. Item I give and Bequeath to my Son *Amos Runals* One Shilling Sterling to him and his Heirs. Item I give and Bequeath to my Daughter *Mary Williams* One Shilling Sterling to her and her Heirs. Item I give and Bequeath to my Daughter *Nancy Holley* One Shilling Sterling to her and her Heirs. Item I give and Bequeath to my Daughter *Amy Bledsoe* One Shilling Sterling to her and her Heirs. Item I give and Bequeath to my Son *John Runals* One Shilling Sterling to him & his Heirs. Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter *Rebeckah Bledsoe* One Shilling Sterling to her & her Heirs. Item I give and Bequeath to my Daughter *Susannah Humphries* One Shilling Sterling to her and her Heirs. Item I give and Bequeath to my Daughter *Lucy Alley Burton [Lucy Halliburton]* One Shilling Sterling to her and her Heirs. Item I Lend to my Loving Wife *Ann Runals* my Plantation and Mill and my Movables Immovables together with my Stock of Horses, Cattle, and Hoggs and all my real and personal Estate to be her right and property During her Life or Widow State And after the Decease of my Wife *Ann Runals* or Marriage the Plantation whereon I now live and all my Lands and Mill on the West side of Burtons Creek it is my Will should belong to my Son *William Runals* together with all my real and personal Estate and every part and parcell thereof to him his Heirs Executors and Administrators forever. Item I do hereby apoynt and Nominate my Loving Wife *Ann Runals* and my Son *William Runals* whole and Sole Executors of this my last will and Testament making Void all other Gifts heretofore made or Done in Testimony hereof I have here to set my Hand and Seal this Twenty seventh Day of September In the Year of our Lord Christ One Thousand Seven hundred and Seventy Six.

his
Sherod X Runalds (Seal)
mark

Test

David Brasfield (Jurat)
John Brasfield
her
Mary X Brasfield
mark

Wake County. Dec^{r}· Term 1776. Then was the within Will in Open Court duly proved by the Oath of David Brasfield a Witness thereto & Ordered To Be Recorded.

Recorded in the Clerks Office in Wake County, Book A & pages 172 & 173 the 14th Jan. 1777.

J. Rice Cler.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

James[1] Richardson (b. *1720*)

Mary[2] Richardson (b. *1750*) m. *1768* Gideon Freeman (*1745-1822*)

Edmund[3] Freeman (*1770*-1817) m. 1789 India Johnson (b. *1773*)

Sarah[4] Freeman (1809-1881) m. *1827* John Zimmerman, Jr., (1801-1873)

James Henry[5] Zimmerman (1849-1915) m. 1876 Mary A. Harper (1848-1936)

Bertie Clay[6] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[7] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[8] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[9] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[9] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[8] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[9] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[9] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[8] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 James Richardson, b. about 1720.

2 Mary Richardson

James Richardson was cited as the father of Mary Richardson in an article researched by Betsy West, Jewel B. Sandifer, and Russell E. Mooney which was published in *Ansearchin* in April 1972.

2 (1) Mary Richardson (James[1]), b. about 1750, probably in North Carolina.
Gideon Freeman, Sr., b. about 1745 in Virginia; d. about 1822, Granville County, North Carolina; m. Mary Richardson, about 1768.

3 Richardson Freeman, b. 1769
4 Edmund Freeman
5 Claiborn Freeman
6 Mary Freeman
7 John Freeman
8 Gideon Freeman, b. 1780
9 Charles A. Freeman
10 Oliver Freeman
11 Sarah Freeman
12 James Freeman

Mary Richardson was cited as the wife of Gideon Freeman, Sr., and the mother of Edmund Freeman in *Ansearchin*.[1]

1. *Ansearchin*, April 1972, p. 70.

LINEAGE CHART

Henry[1] Roach (b. *1710*) m. *1735* Catherine _____

Ashcraft[2] Roach (1736-1815) m. *1759* Mary Magdaline See (*1738-1785*)

Mary[3] Roach (*1765-1825*) m. 1785 Maj. Daniel Peyton (*1763*-1826)

Ashcraft C.[4] Peyton (*1788*-1846) m. 1815 Elizabeth Elledge (1799-1869)

Rev. John[5] Peyton (1822-1894) m. 1849 Rebecca Ann Spalding (1826-1919)

Catherine Holly[6] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[7] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Henry Roach**, b. about 1710, probably in Virginia.
Catherine, probably a daughter of Thomas Ashcraft, b. about 1715, probably in Virginia; m. Henry Roach, about 1735 in Virginia.

2 Ashcraft Roach, b. 29 Oct. 1736; d. 1815
3 Sabra Roach, b. 8 Aug. 1738

Henry Roach of New Kent County, Virginia, was probably a grandson of Henry Roach, the headright in Westmoreland County, Virginia, in the 1650's.

Henry Roach, the headright, received a patent for 850 acres of land lying on the lower Matchotick River in Westmoreland County, 13 September 1654. A portion of the grant, 300 acres, was assigned to him and he received the other 550 acres of land for transporting eleven persons.[1] On 4 June 1658 he received a patent for 140 acres of land, adjacent to the aforementioned grant, for the transportation of three persons into Virginia.[2] A third patent, dated 10 October 1658 granted to him an additional 850 acres of land on the Matchotick River for the transportation of seventeen persons.[3]

Henry Roach of New Kent County, Virginia, was married about 1735. His son, Ashcraft Roach, was in all probability named in honor of his wife's family. His wife, named in the baptismal records as Catherine, was probably a daughter of Thomas Ashcraft of New Kent County whose wife Mary died 20 February 1712, and whose second wife, Johannah, died 25 September 1716 in St. Peter's Parish.[4]

Henry Roach died intestate. His wife Catherine and his children, Ashcraft Roach and Sabra Roach, were named in the church records of St. Peter's Parish. The dates of birth and the dates of baptism of the two children were recorded in the church register.[5]

1. Virginia Patents, Book 3, p. 277, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
2. *Ibid.*, Book 4, p. 262.
3. *Ibid.*, p. 176.
4. *Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, 1684-1786,* 1937, pp. 447, 419.
5. *The Parish Register of St. Peters, New Kent County, Virginia, from 1680 to 1787,* 1904, pp. 125, 138.

2 (1) Ashcraft Roach (Henry[1]), bap. 12 December 1736, St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, Virginia; d. in 1815 before February, Amherst County, Virginia.

Mary Magdaline See (George L.,[1]), b. about 1738 probably in Virginia; d. about 1785 in Virginia; m. Ashcraft Roach, about 1759.

4 William Roach
5 John Roach
6 Henry Roach
7 Nancy Roach
8 Mary Roach
9 Cornelius Roach
10 Charles Roach
11 George Roach
12 Elizabeth Roach

Elizabeth Fowler, d. before 1810, m. Ashcraft Roach, 25 June 1789.

Ashcraft Roach, head of a household of eleven persons in 1783 in Amherst County, Virginia, was enumerated on the 1810 census as a widower, living alone, with five slaves to till his land. Near neighbors were his sons George and William.

He was a patriot during the Revolutionary War and received a certificate 29 October 1781 for £2.1.8 for having furnished 250 pounds of beef to the army during the war.[6]

He was an extensive land owner in Amherst County. He and his wife, Mary Magdaline, signed jointly conveyances of land in 1773 and in 1782. The administrators of his estate divided 834¼ acres of land among his heirs.

Ashcraft Roach died intestate. His administrators were bonded for $10,000 16 January 1815. His property was divided among his sons Cornelius, George, Henry, Charles, William, and John's heirs; his sons-in-law Daniel Peyton, Benjamin Kelly, and John Gilliam; and a grandson, Richard Burks. He signed marriage consents for his daughters Elizabeth, Mary, and Nancy.[7]

6. Amherst Co. Public Service Claims, Court Book 14, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
7. Amherst Co. Wills, Book 5, pp. 631-632, Courthouse, Amherst, VA.

8 (2) Mary Roach (Ashcraft,[2] Henry[1]), b. about 1765, Amherst County, Virginia.

Maj. Daniel Peyton (Philip,[5] Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1763, Culpeper County, Virginia; d. 5 May 1826, Jackson County, Alabama; m. Mary Roach, mar. con. 24 August 1785, Amherst County, Virginia.

13 Philip Peyton, d. 1874
14 Ashcraft C. Peyton, d. 4 Jan. 1846
15 John Peyton, d. 1837
16 Daniel Peyton, b. 1796
17 William Westley Peyton

Mary Roach was named as a daughter of Ashcraft Roach in her marriage consent dated 24 August 1785 in Amherst County, Virginia.[8] Her husband, Maj. Daniel Peyton, received 100 acres of land as her share of her father's estate.[9]

Mary and Daniel moved to Kentucky and were located in Floyd, now Morgan County, until their sons were married. After moving to Jackson County, Alabama, Mary placed her church membership in the Primitive Baptist Church at Mud Creek.[10]

8. Amherst Co. Marriage Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Amherst, VA.
9. Amherst Co. Wills, Book 5, pp. 631-633, Courthouse, Amherst, VA.
10. Mudcreek Primitive Baptist Church Register, Department of Archives and History, Montgomery, AL.

VITAL STATISTICS OF THE FAMILY OF HENRY ROACH
The Parish Register of St. Peters, New Kent County, Virginia, from 1680 to 1787, 1904, pp. 125, 138

Year 1736
Ashcraft son of *Henry* and *Catherine Roach*, born Octob'r 29, baptized Decem'r 12.

Year 1738
Sabra Daughter of *Henry* and *Catherine Roach* born Aug^{t}· 8, baptized Sept. 10.

ASHCRAFT ROACH CONSENTED TO MARRIAGES OF HIS DAUGHTERS
Amherst County Marriages, Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Amherst, Virginia

Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia 1763-1800, 1937, pp. 13, 61

Daniel Peyton and Nancy Roch, spinister, August 4, 1784. Philip Thurmond, surety. Consent of his father, *Philip Peyton.*
Consent of her father, *Ashcraft Roach.*

Daniel Peyton and *Mary Roach*, August 24, 1785, William Gillespie, surety. Consent of his father, *Philip Peyton*, who states *Daniel* is of age.
Consent of her father, *Ashcraft Roach.*

Richard Burks and Elizabeth Roach, December 30, 1797. Ransom Gatewood, surety.
Consent of her father, *Ashcraft Roach*

ASHCRAFT ROACH MARRIED MARY MAGDELINE SEE
Letter written by Mrs. Gene Mitchell, 18 May 1972

Ashcraft Roach married *Mary Magdalin See*, dau. of *George* and *Margaret Judy See.*

ASHCRAFT ROACH MARRIED ELIZABETH FOWLER
Amherst County Marriages, Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Amherst, Virginia

Roach Family, Ancestors and Descendants of Charles Lewis Roach, 1958, p. 4

25 June 1789
Ashcraft Roach, widower, and Elizabeth Fowler, spinister.
John F. P. Lewis, security.
Consent of Elizabeth.

DIVISION OF THE ESTATE OF ASHCRAFT ROACH
Amherst County Wills, Book 5, pp. 631-633, Courthouse, Amherst, Virginia

Pursuant to an order of Amherst February Court 1815 We the undersigned have praised and divided the real Estate of *Ashcraft Roach* decd. between the legal distributives of said Decedent agreeable to its local situation & value as much so as we could to make each lot as near the proportion as possible we have Valued the whole Tract to $4010.40 cents which Sum when divided by 9 is equal to $445.60 cents each distribution we have further assigned the above estate in the following manner (To Wit)

We assign to *Richd Burks* son of David Lot of Land adjoining Roderick McColloch & John Gilliam Containing 77½ acres estimated at $3.50 per acre $271.25	$ 271.25
also one other Tract of Land in Bedford County Containing 56 acres at 6 / Per acre said land lies on Reed Creek $56	56.00
	327.25
Due *Richd Burks*	118.35
	$ 445.60
We assign *Cornelius Roach* Mansion House Lot adjoining the above *Richard* In Mansion Containing 52 acres estimated at $7.75 P acres	$ 403.00
Due *C. Roach*	42.60
	$ 445.60
We assigned *George Roach* 60 acres of Land at Davies old Mill estimated at $6.00 Per acre and an Island in James River supposed to be 12 acres & $5.00 per acre	$ 360.00 60.00
	420.00
Due *G. Roach*	25.60
	$ 445.60
We assign Benjamin Kelly 75 acres of Land Meadow Lot at $5.50 cents Per acre	$ 412.50
Due B Kelly	33.10
	$ 445.60
We assign to the *Henry Roach* 87¾ acres of Land at $5. Per acre lyinge ajoining N. Mason & Mansion House & called Pond Lot	$ 438.75
Due *Henry Roach*	6.85
	$ 445.60

We assign *John Roachs* heirs 60½ acres of Land at $7.00 P. acre the Land known by name of Mill Field $ 421.75

Due *J Roach* 23.85

$ 445.60

We assign *Charles Roach* 108½ acres of Land known by the Name Lovelys Field at $4.25 cts per acre $ 461.12

Due the Estate from *Chs Roach* 15.52

$ 445.60

We assign *Daniel Peyton* 100 acres of Land known by name Louises Place at 4.50 Per acre $ 450.00

Due the Estate from *Daniel Peyton* 4.41

$ 445.60

We assign *Wm Roach* 145 acres of Land it being the land he now lives on & the same his Father laid off to him in his life time at $4.50 per acre $ 666.00

Due the estate from this heir *Wm Roach* 220.40

$ 445.60

Jarriot Gilliam
John Gilliam
Martin Parks

Pursuant to an order of Amherst December Court 1815, we the undersigned have proceeded & sold to Richd Millner & Robert Millner the higgest bidders the Land of *Ashcraft Roach* decd lying between the Piney Mountain & Rocky row on James River in Amherst County for the sum of $400.00 payable the 20th day of January 1817 We have also sold an Island in James River called Rackoom Island to Wm Heath for the sum of $425.00 to be divided between Legatees (To wit) *Henry, Rich, John Roach* heirs, *Charles Roach, Cornelius Roach, George Roach, Daniel Peyton, Wm Roach,* [Benjamin] Kelly & *Richd Burk* (son of David) The above when collected will be equal to $17.22 to each of the above named Legatees the above said land was no right warranted now to be defined only such as was vested in the above named Legatees.

Jarriot Gilliam
John Gilliam
Martin Parks

ASHCRAFT ROACH, REVOLUTIONARY WAR PATRIOT
Amherst County Order Book 1773-1782, p. 485, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

April Court 1782

The Court Provided to Receive Publick Claims

To *Ashcraft Roach* for 250^{cc} Beef per Cert. 29 October 1781. Prov. Law 2.1.8.

ASHCRAFT ROACH, RESIDENT OF VIRGINIA
Heads of Families at the First Census, 1790, Virginia, pp. 48, 85

Roach, Ashcraft	Amherst County, Lexington Township	11 whites	1783
Roach, Ashcraft	Amherst County, Lexington Township	9 whites	1785

United States Census, 1810, Amherst County, Virginia

	Males 45+
Roach, Ashcraft	1

LINEAGE CHART

Trijntje[1] Roelofs (*1585-1647*) m. *1600* Johan _____ (b. *1580*)
Anneke[2] Jans (*1604*-1663) m. 1623 Roelof Jansen (*1601*-1636)
Sara[3] Roelofs (*1626*-1693) m. 1642 Dr. Hans Kierstede (*1612*-1666)
Dr. Jacobus[4] Kierstede (1663-*1701*) m. 1691 Ann Holmes (1670-*1701*)
Samuel[5] Kierstede (1697-1733) m. *1719* Lydia Dey (b. *1700*)
Lydia[6] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)
Dr. Enoch[7] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[8] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[9] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[10] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[11] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[14] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Trijntje Roelofs, b. about 1585, Marstrand, Marstrand Island, Norway, now in Goteburg Och Bohus, Sweden; d. before 10 August 1647, New Netherland.
Johan, m. Trijntje Roelofs, about 1600 in Norway.

2 Marritje Jans, d. 1677
3 Anneke Jans, d. 1663

Trijntje Roelofs was born in the village of Marstrand on Marstrand Island, then in possession of Norway, and died in New Netherland, probably in New Amsterdam. She was the mother of Anneke Jans and assisted the latter with her marriage intention 1 April 1623 in Amsterdam, Netherlands. From the marriage intention it is deduced that Trijntje Roelofs was the daughter of Roelofs, and that she married a Norwegian by the name of Johan. The names were adapted to the Dutch language during their sojourn of seven or more years in Amsterdam and Anneke Johansdatter became known as Anneke Jans, and her mother became known as Tryn or Catherine Jonas.[1]

It is also determined from the marriage intention of Anneke Jans that the family was living in Flekkeroy on Flekkeroy Island in Vest Agder, Norway, four miles south of Kristiansand, in 1604 or 1605 when Anneke was born. Trijntje Jonas and Anneke moved to the Netherlands before 1623 and resided at the St. Tunis gate.[2]

Trijntje Jonas was employed by the West India Company as a midwife and was sent to the Dutch colony which developed around Fort Amsterdam on Manhattan Island. A small house was erected for her outside the fort by the West India Company during the time Wouter van Twiller was director.[3] It appears, however, from the van Rensselaer manuscripts that Trijntje Jonas and her daughter, Marritje, were guests in the home of Anneke Jans and Roelof Jansen prior to 1634 while they were living on van Rensselaer's farm near Fort Orange on the Hudson River.[4]

1. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 104, 1973, p. 71.
2. Dutch Reformed Oude Kerk Parish Register, p. 239, Dutch Reformed Oude Kerk, Amsterdam, Neth.
3. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 1, 1974, p. 81.
4. *Van Rensselaer Bowier Manuscripts*, 1908, p. 281.

Trijntje Jonas was living in New Amsterdam before 9 September 1640. She was deceased prior to 10 August 1647 for on that date her son-in-law, Dirck Cornelissen, empowered her other son-in-law, Everardus Bogardus, to collect the sum of two hundred forty five guilders, two stivers, and eight pennies from the West India Company which were wages earned in her lifetime and which were recorded in the Book of Monthly Wages No. F on page 17.

One can well imagine that her duties as midwife were not easy. She demonstrated her independence and her sense of morality in refusing to assist in cases of illegitimacy.[5]

As midwife she obtained a grant of land on Pearl Street 4 February 1644 from the West India Company, and had a house built on this land.

She stood as sponsor at the baptismal ceremonies of her grandson, Cornelius Bogardus, 9 September 1640; of her grandson, Jonas Bogardus, 4 July 1643; and of her great grandson, Hans Kierstede, 21 September 1644. Each of the baptismal ceremonies was held in the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.[6]

Trijntje Jonas van Masterland died intestate. Her two daughters, Anneke and Marritje, were named in instruments granting power of attorney for the purpose of collecting wages due to Trijntje Jonas, deceased. On 10 August 1647 Dirck Cornelissen was cited as husband and guardian of Marritje Jans, daughter of Tryn Jonas from Masterland.[7] On 17 August 1649, Anneke Jans, daughter of Tryn Jonas, deceased, empowered Mr. Cornelis Willems Bogaert, of Leyden, Netherlands, to collect the wages due to her mother from the West India Company.[8]

5. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 70-71, 234.
6. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 56, 1925, p. 201.
7. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 2, 1974, p. 471.
8. *Ibid.*, vol. 3, p. 149.

TRYN ROELOFS, MOTHER OF ANNEKE JANS
Dutch Reformed Oude Kerk Parish Register, p. 239, Dutch Reformed Oude Kerk, Amsterdam, Netherlands

Gereform Gemeents Parish Register, Microfilm no. 113,190, Genealogical Society Library, Salt Lake City, Utah

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 104, 1973, p. 67

Marriage Intention 1 April 1623

Roelof Janssoon (his mark: "R"), born in Maesterland, a seaman, aged 21 years, having no parents [to grant parental consent], assisted by Jan Gerritsz., his nephew; residing 3½ years at the St. Tunis gate, of the one part; and *Anna Jans* (her mark: "+"), born in Vleckere in Norway, aged 18 years, assisted by *trijn roeloffs*, her mother: residing at the same place [St. Tunis gate] of the second part.

TRYN ROELOFS, *ALIAS* TRYN JONAS, MOTHER OF ANNEKE JANS
Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1648-1660, p. 55c, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 3, 1974, pp. 149-150

This day, date underwritten, at the office of the secretary of New Netherland and in his absence before Jacob Kip, his clerk, appeared *Annetie Jansz,* widow of the late Everhardus Bogardus, in his lifetime minister here, and daughter of *Tryn Jonasz*, deceased, late midwife here, and consequently heiress of her mother, *Tryn Jonasz* aforesaid, who in the presence of the undersigned witnesses appoints and empowers, as she does hereby, the worthy Mr. Cornelis Willemsz Bogaert, residing at Leyden, to collect, demand and receive in the capacity aforesaid on account of the above named *Tryn Jonas*, deceased, such sum of money as is due her by the honorable West India Company at the chamber in Amsterdam, as appears by the accompanying account. ...Thus done and the original hereof in the record signed by *Annetie Jansz* aforesaid, with Augustyn Heermansz and Adriaen v.Tienh[oven], as witnesses hereto invited, this 17th of August 1649, in New Amsterdam.

TRYN JONAS, MOTHER OF MARRITJE JANS
Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1643-1647, p. 163e, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 471-472

This day, date underwritten, before me, Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary of New Netherland, appeared Dirck Cornelissen from Wensveen, as husband and guardian of Marritjen Jans. daughter of *Tryn Jonas* from Masterland, in her lifetime midwife here in New Netherland...the 14th of August *Anno* 1647, in Fort Amsterdam in New Netherland.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Robert[1] Rogers (*1775-1815*) m. *1800* Sallie Moore (*1780-1860*)

John Alexander[2] Rogers (1803-1893) m. *1827* Elizabeth Jones (*1807*-1830)

Martha Elizabeth[3] Rogers (1828-1908) m. 1847 Thomas White Halliburton (1826-1894)

John Alexander[4] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)

Myrtle[5] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[6] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[7] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[8] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[8] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[7] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[8] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[8] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[7] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE ROGERS FAMILY

1 Robert Rogers, b. about 1775; d. about 1815, Dickson County, Tennessee.
Sallie Moore, b. about 1780, probably in North Carolina; m. Robert Rogers, about 1800.

2 John Alexander Rogers, b. 3 Oct. 1803; d. Nov. 1893
3 William Rogers
4 Callum Rogers
5 Henry R. Rogers
6 Edward Moore Rogers

Robert Rogers and his wife, Sallie Moore, were the parents of seven sons.

2 (1) John Alexander Rogers (Robert[1]), b. 3 October 1803, probably Dickson County, Tennessee; d. in November 1893 near Clarksville, Arkansas.
Elizabeth Jones, b. about 1807; d. in August 1830, Dickson County, Tennessee; m. John Alexander Rogers, about 1827.

7 Martha Elizabeth Rogers, b. 10 Dec. 1828; d. 20 Feb. 1908

Elizabeth Zachachi, m. John Alexander Rogers.

Elizabeth Collier, m. John Alexander Rogers.

Salina, d. near Clarksville, Arkansas; m. John Alexander Rogers.

John Alexander Rogers left Tennessee in 1838 and was a Methodist preacher in Arkansas. In 1879 he visited his daughter, Martha Elizabeth (Rogers) Halliburton, in Randolph County, Missouri, and delivered two sermons in the Salem Presbyterian Church near Jacksonville, Missouri. His granddaughter, Sarah Martha Halliburton, then nine years of age, attended both services.

John Alexander Rogers was married four times. He left his eldest daughter, Martha Elizabeth Rogers, at age ten with her grandmother, Sallie (Moore) Rogers, and did not see her again, until he went to Missouri forty-two years later. He and his second wife were the parents of one child, and he and his third wife were the parents of three sons and one daughter.[1]

1. Letter written by Sarah Martha (Halliburton) Brock, February 1957.

7 (2) Martha Elizabeth Rogers (John A.,[2] Robert[1]), b. 10 December 1828, Dickson County, Tennessee; d. 20 February 1908, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Union Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri.

Thomas White Halliburton (Reuben P.,[4] Martin,[3] David,[2] David[1]), b. 7 February 1826, Dickson County, Tennessee; d. 8 June 1894, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Union Cemetery near Cairo; m. Martha Elizabeth Rogers, 14 January 1847, Dickson County, Tennessee.

8 John Alexander Halliburton, b. 2 Oct. 1851; d. 7 May 1888
9 Elizabeth B. Halliburton, b. 17 Dec. 1853; d. 1850's
10 Thomas McMurry Halliburton, b. 24 Dec. 1855; d. 1850's
11 Edward Rogers Halliburton, b. 23 Nov. 1858; d. 24 Mar. 1929
12 George Dillard Halliburton, b. 17 Sept. 1860; d. 2 Jan. 1937
13 Ophelia Frances Halliburton, b. 14 Sept. 1862; d. 4 Sept. 1929
14 Cynthia Jane Halliburton, b. 28 Feb. 1864; d. 30 Apr. 1946
15 James Martin Halliburton, b. 26 Feb. 1866; d. 13 Apr. 1940
16 Samuel Marshall Halliburton, b. 25 Sept. 1867; d. 21 Feb. 1929
17 Sarah Martha Halliburton, b. 11 Dec. 1869; d. 16 Aug. 1960
18 William Evan Halliburton, b. 10 Apr. 1873; d. 18 Jan. 1910
19 Callie Halliburton, b. 16 Feb. 1875; d. 25 Dec. 1959

Martha Elizabeth Rogers was left motherless before she was two years of age. Her father left her, when she was ten years of age, in the care of his mother, and he did not see her again until 1879.

Her marriage ceremony was performed in Dickson County, Tennessee, by the Rev. George Ragon, her step-grandfather and a Primitive Baptist minister. She became a member of the Union Baptist Church near Cairo, Missouri, in 1865 and was one of the devoted members of the congregation.[2]

The names of the children of Martha Elizabeth Rogers and Thomas White Halliburton were named in a county history in 1920,[3] and were listed in the enumeration of the family on the 1870 and 1880 census records for Randolph County, Missouri.

2. *Moberly Weekly Monitor*, 21 February 1908, Moberly, MO.
3. *History of Randolph County, Missouri*, 1920, pp. 504, 575.

THE ROGERS FAMILY

JOHN ALEXANDER ROGERS, SON OF ROBERT ROGERS AND SALLIE MOORE
Letter written by Sarah Martha (Halliburton) Brock, February 1957, Holliday, Missouri

Holliday, Missouri
February 1957

Dear Cousin,

John Alexander Rogers was born 2 of October 1803 I don't know where in Tennessee. Mother [Martha Elizabeth Rogers] was raised by her grandmother Rogers. Her mother died in August before she was two in December. She was born December 10, 1828 so her mother died 1830. John A. Rogers' mother was Sallie Moore his father's name was Robert Rogers. They were parents of seven boys. Rogers died she married a Mr. Regan a Primitive Baptist preacher had three more boys. (Mother of ten boys.) Regan married my father and mother. My grandfather John Rogers was a roving man he left Tennessee when Mother was only ten years she never saw or heard of him for 42 years. In 1880 he lived in Arkansas near Clarksville. His 4th wife died near there. Grandfather died in Arkansas November 1893 near Clarksville I think. I can't remember the real P.O. he was a Methodist Preacher. He preached twice at Salem Church [Randolph County, Missouri] in 1879. I went both times.

My Mother & Father [Martha Elizabeth Rogers & Thomas White Halliburton] were married January 14, 1846 [1847].

Aunt Sallie
[Sarah Martha (Halliburton) Brock]

MARTHA ELIZABETH ROGERS MARRIED THOMAS WHITE HALLIBURTON
Letter written by Martin Halliburton, 7 July 1847, Dickson County, Tennessee

Dickson County, Tennessee
July 7th 1847

Addressed to:
Messers Simeon and David Halliburton
Woodville P. O.
Macon, Missouri

Dear Children,

...T. W. Halliburton and Martha lives with his uncle Thomas [McMurry], they have a promising crop...

Martin & Frances Halliburton

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Robert[1] Rutherford (*1634-1730*) m. *1662* Margaret _____ (b. *1644*)

Robert[2] Rutherford, Jr., (*1663*-1725) m. *1687* Margaret Vawter (b. *1670*)

John[3] Rutherford (1689-1789) m. *1725* Violetta Rennolds (b. *1700*)

John[4] Rutherford (*1730-1800*) m. *1751* Mary Merryman (*1735-1805*)

James[5] Rutherford (1782-1850) m. 1804 Mary Anne Huntsman (*1785-1828*)

Nathaniel Huston[6] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[7] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

Robert Sweete, Gent., of Elizabeth Citty, 140 acres...14 March 1628. Due for transportation of three persons...John Rutherford in the Warwicke 1621...(Virginia Patents, Book 1, pt. 1, p. 70, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.)

John Rutherford and Mycum Curry, 500 acres Charles City County, 17 March 1655, on South side of James River & West side of an Indian Swamp called by the name of Ohoreek Swamp, opposite Tho. Weltons plantation. Granted unto William Lea 6 Feb. 1654 & assigned unto the above named patentees. (Virginia Patents, Book 4, p. 26, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA., *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, by Nell Marion Nugent, 1934, pp. 13, 329.)

Judgment granted John Rutherford attorney [for] Mr. John Brasseur against John Miniard for 410 pounds Tobacco &c. 9ber [Nov.] 2, 1678. (Surry Co. Orders, Book 1671-1690, p. 107, Courthouse, Surry, VA.)

George Randolph (d. 1772) clerk, St. Marks Church, Sussex County, Virginia, married Betty Rutherford Moore (1731-1768) daughter of John Moore who married Catherine Rutherford, daughter of John Rutherford, Atty: Surry County, Virginia, 1675. (*The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy*, by Frederick A. Virkus, vol. 5, 1933, p. 428.)

Sept. 1684 John Fenley who married Bridgett, the Relict of John Rutherford, was granted administration of the John Rutherford estate. (Letter written by V. E. Savedge, Clerk of Circuit Court, 26 April 1962, Surry, VA.)

1 **Robert Rutherford**, b. about 1634; d. after 21 August 1728, probably in Essex County, Virginia.
Margaret, b. about 1644; m. Robert Rutherford, about 1662.

2 Robert Rutherford, Jr., d. 1725
3 John Rutherford, d. 1742
4 James Rutherford, d. 1759
5 Adam Rutherford, d. 1761

Robert Rutherford was living in Sittenbourne Parish of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, as early as 10 March 1676 and as late as 21 August 1728 in St. Ann's Parish of Essex County, Virginia.

In a deposition in Essex County dated 10 August 1692, Robert Rutherford stated he was about fifty-eight years of age and that Margaret, his wife, was about forty-eight years of age.[1]

According to a court order issued in Old Rappahannock County he was appointed constable 4 August 1684, and was ordered, in another court order dated 3 March 1686, to pay tenancy on his plantation. He served as a witness to the will of Thomas Page of Old Rappahannock County 10 March 1676;[2] to the will of David Jameson of Essex County 2 December 1711; and to the will of Samuel Stallard 2 December 1720. He was among those who made payments to Mr. Owen Jones for a funeral sermon 21 August 1728.[3]

Robert Rutherford and his wife, Margaret, conveyed 50 acres of land in the forest near Brires Run in Old Rappahannock, now Essex County, to John Barkham 24 January 1684. Margaret relinquished her dower rights to the 100 acres of land lying in Sittenbourne Parish which was conveyed to James Holloway 8 January 1686 by Robert and Margaret.[4] An account of Robert Rutherford and his family is contained in *Five Hundred First Families of America*,[5] and in *Genealogical History of the Rutherford Family*.[6]

1. Essex Co. Orders, Book 1, 1692-1695, pp. 56-57, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
2. *Wills of Rappahannock County, Virginia 1656-1692*, 1947, p. 39.
3. *Essex County, Virginia, Wills, Bonds, Inventory, Etc., 1722-1730*, 1961, p. 72.
4. Old Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Wills, Settlements of Estates, Book 1681-1688, pp. 317-318, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
5. *Five Hundred First Families of America*, vol. 4, 1973, p. 204.
6. *Genealogical History of the Rutherford Family*, vol. 1, 1969, p. 54.

2 (1) Robert Rutherford, Jr., (Robert[1]), b. about 1663; d. in 1725 before 15 March, Essex County, Virginia.
Margaret Vawter (Bartholomew[1]), b. about 1670; m. Robert Rutherford, Jr., about 1687.

6 Margaret Rutherford, b. 1688
7 John Rutherford, b. 1689; d. 1789
8 Thomas Rutherford, d. 1768
9 Joseph Rutherford, d. 1788
10 Reuben Rutherford, d. 1764
11 James Rutherford, d. 1763
12 Mary Rutherford, d. 1798
13 Benjamin Rutherford, b. 1718; d. 1803

Robert Rutherford, Jr., served as a witness for Robert Rutherford, his father, in the August term of court in 1724 in Essex County, Virginia.[7] Robert Rutherford was the only Rutherford in Essex County at that time who was old enough to be the father of Robert Rutherford, Jr.

Robert Rutherford, Jr., died intestate in Essex County, Virginia. John Rutherford, Jr., relinquished his right 15 March 1725 to administer the estate,[8] which indicated a father-son relationship between Robert Rutherford, Jr., and John Rutherford, Jr. A certificate for the administration of the estate was issued to John Rutherford, a brother of Robert Rutherford, Jr., deceased, and was signed by John Vawter and Thomas Thorpe as securities. An inventory was submitted to the court 18 April 1726.[9] Col. James Wood married Mary Rutherford and he was designated as the brother-in-law of both Thomas Rutherford,[10] and John Rutherford.[11] In a deed of gift in 1688 Bartholomew Vawter named Margaret as the daughter of Robert Rutherford.[12]

7. Essex Co. Orders, Book 6, 1723-1725, p. 187, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
8. *Ibid.*, p. 368.
9. Essex Co. Wills, Book 4, p. 149, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
10. *The Story of Winchester in Virginia*, 1925, p. 53.
11. *Kegley's Frontier*, 1938, p. 127.
12. Old Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Book 7, 1682-1688, p. 523, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.

7 (2) John Rutherford (Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. in 1689, Essex County, Virginia; d. in 1789, near Stanford, present Lincoln County, Kentucky.

Violetta Rennolds (James,[2] James[1]), b. about 1700, probably Essex County, Virginia; m. John Rutherford, between 8 February 1724 and 23 February 1727.

14 William Rutherford
15 John Rutherford
16 Larkin Rutherford
17 Sarah Rutherford
18 Joseph Rutherford
19 Benjamin Rutherford
20 Catherine Rutherford

Mary Simpson, m. John Rutherford, 7 September 1786 in the present Lincoln County, Kentucky.

John Rutherford has been traced through county records from Essex County, Virginia, to Lincoln County, Kentucky. In Essex County, as John Rutherford, Jr., he relinquished his right in 1725 to administer the estate of his father, Robert Rutherford, Jr., deceased.[13] He served two days as a witness on behalf of his grandfather, Robert Rutherford, in the case of Rutherford vs. Drower in November 1724. He witnessed the codicil of the will of his uncle, John Rutherford, 19 January 1742 in Essex County, and was distinguished from his uncle as the latter used "J" as his mark.[14]

By 1744 John Rutherford had moved to that part of Goochland County, Virginia, which later was formed into Cumberland County. He entered 237 acres of land on Willis River in Southam Parish of Cumberland County 15 July 1752. He sold this tract of land 11 December 1752 and affixed his signature as John Rutherford, Sr., with his son, John Rutherford, as a witness.[15]

Col. James Wood wrote in his business papers dated 11 October 1752: "I have made a promise to my brother-in-law, John Ruther-

13. Essex Co. Orders, Book 6, 1723-1725, p. 368, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.
14. Essex Co. Wills, Book 6, p. 426, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.
15. Cumberland Co. Deeds, Book 2, pp. 229-231, Courthouse, Cumberland, VA.

ford, on his request, to give him without any expense, 300 acres of land in some one of my tracts on the branches of the New River, or Holsons, on condition that he goes to live thereon."[16] Col. Wood conveyed a tract of 300 acres of land lying in Augusta County, Virginia, to John Rutherford in 1754.[17] In a Cumberland County deed dated 10 June 1755 Rutherford designated himself as being of Augusta County.[18] John Rutherford, Sr., and his sons John, Jr., William, Benjamin, and Joseph were listed on the list of tithables in Botetourt County in 1771. His sons, William, Benjamin, John and Joseph, also settled in the area of Cripple Creek, a branch of New River, not far from Fort Chiswell. This was Fincastle County in 1773 and Montgomery County in 1777 in Virginia.

John Rutherford, Sr., subscribed to the oath of allegiance 23 September 1777 in Montgomery County, Virginia.[19] His sons, Joseph, Benjamin, and John, took the oath 13 September 1777, and his son William, was administered the oath 3 May 1779.

John and his wife, Violetta, petitioned for her share of the estate of her father, James Rennolds, deceased, 13 February 1727 in Essex County, Virginia.[20] John married Mary Simpson 7 September 1786 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. The clergyman wrote on the marriage record: "Rutherford says he is ninety-seven years old and wants it noted on the record."

John Rutherford died intestate in the present Lincoln County, Kentucky. In August 1787 he executed a deed of gift to James Kenley whom he named as a son of his daughter, Sarah.[21] His daughter, Catherine, received letters of administration in February 1789,[22] and she presented an inventory of his estate in court 16 June 1789. Final settlement of the estate of John Rutherford, deceased, was made by the administratrix in October 1796.

16. *Magazine of the Jefferson County Historical Society*, vol. 5, 1939, p. 11.
17. *Kegley's Virginia Frontier* 1938, p. 127.
18. Cumberland Co. Deeds, Book 2, p. 291, Courthouse, Cumberland, VA.
19. Fincastle and Montgomery Cos. Revolutionary War Records, 1775-1788, p. 139, Courthouse, Christiansburg, VA.
20. Essex Co. Orders, Book 7, 1725-1729, p. 259, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.
21. Lincoln Co. Deeds, Book A, p. 320, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.
22. Lincoln Co. Orders, Book 3, 1786-1791, p. 148, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.

15 (7) John Rutherford (John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. about 1730, Essex County, Virginia; d. after 13 November 1799, Lincoln County, Kentucky.

Mary Merryman (John[1]), b. about 1735, Southam Parish, Cumberland County, Virginia; m. John Rutherford, about 1751.

21 Joseph Rutherford, b. 1752; d. 1848
22 John Rutherford, Jr., d. 1807
23 Dudley Rutherford, d. 1827
24 Lettie Rutherford
25 Sarah Rutherford, b. 1767; d. 24 May 1842
26 Jesse Rutherford, b. 1773
27 Susanna Rutherford, b. 1775; d. 3 Feb. 1854
28 James Rutherford, b. 1782; d. 1850

John Rutherford, a resident of Cumberland County, Virginia, during the 1750's was distinguished from his father when he appeared as a defendant during the May term of court in 1753 and was cited as John Rutherford, Jr.[23] He was cited 25 September 1798 as John Rutherford, Sr., in a conveyance of land to his son John Rutherford, Jr.[24] He frequently used a capital C made backwards as his mark when signing documents.

Record of John Rutherford of Cumberland County is found in extant court orders. In 1753 he succeeded Thomas Merryman as county road surveyor.[25] He was a juryman in 1757, and in 1759 was licensed to keep an ordinary at Merryman's.

During the 1770's Rutherford was a resident of that part of Virginia known today as Wythe County. He settled on Cripple Creek, a branch of New River, near Fort Chiswell, and was cited in the records of the two succeeding counties for that area. He and his brother Benjamin were cited in a will proved 13 March 1770 in Augusta County. A survey for 118 acres of land was made for him in Fincastle County 5 February 1774,[26] and subsequent court

23. Cumberland Co. Orders, Book 1752-1758, p. 73, Courthouse, Cumberland, VA.
24. Lincoln Co. Deeds, Book D, pp. 42-43, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.
25. Cumberland Co. Orders, Book 1752-1758, p. 60, Courthouse, Cumberland, VA.
26. Fincastle and Montgomery Cos. Platts 1773-1890, Book A, p. 245, Courthouse, Christiansburg, VA.

orders at Fort Chiswell established his residence in Fincastle County 2 September 1774 and in Montgomery County 5 August 1779.

John was listed on the Kentucky tax list with his son, Joseph, and his father, John Rutherford, in 1789, and with his sons, John, Jr., Dudley, and James, in 1797. John Rutherford settled in the area southwest of the present site of Stanford, Kentucky, in Lincoln County. He entered 400 acres of land on the south side of the Dicks River 20 November 1781,[27] and was granted a total of 2,540 acres of land by 14 October 1795 in Lincoln County. He conveyed 460 acres of land on the Hanging Fork and 100 acres of land on the Green River to his son, James, 13 November 1799.[28]

Rutherford was a militiaman during the Revolutionary War.[29] He ranged on the Kentucky frontier in Lincoln County from 23 March through 21 April 1781 in Lt. Benjamin Pettit's company under the command of Col. John Logan.[30] He subscribed to the oath of allegiance in Montgomery County, Virginia, 13 September 1777.

John Rutherford died intestate. Mary was cited as his wife in an indenture proved and ordered to be certified 21 December 1791.[31] A family record stated that John Rutherford married a Miss Merryman and they were the parents of Joseph, Jesse, James, Susan, and Elizabeth Rutherford.[32] John signed marriage consents for his daughters, Lettie, Sally, and Susanna, during the 1790's in Lincoln County, and he named James as his son in the deed dated 13 November 1799. He conveyed land to John, Jr., 25 September 1798, and the latter was proved a brother of Dudley Rutherford in a deed dated 26 February 1816 in Lincoln County. Joseph and Jesse Rutherford were cited in a biographical sketch showing their relationship as brothers.[33] John's daughter, Susanna McKinney, wrote in a letter dated 1 October 1852 that James and Joseph Rutherford were her brothers.

27. Lincoln Co. Entries, Book 1, p. 174, State House, Frankfort, KY.
28. Lincoln Co. Deeds, Book D, p. 156, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.
29. NSSAR National no. 105626, National Headquarters, Washington, DC.
30. Illinois Papers, D 168, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
31. Lincoln Co. Orders, Book 4, p. 84, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.
32. "Rutherford Tree," written in 1906 by Albert McKinney Rutherford.
33. *The United States Biographical Dictionary,* Mo. vol., 1878, p. 138.

28 (15) James Rutherford (John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. in 1782 near Lexington, Kentucky; d. in 1850, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri.

Mary Anne Huntsman (Josiah[1]), b. about 1785, Lincoln County, Kentucky; d. between 1826 and 1830, Howard County, Missouri; m. James Rutherford, 6 August 1804, Stanford, Lincoln County, Kentucky.

29 Eli Rutherford, d. Aug. 1855
30 Martha Rutherford, b. 24 Sept. 1807; d. 2 July 1874
31 Merriman Rutherford
32 Joseph Rutherford
33 C. Perry Rutherford, d. 30 Jan. 1878
34 Nathaniel Huston Rutherford, b. 10 Aug. 1817; d. 17 Mar. 1903
35 James Rutherford, b. 11 Aug. 1820; d. 16 May 1910
36 William Huff Rutherford

Bashie, b. in 1812 in Kentucky; m. James Rutherford, between 1830-and 1840.

James Rutherford was listed on the Kentucky tax list as a Lincoln County taxpayer from 2 June 1797 through the year 1824. In 1800 he was taxed on 550 acres of land lying on the Hanging Fork Creek and 400 acres of land located on the Green River.

Part of this land was conveyed to James by his father 13 November 1799. John Rutherford cited James as his son and transferred to him all of his estate both real and personal which included 460 acres of land on the Hanging Fork Creek and 100 acres of land on the Green River.[34] James' wife, Mary, inherited an interest in a 50 acre tract of land, her mother's dower, on the Hanging Fork near McKinney, Kentucky. James and Mary conveyed this interest in the land to Mary's brother, Benjamin Huntsman, 3 November 1826.[35]

James Rutherford was one of the subscribers 17 January 1819 for the erection of McCormack's Meeting House on the banks of

34. Lincoln Co. Deeds, Book D, p. 156, Courthouse, Stanford, KY.
35. *Ibid.*, Book M, p. 250.

Hanging Fork Creek near Stanford, Kentucky.

He spearheaded the Rutherford migration to Missouri and moved his family to Howard County after 3 November 1826 and prior to 1 October 1827. On the latter date a letter for James Rutherford was being held in the postoffice at Franklin, Missouri, and was advertized in the *Missouri Intelligencer and Boon's Lick Advertiser* printed at Fayette in Howard County, Missouri.[36] It was stated in a biographical sketch that Merriman Rutherford came to Missouri in 1826.[37] James was enumerated on the 1830 census as a resident of Howard County, and on the 1840 census as a resident of Randolph County, Missouri.

Through the land office at Palmyra, Missouri, he purchased 40 acres of land in Salt River Township of Randolph County, Missouri, 5 December 1836 at $1.25 per acre.[38] This tract of land was conveyed to Benjamin Huntsman 15 September 1840 by James Rutherford and his wife, Bashie.[39]

The marriage bond of James Rutherford and Mary Huntsman is extant in the office of the County Clerk in Lincoln County, Kentucky. The death of James Rutherford was recorded in the Mortality Schedule for the 1850 census of Randolph County, Missouri.

James Rutherford died intestate. His estate was administered by Ambrose Halliburton who deposed 7 April 1850 that to the best of his knowledge the names of the children of James Rutherford, deceased, were Merriman, Perry, Nathaniel, James, William, and Joseph Rutherford, and Patsy Huntsman.[40] A grandson, William Newton Rutherford, related to another grandson, Albert McKinney Rutherford, in 1906 that the names of the children of James Rutherford were Eli, Merriman, Joseph, Patsy, Perry, Nathan, James, and Huff.[41]

36. *Missouri Intelligencer and Boon's Lick Advertiser*, 12 October 1827, Fayette, MO.
37. *The United States Biographical Dictionary*, Mo. vol., 1878, p. 573.
38. Missouri Patents, Book 33, p. 457, Certificate no. 16973, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.
39. Randolph Co. Deeds, Book C, p. 226, Courthouse, Huntsville, MO.
40. Randolph Co. Wills, Book C, pp. 53-55, Courthouse, Huntsville, MO.
41. "Rutherford Tree," written in 1906 by Albert McKinney Rutherford.

34 (28) Nathaniel Huston Rutherford (James,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 10 August 1817 near McKinney, Lincoln County, Kentucky; d. 17 March 1903 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo, Missouri.
Martha Ann Dameron, dau. of Benjamin Dameron (1797-1843) and Matilda Mathew (1803-1874), b. 27 October 1821, Caswell County, North Carolina; d. 13 September 1864, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Dameron Cemetery near Cairo, Missouri; m. Nathaniel Huston Rutherford, 22 December 1842, Randolph County, Missouri.

37 Mary Ann Rutherford, b. 18 Nov. 1843; d. 29 Mar. 1875
38 Susan Jane Rutherford, b. 4 Apr. 1845; d. 18 May 1847

Ann Delana Jett (Asa H.,[3] Edward,[2] Roger[1]), b. 20 December 1842 near Clarksville, Montgomery County, Tennessee; d. 1 June 1930, Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo, Missouri; m. Nathaniel Huston Rutherford, 20 September 1866, Randolph County, Missouri.

39 Martha Elizabeth Rutherford, b. 13 Dec. 1867; d. 6 Aug. 1869
40 Emma Rutherford, b. 11 Oct. 1869; d. 30 Aug. 1941
41 Ida Jackson Rutherford, b. 24 Aug. 1871; d. 26 Feb. 1960
42 Nathaniel H. Rutherford, Jr., b. 24 Feb. 1873; d. 24 Feb. 1873
43 Dora Belle Rutherford, b. 26 Mar. 1874; d. 27 Apr. 1968
44 Mary Ann Rutherford, b. 5 Feb. 1876; d. 27 Apr. 1902
45 William Nathaniel Rutherford, b. 21 Jan. 1878; d. 11 Mar. 1940
46 Joseph Perry Rutherford, b. 15 Oct. 1881; d. 28 Nov. 1967
47 Charles Daniel Rutherford, b. 21 Sept. 1883; d. 20 Feb. 1966
48 James Herbert Rutherford, b. 25 Apr. 1888; d. 20 May 1977

Nathaniel Huston Rutherford migrated with his father from Lincoln County, Kentucky, to Howard County, Missouri, in 1826 and to Randolph County, Missouri, in 1835.[42]

He entered a 40 acre tract of land 15 February 1842 in Salt River Township,[43] which cornered with the original entry made by his

42. *Moberly Weekly Monitor*, 3 October 1889, Moberly, MO.
43. Missouri Patents, Book 46, p. 444, Certificate no. 23072, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

father in Randolph County in 1836. This land which he improved remained in the Rutherford name one hundred one years. The log cabins and the log house, built of hand hewn walnut logs, have disappeared. The large barn, constructed from native timbers which he squared and pinned together and sided with white pine, yet remains a monument to his thrift, humaneness, and foresight.

Nathaniel Huston Rutherford, known respectfully in his later years as "Uncle Nathan," participated in a variety of activities. He bought natural leaf tobacco for William Turner Rutherford of Huntsville, Missouri.[44] Nathaniel's leather bound account books show that he also bought tobacco at $3.00 per day for I. H. Miller and Company in 1868. These same account books show that he assisted in the collection of taxes in Randolph County in 1843, manufactured and sold bricks in 1855, and was a shoe cobbler for many years. His entries show that he mended and made shoes to order for a number of persons in the Salt River Township near Cairo, Missouri, and the surrounding areas.

He was listed as a member of the Liberty Christian Church 26 August 1877 in the church record book.

Nathaniel administered the estate of his father-in-law, Benjamin Dameron, in 1843,[45] and the estate of Isaac Huntsman in 1848. He served as a member of the jury during the trial of Dred Hayes in 1855.[46]

Nathaniel Huston Rutherford died testate. In his will, dated 29 May 1896, he named his wife and his eight living children.[47] In his family Bible he recorded his date of birth as well as the dates of birth and names of his two wives and his children, excepting the youngest child. He also recorded his dates of marriage, the dates of death of his first wife and of his children who preceded him in death. The records of his two marriages are extant among the marriage records of Randolph County, Missouri.

44. Letter written by William Turner Rutherford, 19 January 1872.
45. Randolph Co. Wills, Book A, pp. 145-146, Courthouse, Huntsville, MO.
46. *Early Recollections of George W. Dameron and Biographical Sketches of Prominent Citizens of Pioneer Days*, 1898, p. 24.
47. Randolph Co. Wills, Book 2, p. 187, Probate Court Office, Moberly, MO.

45 (34) William Nathaniel Rutherford (Nathaniel H.,[6] James,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 21 January 1878 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri; d. 11 March 1940 near Cairo, Missouri, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo.

Myrtle Halliburton (John A.,[6] Thomas W.,[5] Reuben P.,[4] Martin,[3] David,[2] David[1]), b. 3 March 1884 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri; d. 23 February 1948, Woodland Hospital, Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo; m. William Nathaniel Rutherford, 25 January 1905, Moberly, Missouri.

49 William Nathaniel Rutherford, Jr., b. 1905; d. 1905
50 William Kenneth Rutherford, b. 24 Sept. 1907
51 Lucille Rutherford, b. 7 June 1911
52 Huston White Rutherford, b. 19 Sept. 1919

William Nathaniel Rutherford purchased a farm 31 January 1910 located in Cairo Township of Randolph County, Missouri.[48] He acquired 85 acres of land from his father's estate 31 August 1935, 40 acres of which was the original entry made by Nathaniel Huston Rutherford in 1842 that remained in the Rutherford name until 1 May 1943. In addition to general farming, William bred and trained saddle horses, and was senior partner of Rutherford and Sons, breeders of registered Jersey cattle.

He was a member of the school board for many years. He was a member of the Liberty Christian Church near Cairo, Missouri;[49] sang bass in the choir and quartet, and served as a deacon.

William Nathaniel Rutherford died intestate. A dispersal sale of forty head of registered Jersey cattle was held 11 October 1940 at Macon, Missouri, to settle his estate.[50] In his family Bible he recorded the dates of birth and names of his wife and his three living children. He recorded his date of marriage and the marriage date of his daughter. The names and baptismal records of his living children were recorded in the Register of Liberty Christian Church.

48. *Standard Atlas of Randolph County, Missouri*, 1910, p. 47.
49. *Moberly Monitor Index and Moberly Evening Democrat*, 11 March 1940, Moberly, MO.
50. *Jersey Dispersion Sale Catalog, Estate of W. N. Rutherford*, 11 October 1940, Macon, MO.

50 (45) William Kenneth Rutherford (William N.,[7] Nathaniel H.,[6] James,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 24 September 1907 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri; r. Lexington, Lafayette County, Missouri.

Anna Clay Zimmerman (Bertie C.,[4] James H.,[3] John,[2] John[1]), b. 3 March 1917 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri; m. William Kenneth Rutherford, 20 November 1940, Kirksville, Adair County, Missouri.

53 Anna Christene Rutherford, b. 21 Jan. 1942
54 Shirley Kay Rutherford, b. 2 June 1943
55 William Clay Rutherford, b. 10 Feb. 1945

William Kenneth Rutherford was graduated from Northeast Missouri State Teachers College at Kirksville with a B. S. degree in Education in 1935, and from the University of Missouri at Columbia with a Masters degree in Education in 1948. He continued in post graduate study during summer sessions through 1955.

He began his career as an educator in the rural schools of Randolph County, Missouri, in 1929 and retired forty-four years later 10 August 1973. He served as teacher and administrator in schools in Randolph, Putnam, and Sullivan counties prior to entering the military service in 1942. Subsequent to his discharge in 1945 he was employed in the public schools at Moberly, Missouri. In 1950 he was elementary supervisor at Fulton, Missouri, and moved to Lexington, Missouri, in 1951. He served as elementary supervisor until 1957 and as principal of the elementary schools until 1973.

In addition to his teaching career, Rutherford was a partner with his father, William Nathaniel Rutherford, and his brother, Huston White Rutherford, in the registered Jersey cattle business. After the death of his father in 1940, the partnership was continued as Rutherford Brothers until final dispersal of the herd in 1944.

A lifetime hobby of the study of family genealogy resulted in the compilation and publication of *Genealogical History of the Halliburton Family* in 1959 and its revision in 1972; *Genealogical History of the Rutherford Family* in 1969; and *Genealogical History of Our Ancestors* in 1970 and this present revision. Searching for

original records entailed extensive travel throughout the United States, and a trip to England.

During World War II, Rutherford served in the 411th Regiment in the 7th Army. He participated in the European theatre with campaigns in the Rhineland and Central Europe.

He became a member of the Liberty Christian Church near Cairo, in Randolph County, Missouri, in 1923. He subsequently transferred his membership to the Central Christian Church in Moberly, Missouri, and in 1951 to the First Christian Church in Lexington, Missouri. He was a member of the church board at Moberly. He served as a deacon, financial secretary, secretary of the board, and chairman of the board at Lexington, and is presently an elder.

He is a member of the National Genealogical Society; New England Historic Genealogical Society; The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society; The Peyton Society of Virginia; The Alden Kindred of America, Inc.; Boone Family Research Association of Missouri; The State Historical Society of Missouri; The National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution; and the General Society of Mayflower Descendants. He is also a member of the Society of Genealogists, London, England, and a past member of the Intercontinental Biographical Association.

Rutherford is a member of Rotary, Phi Delta Kappa, Missouri State Teachers Association, Retired Teachers Association of Missouri, National Retired Teachers Association, and the University of Missouri Alumni Association. He is a past member of Missouri Department of Elementary School Principals, MSTA; and National Association of Elementary School Principals, NEA.

His biographical sketches have been included in *Royal Blue Book, Dictionary of International Biography, Intercontinental Biographical Association Yearbook and Biographical Directory, The Hereditary Register of the United States of America, Five Hundred First Families of America, Men of Achievement, Who's Who in American Education, Who's Who in the Midwest, Personalities of the West and Midwest, The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, and Educational Heritage of a Century.*

53 (50) Anna Christene Rutherford (William K.,[8] William N.,[7] Nathaniel H.,[6] James,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 21 January 1942, Monroe Hospital, Unionville, Putnam County, Missouri.

Russell Leo Willis, Jr., son of Russell Leo Willis, Sr., and Madonna Curran, b. 13 August 1940, Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania; m. Anna Christene Rutherford, 8 June 1968, Lexington, Lafayette County, Missouri; r. Rochelle, Illinois.

56 Russell Leo Willis III, b. 15 Sept. 1972

57 Robert Kent Willis, b. 13 Nov. 1974

Anna Christene Rutherford was graduated from the University of Missouri at Columbia with a B. S. degree in Education in 1963, and with a Masters degree in Education in 1968.

She was employed in the Parkway School District in St. Louis County, Missouri, in the fall of 1963 as an elementary teacher in the Creve Cour school. She served as a reading specialist her ninth year of teaching and resigned in the spring of 1972.

Christene is a member of Pi Lambda Theta, honorary society in the field of education, and Sigma Sigma Sigma, social sorority. Her membership in The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution was established on the military record of her ancestor, Clement Gardiner of Maryland. She is a member of the First Christian Church at Lexington, Missouri.

The marriage ceremony of Christene and her husband, Russell Leo Willis, Jr., was performed in the First Christian Church in Lexington, 8 June 1968 by the Rev. Gene Moore of Kansas City. A son was stillborn 20 June 1970 in St. Louis, Missouri.

Russell, a National Guardsman, was activated into military service two weeks after their marriage. In the summer of 1969, during his tour in Vietnam, they flew to Hawaii for a week of R & R, and Christene spent the remainder of the summer visiting her sister in California before returning to the classroom in Creve Cour.

Following Russell's graduation from law school at St. Louis University, the family moved to Illinois. Russell is currently an attorney in a law office in Rochelle, Illinois.

54 (50) Shirley Kay Rutherford (William K.,[8] William N.,[7] Nathaniel H.,[6] James,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 2 June 1943, McCormick Hospital, Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri.

Richard Maurice Tofel, son of Joseph Tofel and Diane Tinkelman, b. 2 May 1942, Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, New York; m. Shirley Kay Rutherford, 23 December 1967, Lexington, Lafayette County, Missouri; r. Vail, Colorado.

58 James Brian Tofel, b. 1 Oct. 1969
59 Andrew William Tofel, b. 8 Sept. 1971

Shirley Kay Rutherford was graduated from the University of Missouri at Columbia in 1964 with a B. S. degree in Education and with a Masters degree in Education in 1967. She continued her interest in music on a college level and took piano lessons for two years.

She began teaching in the elementary school at Des Pere, Missouri, in the Kirkwood School District in 1964, and resigned after three and one-half years of teaching to move to California as her husband, Richard Maurice Tofel, was transferred to the Los Angeles area by McDonnell Douglas Corporation. She taught during the 1968-1969 school year in the elementary schools of El Segundo, California, and during the spring of 1974 served as a remedial reading teacher in the elementary schools at Vail, Colorado.

Kay is a member of Pi Lambda Theta, honorary society in the field of education, and Kappa Kappa Gamma, social sorority. She is a member of The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution on the military record of her ancestor, Clement Gardiner of Maryland.

The marriage ceremony of Kay and Richard was performed by the Rev. Leon H. Berry in the First Christian Church in Lexington, Missouri. Kay is a member of the Christian Church.

The family now lives in the ski resort, Vail, Colorado, and Kay's husband, Richard, is a partner in Gore Range Properties, a realty firm in Vail. All members of the family are ski enthusiasts and enjoy the winter sports.

55 (50) William Clay Rutherford (William K.,[8] William N.,[7] Nathaniel H.,[6] James,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 10 February 1945, McCormick Hospital, Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri; r. Columbia, Missouri.

William Clay Rutherford was graduated from the University of Missouri at Columbia in 1972 with a B. S. degree in Business and Public Administration.

Like many young men his college education was interrupted by military service. Rutherford enlisted in the U. S. Army in 1968, and received basic training at Fort Leonard Wood, Missouri. He was stationed with the Quartermaster Corps at Ft. Lee, Virginia, and was sent to Vietnam as a single replacement. He served as NCOIC of the Orders and Editing Section of HQ USARV Adjutant General at Long Binh, Vietnam. Upon his return to the States he served his third year in the army recruiting office at Sioux Falls, South Dakota.

Subsequent to the completion of his degree, he was employed as Senior Production Control Analyst with the 3M Company at Columbia, Missouri. He is currently enrolled at the University of Missouri in the Masters program in Business and Public Administration.

During three summers of his undergraduate college years, William served as a travel agent for the Yellowstone Park Company in Wyoming. He was stationed at Lake Lodge in 1965; at Jackson Lake Lodge in Grand Teton National Park in 1966; and at Old Faithful Inn in 1967. He has traveled extensively in the United States, and he visited Sidney, Australia, and the open port of Hong Kong during 1969.

Rutherford enjoys both music and sports. He is a golf and ski enthusiast and elects winter vacations for skiing. His interest in cameras began as a teenager and he develops his own pictures and collects cameras as a hobby.

He is a member of the First Christian Church at Lexington, Missouri.

ROBERT RUTHERFORD, RESIDENT OF OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY IN 1676
Wills of Rappahannock County, Virginia 1656-1692, 1947, p. 39

Will of Thomas Page dated 10 March 1676 Proved 3 May 1676
Witnesses:
Wm. Fogge Thomas Page (Seal)
Robert X Ruderford
his mark

ROBERT RUTHERFORD, AGED FIFTY-EIGHT IN 1692; WIFE MARGARET
Essex County Orders, Book 1, 1692-1695, pp. 56-57, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The deposition of *Robert Rudderford* aged fivety Eight years or thereabouts & *Margt.* his wife aged forty Eight yeares or thereabouts saith that Mr. Robert Symock did threaten Albin Potter for a debt...
Essex County Augt 10th 1692 *Robt. R Rudderford*
F. Meriwether Cl C *Margt. X Rudderford*

ROBERT RUTHERFORD, LIVING 21 AUGUST 1728
Essex County, Virginia Wills, Bonds, Inventories, 1961, p. 72

21 August 1728...Capt. John Hawkins estate...Joseph Reynolds...*Robert Retterford*...Mary Boulware...

ROBERT RUTHERFORD ORDERED TO PAY WITNESSES, ROBERT RUTHERFORD, JR., AND JOHN RUTHERFORD, JR., (Robert Jr.,[2] Robert[1])
Essex County Orders, Book 6, 1723-1725, p. 187, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

1724 Date of trial 1 August 1724. Recorded 1 December 1724.
Ordered that *Robt Rutherford* pay *John Rutherford* Junr for two days attendance as an Evidence against Stephen Drower according to Law & Costs.
Ordered that *Robt Rutherford* pay *Robt Rutherford* junr for two Days attendance as an Evidence agt. Stephen Drower according to Law and Costs.

ROBERT RUTHERFORD, JR., MARRIED MARGARET VAWTER
Brooks and Kindred Families, 1950, p. 295

Robert Rutherford [Jr.] married *Margaret Vauter...*

ROBERT RUTHERFORD, DAUGHTER MARGARET RUTHERFORD
Old Rappahannock County Deeds, Book 7, 1682-1688, p. 523, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

1688 Wm. Colston Record my Gift given to *Margrett Reddiford* the daughter of *Robt Reddiford* being one Cow Calfe marked on the Right Eare with a Crop and underkeel the left Eare a half Spade

By me *Bartholomew Vauter*

JOHN RUTHERFORD, JR., SON OF ROBERT RUTHERFORD, JR., (Robert[1])
Essex County Orders, Book 6, 1723-1725, p. 368, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

1725

John Rutherford junr. relinquished his right to the admin. of the Estate of *Robert Rutherford* junr. decd.

JOHN RUTHERFORD (Robert[1]), ADMINISTRATOR OF THE ESTATE OF ROBERT RUTHERFORD, JR., (Robert[1])
Essex County Wills, Book 4, p. 149, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Bond of John Retterford, as Administrator of *Robert Rutherford* Jr....

Witness
W. Henry Terrett

his
John J Retterford
mark
John Vawter
Thomas Thorpe

JOHN RUTHERFORD, JR., (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]), AND WIFE, VIOLETTA REYNOLDS, PETITION ESTATE OF JAMES REYNOLDS, DECEASED
Essex County Orders, Book 7, 1725-1729, p. 259, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

In the suit on the Petition brought by *John Retterford* junr. & *Violetta* his wife agst. James Rennolds Executor of *James Rennolds* decd the auditors having made their report (to wit) Pursuant to the within order we the Subscribers have set apart so much of the Estate of *James Rennolds* decd for *John Retterford* Junr. and *Violetta* his wife as comes to their share according to the Testators Will as followeth (Viz) one negro man named Toney & one negro girl named Grace also we find the Plts. share of the Personall Estate amounts to twenty seven pounds one shilling & a Penny. Thos. Sthreshly, James Griffing, Wm. Taylor Febry. 23d. 1727. On hearing there of the Court are of Opinion that the Report is good as farr as it related to the negroes But the Testator in his last will having bequeathed two negroes more then he left It is ordered that thirty Pounds be Discounted out of the said Decd's Estate for the same. It is therefore ordered that the said Deft. deliver the said two negroes to the said Petitioners as also the sum of twenty-one Pounds one shilling & one Penny which he is Ordered to pay out of the said Decds. to take in his hands with the Costs of this suit.

(Note: Will of James Rennolds, Sr., of Essex County, Virginia, 8 February 1723/4...to my beloved daughter, Violetta, two negroes the day of marriage...)

JOHN RUTHERFORD, JR., (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]) WITNESSED THE CODICIL OF THE WILL OF HIS UNCLE, JOHN "J" RUTHERFORD (Robert[1])
Essex County Wills, Book 6, p. 426, Courthouse, Tappahannock, Virginia.

In the Name of God Amen I John Rutherford of St. Anns parish of Essex County do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament...I give unto my daughter Margaret Wortham...to my son James Rutherford...my son Robert Rutherford...I appoint my Loving wife Mary Rutherford Exᶜ and William Wortham & my son John Rutherford Executors...15th day of Janʳʸ 1742.
Sealed published and declared
in presence of us — his
L Gaines — John J Rutherford (Seal)
Jeremiah Mitchell — mark

N. B. But if my son James Rutherford should die without heir...Land which I gave him...should revert to my son Robert Rutherford...19th day of Janʳʸ 1742.
Robt Brooking — John J Rutherford (Seal)
Wm. Wortham
John Retterford jr.

JOHN RUTHERFORD, JR., (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]) WITNESSED THE DEED OF HIS FATHER, JOHN RUTHERFORD, SR., (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1])
Cumberland County Deeds, Book 2, pp. 129-131, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

This Indenture made the Eleventh Day of December 1752 Between *John Retterford* Senʳ of the parish of Southam and County of Cumberland of the one part and Thomas Davenport Junʳ of the same parish and County of the other part Witnesseth that for and in Consideration of the sum of Twenty pounds current money of Virginia...all the Estate Right title Interest Claim and Demand whatsoever of him the said *John Retterford* his heirs and assigns ...by the said *John Retterford* Senʳ...In Witness I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the Day and Year above written
Sealed and delivered — *John Retterford* LS
In presence of
William Davenport
Henry Davenport
Thomas Arnold
Joˢ Davenport
his
John X *Retterford*
mark

JOHN RUTHERFORD (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]), LAND IN AUGUSTA COUNTY
Magazine of the Jefferson County Historical Society, vol. 5, 1939, p. 11

Col. James Wood's business papers [Winchester, Virginia] October 11, 1752
I have made a promise to my brother-in-law, *John Rutherford*, on his request, to give him, without any expense, 300 acres of land in some one of my tracts on the branches of the New river, or Holsons, on condition he goes to live thereon; but I am not able at this time to determine the place...J. Wood

JOHN RUTHERFORD (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]), RESIDENT OF AUGUSTA COUNTY
Cumberland County Deeds, Book 2, p. 291, Courthouse, Cumberland, Virginia

10 June 1755 This Indenture...between *John Reddiford* of the County of Augusta of the one part and Archibald Cary of Ampthill...one certain Tract of Land situate in the County of Cumberland on the Branches of Willis's Creek...

JOHN RUTHERFORD, SR., (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]), AND SONS, TITHABLES
The Virginia Genealogist, vol. 10, no. 2, 1966, p. 114

Botetourt County, Virginia, Tithables 1770-1771
A List of Tithables in the Lower District of New River November [1771]

William Retherford	1	*John Retherford* Ser	1
Benjamin Retherford	1	*John Retherford* Jr	1
Joseph Retherford	1		

JOHN RUTHERFORD (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]) TOOK THE OATH OF ALLEGIANCE
Fincastle and Montgomery Counties Revolutionary War Records, Book 1775-1788, p. 139, Courthouse, Christiansburg, Virginia

Names of those persons within the district who took the Oath of Allegiance to wit: September 23d. 1777 *John Rutherford*, Sr.

JOHN RUTHERFORD (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]) DEEDS TO JAMES KENLEY
Lincoln County Deeds, Book A, p. 320, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

I *John Rutherford* of Lincoln County State of Virginia...for and in consideration of the love, good will & affection which I bear toward my loving friend James Kenley of the aforesaid county and State, son of a certain Sarah Rutherford daughter of the above mentioned *John Rutherford*...
27th December 1786

CATHERINE RUTHERFORD, ADMINISTRATRIX OF JOHN RUTHERFORD (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]), DECEASED
Lincoln County Orders, Book 3, 1786-1791, p. 148, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

February Court 1789 On the motion of Catey Rutherford certificate is granted her for obtaining letters of Administration of the estate of *John Rutherford* deceased...

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF JOHN RUTHERFORD (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1])
Lincoln County Wills, Book A, p. 173, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

An Appraisement of John Rutherford's Estate, Deceased

	£		
To 1 Roan Mare & Colt and Bell		8	
To 1 White Mare & Bell		6	
To 1 Bay Mare & Bell		8	10
To 1 Plough share		2	
To 1 Plough J 1 Cleavs an etc		1	5
To 1 Broad hoe			5
To 2 narrow axes			15
To 1 cow and calf		3	
To 1 stear			10
To 1 Heifer		1	
To 1 oven & Hooks		1	
To 1 small pot			8
To 1 large pot		1	10
To 1 pair of chains			10
To 1 Box Iron & one heater		5	
To 1 Pot rack		5	
To 1 churn & five water pails		7	
To 2 Saddles and curry comb		2	
To 6 tin cups & Ladle			4
To 7 pewter plates, 1 dish, 1 Bason, 14 spoons		1	
To 1 coffee Mill & 1 coffee pot		1	
To 1 Rifle gun & shot bag		1	10
To 1 looking glass			4
To 1 Spinning wheel			12
To 5 knives and forks		5	
To 3 chairs		4	
To 2 beds & furniture		9	
To 1 loom		1	5
To 1 table			6
To 1 Mare		12	10
To 1 hundred and Seventeen pounds lead		8	15
To 1 note of hand —		5	
		79	C

Agreeable to an order of Court we the Subscribers met at the house of Catherine Rutherford on the 18th day of April 1789 and appraised the estate of *John Rutherford*, dec'd. agreeable to the above Inventory as Witness our hands.

Jereh Pierce
Thomas Logan
John McClure

At a Court held for Lincoln County the 16th day of June 1789 This Inventory and appraisement was returned and ordered to be recorded.
Test Willis Green, C. L. C.

JOHN RUTHERFORD, JR., (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]), DEFENDANT IN PETITION BROUGHT BY WILLIAM RUTHERFORD (Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1])
Cumberland County Orders, Book 1752-1758, p. 73, Courthouse, Cumberland, Virginia

May Court 1753 The Petition and Summons brought by William Reddiford against *John Reddiford*, junr. for a debt therein said to be due, for reasons appearing to the court is ordered to be dismissed.

JOHN RUTHERFORD (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]), LICENSED TO KEEP AN ORDINARY AT MERRYMAN'S
Cumberland County Orders, Book 1758-1762, p. 109, Courthouse, Cumberland, Virginia

August Court 1759 On the motion of *John Rediford* It is ordered that a license Issue for him to keep an ordinary at Merrymans the ensuing year and thereupon he together with Robert Hudgens and William Mills his military security entered and acknowledged Bond according to law.

SURVEY FOR JOHN RUTHERFORD (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1])
Fincastle and Montgomery Counties Platts 1773-1890, Book A, p. 245, Courthouse, Christiansburg, Virginia

February 5th 1774 Surveyed for *John Rutherford* 118 acres of land in Fincastle County on a branch of Cripple Creek by Virtue of an order of Council dated the 16 Decer 1773 and part of the Loyal Company Grant Beginning at a white oak and pine near a small bridge.

SURVEY FOR JOHN RUTHERFORD (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1])
Lincoln County Surveys, Book 1781-1806, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

17 March 1783 Surveyed for *John Rutherford* lines 400 acres of Land in the County of Lincoln by virtue of a Certificate from the Court of Said Lincoln County lying on the Waters of Dicks River Beginning at a White ash at the West Corner of a Survey of Joseph Rutherford of 100 acres...

LAND GRANT FOR JOHN RUTHERFORD (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1])
Virginia Grants, Book 8, p. 43, Secretary of State Office, State House, Frankfort, Kentucky

Patrick Henry Esquire Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia...there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto *John Rutherford* a Certain tract or parcel of Land Containing four Hundred Acres by Survey bearing date the 20th day of January 1783 lying and being in the County of Lincoln on the Waters of the Hanging Forks of Dicks River Beginning at a white oak Sapling on the East line of Hugh Logan Land...twentieth day of December in the year of Our Lord One thousand Seven hundred and Eighty five...

Patrick Henry

JOHN RUTHERFORD (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]) CONVEYED LAND TO SON JAMES RUTHERFORD
Lincoln County Deeds, Book D, p. 156, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

Know all Men by these presents that I *John Reatherford* of Lincoln County and State of Kentucky Given granted Sold and delivered unto my son *James Rutherford*...four hundred and sixty acres of land lying in Lincoln County on the waters of the Hanging fork also one hundred acres of land on the waters of the Green River the County aforesaid...I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 13 day of November 1799.

Signed sealed and delivered in presence of us
David Magill
Joseph Campbell
Charles Daugherty
Wm. Magill
John Magill

his
John X *Rutherford*
mark

Lincoln County Sct February 11th 1800 The instrument of writing was received in my office proved to be the act and deed the within named *John Rutherford* by the oaths of Charles Daugherty, W. Magill & John Magill. Witness thereto and admitted to record

Thomas Montgomery

JOHN RUTHERFORD (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]) SIGNED MARRIAGE CONSENTS IN KENTUCKY FOR HIS DAUGHTERS
Lincoln County Marriage Consents, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

November the 30th day 1790 Thereby warent and defend you to isue out license to mary my Daughter lettie Rutherford to James Henderson in witnes whereof I have unto my hand and seale this 30th of november 1790

William Dougherty
Joseph Rutherford

John Rutherford
To Mr. Willis Green

15 December 1797 Sir I do hereby Certify that I am agreed that you Should Isue License to Stephen Pemberton to be married to my Dauter Sally
Willis Green Clerk of Lincoln County DiC
Test John Rutherford *John Rutherford* (Seal)

This is to certify that there is a marriage Intended Between My Daughter Susannah Rutherford & Ebenezer McKinny for which I have given my consent Under my hand & Seal this 23rd Day of Sept. 1797.

Test Joseph Skidmore
Thomas Dooley

John Rutherford Senior

JOHN RUTHERFORD (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]), REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE
Illinois Papers, D 168, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

A Pay Roll of Lieut. Pettits Company of Militia In Actual Service By Orders of Col. John Logan to Guard the Frontiers 1781

	When Entered	When Discharged	Number Days of Duty	£
John Rutherford	23 March	21 April	30	2

Lincoln County March 22, 1783 This Day came Lieut. Benj. Pettit and proved on Oath the above roll is just. Sworn to before me Benj. Logan, Col.
I do certify the above service was performed John Logan, L. C.

JOHN RUTHERFORD (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]) CONVEYED LAND, WITH JOSEPH RUTHERFORD AS A WITNESS
Lincoln County Deeds, Book B, p. 16, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

This Indenture made this _th day of September in the year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred and ninety one between *John Rutherford* of the county of Lincoln and State of Virginia of the one part and Joseph Hagan of the county and State aforesaid...

Wit:
James Kenley
Joseph Rutherford
Archibald Rutherford

his
John X Rutherford
mark

DEED FROM JOHN RUTHERFORD, SR., (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]) TO JOHN RUTHERFORD, JR.
Lincoln County Deeds, Book D, p. 42, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

This Indenture made this 25th day of September in the year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred and ninety eight between *John Reatherford* sen. of the county of Lincoln & State of Kentucky of the one part and John Reatherford Jun'r of the county and state aforesaid of the other part...it being part of the Tract of Land that the said *John Rutherford* Sen now lives on containing Forty acres...hereby Bargain and Sold to him the said John Reatherford Jun his heirs executors Administrators and assigns...In Witness whereof the said *John Reatherford* Sen hath hereto set his hand and seal the day and year above written.

Sealed and delivered in
presence of
Wm. Magill
John Magill
Wm. Magill Jun.

his
John X *Reatherford* (Seal)
mark

JOHN RUTHERFORD (John, Sr.,[3] Robert, Jr.,[2] Robert[1]) AND WIFE, MARY, CONVEYED LAND
Lincoln County Orders, Book 4, 1791-1794, p. 84, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

December Court 1791 At the Court Continued and Held for Lincoln County the 21st day of December 1791 An Indenture of Bargain and sale between *John Rutherford* and *Mary* his wife of the one part and Davis Thurman of the other part was proved to be the Act and Deed of the said *John Rutherford.*

RUTHERFORD TREE
Written by Albert McKinney Rutherford (b. 1871) in 1906

Father of *Jas. R.* Sr. – *John Rutherford* settled in Ky. in days of Daniel Boone married *Miss Merryman*

1 *Joseph Rutherford* – 96 yrs Ky – 1 Son Shelton R married gr. aunt Cousin J. [Josephine Reynolds] Ky
2 *Jesse Rutherford* – Indians capt. him, kept him two years [36 days] in Ky. Captured at battle of Boonesborough [Dudley's Defeat]
3 *Jas. Rutherford* – youngest, born [1782] about time of Rev. War
4 *Susan Rutherford* married Hiram [Ebenezer] McKinney
5 *Elizabeth [Sarah (Sally)] Rutherford* married Stephen Pemberton

Jas Rutherford 68 [67] yrs and *Mary Huntsman* about 1800 [1804]

1 *Eli Rutherford* – Ky – Born 1801 [c. 1805] 54 and Mary Murphy (Aunt Polly) – Ky
2 *Merriman Rutherford* – 1807 [c. 1809] 75 and Nancy Orr – Mo 1818 1835
3 *Joseph Rutherford* – M.D. about 1809 [c. 1812] never married that they ever knew
4 *Patsy (Martha) Rutherford* Ky about 1811[1807] and Isaac Huntsman. Ky. about 1836
5 *Perry Rutherford* – about 1813 [c. 1815] Ky and Nancy Henderson 6 ft.
6 *Nathan Rutherford* about 1815 [1817] – was about 94 yr [85] and Martha Dameron 6 ft 3 in weighed about 150 lbs.
7 *Jas Rutherford* Ky 1820-1910 and Margaret Van Noy – Mo 1822-1916 1848 –
8 *Hough (Huff) Rutherford* – about 1823 or 4 and Eliza Fullerton 6 ft 2 in Men all tall – 6 ft or 6 ft 2 or 3 in.

JAMES AND JOSEPH RUTHERFORD NAMED AS BROTHERS OF SUSANNA McKINNEY
Letter written by Susannah (Rutherford) McKinney, 1 October 1852

Brother Joseph and Brother *James Rutherford* is both dead...there is four of brother *James* children living about four mile of me

JAMES RUTHERFORD GAVE BOND TO MARRY MARY HUNTSMAN
Lincoln County Marriage Bond, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

Know all men by these presents that we *James Rutherford* & George Dooley are held and firmly bound unto James Garrard Governor of Kentucky in the penal sum of Fifty Pounds for the payment of which to be made to the said Governor & his successors we bind ourselves our Heirs etc jointly & severally firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals and dated this 6th day of August 1804.

The condition of the above obligation is such, that whereas a license is about to issue for a marriage between *James Rutherford* & *Polly Huntsman*: Now if there is no lawful cause to obstruct s^{d}· marriage then the above obligation to be void, else to remain in full force & virtue in law.

Attest

Will Simpson — *James Rutherford* (Seal)
George Dooley

DEED FROM JAMES RUTHERFORD AND WIFE, MARY
Lincoln County Deeds, Book M, p. 250, Courthouse, Stanford, Kentucky

This Indenture made and entered into this third day of November One thousand eight hundred and twenty six between *James Reatherford* and *Mary* his wife late *Mary Huntsman* of the county of Lincoln and State of Kentucky of the one part and Benjamin Huntsman of the county and state aforesaid of the other part...by these presents doth give grant bargain and sell unto the said Benjamin Huntsman his heirs and assigns all their interest in a certain tract of land lying in Lincoln County on the waters of the Hanging Fork and containing about fifty acres of Land it being the dower of *Jane Huntsman* and which was allotted to her out of the lands of the estate of her husband *Josiah Huntsman* and for which she has a life estate and at the death of the said *Jane Huntsman* the land was to be divided between the heirs of the said *Jane* and *James Reatherford* and *Mary* his wife is the legal heir of the said *Jane* and is entitled to an equal share...

Witness

James Murrell — *James Reatherford* (Seal)
Gabriel Lackey — *Mary Reatherford* (Seal)

LETTER FOR JAMES RUTHERFORD
Missouri Intelligencer and Boon's Lick Advertiser, 12 October 1827, Fayette, Howard County, Missouri

A list of letters remaining in the Post Office at Franklin, Missouri on the 1st of October, 1827 *James Rutherford*

THE RUTHERFORD FAMILY

JAMES RUTHERFORD, MISSOURI PIONEER
History of the State of California and Biographical Record of the San Joaquin Valley, 1902, pp. 302-303

James Rutherford...a son of *James* and *Polly Anne (Huntsman) Rutherford.* The former was born near Lexington, Ky., and the latter in Lincoln county, the same state. The parents moved to Howard county, Mo., when James, Jr., was a small lad, and there the mother died, leaving eight children, of whom James is the seventh and the only one living. Later the family located on a farm in Randolph county, Mo., where the father died.

JAMES RUTHERFORD'S SON, MERRIMAN, CITED AS MISSOURI PIONEER
The United States Biographical Dictionary, Mo. vol., 1878, p. 573

Merriman Rutherford was a native of Fayette county, Kentucky, and settled as a pioneer in Howard county, Missouri, in 1826...

JAMES RUTHERFORD PATENTED LAND
Missouri Patents, Book 33, p. 457, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

No. 16973 5th December 1836

It is hereby Certified, That in pursuance of Law, *James Reatherford* of Howard County, State of Missouri on this day, purchased the lot of South East quarter of the South West quarter of Section Fifteen in Township number fifty five of Range number thirteen West containing forty acres, at the rate of One dollar twenty five cents per acre, amounting to fifty dollars and — cents for which the said *James Reatherford* has made payment in full as required by law.

Now therefore Be It Known, That on presentation of this certificate to the Commissioner of the General Land Office, the said *James Reatherford* shall be entitled to receive a patent for the lot above described.

H M Wright Register

Receiver's Office
Palmyra, Missouri
No. 16973 December 5, 1836

Received from *James Rutherford* of Howard County, Mo. the sum of fifty dollars being in full for S E qr S W qr Section No. fifteen Township No. fifty five north of the base line, Range No. thirteen West of the fifth principal meridan, containing forty acres, at the rate of one Dollar twenty five Cents per acre. $50

William Blacken Receiver

DEATH RECORD OF JAMES RUTHERFORD
Mortality Schedule 3, 1850 Census, Randolph County, Missouri

Persons who died during the year ending 1st June, 1850, in District No. 74 being the county of Randolph, State of Missouri, enumerated by me, Samuel Davis, Ass't. Marshal.

Jas. Rutherford, age 67, male, born in Virginia, married, a farmer, cause of death, Erysipelas of mouth.

ADMINISTRATION OF THE ESTATE OF JAMES RUTHERFORD
Randolph County Wills, Book C, pp. 53-55, Courthouse, Huntsville, Missouri

Know all men by these presents that we Ambrose Halliburton as principal and Benjamin Polson and Reuben Landrum his security of Randolph County are held and firmly bound unto the State of Missouri in the just and full sum of four hundred dollars for the true payment of which will and truly be made we bind ourselves our executors and administrators jointly and severally by these presents sealed with our seals and dated this 7th day of April 1850.

The condition of the above bond is that if Ambrose Halliburton, Administrator of *James Rutherford*, deceased, shall faithfully administer said Estate account for pay and deliver all money and property of said Estate and perform all other things touching said administration required by law or the order or decree of any court having jurisdiction then the above bond to be void otherwise to remain in full force and effect.

Given under our hands and seal the day and year aforesaid.

Ambrose Halliburton (Seal)
Benjamin Polson (Seal)
Reuben Landrum (Seal)

State of Missouri)
County of Randolph) SS

Ambrose Halliburton being duly sworn by me Clerk of the County Court of the County aforesaid deposes and says that to the best of his knowledge and belief the names of the heirs of *James Rutherford*, deceased, are *Merriman, Perry, Nathaniel, James, William Rutherford* and *Joseph Rutherford* and *Patsy Huntsman*, children of said decedant who reside in the State of Missouri except *Joseph* whose residence is unknown and that said *James Rutherford* died without any will that he will make a perfect inventory of and faithfully Administer all the estate of the said *James Rutherford*, deceased, and pay the debts as far as the assets will extend and the law direct and account for and pay all assets which shall come to his possession or knowledge of said administrator.

Sworn and subscribed before me
this 7th day of April 1850 Ambrose Halliburton
John J. Allen Clerk

THE RUTHERFORD FAMILY

JAMES RUTHERFORD, RESIDENT OF KENTUCKY AND MISSOURI

United States Census, 1810, Lincoln County, Kentucky

Rutherford, James	Males				Females			
−10	10/16	16/26	26/45	45+	−10	10/16	16/26	26/45
2	1	1	1		1			1

United States Census, 1820, Lincoln County, Kentucky

Rutherford, James	Males				Females			
−10	10/26	16/26	26/45	45+	−10	10/16	16/26	26/45
3	2	1	1			1		1

United States Census, 1830, Howard County, Missouri

Rutherford, James	Males						Females	
−5	5/10	10/15	15/20	20/30	50/60	60/70	−5	20/30
2	1	3	1		1			1

United States Census, 1840, Randolph County, Missouri

Rutherford, James	Males						Females	
−5	5/10	10/15	15/20	20/30	50/60	60/70	−5	20/30
			1	1		1	1	1

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD, RESIDENT OF MISSOURI

United States Census, 1850, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
1076 1076	Rutherford				
	Nathaniel H.	32	M		Ky.
	Martha A.	28	F		N. C.
	Mary A.	7	F		Mo.

United States Census, 1860, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
244 241	Rutherford				
	Nathaniel H.	42	M	Farmer	Ky.
	Martha A.	38	F		N. C.
	Mary A.	16	F		Mo.

United States Census, 1870, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
18 18	Rutherford				
	Nathaniel H.	52	M	Farmer	Ky.
	Ann D.	27	F		Tenn.
	Emma	8 months	F		Mo.

United States Census, 1880, Randolph County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Relation	Place of Birth		
115 120	Rutherford						
	Nathaniel H.	62	M		Ky.	Ky.	Ky.
	Ann D.	38	F	Wife	Tenn.	Tenn.	Tenn.
	Emma	10	F	Dau.	Mo.	Ky.	Tenn.
	Ida J.	8	F	Dau.	Mo.	Ky.	Tenn.
	Dora B.	6	F	Dau.	Mo.	Ky.	Tenn.
	Mary A.	4	F	Dau.	Mo.	Ky.	Tenn.
	William N.	2	M	Son	Mo.	Ky.	Tenn.

WILL OF NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD
Randolph County Wills, Book 2, p. 187, Probate Court Office, Moberly, Missouri

I, *N. H. Rutherford* of Randolph County, Missouri, being of lawful age and sound mind do make this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all former wills by me at any time heretofore made.

It is my will that my wife *Ann D. Rutherford* have the use and occupation of the farm on which I now reside in Randolph County, Missouri so long as she remains my widow. At the death of my said wife, *Ann D. Rutherford* or whenever she shall remarry it is my will that my said farm shall remain in the possession of my children that are unmarried and they are to have the use and benefit of said farm so long as they remain single and remain on the farm. Should any of my said children marry or leave said farm they, or any of them, shall cease to have any use or benefit of said farm until it shall be divided among my children as hereinafter provided. Said farm shall not be divided among my said children so long as they or any one of them shall remain single and desire the use and occupation of it. The names of my children that are now single and whom I desire to remain on my said farm as aforesaid are as follows: *Dora Belle Rutherford, Mary Ann Rutherford, William N. Rutherford, Joseph P. Rutherford, Charles D. Rutherford* and *James H. Rutherford.*

It is my will that my four sons last above named shall keep all stock, farming implements and other personal property on said farm and it shall be their property for the purpose of taking care of my said wife and themselves and their two single sisters, *Dora Belle* and *Mary Ann* so long as my said wife, *Ann D. Rutherford* remains unmarried or any one of said children or more of them shall remain single and on said farm.

Whenever my said farm shall no longer be needed for the support of my said children so remaining unmarried and on the same as above provided, said farm shall be sold by said children to the survivors of them in such a manner as to them may seem best and the proceeds of such sale shall be divided share and share alike among all my children as follows: *Emma Capp, Ida J. Huntsman, Dora Belle, Mary Anne, William N., Joseph Perry, Charles Daniel* and *James Herbert Rutherford*, and if any of said children shall have died before said sale without leaving bodily heirs, his or her share shall be equally divided among the survivors.

If any one or more of my six children first above named shall become disabled and unable to work, he, she or they shall remain on my said farm and be supported from its proceeds.

Should my said children be unable to agree as to the manner and terms of the sale of my said farm as above provided the Probate Judge of Randolph County, Missouri in office at the time shall, upon the application of any one or more of said children, appoint three disinterested householders of said

county to sell said farm at public or private sale and dispose of the proceeds as hereinbefore directed.

Witness my hand and seal this 29th day of May 1896.

N. H. Rutherford (Seal)

We, the undersigned have hereunto set our hands and seals to the above and foregoing will of the testator *N. H. Rutherford* at his request, in his presence and in the presence of each other and we declare that said testator signed said will in our presence and at the time of the signing of said will or instrument he declared the same to be his last will and testament.

Witness our hands and seals this 29th day of May A. D. 1896.

J. T. Hogg (Seal)
H. S. McKinney (Seal)

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD MARRIED MARTHA ANN DAMERON
Randolph County Marriages, Book A, p. 72, Courthouse, Huntsville, Missouri

N. H. Rutherford: I do hereby certify that I did on the 22 day of December 1842 join together in matrimony *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* and Martha Dameron, of Randolph in presence of George Dameron, Benjamin Dameron and Deckman Silas Williams.

Given the 23 February 1843
Recorded 23 of February 1843

Reuben Samuel
Clerk

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD MARRIED ANN DELANA (JETT) JOHNSON
Randolph County Marriages, Book A, p. 321, Courthouse, Huntsville, Missouri

This is to certify that the undersigned (a minister of the gospel) solemnized the rites of matrimony between *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* in the Co. of Randolph State of Mo. this the 20th of Sept. 1866 *Ann D. Johnson.*

Stamped
Filed for Record 13 October 1866

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD, BORN IN KENTUCKY
Moberly Weekly Monitor, 3 October 1889, Moberly, Missouri

"Our Aged Citizens, Cairo, Missouri, Sept. 15, 1889"

Mr. *N. H. Rutherford* was born Sept. 10, 1817, in Ky.; emigrated to Missouri in 1826, and to Randolph County in 1835. He had twelve children — seven girls and five boys.

BIBLE RECORD OF NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD
Family Register

Marriages

Nathaniel H. Rutherford and Martha Ann Dameron was Married December the 22 .. 1842

Samuel G. Campbell and *Mary Ann Rutherford* was married February 22th.. 1866

N. H. Rutherford and *Ann D. Johnson* was Married September the 20 .. 1866

Births

Nathaniel H. Rutherford was Borne Auguste the 10 .. 1817
Martha Ann Rutherford was Borne October the 27 .. 1821
Mary Ann Rutherford was Borne November the 18 .. 1843
Susan Jane Rutherford was Borne April the 4 .. 1845
William L. Irons was Borne November the 5, 1851
John Irons, was Borne April the 1, 1856
Ann Dalana Rutherford was born December 20th A. D. 1842
James Asa Johnson was born September 11th A. D. 1861
Martha Elizabeth Rutherford was born December 13th A. D. 1867
Emma Rutherford was born October 11th A. D. 1869
Iday J. Rutherford was borne Auguste the 24 .. 1871
Dora Bel Rutherford was Borne March the 26 .. 1874
Mary Ann Rutherford was Borned February 5th 1876
William Nathaniel Rutherford was Born January 21 .. day 1878
Joseph P. Rutherford was Born October 15, 1881
Charles D. Rutherford was Born September 21, 1883

Deaths

Susan Jane Rutherford Died May the 18 .. 1847 age 2 years 1 month 14 days

Martha Ann Rutherford the wife of *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* Departed this Life September the 13 day 1864 Age 43 years 10 month 17 d

Martha Elizabeth Rutherford died August 8th 1869 Aged one year 7 months and 24 days

Boy Baby Birth and death was February the 24 .. 1873

Mary Ann Campbell the daughter of *N H* and M. A. *Rutherford* departed this life March the 29, 1875 age 31 year 4 month 11 dayes

Mary Ann Rutherford died April 27, 1902 age 26 years 2 months 22 days

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD DIED MARCH 17, 1903
Moberly Evening Democrat, March 18, 1903, Moberly, Missouri

Elder J. A. Berry went up to Cairo this afternoon to conduct the funeral of *Nathan Rutherford* who died yesterday morning, aged about 80 years. *Mr. Rutherford* lived in the neighborhood of Liberty Church for many years. He was a pioneer in the county, and his death breaks another link in the chain that binds the present to the distant past. He had long been a member of the Christian Church and stood high in the esteem of all who knew him.

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD BURIED IN LIBERTY CEMETERY
Liberty Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri

	Date of Birth	Date of Death
N. H. Rutherford	1817	1903
Ann D. Rutherford	1842	1930

Dameron Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri

	Date of Death	Aged
Martha A. Wife of *N. H. Rutherford* dau. of B. & M. Dameron	Sept. 13, 1864	42 yrs. 10 mo. 16 da.
Susan J. Dau. of *N. H.* and M. A. *Rutherford*	May 18, 1847	2 yrs. 1 mo. 14 da.

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD, MEMBER OF LIBERTY CHRISTIAN CHURCH NEAR CAIRO, MISSOURI
The Liberty Christian Church Register

We who's names are hereunto subscribed do agree to assemble ourselves into a body and to assemble ourselves together as often as practicable to worship the Lord in a congregational capacity and agree to take the Bible as the only rule of our Faith and practice, and demand nothing as a test of Fellowship that is not plainly taught therein. This organization shall be known as "The Church of Jesus Christ."
Organized Aug. 4th 1860

Name of Member
Martha Rutherford

Reorganized August 26, 1877 – 71 members

Page	Name of Member	No.	Disposition of Same
2	*N. H. Rutherford*	80	
7	Sabra Rutherford	25	
	N. H. Rutherford	34	Died March 17th 1903

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD PATENTED LAND
Missouri Patents, Book 46, p. 444, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.

No. 23072 February 25th 1842

Land Office, at Palmyra, Mo.

It Is Hereby Certified, That, in pursuance of Law, *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* of Randolph County, State of Missouri on this day purchased of the Register of this Office, the Lot or North West quarter of the North West quarter of Section No. twenty two in Township No. fifty five of Range No. thirteen West containing forty acres, at the rate of one dollar and twenty five cents per acre, amounting to fifty dollars and __ cents, for which the said *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* has made payment in full as required by law.

Now therefore be it known, That on presentation of this Certificate to the Commissioner of the General Land Office, the said *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* shall be entitled to receive a Patent for the lot above described.

H. M. Wright Register

No. 23072 February 25th 1842

Receiver's Office at Palmyra, Mo.

Received from *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* of Randolph County Missouri the sum of Fifty dollars and __ cents; being in full for the North West qr of Range No. 13 containing 40 acres, and __ hundreths at $1.25 per acre.

$50

P. Dudley Receiver

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD, EARLY SETTLER OF RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI
Moberly Weekly Monitor, March 1, 1899, Moberly, Missouri

"Reminiscences of Early Life in Randolph County" by W. M. Baker

Sometime in the fall of 1832, uncle Daniel McKinney came out looking after a home...he moved out the next spring...About this time the Huntsmans and Campbells, Rutherfords and Darbeys came out and settled in the same neighborhood, and were all good citizens and about all have passed away except uncle *Nathan Rutherford* and George Huntsman. Now a word to the young men of Mud Creek before I close. If you will just live the life of those old men I have spoken of, after you have passed away for many years you may be handed down in print as those old ones are, that the rising generation may know that such men as you once lived...Many of you young people, perhaps, don't know or never heard of those old fellows that settled your country back in 1830, where you now live, if you doubt my statement, ask uncle *Nathan Rutherford* or George Huntsman.

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD, BONDED AS ADMINISTRATOR
Randolph County Wills, Book A, pp. 145-146, Courthouse, Huntsville, Missouri

Know all men by these presents that we *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* as principal and Benjamin Huntsman and Daniel McKinney his securities are held and firmly bound unto the state of Missouri in the just and full sum of twenty five hundred dollars Lawful money of the United States for the true payment of which well and truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs & Jointly sealed and dated this first day of April 1843.

The condition of the above bond is such that if *Nathaniel H. Rutherford* Administrator of the estate of Benjamin Dameron dec'd shall faithfully Administer said Estate account for pey and deliver all money and property of said Estate and perform all other things touching said Administration Required by law or the order of any court having competent jurisdiction then the above bond to be void otherwise to Remain in full force and virtue.

Recorded the 3rd April 1843

Reuben Samuel Clerk

Nathaniel H. Rutherford (Seal)
Benj. Huntsman (Seal)
Daniel McKinney (Seal)

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD ADMINISTERED ESTATE
Boon's Lick Times, May 6, 1843, Fayette, Missouri

Administration Notice
Estate of Benjamin Dameron by *Nathaniel H. Rutherford*.

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD, JUROR IN MAY 1855
Early Recollections of George W. Dameron and Biographical Sketches of Log Cabin Pioneers, 1898, pp. 23-24

In speaking of the trial of Dred Hayes...the jury failed to agree on a verdict for several hours...Here are the names of the jury: John Campbell, Henderson Jeter, *N. H. Rutherford*, Colman Williams, Robert Collins, Aaron Shearon, James Miles, Eulus Sidner, Alexander Jones, A. R. Rice, and Alexander H. Hall...there are but two of the jury living now, namely *Nathan H. Rutherford*, of near Levick Mill, and Robert Collins, of near Firth.

NATHANIEL HUSTON RUTHERFORD, RESIDENT OF RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI
An Illustrated Historical Atlas of Randolph County, Missouri, 1876, p. 23

Name	Township	Range
N. H. Rutherford	55 N	13 W

WILLIAM NATHANIEL RUTHERFORD MARRIED MYRTLE HALLIBURTON
Randolph County Marriages, Book 8, p. 100, Courthouse, Huntsville, Missouri

State of Missouri, County of Randolph This license authorizes any Judge of a Court of Record or Justice of the Peace, or any Licensed or Ordained Preacher of the Gospel, who is a citizen of the United States, to Solemnize marriage between *W. N. Rutherford* of Cairo in the County of Randolph and State of Missouri who is over the age of twenty-one years, and Miss *Myrtle Halliburton* of Cairo in the County of Randolph and State of Missouri who is over the age of eighteen years.

LS — Witness my hand as Recorder of Deeds, with the seal of office hereto affixed at my office in Huntsville, this 25th day of January 1905.

Joe Bennett

Moberly Semi-Weekly Monitor, January 27, 1905, Moberly, Missouri

Rutherford — Halliburton

W. N. Rutherford and Miss *Myrtle Halliburton* of Cairo, came down yesterday and were united in marriage by Elder J. A. Berry at his residence at 3:30 p. m. They were attended by Charles Rutherford and Miss Ora Creed. The bride and groom come of old and honored families and have a host of friends who wish them a long life of happiness.

OBITUARY OF WILLIAM NATHANIEL RUTHERFORD
Moberly Monitor Index and Moberly Evening Democrat, March 11, 1940, Moberly, Missouri

W. N. Rutherford Dies Near Cairo; Funeral Tuesday

William N. Rutherford, 62, died at 12:50 o'clock last night at his home northeast of Cairo. *Mr. Rutherford* had been in failing health for several months and bedfast the past two weeks.

He was born at the Rutherford homeplace where he died and lived there most of his life. At the age of 15 years he joined the Liberty Christian church.

Mr. Rutherford is survived by his wife; two sons, *Kenneth Rutherford* of Lemons, and *Huston Rutherford* of the home; a daughter, *Mrs. Herman Solomon*, Moberly; three sisters, Mrs. Emma Capp, and Miss Dora Rutherford, both of Moberly, and Mrs. Ida Huntsman, Trenton; three brothers, Perry Rutherford, Cairo, Charlie Rutherford, Moberly, and Herbert Rutherford, near Middle Grove, and nephews and nieces.

The body will remain at the home until funeral services, which will be held at 2 o'clock Tuesday afternoon at the Liberty church. Burial will be in the adjoining cemetery.

FAMILY BIBLE RECORD OF WILLIAM NATHANIEL RUTHERFORD
Family Register

Births

W. N. Rutherford was Born January 21, 1878
Myrtle Rutherford was Born March 3, 1884
William Kenneth Rutherford was Born September 24, 1907
Lucille Rutherford was Born June 7, 1911
Huston White Rutherford was Born September 19, 1919
Anna Christine Rutherford, daughter of *William Kenneth* & *Anna Clay Rutherford* was born Jan. 21st 1942

Marriages

Mr. *Willie Rutherford* and Miss *Myrtle Halliburton* were married January 25, 1905 by Elder J. A. Berry.

Miss *Lucille Rutherford* and Herman Lloyd Solomon were married Dec. 24, 1938 in Moberly by Rev. Owen, Baptist minister.

Deaths

W. N. Rutherford passed away March 11th 1940
Myrtle Rutherford passed away February 23, 1948

WILLIAM N. RUTHERFORD, BURIED IN RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI
Liberty Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri

	Date of Birth	Date of Death
William N. Rutherford	Jan. 21, 1878	Mar. 11, 1940
Myrtle Rutherford	Mar. 3, 1884	Feb. 23, 1948
Infant son of *W. N.* & *M. M. Rutherford*	[Sept. 15, 1905]	Sept. 15, 1905

WILLIAM NATHANIEL RUTHERFORD, BURIED IN LIBERTY CEMETERY
Liberty Cemetery Plat Book, 1934, Liberty Christian Church near Cairo, Missouri

Numbers from 1 to 6 specifies the grave in lot counting from left to right when standing at head of grave. + This mark following lot owner's name denotes lot has been paid for and deed issued.

Section 3 Lot 19 *William N. Rutherford* +

1
2
3
4
5 *Myrtle Rutherford* 1948
6 *Will Rutherford* 1940

WILLIAM NATHANIEL RUTHERFORD, MEMBER OF THE LIBERTY CHRISTIAN CHURCH

The Standard Church Register and Record, January 1, 1928, Liberty Christian Church near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri

Register of Members

Page	Name	Date of Admission	How Admitted	Residence	Removal
84	Mr. *Will Rutherford*		Baptism	Cairo	11 March 1940
	Mrs. *Myrtle Rutherford*	1910	Baptism	Cairo	Death
	Miss *Lucille Rutherford*	1923	Baptism	Cairo	
	Mr. *Kenneth Rutherford*	1923	Baptism	Cairo	
	Mr. *Huston Rutherford*	16 Aug. 1931	Baptism	Cairo	

Register of Deacons

Page	Name	Appointed	Date of Leaving Office
121	Mr. *Will Rutherford*	12 Feb. 1928	10 Jan. 1932
	Mr. *Will Rutherford*	8 Jan. 1933	
	Mr. *Will Rutherford*	1934	14 Aug. 1938

Record of Deaths

Page	Name	Date of Death	Place of Death	Place of Burial
157	*Will Rutherford*	11 Mar. 1940	Home, near Cairo	Liberty Cemetery

WILLIAM NATHANIEL RUTHERFORD, RESIDENT OF RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI

Standard Atlas of Randolph County, Missouri, 1910, p. 47

Cairo Township

	Township	Range
W. N. Rutherford	55 N	13 W

WILLIAM NATHANIEL RUTHERFORD TAXED ON PROPERTY IN RANDOLPH COUNTY, MISSOURI

Collector's Office, Courthouse, Huntsville, Missouri

Acres	Sec. Lot	Twp. Block	Rng	Value	State Tax	County Tax	Road Tax	School Tax	Jail Tax	Special Road Tax	Total
No. 7644, Nov. 4, 1915											
40	28	15	13	600	1.08	2.40	60	2.40	30	1.50	8.28
No. 8365, Dec. 30, 1930											
40	28	15	13	1680	2.02	5.04	84	8.40		2.52	18.82

WILLIAM KENNETH RUTHERFORD MARRIED ANNA CLAY ZIMMERMAN
Marriage Certificate

This Certifies that *William Kenneth Rutherford* of Cairo, State of Missouri and *Anna Clay Zimmerman* of Edina, State of Missouri, were united in Holy Matrimony at Kirksville, on the twentieth day of November A. D. 1940, by authority of a License bearing date the twentieth day of November A. D. 1940, and issued by the Recorder of Deeds of Sullivan County, Missouri.

Witness my signature

Ralph M. G. Smith
Pastor First Baptist Church
Kirksville, Missouri

Witnesses:
Cleo V. Black
Elwin Williamson

FROM THE FAMILY RECORD BOOK OF KENNETH RUTHERFORD
Our Yesterdays, pp. 157, 168, 179

This Certifies that *Anna Christene Rutherford* a female child, was born to *Mr.* and *Mrs. William Kenneth Rutherford* of Lemons, County of Putnam, State of Missouri on the 21st day of January 1942 at 11:30 o'clock P. M. Weight at birth 8 lbs.

Physician's Name and Address: Dr. J. N. Martin, Unionville, Missouri.

Nurse's Name and Address: Mae Parrett, Unionville, Missouri.

Other Witness: *Kenneth Rutherford*, Lemons, Missouri.

This Certifies that *Shirley Kay Rutherford* a female child, was born to *Mr.* and *Mrs. William Kenneth Rutherford* of Cairo, County of Randolph, State of Missouri on the 2nd day of June 1943 at 8:55 o'clock P. M. Weight at birth 9 lbs. 9 oz.

Physician's Name and Address: Dr. J. P. Allen, Cairo, Missouri.

Nurse's Name and Address: Rachel Klein, Beth Dale, Elizabeth Jacoby, Moberly, Missouri.

Other Witness: *Anna E. Smith*, grandmother, Cairo, Missouri.

This Certifies that *William Clay Rutherford* a male child, was born to *Mr.* and *Mrs. William Kenneth Rutherford* of 100½ S. Clark St., Moberly, County of Randolph, State of Missouri on the 10th day of February 1945 at 4:35 o'clock A. M. Weight at birth 8 lb.

Physician's Name and Address: Dr. F. L. McCormick, Dr. Harold McCormick, Moberly, Missouri.

Nurse's Name and Address: Mrs. Stella Palmer, Mrs. Ramah Slagel, Moberly, Missouri.

Other Witness: Miss Evelyn Dill, Nurse, Moberly, Missouri.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Robert[1] Sanford, Sr., (d. 1700) m. *1670* Ann _____

Ann[2] Sanford (b. *1680*) m. *1699* Jacob Remy, Jr., (1675-1727)

Jacob[3] Remy (*1705*-1787) m. *1730* Sarah _____

Barbara[4] Remy (*1736*-1826) James Whaley, Jr., (1728-1784)

Rebecca[5] Whaley (b. *1766*) m. *1785* Dr. Enoch Hayden (1755-1843)

Hannah[6] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Robert Sanford, Sr., d. in 1700, Westmoreland County, Virginia.

Ann, m. Robert Sanford, Sr., about 1670 in England.

2 Robert Sanford, Jr.
3 John Sanford, d. 1735
4 William Sanford
5 Massey Sanford
6 Ann Sanford
7 Thomas Sanford
8 Richard Sanford

Robert Sanford and his wife, Ann, emigrated from England and settled in Westmoreland County, Virginia, on Nominy Creek in Copley Parish prior to 1674.[1]

At a court held in Westmoreland County 29 July 1735, Robert Sanford, Jr., testified under oath that his brother, John Sanford, had died without any known will, and he obtained letters of administration to settle his deceased brother's estate.[2] A suit was brought in Chancery before 27 January 1736 against Robert Sanford, Jr., administrator, by the plaintiffs named as William Sanford, Thomas Sanford, Richard Sanford, Ann Omohundra, and her husband Richard Omohundra, the heirs. The plaintiffs, who were brothers, sister, and brother-in-law of John Sanford, deceased, did not prosecute the case and it was dismissed from court.[3]

Robert Sanford, Sr., was named as the father of Massey, wife of Richard Morton, in the latter's will dated 18 November 1731 and proved in Westmoreland County, Virginia, 27 September 1732.

Robert Sanford, Sr., died testate. Record of his will, proved 24 April 1700, was recorded in the Westmoreland County Order Book 1698-1705. Ann Sanford was named as executrix and John Sanford was named as executor of his estate. His children were named and proved in the aforementioned administration of the estate of John Sanford and in the will of Richard Morton.

1. *The Remy Family in America 1650-1942*, 1942, p. 316.
2. Westmoreland Co. Orders, Book 1731-1739, p. 176a, Courthouse, Montross, VA.
3. *Ibid.*, p. 187.

6 (1) Ann Sanford (Robert, Sr.,[1]), b. about 1680, Westmoreland County, Virginia.

Jacob Remy, Jr., (Jacob, Sr.,[1]), b. in 1675, Westmoreland County, Virginia; d. in 1727, between 23 February and 31 May, Westmoreland County; m. Ann Sanford, about 1699.

9 John Remy
10 Sanford Remy, d. 1787
11 Benjamin Remy, d. 1751
12 William Remy
13 Jacob Remy
14 Joseph Remy
15 Mary Remy

Richard Omohundra, Jr., son of Richard Omohundra, Sr., m. Ann Sanford, widow of Jacob Remy, Jr., before 29 July 1735.

Ann Sanford and her husband, Jacob Remy, Jr., reared their family in Westmoreland County, Virginia. In his will, proved 3 June 1737, Jacob appointed Ann as executrix of his estate and made provision for her to remain upon the plantation until her death.

Ann and her husband, Richard Omohundra, were named in a suit in Chancery 29 July 1735. She relinquished her dower rights to a tract of land transferred by Omohundra in a deed dated 25 October 1742.[4]

Ann Sanford died testate as Ann Omohundra. In her will, dated 2 January 1752 and proved 13 September 1763, she devised her estate to her son William.[5] Her daughter, Mary, was named as a sister of Col. Sanford Remy in his will, and her sons were named in the will of her husband, Jacob Remy, Jr.[6]

4. Westmoreland Co. Orders, Book 1731-1739, p. 187, Courthouse, Montross, VA.
5. Loudoun Co. Wills, Book A, p. 95, Courthouse, Leesburg, VA.
6. Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Book 8, pp. 84a-84b, Courthouse, Montross, VA.

HEIRS OF ROBERT SANFORD NAMED IN SETTLEMENT OF SON'S ESTATE
Westmoreland County Orders, Book 1731-1739, pp. 176a, 187, Courthouse, Montross, Virginia

Westmoreland County At a Court held the 29th Day of July 1735

Robert Sanford Came into Court and made Oath that his brother *John Sanford* departed this life without making any will so far as he knows... Certificate is Granted him for obtaining letters of adm on the said decedents Estate

Sanford & Heirs)
vs)
Sanford Admr)

The suit in Chancery between *Wm Sanford Thomas Sanford Richd Sanford* and Richd Omohundra & *Ann* his wife Complainants and *Robert Sanford* admr of the goods and Chattels of *John Sanford* deceased the Said Complt. failing to...then sd suit it is considered by the court that it be finished...

WILL OF ANN (SANFORD) REMY OMOHUNDRA
Loudoun County Wills, Book A, p. 95, Courthouse, Leesburg, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen I *Ann Omohundra* being aged and weak of Body but of perfect and sound mind memory and understanding thanks be to God for it make this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following (Viz) first and principally I commit my Soul into the hands of Almighty God that gave it and my Body to the earth there to be decently Buried at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter named.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Son *William Remey* all my Estate real & personall and do Constitute him the said *William Remey* whole and Sole Executor of this my Last Will & Testament In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Affixed my Seal this 2 Day of January 1752.

Signed and Sealed
In Presence of us
William Grover
Richard Beaven
Elizabeth E Grover

her
Ann X Omohundra
mark

At a Court held for Loudoun County September the 13th 1763

This Will was Proved by the Oath of William Grover and Richard Beaven Witnesses thereto and ordered to be Recorded and on the Motion of *William Remey* the Executor therein named who made Oath according to Law Certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in one form Giving Security whereupon he together with Daniel Hutchinson his Security entered into and Acknowledged their Bond in the penalty of Two hundred pounds.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Marritje[1] Satyrs (b. *1650*) m. *1670* Hans Laurenszen (b. 1644)

James Hans[2] Dey (1671-1745) m. *1695* Mary Molenaar (b. *1675*)

Lydia[3] Dey (b. *1700*) m. *1719* Samuel Kierstede (1697-1733)

Lydia[4] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)

Dr. Enoch[5] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[6] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE SATYRS FAMILY

1 Marritje Satyrs, b. about 1650, d. probably before 1672, New York, New York.

Hans Laurenszen (Laurens[1]), bap. 28 September 1644, New Amsterdam, New Netherland; d. after 1708 probably on Staten Island, New York; m. Marritje Satyrs, about 1670.

2 James Hans Dey, bap. 31 Dec. 1671; d. 26 Nov. 1745

Marritie Satyrs and her husband, Hans Laurenszen, were named as the parents of James in the baptismal record recorded 31 December 1671 in the Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York City.[1]

1. Doop-Boeck of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, vol. 2, p. 361, Collegiate Church, New York, NY.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

William[1] Savil

Anne[2] Savil (1601-1693) m. 1625 Samuel Bass (1600-1694)

John[3] Bass (1630-1716) m. 1657 Ruth Alden (1634-1674)

Ruth[4] Bass (1662-1699) m. *1683* Peter Webb (1657-1718)

Priscilla[5] Webb (1697-1731) m. *1713* Samuel Hayden (b. 1683)

William[6] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)

Dr. Enoch[7] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[8] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[9] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[10] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[11] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[12] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[13] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[14] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[14] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[13] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[14] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew Willism[14] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[13] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE SAVIL FAMILY

1 **William Savil**, of Essex County, England.

2 Elizabeth Savil, bur. 11 Apr. 1596
3 William Savil, d. 6 Apr. 1669
4 Elizabeth Savil, bap. 10 Dec. 1598
5 Anne Savil, bap. 26 Apr. 1601; d. 5 Sept. 1693
6 Susan Savil, bap. 4 June 1609

William Savil of County Essex, England, was probably born about 1570 in England. He lived in or near Saffron Walden, England, in County Essex and attended the parish church.

The dates of baptism of three of his children were recorded in the parish records of Saffron Walden and other entries in the register indicate that other Savil families were contemporary with his. George Savil had three children baptized in the parish between 1593 and 1606, and George evidently died of the plague and was buried 25 September 1610. It is possible that these two men may have been brothers.

The wife of William Savil was not mentioned in the baptismal records of her children. Elizabeth Savil was buried 23 September 1618 and it is possible that she may have been the mother of Elizabeth Savil, daughter of William, who was buried 11 April 1596, and the Elizabeth Savil, daughter of William, who was baptized 10 December 1598.

Anne and Susan Savil were the other two children of William Savil who were cited as his daughters in the parish register of Saffron Walden. Anne, baptized 26 April 1601, married Samuel Bass and record of their marriage was recorded in the register 25 April 1625.

The other known child of William Savil of County Essex was William Savil of Braintree, Massachusetts. The name of William Savil was written in a record in Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1641 and he moved to Braintree the following year. In 1669, he named his "brother" [in-law], Samuel Bass, as an executor of his will.[1]

1. *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 107, 1953, pp. 218-220.

5 (1) Anne Savil (William[1]), bap. 26 April 1601, Saffron Walden, County Essex, England; d. 5 September 1693, Braintree, now Quincy, bur. in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, Massachusetts.
Samuel Bass, b. in 1600 in England, probably County Essex; d. 30 December 1694, Braintree, Suffolk County, now Quincy, Norfolk County, Massachusetts, bur. in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy; m. Anne Savil, 25 April 1625, Saffron Walden, England.

7 Samuel Bass, bap. 11 May 1626; d. 1653
8 John Bass, bap. 18 Oct. 1630; d. 12 Sept. 1716
9 Mary Bass, b. 1631; d. 29 June 1704
10 Hannah Bass, b. 1633
11 Thomas Bass, b. 1635; d. 8 Jan. 1719
12 Joseph Bass, d. 16 Jan. 1714
13 Ruth Bass
14 Sarah Bass, b. 26 Apr. 1643

Anne Savil was named as a daughter of William Savil in the record of her baptism, 26 April 1601, in the Church of St. Mary the Virgin at Saffron Walden, England.[2] Record of her marriage to Samuel Bass 25 April 1625 and the baptismal records of their two eldest children, Samuel and John, were also recorded in the Saffron Walden parish register.

In 1630 the Bass family immigrated to the colony of Massachusetts, and they settled in the town of Braintree. Their other children, Mary, Hannah, Thomas, Joseph, Ruth, and Sarah Bass, were born in Massachusetts, and were mentioned in their father's will except Ruth. As Ruth predeceased her father he devised to her daughter, Hannah Walsbee.

Red granite stones in Hanover Cemetery, Quincy, Massachusetts, mark the graves of Anne and her husband, Samuel Bass. The inscription on her stone reads: "Here lyeth the body of Ann Bass aged 92 departed this life 1692." The record of her death recorded in the town records of Braintree reads: "Mrs. Ann Bass, the wife of Decon Samuel Bass, died the 5th of September 1693, aged 93."

2. Saffron Walden Parish Register, Book 1, pp. 37, 39, 47, 94, Church of St. Mary the Virgin, Saffron Walden, Eng.

THE SAVIL FAMILY

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF WILLIAM SAVIL
Saffron Walden Parish Register, Book 1, pp. 37, 39, 47, 94, 110, Church of St. Mary the Virgin, Saffron Walden, England

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. 107, 1953, p. 220

Baptisms

Elizabeth daughter of *William Savell*	10 Dec. 1598
Ann daughter of *William Savell*	26 Apr. 1601
Susan daughter of *William Savell*	4 June 1609

Burials

Elizabeth daughter of *William Savell*	11 Apr. 1596
Elizabeth Savell	23 Sept. 1618

LINEAGE CHART

Benjamin[1] Scott (b. *1605*) m. *1635* Hannah _____ (b. *1615*)
Hannah[2] Scott (1636-1718) m. 1655 Christopher Webb (1630-1694)
Peter[3] Webb (1657-1718) m. *1683* Ruth Bass (1662-1699)
Priscilla[4] Webb (1697-1731) m. *1713* Samuel Hayden (b. 1683)
William[5] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)
Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)
Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)
Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Benjamin Scott**, b. about 1605, probably in England; d. before 21 July 1647, Braintree, Massachusetts.
Hannah, b. about 1615; m. Benjamin Scott, about 1635.

2 Hannah Scott, b. 1636; d. 30 Dec. 1718
3 Benjamin Scott, d. 1683
4 John Scott, b. 25 Dec. 1640
5 Peter Scott, b. 6 Mar. 1643; d. 11 Aug. 1693

Benjamin Scott was living in Braintree, Massachusetts, in 1643. His widow married 21 July 1647 John Harbor who gave bonds for the payments of the children's portions of their father's estate.[1]

2 (1) Hannah Scott (Benjamin[1]), b. in 1636; d. 30 December 1718, Braintree, Massachusetts.
Christopher Webb (Christopher[1]), b. in 1630 in England; d. 30 May 1694, Braintree, Suffolk County, Massachusetts; m. Hannah Scott, 18 January 1655, Braintree, Suffolk County, Massachusetts.

6 John Webb, b. 23 Oct. 1655; d. 1 July 1727
7 Peter Webb, b. 1 Dec. 1657; d. 12 Feb. 1718
8 Samuel Webb, b. 6 Aug. 1660; d. 1739
9 Christopher Webb, b. 25 Mar. 1663; d. Mar. 1690
10 Hannah Webb, b. 5 Sept. 1665
11 Benjamin Webb, b. 2 Feb. 1668; d. 1739
12 Mary Webb, b. 6 Sept. 1669
13 Joseph Webb, b. 15 Mar. 1672
14 Abigail Webb, b. 13 Oct. 1675

Hannah Scott and Christopher Webb were married in Braintree, Massachusetts, and their wedding ceremony was performed by Capt. Torrey of Weymouth. The date of their marriage, the dates of birth of their children, and their own dates of death were recorded in the town records of Braintree.[2]

Hannah Scott's brother, Benjamin Scott, died in 1683, and bequeathed part of his personal property to the children of "his brother" Christopher Webb.

1. *The Pioneers of Massachusetts*, 1900, p. 404.
2. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 19, 23, 28 (3), 29 (2), 30, 39, 125, 136, 254, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Roelof Lukassen[1] Sebring (b. *1590*)
Jan Roelofse[2] Sebring (b. 1631) m. *1660* Adrianna Polhemius (b. *1644*)
Mary[3] Sebring (b. *1690*) m. *1713* Mordecai McKinney (*1685*-1760)
Jacob[4] McKinney (b. 1719) m. *1740* Elizabeth Bodine (b. *1720*)
Jane[5] McKinney (b. *1745*) m. *1770* Josiah Huntsman (*1740*-1805)
Mary Anne[6] Huntsman (*1785-1828*) m. 1804 James Rutherford (1782-1850)
Nathaniel Huston[7] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)
William Nathaniel[8] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)
William Kenneth[9] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[10] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[11] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[11] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[10] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[11] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[11] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[10] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE SEBRING FAMILY

1 Roelof Lukassen Sebring, b. about 1590, Beyle, Province of Drenthe, Netherlands.

2 Willemtje Sebring, b. 1619; d. 1690
3 Lambertje Sebring
4 Jan Roelofse Sebring, b. 1631
5 Jacob Roelofse Sebring
6 Daniel Roelofse Sebring

Roelof Lukassen Sebring was the father of five immigrants to New Netherland during the 1650's and 1660's. No record of Roelof Lukassen Sebring has been found among the Dutch records of New York, so it is presumed that he did not emigrate. Attempts made by Sebring descendants to trace his ancestry have been unsuccessful, and the name of his wife is unknown.

Using the Dutch system of patronymics, he would have been a son of Lukas Sebring. The translation of the name from the Dutch language to the English language resulted in variant phonetic spellings such as Cebring, Sebering, Seubering, and Suebering.

His known children were born at Beyle in the Province of Drenthe located in the northeastern part of the Netherlands. He was named as the father of Willemtje, wife of Steven Coerte van Voorhees; of Lambertje, wife of Capt. Jan Stryker; and of Jan Roeloffsen Sebring, the husband of Adrianna Polhemius.[1] In another reference, Jacob Roelofse Sebring whose children were baptized in the Reformed Dutch Church at Raritan, New Jersey, and Daniel Roelofse Sebring were also listed as sons of Roelof Lukassen Sebring.[2]

The Van Voorhees Family in America, published in 1888, is a compilation of the descendants of his daughter, Willemtje. *Sebring Collections*, published in 1975, is devoted to the descendants of his son, Jan Roelofse Sebring. The descendants of his daughter, Lambertje, have been researched by members of the Stryker family of which Dr. Kenn Stryker-Rodda is an authority.

1. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 90, 1959, pp. 171-172.
2. *Sebring Collections*, 1975, p. 4.

4 (1) Jan Roelofse Sebring (Roelof L.[1]), b. in 1631, Beyle, Province of Drenthe, Netherlands; d. after 23 April 1703 near Bergen, New Jersey.

Adrianna Polhemius (Rev. Johannes T.[1]), b. about 1644, probably on the Island of Itamarca, Brazil; d. before 19 December 1702, Bergen, New Jersey; m. Jan Roelofse Sebring, about 1660, Midwout, King's County, Long Island.

7 Cornelius Sebring, d. 1723
8 Ida Sebring
9 Lucas Sebring
10 Roelof Janse Sebring
11 Elizabeth Sebring, bap. 8 June 1677
12 Johannes Sebring
13 Daniel Sebring, bap. 2 July 1682; d. 1763
14 Mary Sebring

Aeltje, m. Jan Roelofse Sebring, before 23 April 1703.

Jan Roelofse Sebring immigrated to New Netherland probably during the early 1650's. He may have sailed in 1652 with his sister, Lambertje, and her husband, Jan Stryker. He was named as one of the first three magistrates chosen for Midwout according to a record bearing date 2 July 1659.[3] He was probably appointed magistrate with Adriaen Hegeman in 1654.

He signed the certificate of Jan Elten 10 October 1679 in which it was stated that he, "Jan Seubering," was then forty-eight years of age and that he was a native of Drenthe.

He was listed on the assessment rolls of King's County, New York, 22 August 1675. He and his wife, Adrianna, were members of the Dutch Church at Midwout until 1681, and shortly thereafter they moved to Bergen, New Jersey. They were received into the Reformed Dutch Church at Bergen 2 October 1682.

Sebring signed the conveyance of Adrianna's deceased mother's land 19 December 1702. On 23 April 1703 he and Aeltje witnessed a baptism. His children's names were listed in *Sebring Collections.*

3. *Sebring Collections*, 1975, p. 13.

14 (4) Mary Sebring (Jan R.,[2] Roelof L.[1]), b. about 1690, Bergen, New Jersey.

Mordecai McKinney (John C.[1]), b. about 1685 in Scotland; d. 20 May 1760, Hunterdon County, New Jersey; m. Mary Sebring, about 1713, probably in Hunterdon County, New Jersey.

15 John McKinney, bap. 3 June 1714
16 William McKinney, bap. 25 Aug. 1715
17 Daniel McKinney, bap. 3 Apr. 1717
18 Jacob McKinney, bap. 5 Apr. 1719
19 Ann McKinney, bap. 8 Jan. 1721
20 Mordecai McKinney, bap. 18 May 1727; d. 4 Apr. 1782
21 David McKinney, b. 1734; d. 13 Sept. 1784

Mary Sebring married Mordecai McKinney in New Jersey and they lived in Hunterdon County.

Her son, Mordecai McKinney, was an executor of the estate of Daniel Sebring of Reading Township, Hunterdon County, New Jersey. In his will, proved 19 November 1763 in Hunterdon County, Daniel Sebring named Mordecai McKinney and Daniel McKinney as his nephews.[4]

Mary was named as the wife of Mordecai McKinney in his will dated 17 November 1759. He also named their living children in his will.[5]

4. *Colonial History of the State of New Jersey*, vol. 33 (1), 1928, p. 378.
5. Hunterdon Co. Wills, Book 3, p. 212, New Jersey Archives, Trenton, NJ.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

George Ludwig[1] See (*1685*-1751) m. *1709* Mary Margaret Judy (*1690*-1758)
Mary Magdaline[2] See (*1738-1785*) m. *1759* Ashcraft Roach (1736-1815)
Mary[3] Roach (*1765-1825*) m. 1785 Maj. Daniel Peyton (*1763*-1826)
Ashcraft C.[4] Peyton (*1788*-1846) m. 1815 Elizabeth Elledge (1799-1869)
Rev. John[5] Peyton (1822-1894) m. 1849 Rebecca Ann Spalding (1826-1919)
Catherine Holly[6] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[7] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[9] (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE SEE FAMILY

1 George Ludwig See, b. about 1685 probably in Prussia; d. in 1751 before 23 August, Hardy County, Virginia, now West Virginia. *Mary Margaret Judy*, b. about 1690 probably in Switzerland; d. between 28 March 1757 and 14 February 1758, Hampshire County, Virginia, now West Virginia; m. George Ludwig See, about 1709.

2 Frederick See, b. 1710; d. 15 July 1763
3 Elinor See, b. 1712; d. 1782
4 John Bernard See, b. 1716; d. 1756
5 Jacob See
6 Betty See
7 Mary See
8 Michael See, b. 21 Mar. 1727; d. 3 July 1795
9 Barbara See
10 George See, b. 1732
11 Mary Magdaline See

George Ludwig See immigrated to America with his wife and several children and probably settled first in Berks County, Pennsylvania, as descendants of Michael See state that Michael was born 21 March 1727 in Berks County.[1] George moved his family into Virginia in the area of the present Hardy County, West Virginia.

His son, Frederick See, was bonded as administrator of the estate of John See 19 August 1756.[2] Frederick See and his son-in-law, Greenberry Roach, were killed in the massacre of Muddy Creek in Greenbrier County 15 July 1764 and his estate was appraised in 1764.

George Ludwig See died intestate. An administrator's bond was issued 27 August 1751 to Frederick See to settle the See estate.[3] Seven of the children of George Ludwig See were named in the will of his wife, Mary Margaret Judy, dated 28 March 1757 and proved 14 February 1758 in Hampshire County, Virginia, now West Virginia.[4]

1. *The History and Genealogy of the See and Related Families 1674-1968*, 1968, p. 26.
2. *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia*, vol. 3, 1912, p. 42.
3. *Ibid.*, p. 22.
4. Hampshire Co. Wills, File Box, Courthouse, Romney, WV.

11 (1) Mary Magdaline See (George L.,[1]), b. about 1738 probably in Virginia; d. between 1782 and 25 June 1789 in Virginia. *Ashcraft Roach* (Henry[1]), bap. 12 December 1736, St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, Virginia; d. before February in 1815, Amherst County, Virginia; m. Mary Magdaline See, about 1760.

12 William Roach
13 John Roach
14 Henry Roach
15 Nancy Roach
16 Mary Roach
17 Cornelius Roach
18 Charles Roach
19 George Roach
20 Elizabeth Roach

Mary Magdaline See, named as Madling in her mother's will,[5] married Ashcraft Roach. Jenny Hall, a great granddaughter of Ashcraft Roach, stated that "Mary Magdaline's maiden name was Sea or See."[6]

In a land transaction recorded in Amherst County, Virginia, Ashcraft Roach and his wife, Mary Magdaline, jointly signed an indenture 5 August 1782.[7]

Mary Magdaline died intestate. The children of Mary Magdaline and Ashcraft Roach were named in the administration of his estate in 1815,[8] and in the marriage records of Amherst County.

5. Hampshire Co. Wills, File Box, Courthouse, Romney, WV.
6. Letter written by Letha Mitchell, 22 May 1972, Kingman, KS.
7. Amherst Co. Deeds, Book F, p. 36, Courthouse, Amherst, VA.
8. Amherst Co. Wills, Book 5, pp. 631-632, Courthouse, Amherst, VA.

WILL OF MARY MARGARET (JUDY) SEE
Hampshire County Wills, File Box, Courthouse, Romney, West Virginia

In the Name of God Amen the Last will and Testament of *Margaret See* To my oldest Son *Frederick See* I Leave and Bequeath one Shilling Sterling.

To my Son *George See* I Leave the Rest of my Goods and Chattels To Be Equally Divided Between *Michel See Felty Yokeham Jacob Yokeham Madling See Barbrah See Mary See* and *Jacob See* this Being my Last will and testament all other wills heretofore to Be Void and of no Effect as witness My hand and Seal this 28th Day of March 1757 one thousand Seven hundred and fifty seven.

Signed Sealed and delivered
in Presents of us
James Taft
David Cage

her
Margaret X See
mark

At a Court held for Hampshire County the 14th Day of February 1758

On the Motion of *George See*, son of *Margaret See* decd who made oath according to Law Certificate is granted him for obtaining Letters of Administration of the said Deceased Estate with this her last Will and Testament and Harness & William Cunningham giving Security whereupon the said *George* to go ther with *Michael See* his Securities & entered into and acknowledged their Bond in Penalty of One Hundred Pounds for his due Administration of the said Deceased Estate & Performance of her last Will which is Ordered to be recorded.

Test J Jones Clk

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Adam[1] Shipley (b, *1650*) m. *1674* Lois _____ (*1655*-1725)

Robert[2] Shipley (*1678*-1763) m. *1710* Elizabeth Stevens (b. *1680*)

Sarah[3] Shipley (b. 1721) m. *1738* Nicholas Gassaway (1697-1757)

Benjamin[4] Gassaway (*1739*-1793) m. *1760* Ruth _____ (d. *1800*)

Nicholas[5] Gassaway (*1775-1845*) m. *1805* Nancy _____ (*1785-1825*)

Martha C.[6] Gassaway (1823-1868) m. 1842 George Washington Harper (1814-1882)

Mary A.[7] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)

Bertie Clay[8] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[9] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[10] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[11] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[11] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[10] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[11] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[11] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[10] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Adam Shipley**, b. about 1650 in England; d. before 1698, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.
Lois, b. about 1655; d. in 1725, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Adam Shipley, about 1674.

2 Richard Shipley, d. 1725
3 Adam Shipley
4 Robert Shipley, d. 1763
5 Peter Shipley
6 Keturah Shipley
7 Lois Shipley

Adam Shipley came to the shores of Maryland in 1668 as an indentured servant. He was transported from England by a merchant from Yorke, John Pawson, who proved his right to 500 acres of land, in 1670, for transporting Adam Shipleigh and nine other servants.[1] After serving as an indentured servant, Adam Shipley proved his right to 50 acres of land and a certificate was returned to him 10 January 1675 for a tract of land in Anne Arundel County on the south side of the Severn River.[2]

The Maryland Historical Society erected a marker 25 May 1968 which reads as follows: "Shipley's Choice Adam Shipley, who came to Anne Arundel County in 1668. On March 30, 1681, Patented 200 acres on the south side of the Severn River. Dedicated during the Tercentenary Commemoration of the Shipleys in Maryland."

As he was deeded 100 acres of land called Howard's and Porter's Range 5 April 1679,[3] it is thought that his wife was a Howard as the Howard family lived on this tract of land on the south side of the Severn River which was transferred to Adam Shipley. He acquired a 500 acre tract of land on Elk Ridge 8 April 1687 called Adam the First, in Anne Arundel, now Howard County, Maryland.

Adam Shipley died intestate. He left six minor children whose names are verified in legal documents.[4]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 13, f. 17, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Ibid.*, Liber ABH, f. 300.
3. Anne Arundel Co. Deeds, Liber IH, f. 76, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
4. *The Shipleys of Maryland 1968*, 1968, p. 6.

4 (1) Robert Shipley (Adam[1]), b. about 1678, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. in 1763 before 9 March, Anne Arundel County.

Elizabeth Stevens (Charles,[2] Charles[1]), b. about 1680, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. before 6 December 1761, Anne Arundel County; m. Robert Shipley, about 1710.

8 Charles Shipley, bap. 27 Mar. 1711
9 Robert Shipley, bap. 9 Oct. 1713
10 Ruth Shipley, bap. 14 Aug. 1715
11 Keturah Shipley, bap. 22 Nov. 1717
12 Elizabeth Shipley, bap. 7 Mar. 1719
13 Sarah Shipley, bap. 3 June 1721
14 Lois Shipley, bap. 1 June 1723
15 George Shipley, bap. 20 Sept. 1726; d. 12 June 1789
16 William Shipley, bap. 1 May 1729; d. 1794

Robert Shipley lived on the Great Falls of the Patapsco River on 250 acres of land called Shipley's Discovery. He received 100 acres of land from his brother Richard, 9 August 1698 which was a portion of Adam the First on Elk Ridge. Robert's Delight, also a portion of Adam the First, was conveyed by Robert and his wife, Elizabeth, in 1745 to their grandson, William Shipley, Jr. Other tracts of land owned by Robert Shipley were Shipley's Search, Last Shift, Shipley's Enlargement, and What's Left.[5]

He was the first vestryman to serve in Queen Caroline Parish and served from 1728 through 1731. He was a pew holder in 1736.

Robert Shipley died testate. In his will, dated 6 December 1761 and proved 9 March 1763, he stated he had previously given his eldest children their shares, and mentioned only William, Lois, George, and Sarah.[6] The names of the children of Robert Shipley and his wife, Elizabeth Stevens, were recorded in the birth records in Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.[7]

5. *The Shipleys of Maryland 1968*, 1968, pp. 7-8
6. Prerogative Wills, Liber 31, ff. 900-901, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. Queen Caroline Parish Register 1712-1937, M-273, f. 4, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

13 (4) Sarah Shipley (Robert,[2] Adam[1]), bap. 3 June 1721, Christ Church, Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. before 1757.

Nicholas Gassaway (John,[3] Col. Nicholas,[2] Thomas[1]), bap. 6 February 1696, All Hallow's Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. in 1757 between 18 February and 21 April, bur. in All Hallow's Church Yard, Anne Arundel County; m. Sarah Shipley, about 1738, Anne Arundel County.

17 Benjamin Gassaway, d. 1793
18 Sarah Gassaway
19 Richard Gassaway, d. 1801
20 Robert Gassaway

Sarah Shipley was the second wife of Nicholas Gassaway of Anne Arundel County, Maryland. Robert Shipley, Sr., "in Consideration of the Natural Affections & Love which I have and Bear unto my well beloved Daughter Sarah Gassaway now the Wife of Nicholas Gassaway of Anne Arundell County in the afs[d]. Province as also for Diverse other good Causes & Considerations me Especially at this time moving Have given and granted & by these Presents do absolutely give Grant & Confirm unto the said Sarah Gassaway and the Heirs of her Body Lawfully begotten (that is to say) unto Benjamin Gassaway and his heirs forever Seventy Two acres of Land called Sarys Dowry being part of a Tract of Land called Shipleys Search..." conveyed land to his daughter, Sarah, 19 September 1747. His wife, Elizabeth, waived her dower rights "with her free and voluntary consent without any manner of Threats of her said Husband or the fear of his Displeasure." It was necessary for Sarah to pay two shillings and eleven pence alienation fine.[8]

Benjamin Gassaway is the only child, known to the compilers who is proven as a child of Sarah Shipley and her husband, Nicholas Gassaway. Benjamin, Richard, and Robert Gassaway received equal shares of the 300 acre estate, Talbot's Resolution Manor, according to the terms of their father's will dated in 1757.

8. Anne Arundel Co. Deeds, Liber RB, ff. 491-492, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

ADAM SHIPLEY, TRANSPORTED IN 1668
Maryland Patents, Liber 13, f. 17, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Came John Pawson of the County of Anne Arundel of Maryland proved right to five hundred acres of land for transporting Christopher Shawn, John Browne, *Adam Shipleigh*, John Fish, Thomas Mason, William Barton, Richard Flint, Richard Patterson, Thomas Wood, and John Dixon in February, 1668.

ADAM SHIPLEY, GRANTED FIFTY ACRES OF LAND
Maryland Patents, Liber ABH, f. 300, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Before Charles Calvert, came *Adam Shipley* of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, and proved his right to *Eoden du* fifty acres for his time of service performed in the Province. Warrant then granted to *Adam Shipley* for fifty acres of land due him as above. Certificate returned January 10, 1675.

ADAM SHIPLEY, OWNER OF ADAM THE FIRST
Maryland Historical Magazine, vol. 21, 1926, p. 346

Adam the first, 500 acr Sur the 8 of April 1687 for *Adam Shiply* on a ridge Called Elk ridge...north East side of the head of a branch of Patapsco river...

ADAM SHIPLEY, OWNER OF PART OF HOWARD AND PORTER'S RANGE
Maryland Historical Magazine, vol. 24, 1924, p. 232

Maryland Rent Rolls
Middleneck Hundred 1707

HOWARD AND PORTER'S RANGE

500 A: Sur: 18th Feb. 1665 for Cornelius Howard & Peter Porter on the South Side Severne River by a bra: near the Land of John Howard Possrs
250 A: Ruth Howard wido
176½ A: Theophilus Kiton
100 A: *Adam Shipley*

526½ A. 26½ over the Survey

ADAM SHIPLEY HONORED IN TERCENTENARY CELEBRATION
Historical marker erected by the Maryland Historical Society

SHIPLEY'S CHOICE

Adam Shipley, Who Came To Anne Arundel County In 1668. On March 30, 1681, Patented 200 Acres On The South Side Of The Severn River. Dedicated During The Tercentenary Commemoration Of The Shipleys Of Maryland. May 25, 1968.

Maryland Historical Society

WILL OF ROBERT SHIPLEY
Prerogative Wills, Liber 31, ff. 900-901. Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen I *Robert Shipley* of Ann Arundel County in the province of Maryland planter Being Sick and Weak of Body but sound of Memory and Judgment Blessed be God the aforesaid do make Constitute Appoint and declare this my last will and Testament *Imprimis* I give and bequeath my Soul to God and my Body to the Earth to be Buried in such decent manner as my Executors see fit. Item I Give and bequeath and devise unto my Son *William* One Hundred and Ninety one acres of Land part of a Tract of Land Called the Last Shift to be laid out Contegious to a Tract of Land Containing one hundred acres called Whats Left gave by me to my son *William* some years since by Deed of Gift to him his heirs and assigns forever Item I give and bequeath and devise unto my Grandson *Robert Shipley* Son of *William* all the Remainder part of my Tract of Land Called Last Shift to him his heirs and assigns forever Item I Give and bequeath and devise unto my said Grandson *Robert Shipley* Son of *William* Two hundred and forty Six acres of Land part of a Tract of Land Called Shipleys Search Together with my Dwelling plantation Houses and Orchards and all other appurtenances to him his heirs and assigns for ever Item It is my will and Desire that my Son in Law John Hood have my negro man Harry and Heister his wife at appraisement on these conditions he the said John Hood is to pay unto my son *George* the money Harry is valued to by the appraisers and to my Grandson *Robert Shipley* Son of *William* the money Heister is Valued or appraised too which money I give and Devise to my Son and Grandson as above directed to be paid to them their heirs and assigns Item I give and bequeath unto my Son *William* one negro man named Bon to him and his heirs and assigns

Item I Give and bequeath unto my said grandson *Robert Shipley* Son of *William* two young Mares and two cows and calves to be paid by my Executor hereafter named when he comes to age to him his heirs and assigns Item I Give and devise unto my Grandson *Robert Shipley* Son of *William* one Rifle Gun to him and his heirs and assigns Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter *Lois* Twenty pounds Current Money to her her heirs and assigns

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my two sons *George* and *William* my Elder Children allready had their portions all and whole the remainder of my personal estate of what kind and nature soever to them and their heirs administrators or assigns Item I make Constitute and appoint my two sons *George* and *William* my whole and sole executors of this my last will and Testament hereby revoking and making null and void all other will or wills any manner or way made or Declared by me before this time and declare this to be my last will and Testament as Witness my hand and Seal this twenty sixth day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred

and Sixty one
Signed Sealed and Acknowledged — his
By *Robert Shipley* to be his last will — *Robert R Shipley*
in presence of — marke
Vachel Dorsey
John Whips
Thomas Sellman

On the 9th day of March 1763 then came Vachel Dorsey and John Whipps two of the subscribing Witnesses to the foregoing will and made oath on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God that they saw the Testator *Robert Shipley* Sign and Seal the foregoing will and heard him publish pronounce and declare the same to be his last Will and Testament and that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehension of a sound and disposing mind and memory and that they subscribed their names as witnesses to the said will in the presence of the said Testator and that they also did see Thomas Selman the other Subscribing Witness to the will Sign his name as a Witness to the same in the presence of the Testator.

Sworn before — Jn° Davidge Dep^ty
A. Arundel County

VITAL STATISTICS OF THE FAMILY OF ROBERT SHIPLEY
Queen Caroline Parish Register 1712-1937, M-273, f. 4, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Charles Shipley Son of *Robert Shipley* & *Elizabeth* his Wife, Was Borne on the 27th Day of March in the year of our Lord 1711.

Robert Shipley Son of *Robert Shipley* & *Elizabeth* his Wife Was Born on the Nineteenth day of October the year of our Lord 1713.

Ruth Shipley Daughter of *Robert Shipley* & *Elizabeth* his Wife, was born on the fourteenth Day of August In the year of our Lord 1715.

Keturah Shipley Daughter of *Robert Shipley* & *Elizabeth* his Wife, was Born on the twentieth Second Day of November in the year of our Lord 1727.

Elizabeth Shipley Daughter of *Robert Shipley* & *Elizabeth* his Wife, Was Born on the Seventh Day of March In the year of our Lord 1718.

Sarah Shipley Daughter of *Robert Shipley* & *Elizabeth* his wife, was born on the third Day of June in the year of our Lord 1721.

Lewis Shipley Daughter of *Robert Shipley* & *Elizabeth* his Wife Was Born on the first Day of June in the year of our Lord 1723.

George Shipley Son of *Robert Shipley* & *Elizabeth* his Wife, Was born on the twentytith Day of September in the year of Our Lord 1726.

William Shipley Son of *Robert Shipley* & *Elizabeth* his Wife, Was born on the first day of May In the year of our Lord 1729.

ROBERT SHIPLEY, SR., DEEDS TO DAUGHTER, SARAH (SHIPLEY) GASSAWAY
Anne Arundel County Deeds, Liber RB, ff. 491-492, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Maryland: To All Christian People to whom this Present Writing shall come I *Robert Shipley* Senr of Ann Arundel County in the Province of Maryland send greeting Knowye that I *Robert Shipley* Senr as well for and in Consideration of the Natural Affection & Love which I have and Bear unto my well beloved Daughter *Sarah Gassaway* now the wife of *Nicholas Gassaway* of Ann Arundel County in the afsd Province as also for Diverse other good Causes & Considerations me Especially at this time moving Have given and Granted & by these Presents do absolutely give Grant & confirm unto the said *Sarah Gassaway* and the Heirs of her Body Lawfully begotten (that is to say) unto *Benjamin Gassaway* and his heirs for ever Seventy Two acres of Land called Sarys Dowry being part of a Tract of Land called Shipleys Search lying and being in the County afsd Containing five hundred & forty three acres the afsd Seventy two acres of Land Beginning at the end of the Twenty first Course of the afsd Tract called Shipleys Search & Running with the Twenty Second Course thereof North Seventeen Degrees East Seventy two Perches thence North forty one Degrees West Forty-five perches...Containing & now laid out for Seventy Two acres of Land more or less together with all Proffits & Commodities to the same belonging or in any wise appertaining To have & to hold the afsd Land & Premises with the appurtenances unto the said *Sarah Gassaway* and her Heirs as afsd forever...
Witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand & Seal this 19th of September *Anno Dom.* 1747

Signed Sealed & Delivered) his
in the Presence of us) *Robert R Shipley* (Seal)
Alexr Warfield Son of Richd mark
Benj. Stevens

On the Back of the aforegoing Deed was thus Endorst (Vizt) Septr 19th 1747 Came before us two of his Lordships Justices for Ann Arundel County the within Named *Robert Shipley* Senr and acknowledged the within Deed to the uses therein mentioned as his act and Deed according to the Act of Assembly also *Elizabeth* the wife of the said *Robert Shipley* Comes and is Privately Examined out of the Hearing of her said Husband according to the Act of Assembly as afsd & she acknowledges the within Deed to be made with her free and Voluntary Consent without any manner of Threats of her said Husband or the fear of his Displeasure acknowledged as above before us

Alexr Warfield Son of Richd
Nichos Gassaway Son Thos

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Thomas[1] Spalding (*1640-1713*) m. *1674* Katherine Hall (b. *1651*)

John[2] Spalding (*1675*-1726) m. *1700* _____ Field

Basil[3] Spalding (*1715*-1791) m. *1746* Catherine Greene (1730-1808)

James[4] Spalding (*1747*-1800) m. *1772* Mary Edelen (1752-1829)

James E.[5] Spalding (1774-1852) m. 1797 Eleanor Gardiner (1775-1862)

Thomas James[6] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)

Rebecca Ann[7] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[8] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[9] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

21 April 1521 John Spalding of Farnham All Saints within the Diocese of Norwich... make and ordain this my present testament and last will...Henry Spalding my son... Beetrice Stockinge my daughter...Agnes Prince my daughter...John my son. Proved in 1521. (Archdeaconry Court of Sudbury, Co. Suffolk, vol. 10 "Johnson." ff. 129-130, Greater London Records Office, Co. Hall, London.)

19 June 1535 John Spalding of Tynemouth nigh St. Edmundsbury in the Diocese of Norwich...do ordain and make this my last will and testament...Anne my wife...Robert my son...John my son...William my son...Thomas my son...Helen my daughter...my sisters Margaret and Isabelle. (Archdeaconry Court of Sudbury, Co. Suffolk, vol. 13 "Longe," ff. 211-212, Greater London Records Office, Co. Hall, London.)

21 April 1573 Thomas Spalding of Tynemouth in the Diocese of Norwich, County Suffolk...Agnes my wife...son Augustine...son Robert. (Archdeaconry Court of Sudbury, Co. Suffolk, vol. 32 "Large," f. 143, Greater London Records Office, Co. Hall, London.)

29 November 1626 Augustine Spalding of Tynemouth in the County of Suffolk ...Elizabeth my wife...Thomas my son...John my son...William my son...my six daughters Margaret, Ann, Elizabeth, Alice, Susan, and Sarah. (Archdeaconry Court of Sudbury, Co. Suffolk, vol. 49 "Pearle," ff. 628-629, Greater London Records Office, Co. Hall, London.)

3 May 1655 John Spalding of Wissett in the County of Suffolk...Margarett my wife, Thomas Spalding my son my sole executor...John Spalding my youngest son...Richard Spalding my son...Elizabeth Barwick my daughter...John Spalding my eldest son deceased ...Elizabeth Dodd my grandchild...William Fuller my grandchild. Proved 10 Dec. 1659 by Thomas Spalding, executor. (Co. Suffolk Wills, PCC Pell 555, Public Record Office, London.)

Mr. William Presley, 1150 a. Northumberland Co., 14 Oct. 1649. Lyeing on Potomack River...Trans of 23 persons...Tho. Spalding. (*Cavaliers and Pioneers,* vol. 1, 1934, p. 185.)

THE SPALDING FAMILY

1 Thomas Spalding, b. about 1640 in England, probably County Suffolk; d. about 1713, St. Mary's County, Maryland.
Katherine Hall, b. about 1651 in England; d. probably before 1710; m. Thomas Spalding, about 1674 in St. Mary's County, Maryland.

\+ 2 John Spalding, d. June 1726
\+ 3 William Spalding, d. Jan. 1741
\+ 4 Thomas Spalding
\+ 5 Peter Spalding, d. 1741
6 Edward Spalding, b. 1691

Thomas Spalding was transported into the Province of Maryland by John Shircliffe in 1657,[1] and he served his term of indenture in the home of his cousin, Shircliffe, and Shircliffe's widow, Ann.

Three patents were issued to Thomas Spalding. St. Giles, containing 116 acres of land, was surveyed for him in 1667[2] following the issuance of a warrant 11 May 1667 for 50 acres of land due to him by bequest from John Shircliffe, and another 50 acres of land for successfully completing his term of indenture. Spalding's Addition was surveyed 4 August 1674 and contained 42 acres of land.[3] This second patent was granted upon the demand of Katherine, Thomas' wife, for 50 acres of land due to her for successfully completing her term of indenture. William's Hermitage, containing 109 acres of land, was resurveyed for Thomas Spalding in 1688.[4]

Thomas Spalding died intestate. Five sons have been identified through other records. His sons, John and William, each devised part of St. Giles in his will. They jointly purchased land called Two Brothers in 1714, and William purchased Spalding's Addition from his father in 1710. John and Thomas Spalding jointly purchased Batchelors Rest in 1711 and The Tavern in 1714. Peter and Edward signed the inventory of their brother, John Spalding of Charles County, Maryland, as next of kin, 1 November 1726.[5]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 4, f. 29, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. *Ibid.*, Liber 14, f. 220.
3. *Ibid.*, Liber 19, f. 76.
4. *Ibid.*, Liber 22, f. 402.
5. Charles Co. Inventories, Book 2, p. 203, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

2 (1) **John Spalding** (Thomas[1]), b. about 1675, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. in June 1726, Charles County, Maryland.

7 John Spalding, d. 1759
8 William Spalding, d. 1767
9 Basil Spalding, d. 26 Sept. 1791
10 Mary Spalding

Priscilla, widow of William Smith, m. John Spalding, in 1720.

11 Charles Spalding

John Spalding married a daughter of Edward Field about 1700 and she was the mother of all his children except his son Charles. Edward Field died testate in St. Mary's County, Maryland. In his will, written 6 October 1724 and proved 14 November 1724, he bequeathed the cautious shilling to John Spalding, his son-in-law.[6]

John inherited the plantation known as St. Giles in St. Mary's County, Maryland, from his father, Thomas Spalding. He owned Batchelers Rest, The Tavern, and half-interest in The Two Brothers. After his second marriage, John moved to Charles County, Maryland, to a plantation called Town Manor.

John Spalding died testate. In his will, dated 18 January 1725 and proved 14 September 1726, he devised Town Manor to his wife, Priscilla, during her lifetime with entail to his youngest son, Charles. To his son, John, he willed 100 acres of Batchelers Rest in St. Clement's Bay Forest in Charles County, Maryland, and the plantations The Two Brothers and St. Giles in St. Mary's County, Maryland. To his sons, William and Basil, he bequeathed equal shares of Greene's Inheritence, a 200 acre tract of land near Port Tobacco in Charles County and a tract of land on Beavers Dam in St. Mary's County. He willed slaves and personalty to his daughter, Mary, and appointed his wife and his son, John, as executors of his last will and testament, and John was also to have the responsibility of bringing up and educating the testator's other children.[7]

6. Prerogative Wills, Liber 18, f. 321, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. *Ibid.*, Liber 19, ff. 23-25.

9 (2) Basil Spalding (John,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1715, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. 26 September 1791, Charles County, Maryland.

Catherine Greene (James,[5] James,[4] Robert,[3] Gov. Thomas,[2] Sir Robert[1]), b. 16 February 1730, St. John's Piscataway Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. in 1808, Charles County, Maryland; m. Basil Spalding, about 1746.

12 James Spalding, d. 1800
13 Henry Spalding, b. 1749; d. 19 Feb. 1816
14 Elizabeth Spalding, b. 1750; d. 30 Aug. 1848
15 John Spalding, b. 1752; d. 1820
16 William Spalding, d. 15 Dec. 1801
17 Ann Spalding
18 Catherine Spalding, b. 1767; d. 12 Apr. 1834
19 Basil Spalding, b. 8 Nov. 1759; d. 11 Sept. 1828
20 Edward Spalding
21 Christianne Spalding, d. 16 Sept. 1793
22 Mary Elizabeth Spalding
23 George Hillary Spalding, b. 10 Feb. 1770; d. 16 Sept. 1820

Basil Spalding was named as a son of John Spalding in the latter's will dated 18 January 1726, and was at that time less than eighteen years of age.

Basil established his dwelling plantation in Charles County, Maryland, in the Upper Hundred of Portobacco although he also held land in St. Mary's County and Prince George's County. He inherited from his father 100 acres of land called Greene's Inheritance which lay in Charles County near Port Tobacco.[8] Basil purchased his brother William's share of 100 acres of Greene's Inheritance 13 November 1758.[9] In the conveyance it was stated that John Spalding of Charles County by will of 18 January 1725 did devise to his two sons, William and Basil, equally Greene's Inheritance purchased by John Spalding of Thomas Greene on 3 March 1713.

8. Prerogative Wills, Liber 19, ff. 23-25, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
9. Charles Co. Deeds, Liber G no. 3, f. 320, Courthouse, LaPlata, MD.

This tract of land was only a portion of the 2,500 acres of land patented by three of Gov. Thomas Greene's sons which they named Greene's Inheritence. Basil and William received equal shares of Beaver Dam Manor in St. Mary's County from their father. Basil patented 424 acres of land in Prince George's County in 1775 called Edelenton and Edelenton's Addition Resurveyed.[10]

In a series of three deeds dated 31 May 1783 Basil Spalding and his wife, Catherine, of Charles County conveyed Edeleton and Edelenton's Addition Resurveyed to three of their sons, John, William, and James Spalding. Each received one-third as his share of the estate for the "Love, Good Will, and Affection which they have and do bear toward their beloved Son..."[11]

Basil Spalding of Charles County subscribed to the oath of allegiance and fidelity 2 March 1778 before Judge Walter Hanson of Maryland. Basil was enumerated on the 1790 census for the state of Maryland with two males over sixteen years of age, which included himself, and four females in his household.

In her will dated 10 May 1760 in Prince George's County, Comfort (Barnes) Dyer Edelen willed to her "great grandchild Ann Spalding daughter of Basil Spalding." Basil's wife, Catherine Greene, was Comfort's granddaughter and the daughter of James Greene and Elizabeth Dyer. Researchers have concluded that Basil Spalding, through his son Edward, was the grandfather of Mother Catherine Spalding of Nelson County, Kentucky.

Basil Spalding died testate. In his will, dated 12 September 1791 and proved 5 March 1792, he devised his dwelling plantation on Port Tobacco Branch to his wife, Catherine, during her lifetime, and to his daughters, Ann, Christianne, and Mary Elizabeth, to be possessed by them during their single lives. He named his other children as Henry, John, William, Elizabeth Elder, Catherine Elder, James, Basil, and Hillary Spalding, and stated that each had previously received a portion of his estate.[12]

10. Maryland Patents, Liber BC & GS no. 52, f. 33, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
11. Prince George's Co. Deeds, Liber FF no. 1, ff. 343-347, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
12. Charles Co. Wills, Liber AK no. 11, ff. 64-66, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

12 (9) James Spalding (Basil,[3] John,[2] Thomas[1]), b. about 1747, Charles County, Maryland; d. in 1800 before October, Prince George's County, Maryland.

Mary Edelen (John,[6] Christopher,[5] Richard,[4] Rev. Philip,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]), b. 3 May 1752, Piscataway Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; m. James Spalding, about 1772.

24 James E. Spalding, b. 1774; d. 9 Dec. 1852
25 John Spalding
26 Thomas Pannewell Edelen Spalding
27 Anne Spalding, d. 14 Feb. 1823
28 Susan Spalding

James Spalding subscribed to the patriot's oath in Prince George's County, Maryland, in 1778.

He received 140 acres as his share of Edelenton and Edelenton's Addition Resurveyed by deed of gift from his parents 31 May 1783. He was taxed on 164 acres of Edelenton and Edelenton's Addition Resurveyed in 1796 in Prince George's County. This tract of land remained in the Spalding family until 26 August 1810 when Anne Simms with her mother, Mary Spalding, her brothers, John and Thomas P. E. Spalding, and Susan Spalding, conveyed Edelenton and Edelenton's Addition Resurveyed to Thomas Simms.

James Spalding died intestate. His widow presented an inventory in court in October 1800 and relinquished the administration of the estate to their son John the following December.[13] The other Spaldings contemporary with James Spalding in Prince George's County died testate and accounted for their children in their wills and none indicated a son sixteen years or older on the 1790 census. As James Spalding reported two males in his household sixteen years or older on the 1790 census it is obvious that he was the only one who could be the father of a son born in 1774. Four of his children were accounted for in the conveyance of land dated 26 August 1810. His widow named two sons, John and Thomas, in her will dated 10 July 1825 and proved 20 May 1829.

13. Prince George's Co. Wills, Liber TT no. 1, f. 442, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

24 (12) James E. Spalding (James,[4] Basil,[3] John,[2] Thomas[1]), b. in 1774, Prince George's County, Maryland; d. 9 December 1852 near Bardstown, Nelson County, Kentucky.

Eleanor Gardiner (Clement,[6] Ignatius,[5] Luke,[4] Richard,[3] Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. in 1775, Charles County, Maryland; d. in 1862 near Bardstown, Nelson County, Kentucky; m. James Spalding, 16 December 1797, Prince George's County, Maryland.

29 Thomas James Spalding, b. 1798; d. 1828
30 Matilda Spalding, b. 1800
31 Clement Augustine Spalding
32 Stanilaus Spalding, b. 1805; d. 19 Dec. 1852
33 Henry Pius Spalding
34 Urban Ignatius Spalding
35 Elizabeth Catherine Spalding
36 Charlotte Barbara Spalding

James E. Spalding married Eleanor Gardiner, the widow of Stanilaus Boone. James received his wife's share of Boone's estate 20 April 1799 in Prince George's County, Maryland. James and Eleanor then moved to Kentucky and James was enumerated on the census 30 August 1800 as a resident of Nelson County, Kentucky. They settled near Bardstown in the Cox's Creek settlement.

Silas Techinor and James Spalding were bonded in court in Nelson County, Kentucky, 10 August 1828 as administrators of the estate of Thomas James Spalding, deceased.[14]

James Spalding died testate. In his will, dated 23 January 1847 and proved 10 January 1853, he named his wife and living children. As his daughter, Matilda Medcalf, had previously received her share, he willed her one dollar and devised his estate to his wife, Eleanor, and upon her death to be equally divided among his six children and one grandchild whom he named as Charlotte Barbara Spalding, Clement Augustine Spalding, Stanilaus Spalding, Henry Pius Spalding, Urban Ignatius Spalding, Elizabeth Catherine Hite, and granddaughter Rebecca Ann Moss.[15]

14. Nelson Co. Orders, Book E, p. 146, Courthouse, Bardstown, KY.
15. Nelson Co. Wills, Book 7, p. 136, Courthouse, Bardstown, KY.

29 (24) Thomas James Spalding (James E.,[5] James,[4] Basil,[3] John,[2] Thomas[1]), b. in 1798; d. in 1828 before 10 August, near Bardstown, Nelson County, Kentucky.

Hannah Hayden (Dr. Enoch,[5] William,[4] Samuel,[3] Nehemiah,[2] John[1]). b. about 1805, Bourbon County, Kentucky; d. about 1848, Marion County, Missouri; m. Thomas James Spalding, 19 January 1826, Bourbon County, Kentucky.

37 Rebecca Ann Spalding, b. 6 Dec. 1826; d. 15 Mar. 1919

Thomas James Spalding was listed on the Kentucky tax lists in 1827 and 1828 in Nelson County, Kentucky. He was located on Simpson Creek near Fairfield, about five miles east of Bardstown.

He obtained a marriage license from the county clerk at Paris in Bourbon County, Kentucky, and signed the marriage bond 8 January 1826 as Thomas J. Spalding with Charles D. Lennex as cosigner.[16] The marriage ceremony of Thomas and Hannah was performed by William C. Stribling 19 January 1826.[17]

Thomas James Spalding was not named in his father's will as he predeceased his father. His daughter, Rebecca Ann Spalding, received his share of the estate in his stead. He was named as Thomas Spalding and the eldest son of James Spalding in a family history in 1897.[18] He was cited as Thomas J. Spalding by his father 10 August 1828 when the latter gave bond with Silas Tichenor as administrator of his estate.

Thomas James Spalding died intestate. Silas Tichenor, administrator, made an inventory 25 August 1829 of the property belonging to the estate of Thomas J. Spalding, deceased, which was sold on that date, listing the name of the purchaser, the item sold and the amount paid by each purchaser. This list was ordered to be recorded 14 December 1829.[19] Final settlement was made and was ordered to be recorded 9 October 1830.[20]

16. Bourbon Co. Marriage Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Paris, KY.
17. Bourbon Co. Marriages, Book 2, p. 88, Courthouse, Paris, KY.
18. *The Spalding Memorial: A Genealogical History of Edward Spalding*, 1897, p. 993.
19. Nelson Co. Wills, Book F, p. 412, Courthouse, Bardstown, KY.
20. *Ibid.*, p. 494.

37 (29) Rebecca Ann Spalding (Thomas J.,[6] James E.,[5] James,[4] Basil,[3] John,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 6 December 1826, Bardstown, Nelson County, Kentucky; d. 15 March 1919, Houston, Harris County, Texas, bur. in Glenwood Cemetery, Houston, Texas.

Harrison W. Moss, b. 25 September 1822; d. 30 October 1849, Macon County, Missouri, bur. in Methodist Episcopal Church South Cemetery, Marion County, Missouri; m. Rebecca Ann Spalding, 2 March 1843, Palmyra, Marion County, Missouri.

38 John Thomas Moss, b. 3 Mar. 1844
39 Benjamin G. Moss, b. 21 June 1846

Rev. *John Peyton* (Ashcraft C.,[7] Maj. Daniel,[6] Philip,[5] Valentine,[4] Philip,[3] Philip,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 10 January 1822, Jackson County, Alabama; d. 24 February 1894, Clarence, Shelby County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri; m. Rebecca Ann Spalding, widow of Harrison W. Moss, 14 December 1849, Woodville, Macon County, Missouri.

40 James Ashcraft Peyton, b. 16 Dec. 1851
41 Henry Clay Peyton, b. 10 Sept. 1854; d. 3 May 1908
42 Catherine Holly Peyton, b. 27 Dec. 1855; d. 17 May 1945
43 Susan Lee Peyton, b. 15 Oct. 1857; d. 24 Feb. 1948
44 Mary D. Peyton, b. 14 June 1861; d. 1928
45 Margaret L. Peyton, b. 14 June 1861; d. 1943

Rebecca Ann Spalding was reared in the home of her aunt, Charlotte Barbara Spalding, in Nelson County, Kentucky, after the death of her father. She migrated from Bardstown to Marion County, Missouri, before she was seventeen years of age.

She was married to Harrison W. Moss 2 March 1843,[21] and was widowed 30 October 1849. During this brief marriage, she and her husband moved from Marion County to Macon County, Missouri. Rebecca married at Woodville in Macon County to the Rev. John Peyton,[22] and the forty-four years of their married life were spent in Macon, Randolph, and Shelby counties, Missouri. She lived

21. Marion Co. Marriages, Book A, p. 339, Courthouse, Palmyra, MO.
22. Macon County Marriages, Book A, p. 132, Courthouse, Macon, MO.

through the periods of five wars: Black Hawk uprising, Mexican War, Civil War, Spanish-American War, and World War I, and had many wonderful stories to relate of historical events. She cast her first ballot at the polls in Houston, Texas, aged ninety-two.[23]

Rebecca received property through bequests in three wills. Her grandfather, James Spalding, devised a child's share to her in his will dated 23 January 1847. She received a share of the estate of her deceased husband, Harrison W. Moss, in the settlement of his estate 24 October 1849 in Macon County, Missouri.[24] Her husband, the Rev. John Peyton, bequeathed to her one-half interest in the mercantile business, Peyton & Son, at Macon, Missouri, and all other property both real and personal, and appointed her as executrix of his estate in his will dated 14 December 1886.[25]

The Rev. Walter Toole deposed 6 March 1894 that he performed the marriage ceremony of Rebecca Ann Moss and John Peyton, and that he inadverently entered her name on the marriage record dated 14 December 1894 as Elizabeth Moss.[26] She was named by her paternal grandfather, James Spalding of Nelson County, Kentucky, in his will as "my granddaughter Rebecca Ann Moss."[27] Her maternal grandfather, Dr. Enoch Hayden, wrote a letter to his son Peyton Randolph Hayden dated 29 March 1843 and stated "your niece Ann Spalding" was recently married.[28]

The vital statistics of the family of Rebecca Ann Spalding were recorded in the family Bible. Her date of birth, her date of marriage to John Peyton, her date of death; the dates of birth and the dates of death of her two husbands; the dates of birth and the names of all of her children; their dates of marriage with the exception of her two eldest sons; the dates of birth of three of her grandsons, and the dates of death of her grandson and her son, Henry, who preceded her in death were recorded in the Family Record pages.

23. *The Clarence Courier*, 19 March 1919, Clarence, MO.
24. Macon Co. Wills, Book 1, p. 12, Courthouse, Macon, MO.
25. Shelby Co. Wills, Book C, p. 65, Courthouse, Shelbyville, MO.
26. Record Group no. 15, WC9058, General Services Administration, Washington, DC.
27. Nelson Co. Wills, Book 7, p. 136, Courthouse, Bardstown, KY.
28. Letter written by Dr. Enoch Hayden, 29 March 1843.

THOMAS SPALDING, TRANSPORTED INTO MARYLAND
Maryland Patents, Liber 4, f. 29, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

21 June 1659

John Shercliffe demands Land for the transportation of one Maid servant assigned by Robert Cole unto Mary and Anne Shercliffe daughters of the s[d] John.

Rights Entered Aug[st] 15th 1657. fol. 7

The s[d] John likewise demands Land for the transportation of *Thos. Spaulding* the s[d] Johns Servant entred as aforesaid.

Warrant for 100 acres of Land to the s[d] Shercliffe ret. the 25th of March next.

THOMAS SPALDING PATENTED LAND
Maryland Patents, Liber 10, f. 500, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Came *Thomas Spalding* and demanded fifty acres of Land due to him by bequest as, John Shircliffe (deceased) for transportation of Elizabeth Abrahams. *Thomas Spalding* demands land for his time of Service performed to Ann Shercliffe proved in common form May the 11th, 1667. Philip Calvert

Warrant then issued in the name of *Thomas Spalding* for fifty acres of land due to him by bequest John Shercliffe deceased for transportation Elizabeth Abrahams and fifty acres more for his time of Service performed to Ann Shercliffe and according to his Lordships Instructions

Returnable 4th August next.

THOMAS SPALDING MARRIED KATHERINE HALL
Provincial Court Deeds, Liber FF, f. 535, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

The Provincial Court at James City 11 February 1667

The age of Kathern Hall Serv[t] to Lt Coll Jn[o] Jarboe was Judged that she serve the said Jarboe or his assigns until she arrive att the age of 22 years.

Maryland Patents, Liber 18, f. 101, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

27 July 1674

Came *Katherine* the wife of *Thomas Spalding* and proved her Right to fifty acres of Land for her time of Service performed in this Province to Lieu. Col[o] · John Jarbo.

Warrant then Granted unto *Thomas Spalding* of St. Marys County for fifty acres of Land it being due to him for *Katherine* his wifes time of Service performed in this province ret. the 27th day of October next.

THOMAS SPALDING PATENTED LAND
Maryland Patents, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Tract of Land	Year	Acres	Certificate	Liber	Folio	Patent	Liber	Folio
St. Giles	1671	116		10	536		14	220
Spalding's Addition	1675	42		15	26		19	76
William's Hermitage	1688	109		22	402		22	402

WILL OF JOHN SPALDING
Prerogative Wills, Liber 19, ff. 23-25, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen the Eighteenth Day of Janry One thousand Seven hundred & Twenty four-five. I *John Spalding* of Charles County although Sick of Body but of good & sound memory praise to Almighty God for the Same, therefore I do make this my last Will & Testament in Manner & form following that is to say principally & first of all I give & recommend my Soul into the Hands of God that gave it hopeing through the Merrits Death & Passion of my Saviour Jesus Christ to have full & free pardon & forgiveness of all my Sins & to inherit Everlasting life & my body I commit to the Earth to be decently Buried at the Discretion of my Executor hereafter named not Doubting but at the general Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the almighty Power of God. And as touching Such Worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to Bless me in this Life. I give Demise & dispose of the same in the following manner & form that is to say —

First I will that all those Debts as I do owe in Right or Conscience to any person or persons whatsoever shall be well & truly paid or ordered to be paid in Convenient Time after my Decease by my Executor hereafter Named —

Item I give & bequeath to Priscilla my dearly beloved Wife the Tract of Land & Plantation one Called Town Manor whereon We now live for & during her naturall life & after her Decease to my youngest & well beloved Son *Charles* & to his Heirs & assigns forever, but in Case he Dies in his Minority or under age then to my beloved Son *John* & his Heirs & assigns for Ever —

Item I give & bequeath that Trace or parcell of land in Clements Bay forrest being part of a Tract of land Called Batchelers Rest containing One hundred Acres to my beloved Son *John* & to his Heirs & Assigns for ever —

But if he Dies without heirs then to be equally divided between my Two Beloved Sons *William* & *Bassell* and their Heirs & Assigns for Ever —

Item I give & Bequeath that Tract or parcell of land in Charles County Near Port Tobbº being part of a tract of land called Greens Inheritence containing Two hundred Acres to be equally divided between my Two beloved Sons *William* and *Bassell* & their Heirs & Assigns for Ever —

I also give & bequeath a Tract of land on Beaver Dam Manor in St. Marys County to my Two Sons *William* & *Bassell* & their Heirs and Assigns forever—

Item I give & Bequeath to my Son *John* my part of Two tracts of land in St. Marys County the one part of the Two Brothers the other part of St. Giles & to his heirs & assigns for ever —

Item I give and bequeath to my beloved Priscilla three negroes one called Hagoe the other called George another called Head for the Time of her Natural life & after her Decease then to my Son *Charles* but if he Dies without Heir or in his now age then to be equally divided between my other

children — Item I give & bequeath one Negro Man called Peter & one called Ann to my son *John* & the first child she bares to my beloved daughter *Mary* —

Item I give & bequeath one negro boy called Daniel & one negro woman called Peggy with her further increase to be equally divided between my two Sons *William* & *Bassell* at the age of Eighteen — Item I give & bequeath to my Daughter *Mary* one negro Girl called Jane to my Daughter *Mary* —

Item I give & bequeath to beloved Wife a third part of all my Money Tobb[a] & Debts also a third part of all my household but the other part to be equally divided between my five Children my will is that my Son *John* shall have the Education & bringing up of my Children my will is that my Wife & my Son *John Spalding* to be equally & Jointly my Sole Executors of this my Last Will & Testament in Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & fixed my Seale this Eighteenth Day of January —

W[m] Spalding
George Birch
her mark
Elizabeth E Morris
his mark
Brian B Magdonill

his
John J Spalding (Seal)
mark

JOHN SPALDING, SETTLER OF CHARLES COUNTY, MARYLAND

Spalding Family of Maryland, Kentucky, and Georgia from 1658-1963, vol. 2, 1963, pp. 249-250

John Spalding, we feel quite sure, was the oldest son of *Thomas* and *Catherine*. He was probably named for John Shercliffe, his father's benefactor. There is no record of his birth date, but it is estimated to have been in 1675 or 1676.

On December 4, 1712, he and his brother Thomas bought "The Tavern" containing one hundred acres of land, and on December 10, 1714, he and his brother William bought 165 acres of land which they named "Two Brothers."

John's first wife was a daughter of *Edward Field*, of St. Mary's County, Maryland. She died about 1720, for during that year *John* married Priscilla Smith, widow of William Smith of Charles County. The will of his first wife's father *Edward Field* was proven at Leonardtown, Maryland, on November 14, 1724, and by the provisions of that will he left his former son-in-law *John Spalding* one shilling...

After *John* and Priscilla were married they moved to Charles County, Maryland. *John* died there in June of 1726. His will was written on January 18, 1724, and probated in Charles County on September 14, 1726. He left five children: *John, William, Basil, Mary* and *Charles*, and it appears from the wording of his will that the four oldest children were by his first wife...

WILL OF BASIL SPALDING
Charles County Wills, Liber AK no. 11, ff. 64-66, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

In the name of God Amen I *Basil Spaulding* being very sick and weak in body but of Perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament that is to say Principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God that gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a decent Christian burial at the discretion of Executors nothing doubting but at the general resurrection I shall receive the same by the almighty Power and as touching such worldly estate wherewith it has Pleased God to bless me in this life I give demise and dispose of the same in the manner and form following.

First I give and bequeath to *Catherine* my dearly beloved wife negro Ann and negro Ned and negro Aaron and negro Nell.

Item I give to my Daughter *Ann* negro Lang and negro Sarrah and negro Jacob and negro Rachel.

Item I give to my daughter *Christianne* young negro Ignatius and negro Peg and young negro Samuel and negro Osel.

Item I give to my Daughter *Mary Elizabeth* negro Jim and negro Roger and young negro Monace and negro Clem. — it is also my will that my son *Henry Spalding* and my son *John Spalding* and my son *William Spaulding* and my daughter *Elizabeth Elder* and *Catharine Elder* and my son *James Spaulding* shall have no Part of my estate but what I have all ready given them unless I mention it in this will.

Item I give to my dear beloved wife the dwelling Plantation where on I now liveth Beginning at Portobacco Branch at a Place commonly called the colt Pasture and veering north till it intersects the given line of the lot I now liveth on then with the given line to main rode and with the rode to Portobacco Branch to be quietly possessed During her single life and also for my Daughter *Ann* and Daughter *Christianne* and Daughter *Mary Elizabeth* During their single life to be quietly Possessed. —

Item I give all the remaining part of my land to be Equally divided between my sons *Basil Spaulding* and *Edward Spaulding* and *Hilary Spaulding* and also the Plantation after the term of my wife and Daughters are out agreeable to my will to them and their heirs forever, it is my will and desire that my son *James* should have negro Ned at the decease of my wife.

Item I give all my Stock and household furniture to equally Divided between my wife and *Ann* and *Christianne* and *Mary Elizabeth* and *Hilary.*

Item I give to my son *Basil* negro Beck. —

Item I give to my son *Edward* negro Luke. Lastly I nominate constitute

appoint my Said wife *Catherine Spaulding* and *Ann Spaulding* and *Christianne Spaulding* and *Mary Elizabeth Spaulding* Executrix and *Hilary Spaulding* Joint Executor of this my last will and Testament in witness whereof I have unto affixed my hand and Seal this twelfth Day of September *Anno Domini* Seventeen hundred and ninety one Signed Sealed Pronounced and Declared by *Basil Spaulding* to be his last will and Testament in presence of

Walter Smith
Winifred Smith — *Basil Spalding* (Seal)
Bennet Hamilton

At the foot of the foregoing will it is thus written (to wit)

Charles County 5th March 1792 Then came *Hilary Spaulding* acting Executor of *Basil Spalding* late of Charles County, dec^{d} & made oath on the holy Evangels of Almighty God that the foregoing Instrument of writing is the true & whole last will & Testament of the said dec^{d} that hath come to her hands or possession & that he doth not know of any other.—

Cert^{d} by John Muschett Reg^{r} of Wills Charles County 5th March 1792 Then came Walter Smith & Bennet Hamilton two of the Subscribing witness to the foregoing last will & Testament of *Basil Spalding* late of Charles County dec^{d} & severally made oath on the holy Evangels of Almighty God that they did see the Testator therein named sign & seal this will that they heard him pronounce & declare the same to be his last will & Testament that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehensions of sound & disposing mind memory & understanding & that they together with Winifred Smith the other subscribing witness respectively subscribed their names as witnesses to this will in the presents & at the request of the Testator & in the presence of each other

Cert^{d} by John Muschett Reg. of Wills.

BASIL SPALDING, RESIDENT OF CHARLES COUNTY, MARYLAND

Spalding Family of Maryland, Kentucky, and Georgia from 1658-1963, vol. 2, 1963, pp. 250-251

Basil Spalding was the son of *John Spalding*, and the grandson of *Thomas Spalding*, the Maryland pioneer of our branch of the Spalding family who came from England to Maryland about 1658...*Basil* was a capable and successful farmer. He was a large land owner in Charles County and became very prominent and wealthy. His will shows that he and his wife had twelve children, seven sons and five daughters...

He led a satisfactory and successful life, was a faithful member of the Catholic Church and brought up his family in that faith. He executed his last will and testament on September 12, 1791, and died shortly thereafter on September 26 in the same year...

BASIL SPALDING NAMED SONS JOHN, WILLIAM, AND JAMES IN DEED-OF-GIFT
Prince George's County Deeds, Liber FF no. 1, ff. 343-347, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

At the Request of John Spalding the following Deed was Enrolled Aug 2d 1783. This Indenture Made this thirty first day of May in the year of our Lord Seventeen hundred and Eighty three Between *Basil Spalding* and *Catharine* his wife of Charles County and State of Maryland of the one part and John Spalding of Prince George's County and State aforesaid of the other part Witnesseth, that the said *Basil Spalding* and *Catharine* his Wife, for and in Consideration of the Love good Will and affection which they have and do bear toward their beloved Son John Spalding...a tract or parcel of land called Edelenton and Edelentons Addition Resurveyed...

At the Request of William Spalding the following Deed was Enrolled Aug 2d 1783. This Indenture Made this Thirty first day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and Eighty three between *Basil Spalding* and *Catherine* his wife of Charles County and State of Maryland of the one part and William Spalding of Prince George's County of the other part Witnesseth that the said *Basil Spalding* and *Catharine* his wife for and in consideration of the Love Good Will and Affection which they have and do bear towards their beloved Son William Spalding...Edelenton and Edelentons Addition Resurveyed...

At the Request of *James Spalding* the following Deed was Enrolled Aug. 2d 1783. This Indenture Made this Thirty first day of May in the year of Our Lord One thousand Seven Hundred Eighty three Between *Basil Spalding* and *Catharine* his Wife of Charles County and State of Maryland of the one part and *James Spalding* of Prince George's County and State aforesaid of the other part Witnesseth, that the said *Basil Spalding* and *Catharine* his Wife for and in consideration of the Love, Good Will, and Affection which they have and do bear towards their beloved Son *James Spalding* and Likewise for and in Consideration of the Sum of One hundred pounds current Money to them in hand paid by the said *James Spalding* the Receipt whereof the said *Basil Spalding* and *Catharine* his Wife, doth hereby Acknowledge...Hath Bargained Sold Aliened Enfetted Transferred...that part of a Tract of Land called Edelenton and Edelentons Addition Resurveyed...Witness whereof the parties aforesaid have hereunto set their hands and affixed their Seals the day and Year first above written.

Signed Sealed and Delivered in the presence of
Thomas Clagett
John Brown

Basil Spalding (Seal)
her
Catharine X Spalding
mark

JAMES SPALDING'S CHILDREN NAMED IN WILL OF WIDOW, MARY (EDELEN) SPALDING
Prince George's County Wills, Record Group no. 21, 1440 Old Series, General Services Administration, Washington, D. C.

Mary Spalding's last Will & Testament

In the name of God Amen. I *Mary Spalding* of Prince George's County in the State of Maryland, do make publish and declare this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say. –

First I give to my son *John Spalding*...but with this express understanding that my said son shall pay to my grandchildren *James A. Simms, Mary C. Simms, James B. Boswell* and *Mary S. Boswell* each one hundred dollars when they arrive at age...I give to my son *Thos P. E. Spalding* until his daughter *Mary Ann Spalding* shall arrive at the age of twenty-one...I give to my grand son *James E. Spalding*...I do hereby constitute and appoint my son *John Spalding* Executor...In Witness whereof the said *Mary Spalding* hath hereunto set her hand and affixed her seal this 10th day of July *Anno Domini* 1825

Witness
Geo. Simmes

her
Mary X Spalding
mark

District of Columbia
Washington County, to wit

The 20th day of May in the year 1829 – George Simmes, the Subscribing witness to the aforegoing last will & testament of *Mary Spalding* late of Prince George's County, in the State of Maryland...that he did see the Testatrix therein named, Sign & Seal this will (by making her mark thereto)...

JAMES SPALDING, RESIDENT OF PRINCE GEORGE'S COUNTY, MARYLAND
United States Census, 1790, Prince George's County, Maryland

p.	Spalding	Males 16 upward	Males under 16	Females includes head of house
97	James	2	2	3

JAMES SPALDING'S WIDOW, HEAD OF HOUSEHOLD
United States Census, 1800, Prince George's County, Maryland

Spalding, Mary	Males		Females	
	10/16	–10	10/16	45+
	2	1	1	1

WILL OF JAMES E. SPALDING
Nelson County Wills, Book 7, p. 136, Courthouse, Bardstown, Kentucky

In the name of God Amen. I *James Spalding* of Bardstown, Nelson County, Ky. being of perfect Health of Sound Mind and disposing memory and considering the uncertainty of Human Life and that it is appointed for all men once to die I do hereby make and ordain this my last will and Testament written with my own hand this 23rd day of January in the year of our Lord One thousand Eight hundred and forty seven and with regard to such worldly goods as it has pleased Almighty God to Bless me with I desire and dispose of the same in Manner and form following to wit:

First I wish all my just debts and funeral expenses to be paid so soon as convenient after my decease.

Second It is my will and desire that my beloved wife *Eleanor Spalding* shall hold and possess all my real estate both real and personal of every description and all the proceeds thereof during her life should she be the longest liver.

Thirdly It is my will and desire that whatever may remain of my estate after the death of my said wife I wish to be equally divided amongst my six children and one grandchild namely as follows *Charlotte Barbara Spalding Clement Augustine Spalding Stanilaus Spalding Henry Pius Spalding Urban Ignatius Spalding* my daughter *Elizabeth Catherine Hite* and my granddaughter *Rebecca Ann Moss*.

With regard to my daughter *Matilda Medcalf* It is my express will that she shall have but one dollar and no more she having long since had considerably more of my estate than her equal portion with the rest of my children.

Fourthly It is my will that if any of my afs'd Seven heirs should die without a lawful heir or heirs of their boddy in that case shall be refunded and returned back to the above named surviving heirs or their heirs and be equally divided amongst them.

Fifthly It is my wish that if our two old and infirm slaves should out live us that each of my aforesaid heirs shall equally contribute to their comfortable maintenance so long as they may live and lastly I do hereby appoint my son *Stans Spalding* and my son-in-law James Hite my executors of this my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this day and date above written.

Signed Sealed and acknowledged by the s^{d} *James Spalding* to be his last will and testament in Presence of Us
G. E. Willett
James S. Smith
John H. Lilly

James Spalding (Seal)

At a County Court held for Nelson County at the Court house in Bardstown on Monday the 10th day of January, 1853.

This paper purporting to be the last will and testament of *James Spalding* deceased was this day exhibited in Court and proven by the oaths of Geo E. Willett & John H. Lilly two of the subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded and *Stanis L. Spalding* one of the executors named in said will having died James Hite the other Executor therein named came into Court and took the oath required by law and together with Charles Hayden his security entered into and acknowledged bond to the Commonwealth of Kentucky conditioned according to law.

Attest

J. Darwin Elliott Clk.

JAMES E. SPALDING, FATHER OF STANILAUS SPALDING
Letter written by Brother Thomas W. Spalding, 31 October 1976, Louisville, Kentucky

"A grandson of Stanilaus Spalding in an account of the family referred to Stanilaus' father as James E."

JAMES E. SPALDING, PIONEER OF NELSON COUNTY, KENTUCKY
The Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky, 1884, p. 114.

...the first Catholic emigrants to the district [Cox's Creek] reached their destination toward the close of the year 1795...under the leadership of *Clement Gardiner* and Nicholas Miles...

In the year 1800, the Cox's Creek Catholic settlement, afterwards better known as that of Fairfield, was composed of between forty and fifty families. The names borne by the heads of these families, so far as the writer has been able to secure them, were:...*Clement Gardiner*...*James Spalding*...

THOMAS JAMES SPALDING, SON OF JAMES E. SPALDING
The Spalding Memorial: A Genealogical History of Edward Spalding, 1897, p. 993

15041 *James*[1] *Spalding*, d. December 9, 1852, near Bardstown, Kentucky ; m. *Eleanor Gardiner*. He emigrated from Maryland to Kentucky; he was born about 1780 or before.

15042 *Thomas Spalding*
15043 Henry Spalding
15044 Clement Spalding
15045 Irvine Spalding
15046 Stanislaus Spalding, b. about 1804
15047 Matilda Spalding, m. Elisha Metcalfe
15048 Elizabeth Spalding, m. James Hill
15049 Charlotte Spalding, m. Benjamin Beaver

THOMAS JAMES SPALDING MARRIED HANNAH HAYDEN
Bourbon County Marriage Bonds and Consents, Courthouse, Paris, Kentucky

Mr Smith January 8th 1826

Sir at and by the request of *Mr. Spalding* I here give you my concent to give him licens for the marriage of my daughter *Hannah Hayden* and himself which I am willing should take place and by so doing you will oblige

Attest Yrs
Charles D. Lennex *Enoch Hayden*

Know All Men by these presents that we *Thos Spalding* & Charles D Lennin are held & jointly bound unto the Comwlth of Ky in the sum of £50 current money for the payment of which to be made good to the said Comwlth we bind ourselves our Heirs & admors jointly & severally by these presents. As Witness our hand & seals this 9th day of Jany 1826

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the above bound *Thos Spalding* hath this day obtained a License to marry *Hannah Hayden* of this county. Now if there is no lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage then the above obligation to be void else to remain in full force.

Att.
A. C. Dickerson *Thomas J. Spalding*
Charles D. Lennex

State of Kentucky)
County of Bourbon)

I, Ed D. Paton, Clerk Bourbon County, Kentucky certify that *Thomas Spaulding* and *Hannah Haden* were married in Bourbon County, Kentucky on 19 day of January 1826 by Wm C. Stribling in the presence of — and — as by the record in my said office in Marriage Book No. 2, p. 88.

Given under my hand this 14 day of March 1956.
Clerk Bourbon County Court, Kentucky
Ed D. Paton

THOMAS JAMES SPALDING'S FATHER, SWORN AS ADMINISTRATOR
Nelson County Court Orders, Book E, p. 146, Courthouse, Bardstown, Kentucky

10 August 1828

Know all men by these presents that is Silas Techinor and *James Spalding* are held and firmly bound unto the Commonwealth of Kentucky in the sum of two hundred dollars current money...said Silas Techinor and *James Spalding* administrators of the goods chattels and credits of *Thomas J. Spalding*...

Execution Court
the date above Silas Techinor (Seal)
Teste *James Spalding* (Seal)
Ben Grayson

FINAL SETTLEMENT OF THE ESTATE OF THOMAS JAMES SPALDING
Nelson County Wills, Book F, p. 494, Courthouse, Bardstown, Kentucky

In obedience to an order from the Nelson County Court at April term 1830 to us directed we Thomas Duncan and William McKay two of the Commissioners therein named was at the house of Silas Tichenor's Saturday the 25th day of September 1830 and proceeded to examine state and settle with Silas Tichenor Admor. of the estate of *Thomas Spalding* dec'd in manner and form following to wit: Silas Tichenor Admor. of the estate of *Thomas Spalding* dec'd to the estate dr:

To amount of sale as per bill filed & marked A	$ 85.13½
By amount paid for coffen as per Voucher No. 1	4.00
Amount paid James Tichenor Voucher No. 2	17.70
Amount paid John Brown Voucher No. 3	18.27
Amount paid for crying sale see Voucher No. 4	1.50
Amount paid Walter Simpson Voucher No. 5	1.00
Amount paid Charles Metcalf Voucher No. 6	1.00
Amount paid Ben Grays in fee bill Voucher No. 7	3.69
Paid Jacob Sindle as per Voucher No. 8	1.00
Paid Alfred Bodine Voucher No. 9	6.19
Paid Elisha Metcalf Voucher No. 10	12.28½
Amount paid Silas Tichenor Voucher No. 11	9.00
Commissioners for collecting and payout	5.28¾
Amount of Clerk's bill to be paid by Admor. Voucher No. 12	2.12¼
Paid Comr. for settling see Voucher No. 13	2.00
Amount in Admor.'s hand	0.09
	$ 85.13½

Thomas Duncan
William McKay

Nelson County Sct. April County Court 1830 On motion of Silas Tichenor Admor. of *Thomas Spalding*, Dec'd. ordered that Thomas Duncan, Richard Coomes, Richard R. Calvert and William McKay or any two of them who being first duly sworn before a magistrate of this County do examine, state and settle the accounts of said Admor. and return the settlement to Court.
Nelson County Sct. Att.: copy estate

G. M. Hite D. C.

William McKay one of the Commissioners named was sworn to the within order agreeable to law before the undersigned a Justice of the peace for the county aforesaid. In like manner Thomas Duncan was sworn before me.

William Samuels J. P. N. C.

At a County Court continued and held for Nelson County on Tuesday the 9th day of October 1830. This settlement of the estate of *Thomas Spalding* dec'd. having been returned to last court and no exceptions being taken to the same, it is ordered to be recorded.

REBECCA ANN SPALDING MARRIED HARRISON W. MOSS
Marion County Marriages, Book A, p. 339, Courthouse, Palmyra, Missouri

I, Seneca W. Wade, Minister of the Gospel, do hereby certify that Harrison W. Moss and *Rebecca Ann Spalding* were by me united in Marriage on this 2nd day of March, *A. D.* 1843.

Done in Marion County, Missouri.

Seneca W. Wade M. G.

Filed for record March 6th, 1843 John P. Rutter Recorder

REBECCA ANN SPALDING, WIDOW OF HARRISON W. MOSS, MARRIED JOHN PEYTON
Family Bible Record of John Peyton

This Is To Certify That *John Peyton* of Woodville, Mo. and Mrs. *Rebecca A. Moss* of Woodville, Missouri were by me united in Holy Matrimony on the fourteenth day of December in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred Forty Nine.

Rev. Walter Toole

VITAL STATISTICS OF THE FAMILY OF REBECCA A. (SPALDING) MOSS PEYTON
Family Bible Record of John Peyton

Births

John Peyton was born Jan. 10th 1822
Rebecca Spalding was born Dec. 6th 1826
James A. Peyton was born Dec. 16th 1851
Henry C. Peyton was born Sept. 10th 1854
Kittie H. Peyton was born Dec. 27th 1855
Susan L. Peyton was born Oct. 15th 1857
Mary D. and *Maggie L. Peyton* were born June 14th 1861

Deaths

Rev. *John Peyton* departed this life Feb. 24th 1894
Henry C. Peyton departed this life May 3rd 1908
Rebecca A. Peyton departed this life March 15, 1919

Memoranda

Harrison W. Moss was born Sept. 25th 1822
Harrison W. Moss died Oct. 30th 1849
Sons: *John T. Moss* was born March 3rd 1844
Benjamin Moss was born June 21, 1846

REBECCA ANN (SPALDING) PEYTON APPLIED FOR WIDOW'S PENSION
Record Group no. 15, WC9058, General Services Administration, Washington, D.C.

State of Missouri County of Shelby SS.

On this 24 day of April. A.D. one thousand nine hundred and eight personally appeared before me. a Notary Public within and for the county and State aforesaid. *Rebecca A. Payton*. aged 81 years. a resident of Clarence. County of Shelby. State of Missouri. who being duly sworn according to law. makes the following declaration in order to obtain pension under the provisions of the Act of Congress approved April 19. 1908...

That she is the widow of *John Payton*. who was enrolled under the name of *John Payton*. at Hannibal. Mo.. on the – day of – . 1848. as a Corporal in Co. G. 2nd Regt. United States Dragoons. and honorably discharged...

REBECCA ANN (SPALDING) PEYTON, BORN AT BARDSTOWN, KENTUCKY
Record Group no. 15, WC9058, General Services Administration, Washington, D.C.

State of Missouri County of Shelby SS.

On the 26th day of September. A. D. 1916. personally appeared before me, a Notary Public within and for the County and State aforesaid. *Rebecca A. Payton*. who being duly sworn according to law. declares that she is 89 years of age and that she was born December 6th. 1826. at Bardstown. Kentucky.

That she is the widow of *John Payton*. who enlisted under the name *John Payton*, as a Private in Company G. 2nd U. S. Dragoons. in the War with Mexico.

That she was married to said soldier December 14th 1849. under the name of *Rebecca A. Moss* at Woodville. Missouri. by Rev. Walter Toole.

That the said soldier died February 24th. 1894. at Clarence. Mo., that she was not divorced from him. and that she has not remarried since his death.

Witness

John T. Moss Clarence. Missouri — *Rebecca A. Payton*
Mrs. Grace Burnett Clarence. Missouri — Clarence. Missouri

REBECCA ANN (SPALDING) PEYTON, BURIED AT HOUSTON, TEXAS
Record Group no. 15, WC9058, General Services Administration, Washington, D.C.

State of Texas County of Harris

On the 18 day of July A. D. 1919 personally appeared before me. a Notary Public within and for the county and state aforesaid to obtain reimbursement for burial of *Rebecca A. Payton* Certificate No. 9058 on the service of *John Payton* in Co. G 2nd Regiment United Dragoons. Mexican War...

Rebecca Ann Payton died 15 March 1919. buried in Glenwood Cemetery. Houston. Texas. She died of apoplexy.

Res: *Rebecca A. Payton*. 2917 Bagby Street. Houston, Texas.

OBITUARIES OF REBECCA ANN (SPALDING) PEYTON
Macon Daily Chronicle-Herald, 21 March 1919, Macon, Missouri

Mrs. R. A. Peyton Dies In Houston, Texas

Mrs. *Rebecca A. Peyton* passed away at the home of her daughter, Mrs. *Susie Lee Switzer* in Houston, Texas, Saturday March 15, 1919. *Mrs. Peyton* was born December 6, 1826 and was one of the pioneer settlers of Randolph County, having lived in or near Clarence for over seventy years, residing the last year of her life in Houston, Texas. *Mrs. Peyton* lived a wonderful life, and had many wonderful incidents to relate of events making up the history of this country.

She has lived through the periods of five wars: the Black Hawk uprising, Mexican War, Civil War, Spanish American War and the World War. She was hearty and well preserved until a few weeks ago, when her health began to fail. She was a bright cheerful disposition and her many friends here will be sorry to learn of her death. With a smile on her face, *Mrs. Peyton* cast her first ballot at the age of ninety-two at Houston.

She was married to Harrison W. Moss, March 2, 1843 and to this union were born two children, *J. T. Moss* of Clarence and *B. G. Moss* of Monroe. On September 2, 1846 [October 30, 1849] Mr. Moss passed away and in 1849 she was married to *John Peyton*. To this union six children were born, two sons and four daughters, Dr. *J. A. Peyton*, of Excello, *H. C. Peyton*, of Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, who passed away some years ago, Mrs. *Katherine Halliburton* of Clarence, Mrs. *Sue Switzer* of Houston, Texas, Mrs. *Margaret Wood* of Duncan Bridge, Mo., and Mrs. *Mollie Fifer* of Jacksonville, Mo.

Mrs. Peyton is also survived by 24 grandchildren, 19 great grandchildren and many other relatives in different parts of the United States.

Funeral services were conducted in Houston, Texas, Monday afternoon at 2:30 o'clock at the Methodist Church of which she was a member.

The Houston Post, 16 March 1919, Sec. 1, p. 8, c. 5, Houston, Texas

Mrs. *Rebecca A. Peyton*, 92 years old, died at the home of her daughter, *Mrs. J. D. Switzer*, 2917 Bagby Street, at 7:45 p. m. Saturday. She is survived by three sons, *J. T. Moss, B. G. Moss,* and *J. A. Peyton*...and four daughters, *Mrs. Switzer, Mrs. W. D. Fifer, Mrs. Allen Woods,* and Mrs. *Kitty Halliburton*... Funeral arrangements will be announced later.

FUNERAL NOTICE OF REBECCA ANN (SPALDING) PEYTON
The Houston Chronicle, 17 March 1919, Sec. 1, p. 15, c. 6, Houston, Texas

The funeral of Mrs. *Rebecca A. Peyton*, who died Saturday night took place at the home of her daughter, *Mrs. J. D. Switzer*, 2917 Bagby Street at 10:30 Monday morning with burial in the Glenwood Cemetery. The service was private.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Charles[1] Stevens (*1615-1665*) m. *1640* Susan _____ (b. *1620*)

Charles[2] Stevens (*1645*-1703) m. *1670* Elizabeth _____

Elizabeth[3] Stevens (b. *1680*) m. *1710* Robert Shipley (*1678*-1763)

Sarah[4] Shipley (b. 1721) m. *1738* Nicholas Gassaway (1697-1757)

Benjamin[5] Gassaway (*1739*-1793) m. *1760* Ruth _____ (d. *1800*)

Nicholas[6] Gassaway (*1775-1845*) m. *1805* Nancy _____ (*1785-1825*)

Martha C.[7] Gassaway (1823-1868) m. 1842 George Washington Harper (1814-1882)

Mary A.[8] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)

Bertie Clay[9] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[10] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Charles Stevens, b. about 1615 in England; d. between 15 October 1663 and 30 May 1666, Anne Arundel County.
Susan, b. about 1620 in England; d. after 30 May 1666, probably in Anne Arundel County; m. Charles Stevens, about 1640 in England.

2 Susan Stevens
3 Elizabeth Stevens
4 Charles Stevens, d. 1703
5 Sarah Stevens

Charles Stevens transported his family into the Province of Maryland and settled in South River Hundred in Anne Arundel County, Maryland. A survey for 400 acres of land was made 15 October 1663 for Charles Stephens and John Howard near the round bay on the south side of the Severn River.[1] The variant spelling of the name is of less importance than the fact that the land was patented jointly with John Howard.

In a demand for land dated 30 May 1666 by John Howard, it was stated that Howard married the widow of Charles Stevens. Howard demanded 600 acres of land for the transportation of twelve persons due "for the transportation of Severall persons into this Province by the said Stevens (to witt) the sd Charles and Suzan Stevens, Elizabeth, Suzan, Sarah, and Charles their Children." The servants transported by Charles Stevens were Patrick Duncan, Samuel Skipwith, Henry Sevall, Guy Meeke, Lillie Sullivan, and John Minister.

A Charles Stevens patented land in 1662 and was designated as the son of a Charles Stevens who died in 1658.[2] It is not known whether this pertains to Charles Stevens who married Susan.

Charles Stevens died intestate between 15 October 1663 and 30 May 1666 in Anne Arundel County. The name of his wife and the names of his children were listed in the demand for land made by John Howard.[3]

1. *Maryland Historical Magazine*, vol. 24, 1929, p. 144.
2. Maryland Patents, Liber 5, f. 485, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
3. *Ibid.*, Liber 9, f. 448.

4 (1) Charles Stevens (Charles[1]), b. about 1645 in England; d. before 22 September 1703, Anne Arundel County, Maryland. *Elizabeth*, m. Charles Stevens, about 1670.

6 William Stevens
7 Mary Stevens
8 Sarah Stevens
9 Elizabeth Stevens

Charles Stevens was named as a son of Charles Stevens in a demand for land dated 30 May 1666.[4]

An inquiry into the ownership of land was signed by Charles Stevens in the home of Richard Hill 20 May 1674.[5]

Charles Stevens died intestate, before 22 September 1703, in Anne Arundel County, Maryland. An inventory of his personal estate was presented in court on that date by his appraisers, Edward Hall and John Marrett.[6] His widow and executrix, Elizabeth Stevens, presented an account of his estate in court 12 June 1704.[7] By 1707 she had married Thomas Brown, Jr., who at that time was in possession of the 271 acre plantation called Charles's Hills which had been surveyed for Charles Stevens 17 March 1678. This tract of land lay on the west side of the Severn River. The names of the children of Charles Stevens were also gleaned from the Maryland rent rolls of 1707 and they were then in possession of their father's land. In 1707 William Stevens was in possession of the 72 acre tract of land called What-you-please between South River and the Severn which was surveyed for Charles Stevens 14 February 1688. Timber Neck, 303 acres of land, surveyed 14 February 1688 for Charles Stevens, was in 1707 in possession of Elizabeth Stevens, Sarah Stevens and Mary Yeidhall. Mary was named as the daughter of Charles Stevens and the three girls shared equally in the estate.[8] Therefore, the wife of Charles Stevens was named Elizabeth, and their children were William, Mary, Sarah, and Elizabeth.

4. Maryland Patents, Liber 9, f. 448, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
5. Provincial Court Deeds, Liber NN, f. 122, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
6. Prerogative Wills, Liber 3, f. 173, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
7. *Ibid.*, pp. 220-221.
8. *Maryland Historical Magazine*, vol. 25, 1930, p. 211; vol. 26, 1931, p. 36.

9 (4) Elizabeth Stevens (Charles,[2] Charles[1]), b. about 1680, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. before 6 December 1761, Anne Arundel County.

Robert Shipley (Adam[1]), b. about 1678, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. in 1763 before 9 March, Anne Arundel County; m. Elizabeth Stevens, about 1710.

10 Charles Shipley, bap. 27 Mar. 1711
11 Robert Shipley, bap. 9 Oct. 1713
12 Ruth Shipley, bap. 14 Aug. 1715
13 Keturah Shipley, bap. 22 Nov. 1717
14 Elizabeth Shipley, bap. 7 Mar. 1719
15 Sarah Shipley, bap. 3 June 1721
16 Lois Shipley, bap. 1 June 1723
17 George Shipley, bap. 20 Sept. 1726; d. 12 June 1789
18 William Shipley, bap. 1 May 1729

Elizabeth Stevens was in possession of 101 acres of land called Timber Neck in 1707.[9] This tract of land was her share of the estate of her father, Charles Stevens, deceased.

After her marriage to Robert Shipley, they moved to the northern part of Anne Arundel County which later became Howard County.

Elizabeth evidently preceded her husband in death as she was not mentioned in his will dated 6 December 1761. The baptismal records of Queen Caroline Parish contain the names and baptismal dates of the children of Elizabeth Stevens and her husband, Robert Shipley.[10]

9. *Maryland Historical Magazine*, vol. 26, 1931, p. 36.
10. Queen Caroline Parish Register 1712-1937, M-273, f. 4, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

CHARLES STEVENS TRANSPORTED HIS FAMILY
Maryland Patents, Liber 9, f. 448, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

1666 May xxxth MDCLXVI

Then came John Howard who married *Suzan* the Relict of *Charles Stevens* late of Anne Arundell County deceased and Demands land for the Transportation of Severall persons into this Province by the Said *Stevens* (to witt) the s^{d} *Charles* and *Suzan Stevens, Elizabeth Suzan Sarah* and *Charles* their Children Patrick Dunkan Samuell Skipwith Henry Sevall, Guy Meeke, Lille Sullavon and John Minister in all Twelve Rights.

Warrant to Lay out for the Said John Howard who marrying the Relict of *Charles Stevens* Six hundred acres of Land &c: Return the Eleventh of July next.

CHARLES STEVENS, LAND SURVEYS POSSESSED BY HEIRS IN 1707
Maryland Historical Magazine, vol. 24, 1929, p. 144; vol. 25, 1930, p. 211; vol. 26, 1931, p. 36

Maryland Rent Rolls 1707, Anne Arundel County, Maryland

Woodyard South River Hundred
150 A: 15th Octob 1663 Sur: for John Howard & *Char: Stephens* near the round bay on the So. side Severne River 400 A: of this Land is in possess^{n} of Sam: Norwood the rem^{a} 50 A. is res^{d} into a tract of Land called Good Mothers endeavor entred in page 79 & the sd 100 A: now only und^{r} this name

Charles's Hills Middle Neck Hundred
271 A: Sur: 17 Mar 1678 for *Charles Stephens* on the west side Severn River
Poss^{r} Tho: Brown Junr who marr^{d} the wid^{o} of *Cha: Stephen.*

What-you-please Middle Neck Hundred
72 A: Sur. 14 Feb. 1688 for *Charles Stevens* between South and Severn Rivers
Poss^{r} *Wm Stephens*

Timber Neck Middle Neck Hundred
303 A: Sur: 14 Feb. 1688 for *Cha: Stevens* in the Woods
Poss^{r}
101 A. *Eliz^{a} Steven*
101 A. *Sarah Stephens*
101 A, Willm Yeidhall in the right of his wife *Mary* daughter of *Cha: Stephens*

303

INVENTORY OF TESTATE OF CHARLES STEVENS
Prerogative Wills, Liber 3, ff. 220-221, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Inventory of the Estate of *Charles Stevens* late decd approved by John Marratt and Edward Hall Sworn Appraisers ye 22nd of September 1703 –

His Waring apparrel	3.00.00	2 hand mills 2 pr Iron & 6 Iron potts and hooks	
4 old feather beds & furniture 3 old d^o^ & furniture and parcel negro bedding A parcel old table linnen 2 pr shoes and stockings	16.12.00	3 old frying pans 3 old brass kettles 2 Iron old pewter and tinn ware and spitt	7.17.06
3 Servants 1 negro mann 2 D^o^ women 2 children	100.00.00	1 old gun 2 pr old Stillyards an old silver cup 13 old chairs 3 old tables 2 old grand	5.00.06
4 cows a colt and riding horse mare & colt	36.00.00	5 old chests 1 small looking glass 1 D^o^ trunk parcel old books 4 old	
12 fulling hoggs 3 Sows	21.10.00	tubs old casques lumber 3 wedges and	4.03.00
72 barrels corn 20 bushels of beans of wheat 3 10 H H malt a pale Sydor and old Casques	32.15.06	old Iron and Carpenter tools with a parcell old muggs	
		1 small young bull	0.12.00
			227.06.06

Edward Hall H his marke
J^no^ Marratt

ACCOUNT OF CHARLES STEVENS
Prerogative Wills, Liber 3, ff. 220-221, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

The Account of *Eliz^a^ Stevens* Ex^x^ of all and singular the goods and Chattels and Credits of *Charles Stevens* late of A A County dec'd & with 9,372 lb Tobacco is 39:01:00

The said Account charges herself with all the goods and Chattels of the decd as they were approved in the inventory amounting to 227: 6: 6

And craves allowance for her following payments and disbursements out of the same 266: 7: 6

... 12th June 1704 96:02:07

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Lt. Nicholas[1] Stillwell (*1606*-1671) m. *1633* Anne _____

Alice[2] Stillwell (b. *1645*) m. 1665 Samuel Holmes (1642-1679)

Ann[3] Holmes (1670-*1701*) m. 1691 Dr. Jacobus Kierstede (1663-*1701*)

Samuel[4] Kierstede (1697-1733) m. *1719* Lydia Dey (b. *1700*)

Lydia[5] Kierstede (1725-*1795*) m. *1748* William Hayden (1727-1823)

Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)

Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)

Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)

Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)

James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)

Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)

William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

John Stilwell of Collet and Colletmoor, in the Parish of Dorking, Surrey, was buried at Dorking, Aug. 12, 1558, aged 43 years, hence born in 1515. He married Joane, who died 1560. Issue: John Stilwell baptised 5 Sextilis, 1539; Robert Stilwell baptised Mch. 5, 1541; Henry Stilwell baptised Feb. 22, 1545; Katheryn Stilwell baptised June 24, 1549; and Wynifride Stilwell baptised Nov. 8, 1551.

John Stilwell, son of John Stilwell, baptised 5 Sextilis, 1539; buried at Dorking, Feb. 9, 1584, aged 45 years; m. Joane Parle. Issue: John Stilwell baptised Feb. 28, 1562; Joane Stilwell baptised 1563; Richard Stilwell baptised July 19, 1565; d. 1619; Nicholas Stilwell baptized Oct. 2, 1570.

Nicholas Stilwell, son of John Stilwell, baptised at Dorking, Oct. 2, 1570; died 1647; married Alice, who died 1609. Issue: Emma Stillwell baptised June 5, 1595; Elizabeth Stilwell baptised Oct. 2, 1597; Edmund Stilwell baptised Sept. 2, 1599; and Jasper Stilwell baptised May 29, 1608. (*The History of Lieutenant Nicholas Stillwell*, John E. Stillwell, MD., 1929, vol. 1, pp. 14, 15.)

John Stillwell, b. 1515; d. 1558; md. Joane, d. 1585. John Stillwell, b. 1539; d. 1584; md. 5/24/1562 Jane Parle. Nicholas Stillwell, b. 1570; d. 1607; m. Alice, d. 5/27/1609. Lt. Nicholas Stillwell emigrated to America 1638; d. 1671; md. (1) Abagail Hopton; (2) Ann. Issue: Emma, Elizabeth, Edwin, Jasper, d. 8 Nov. 1656, John, Mabel, and Nicholas Stillwell, d. 1671. (Family Tree compiled by Walter B. Stillwell (1882-1960).

1 **Lt. Nicholas Stillwell**, b. about 1606 in England, probably Dorking Parish, County Surrey, England; d. 28 December 1671, Dover, Staten Island, New York.

Anne, d. on Staten Island, New York; m. Nicholas Stillwell, about 1633.

2 Richard Stillwell, d. 1689
3 Nicholas Stillwell, d. 1715
4 Anne Stillwell, d. 1684
5 Alice Stillwell
6 William Stillwell, bap. 11 May 1648
7 Thomas Stillwell, bap. 9 July 1651; d. 1705
8 Daniel Stillwell, bap. 13 Nov. 1653
9 Mary Stillwell, b. 1655; d. 1708
10 John Stillwell
11 Jeremiah Stillwell, bap. 13 Jan. 1663

Nicholas Stillwell emigrated from County Surrey, England, to the colony of Virginia prior to 1639, for in that year he was appointed a viewer of tobacco in Charles River County, Virginia, by an act of the General Assembly. In this position, accorded only to "men of experience and in dignity," he was responsible for seeing that the rotten and unmerchantable tobacco and one-half of the good crop was to be burned in order to maintain a fair marketable price.[1]

On 15 August 1642 a grant of land in Mobjecke Bay was described as adjacent to Stillwell's land on the north side of the northernmost branch of the Severn River.[2] He received a grant of 200 acres of land in Charles River County 8 October 1642 for the transportation of four persons into the colony.[3] He owned a tract of land more than a mile long in Gloucester County on the north side of York River. He gave his house and plantation lying on the east side of West Creek in York County as security for a note of one thousand pounds of tobacco 23 February 1645.[4]

1. *The History of Lieutenant Nicholas Stillwell*, vol. 1, 1929, p. 45.
2. Virginia Patents, Book 1, p. 810, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
3. *Ibid.*, p. 826.
4. York Co. Wills and Deeds, Book 1638-1648, p. 63, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.

Stillwell received a commission as a lieutenant and participated under Claiborne in the first two expeditions against the Indians prior to the capture of the Indian chief, Opechancanough, 4 June 1644. He also accompanied Claiborne on the ill-fated expedition to Kent Island in an attempt to regain the island as a part of Virginia territory. He was charged with deserting his country, Virginia, and he sought asylum among the Dutch in New Amsterdam. His property was appraised 26 September 1648 and was attached by his creditors.[5] His Virginia property was quite valuable and his assets exceeded his debts.

Upon his arrival in New Amsterdam in 1645, Stillwell bought a house and lot between Beaver Street and Broadway as related to the present streets of New York City. He traded this property 25 November 1646 for an outlying farm owned by Jan Jansen Schepmoes.[6] He also purchased a house in Smith's Valley, which is now the corner of Maiden Lane and Pearl Street, and sold the house to Henry Brazier in 1648.[7]

About 1648 he joined the English colony at Gravesend, Long Island, and purchased a house and lot from George Holmes. In 1653 he moved to a neighboring town called New Amersfoort (Flatlands) and purchased a farm of considerable size near his son-in-law, Nathaniel Britain. Lt. Stillwell bought a farm in Gravesend known as Cellar Neck 25 August 1654 and returned to Gravesend in 1655. He entered into a trade with Anthony Jansen van Salee 1 April 1660 whereby Jansen was to receive plantation No. 29 and 1,600 guilders for 200 acres of land lying between Gravesend and New Utrecht. Jansen was dissatisfied and the ensuing dispute lasted until 2 March 1662 when the matter was settled by Peter Stuyvesant and his council in favor of Stillwell. Following the capitulation of the Dutch government to the English Lt. Nicholas Stillwell sold his Long Island farm and moved to Manhattan Island 28 February 1665 and subsequently settled on the southeastern shore of

5. York Co. Wills and Deeds, Book 1638-1648, p. 415, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
6. *New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch*, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 364-365.
7. *Ibid.*, p. 80.

Staten Island with other members of his family.

Stillwell was loyal to the Dutch government which afforded him asylum. He was promptly nominated and confirmed as one of the magistrates of Gravesend upon his arrival in January 1649, and was re-nominated in 1650, 1651, 1652, and 1653. He served as magistrate of New Amersfoort (Flatlands) in 1654 and 1655, and upon his return to Gravesend he was again elected to the magistracy. He served as sheriff in Gravesend in 1657 and was elected as schout in 1663.

His acquaintance with Indian warfare gained in the expeditions against the Pamunkies in Virginia possibly saved the Dutch from annihilation. Although there was a law passed to prohibit occupancy of outlying farms, Nicholas petitioned 26 April 1660 for permission to remain on his farm between Gravesend and New Utrecht as he, his three sons, and four servants were able to protect themselves from Indian attacks. He was commissioned as a lieutenant of an English troop 6 July 1663 and by 5 September 1663 he and his men had completely routed and practically exterminated the Esopus nation which had been attacking the settlers.

The Dutch colonies were also threatened by the English, and it was to them that the Dutch surrendered. When James Christie rode into Gravesend and delivered a commission that the townspeople were no longer Dutch subjects but were English subjects, Stillwell, as schout, immediately imprisoned Christie without the advice of the magistrates. The irate English settlers of Long Island sought to capture Stillwell and hold him as hostage, but he escaped during the night. He sought refuge, once again, in New Amsterdam.

Nicholas Stillwell died testate on Staten Island. In his will, dated 22 December 1671 and proved 17 June 1672, he named his wife as executrix and sole legatee.[8] His sons, William, Thomas, Daniel, and Jeremiah were baptized in the Dutch Church in New Amsterdam. His sons Richard and Nicholas were named in land records, and his daughters, Anne, Alice, and Mary, were identified through marriage records. John was mentioned in his step-father's will.

8. New York Co. Wills, Liber 1-2, pp. 93-94, Surrogate Court Office, New York, NY.

5 (1) Alice Stillwell (Lt. Nicholas[1]), b. about 1645, probably on Manhattan Island, New Netherland; d. after 19 May 1709, Staten Island, New York.

Lt. Samuel Holmes (Rev. Obadiah,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), bap. 20 March 1642, Salem, Massachusetts; d. in 1679, Gravesend, Long Island, New York; m. Alice Stillwell, 26 October 1665 in Gravesend.

12 Samuel Holmes, b. 12 Feb. 1668; d. 1702
13 Ann Holmes, b. 20 Dec. 1670
14 Joseph Holmes, b. 17 Mar. 1672
15 Catherine Holmes, b. 15 June 1675
16 Mary Holmes, b. 1679

William Osborne, d. before 20 June 1682, West Riding of Yorkshire, Gravesend, Long Island, New York; m. Alice Stillwell, widow of Samuel Holmes, mar. cont. 7 February 1680 in Gravesend.

17 Samuel Osborne, b. 1680

Daniel Lake, son of John Lake, m. Alice Stillwell, widow of Lt. Samuel Holmes and William Osborne, in 1684, Gravesend, Long Island, New York.

18 Daniel Lake

Alice Stillwell and Samuel Holmes were married by Justice James Hubbard in Gravesend, Long Island, 26 October 1665.

In 1683 Alice Osborne was listed on the census for Gravesend as the largest owner of land and cattle in the entire town, having 115 acres of land, twenty-two cows of different ages, and five horses.

Samuel Holmes named Alice as his executrix in his will dated 28 February 1679 and proved 25 June 1679. He named each of his children and named Richard Stillwell as his brother-in-law.[9] The dates of birth of the children of Alice Stillwell and Samuel Holmes, except Mary, were recorded in the Record of Births of the Society of Friends in Gravesend.[10]

9. New York Co. Wills, Liber 1-2, p. 206, Surrogate Court Office, New York, NY.
10. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 4, 1873, p. 39.

WILL OF NICHOLAS STILLWELL
New York County Wills, Liber 1-2, pp. 93-94, Surrogate Court Office, New York, New York

In ye name of God Amen I *Nicholas Stillwell* of Staten Island within ye Territories of his Royall Highness James Duke of Yorke in America. Husbandman being sick and weeke in Body, but of perfect & sound understanding thanks bee rendred to Almighty God for the same doe make & Ordain this my Last Will & Testament in manner & forme following Vizt.

Imprimis I give & bequeath my Soule into ye Hands of Allmighty God who gave it, in hopes to be saved in & through ye Passion, meritts, and mediation of Jesus Christe my only Saviour & Redeemer, & my Body to ye Earth to bee buryed in decent & Christian like Buryall according to ye discretion of my Executrix hereafter named.

Item I give & bequeath unto my youngest Son *Jeremiah* one Iron Grey Mare of about 4 years old to run upon ye Island for his use.

Item I give & bequeath unto my well-beloved and affectionate Wife *Anne Stillwell*, all my whole Estate consisting of Land, Housing, Cattle, Corne, Oxen, Kine, Horses, Mares, Sheep, Swine, bee they of what nature or Kinde souever; As also all manner of Household Goods, Moveables & Immoveables whatsoever, lying & being upon Staten Island aforesaid, or elsewhere. Together wth all manner of Debts whatsoever & of Right belonging unto me. And I doe also hereby constitute & Appoint my said Wife to bee my full and sole Executrix of this my Last Will & Testament; Revoking all Wills And Testam^ts^ by me formerly made.

In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my Hand & Seale y^e^ 22th day of December in *Anno* 1671

Sealed & Delivered in p^e^sence of
N: d^e^ Meyer
Rich: Charlton

Nicholas \/\ *Stillwell*
his marke (Seale)

June 17th 1672

Letters of Administration were granted unto *Anne Stillwell* y^e^ widow & Relict of y^e^ dec^d^ as Executrix of this his Last Will & Testam^t^ above written.

NICHOLAS STILLWELL TRANSPORTED FOUR PERSONS
Virginia Patents, Book 1, p. 826, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Sr William Berkeley K^t^ doe with the consent of the Councell of State accordingly give and grant Unto *Nicholas Stilwell* twoe hundred acres of land scituate lying and being in the Countie of Charles River...The said twoe hundred acres of Land being due Unto the said *Nicholas Stilwell* by and for the transportation of fower persons into this Colony...
Dated the eighth of October 1642.

NICHOLAS STILLWELL, APPOINTED TOBACCO–VIEWER
Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 5, 1898, p. 123

Viewers of Tobacco Crop, 1639
Acts of Assembly, 1639

It is thought fitt and Established that in and for the several Circuits and precincts hereunder mentioned there be yearly chosen and appointed Men of Experience and in dignity for the Carefull Viewing of eaçh Man's crop of Tobacco. The Viewers of this year being Nominated and appointed by the Assembly are as followeth (viz):

Charles County...from the lower side of the parish to the Eastern Side of Capt. Uby's creek: Capt. Nich^{o} Martean, Wm Sayer, *Nich^{o} Stillwell*, viewers.

NICHOLAS STILLWELL COMMISSIONED AS A LIEUTENANT
Resolution of the General Assembly, June 1644

The History of Lieutenant Nicholas Stillwell, vol. 1, 1929, p. 49

That some good Officers and Psns of experience bee sent to conduct the Men of the several Countyes unto the Randevous and afterwards as they shall be appointed. The election of all of wch offisers are to bee chosen by the Leiftennts of the several Countyes and the Dep^{tie} Leiftennts. Togeather wth the advice of the Generall or officers that are to go wth him; And it is thought good to nominate the psns following in the severall Countyes for the conducting of the Men as aforesaid, unless good Cause happen to the Contrary by sickness or some other Accident. Nominations were then made 1 June 1644.

	Capt. Cheesman	
	Capt. Popeley	or two
For Yorke County	M. FFra Morgan	
	Mr. Tho Dobbs	of them
	Lt. *Nich. Stilwell*	

LT. NICHOLAS STILLWELL'S PLANTATION APPRAISED BY COURT ORDER
York County Wills and Deeds, Book 1645-1649, p. 415, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The History of Lieutenant Nicholas Stillwell, vol. 1, 1929, p. 56

A Court holden for the County of Yorke the 26th of September 1648.

The Court doth order that William Barber, Thomas Borne, John Hansford and Elias Richardson shall apprayse the land of & plantacon of Leiftnt *Nicholas Steelwill* to what it shalbe yearely worth and that Thomas Morland according to their appraysement shall injoy the same till he be fully satisfied the sume of Nine hundred twenty nine pounds of tob with forbearance...

LT. NICHOLAS STILLWELL SIGNED WITH AN ⋀ IN VIRGINIA IN 1645
York County Wills and Deeds, Book 1625-1649, p. 63, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

The History of Lieutenant Nicholas Stillwell, vol. 1, 1929, p. 47

Be it Knowne unto all men by these presents that I Leift *Nicholas Steelwill* Doe acknowledge to owe & stand Indebted unto John Ince Marcht of the good shipp *Honnor* the full & juste sume of one thousand pounds of good & march: tobacco & Caske to be pd in & upon the twenfth Day of November next ensueing ye Date hereof & for the true p.formance I doe bind over my house and plantation now lying on ye easter of west Creeke wittnis my hand ye twenty third Day of February in ye yeare of our Lord *An^o^ Dom* 1645

Witness
Wm Cooke
Tho Thornborough
W^m^ X Rennalds
his marke

the marke of
Nicholas ⋀ *Steelwill*

LT. NICHOLAS STILLWELL SIGNED WITH AN ⋀ IN NEW NETHERLAND IN 1646
Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1642-1647, p. 152e, Cultural Center, Albany, New York

New York Historical Manuscripts : Dutch, vol. 2, 1974, pp. 364-365

Before me, Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary of New Netherland, appeared *Nicolaes Stillewel*, who in the presence of the undersigned witnesses declares that he sold to Jan Jansen Schepmoes his house and lot...In payment for said lot and house Jan Jansen Schepmoes promises to deliver to the said *Nicholaes Stillewel* his plantation...situated on the island of Manhatans...It is stipulated that *Nicolaes Stillewel* must move out of the house next May day...
Done the 25th of November *A^o^* 1646, in Fort Amsterdam in New Netherland

Witness
Gysbert de Leeu
This is th X mark of Gorge Homs

This is the ⋀ mark of *Nicolaes Stillewel*
Jan Jansen Scepmos

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Richard[1] Talbot (*1625*-1663) m. 1656 Elizabeth Ewen (*1634*-1703)

Elizabeth[2] Talbot (1656-1702) m. *1676* Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., (d. 1685)

Elizabeth[3] Lawrence (1678-1700) m. *1695* John Gassaway (*1674*-1697)

Nicholas[4] Gassaway (1697-1757) m. *1738* Sarah Shipley (b. 1721)

Benjamin[5] Gassaway (*1739*-1793) m. *1760* Ruth _____ (d. *1800*)

Nicholas[6] Gassaway (*1775-1845*) m. *1805* Nancy _____ (*1785-1825*)

Martha C.[7] Gassaway (1823-1868) m. 1842 George Washington Harper (1814-1882)

Mary A.[8] Harper (1848-1936) m. 1876 James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915)

Bertie Clay[9] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[10] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Richard Talbot, b. about 1625 in England; d. in 1663, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

Elizabeth Ewen (Maj. Richard[1]), b. about 1634, probably in Virginia; d. 1 January 1703, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Richard Talbot, in 1656 in Maryland.

2 Elizabeth Talbot, b. 1656

3 Richard Talbot, b. 1657; d. 1670

4 Edward Talbot, b. 6 Nov. 1658; d. 11 Sept. 1689

5 John Talbot, b. 1660; d. 4 June 1707

Richard Talbot settled on West River in Anne Arundel County, Maryland. He assigned his rights to 200 acres of land to James Bonner and Thomas Spratt 2 August 1659 and stated the land had been entered upon record six or seven years before but had not been made use of to that date. The inference is that he was in Maryland prior to 1653. On the same date, 2 August 1659, he presented a demand for land for transporting Catherine Orke into the province, and Maj. Richard Ewen assigned 50 acres of land to his "Son in Law Richard Talbott."[1]

Poplar Knowle, now Tulip Hill, was Richard Talbot's dwelling plantation. In a patent dated 14 September 1659 Cecilus Calvert granted to Richard Talbot, assignee of John Brown, Christopher Rowles, and Richard Moseby, all the land formerly surveyed for them lying on the west side of Chesapeake Bay on the north side of West River called Poplar Knowle. In his will he bequeathed to his eldest son, Richard, the "seat of land I now live upon called Poplar Knowle," and 82 acres of land called Talbot's Timber Neck. He gave to his sons, John and Edward, 300 acres of land called Talbot's Ridge to be divided between them.

Richard Talbot died testate. His will, dated 21 April 1663, was recorded in the same year. He named each of his children, Elizabeth, Richard, Edward, and John and devised property to each. He appointed his wife, Elizabeth, as executrix of his estate.[2]

1. Maryland Patents, Liber 4, f. 66, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
2. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 180-181, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

2 (1) **Elizabeth Talbot** (Richard[1]). b. in 1656, Anne Arundel County; d. in 1702, bur. 15 January 1702 in All Hallow's Churchyard, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

James Preston, probably a son of Richard Preston, d. between 20 December 1673 and 13 January 1674, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Elizabeth Talbot, about 1672.

6 Rebecca Preston

Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., (Benjamin[1]), b. in 1650's in Virginia; d. in 1685 before 3 July, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; m. Elizabeth Talbot, widow of James Preston, about 1676.

7 Benjamin Lawrence, b. 13 May 1677
8 Elizabeth Lawrence, b. 25 Feb. 1678; bur. 7 Nov. 1700
9 Lucy Lawrence, b. 1685

Richard Galloway, son of Richard and Hannah Galloway, b. 28 February 1664, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; d. 28 October 1736, Anne Arundel County; m. Elizabeth Talbot, widow of Benjamin Lawrence, Jr., and James Preston, 10 December 1686 near West River, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

10 Elizabeth Galloway
11 Richard Galloway, b. 1691

Elizabeth Talbot married first James Preston of Patuxent, Calvert County, Maryland.[3] His will was proved in Anne Arundel County by his widow whom he appointed as his executrix. He devised his entire estate, including servants, goods, cattle, lands, chattels &c to be divided equally between his wife, Elizabeth, and his daughter Rebecca.

Elizabeth married second Benjamin Lawrence, gentleman, of The Deserts in Calvert County. Her step-father, William Richardson, assigned a tract of 115 acres of land to Benjamin in Anne Arundel County called Benjamin's Fortune which became their home. By 1684, Benjamin and Elizabeth were living at Ewen Upon Ewenton which is known today as Cedar Park, for in that year the West

3. Chancery Records, Liber 1 R no. 5, p. 1098, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

River Meeting of Quakers was held in their home on the 21st day of the 3rd month.[4]

In his will Benjamin Lawrence named his wife, Elizabeth, as executrix. The will was proved 3 July 1685 and the estate was appraised at £417 . 13 . 6.

As her third husband, Elizabeth Talbot married Richard Galloway in the home of William Richardson, her step-father, near West River, at a Quaker Meeting held 10 December 1686. The certificate of marriage contained the names of thirty-two witnesses all of whom were Friends, mostly from the Western shore.

Elizabeth Talbot died intestate. The name of her daughter, Rebecca Preston, was recorded in the will of the child's father, James Preston.[5] Elizabeth's second husband, Benjamin Lawrence, named their children, Benjamin and Elizabeth, in his will,[6] and Lucy was named as the heir of Benjamin Lawrence in an Act of the Assembly 22 April 1720.[7] The names of the children of Elizabeth by her third husband, Richard Galloway, were proved by the will of John Rigbie and the records of birth at the Stony Run Meeting House.[8]

4. *Quakers in the Founding of Anne Arundel County*, 1963, p. 59.
5. Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 473-475, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
6. *Ibid.*, Liber 4, ff. 142-143.
7. *Descendants of Richard and Elizabeth (Ewen) Talbott*, 1927, p. 30.
8. *Maryland Historical Magazine*, vol. 58, 1963, p. 34.

WILL OF RICHARD TALBOT
Prerogative Wills, Liber 1, ff. 180-181, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

I *Richard Talbot* of the Province of Maryland and in the County of Ann Arundell Seituating in West River, Planter, being of good and perfect memory Do Constitute ordain and appoint this my last Will and Testament in manner as followeth.

Imp:: I do give and bequeath unto my Eldest Son *Richard* this Seat of Land I now live upon Called Poplar Knowle with a piece of Land Lying on the South side of the South branch and on the South side of West River Called Talbots timber branch and on the South Side of West River (called Talbots timber neck) but in case John Balding refuses it. then it to be as aforesaid—

I do also give and bequeath unto my other two Sonnes *Edward* and *John* all that parcel of Land being three hundred acres (called Talbotts Ridge) only *Ewd* to have his first Choice Provided that he begin at Either End, and if Either of them shall dye before they come to age then his or their part to be Equally divided to the other two.

I also give and bequeath unto my Son and Daughter *Elizabeth* three cows to be for their use and benefitt.—Namely the cow called Spott and Pyes Heifer. and young Gentle, with their increase male and female, to be tendred before Evidence for their use immediately after my decease but to remain with their mother till they come to age. the Boy att Twenty one and the Girle at sixteene or day of Marriage—

The Cattle which were given to my Eldest Sonnes *Richard* and *Edward* by their Grandfather, I do give them all the Male Cattell which shall hereafter be of the said Cattle.

I do also give unto my Wife the use of my Plantation I now live on: so long as she liveth, but in Case she marry—then to have it till he cometh to age. I do also constitute ordain and appoint my loving Wife my true and Lawfull Executor as Witness my hand and Seall this 21 day of the 2d Month Called April 1663.

Sealed and delivered — *Richard Talbott* (Sealed)
in the presence of us
Richard R. Galloway
Jacob Duhattos
Thomas Tailer

Recorded in Will Book 1662-1663

VITAL STATISTICS OF THE FAMILY OF RICHARD TABLOT
Cliffs Monthly Meeting Minutes, 1674-1809, f. 6, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Edward Talbott Sonn of *Rich & Eliz: Talbott* of Ann Arundel County, was born ye 6th Day of ye 9th month Called November *Anno* 1658.

RICHARD TALBOT ACQUIRED POPLAR KNOWLE
Maryland Patents, Liber 4, ff. 102-104, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

...The Second day of July in the Year of our Lord God 1649 and remaining upon Record in our said Province with such alterations as in them is made by our declaration bearing date the Six and twentieth day of August *Anno* 1651 remaining likewise upon record in our said province, do hereby grant unto *Richard Talbott* the Assignee of the said Browne Rowles and Moseby, all that parcell of Land formerly Surveyed for them, and now called Poplar Knowle lying on the West side of Chesapeake Bay and on the North side of a River in the said Bay called the West River beginning att a marked Cedar tree att the mouth of a branch called Brown's Branch and running North North East by the River for the length of forty five perches, to a branch called Batchelors Branch...

RICHARD TALBOT, NEIGHBOR OF RICHARD EWEN
Anne Arundel County Deeds, Liber WH no. 4, ff. 46-47, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Know all men that I Christopher Rolls of the County of Providence.... sell unto the afores[d] *Rich[d] Talbott* One Hundred Acres of land lying upon the north side of the Western River between the land of Capt[n] *Ewen* and Rich[d] Mosbe...Recorded December 11th 1656.

RICHARD TALBOT, NAMED AS SON-IN-LAW OF MAJ. RICHARD EWEN
Maryland Patents, Liber 4, f. 55, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

1659 August 2nd

Richard Talbott assigneth over the Rights of 200 acres entr[d] upon Record 6 or 7 Years Agoe, and not yett made use of unto James Bonner and Thomas Spratt

Richard Talbott demands Land for transporting Catherine Orke into this province the last year and Major *Richard Ewen* assigneth the Right of 50 acres to his Son in Law *Richard Talbott.*

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Turner (b. *1755*) m. *1779* Elizabeth Dillard (b. *1760*)

Frances[2] Turner (1784-1867) m. 1803 Martin Halliburton (1776-1860)

Reuben Pickett[3] Halliburton (1803-1882) m. 1825 Cynthia McMurry (1806-1887)

Thomas White[4] Halliburton (1826-1894) m. 1847 Martha Elizabeth Rogers (1828-1908)

John Alexander[5] Halliburton (1851-1888) m. 1873 Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945)

Myrtle[6] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[7] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[8] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[9] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[9] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[8] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[9] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[9] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[8] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE TURNER FAMILY

1 **Rev. John Turner**, b. about 1755, probably in Ireland; d. in 1824, Dickson County, Tennessee, bur. beside Yellow Creek.
Elizabeth Dillard, b. about 1760; d. in Dickson County, Tennessee, bur. in old graveyard beside Yellow Creek; m. John Turner.

2 George Turner
3 William Dillard Turner
4 Frances Turner, b. 17 Sept. 1784; d. 12 Jan. 1867
5 Margaret Turner
6 John Turner, Jr.
7 Samuel Turner
8 Howard William Turner, b. 5 Aug. 1813; d. 14 Mar. 1861

John Turner, termed Scotch-Irish, arrived in America as a boy. Being of light weight he was sought after as a jockey to ride race horses in his youth. He served seven years in the army and fought in the Revolutionary War.[1]

He moved from Halifax County, Virginia, to North Carolina and was taxed in 1796 in Person County. In 1804 he sold 200 acres of land in Caswell County, North Carolina, to Stephen Jones. This land on Bluewing Creek was adjacent to the land of James Jones and his son Ambrose Jones, and was in the same neighborhood with David Halliburton. Turner subsequently moved to Dickson County, Tennessee, and settled on Yellow Creek.[2]

John Turner was a Primitive Baptist minister. He preached and organized churches in Middle Tennessee, and three of his sons, George, Samuel, and Howard William, were also Baptist ministers.

The Rev. John Turner died testate in 1824. In his will he named his wife, Elizabeth, and his sons, Samuel, William, and Howard.[3] Martin Halliburton wrote in his family Bible that he married Frances, daughter of John Turner and his wife, Elizabeth. The Rev. William Allen Turner, who was born in 1839, named each of the sons and the two sons-in-law of the Rev. John Turner in a letter dated 19 May 1904.

1. Letter written by Rev. William Allen Turner, 19 May 1904, Waverly, TN.
2. Letter written by Dr. Fennell P. Turner, 3 December 1976, Togus, ME.
3. Dickson Co. Wills, Book A, p. 64, Courthouse, Charlotte, TN.

4 (1) **Frances Turner** (Rev. John[1]). b. 17 September 1784, in North Carolina; d. 12 January 1867, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville, Randolph County, Missouri. *Martin Halliburton* (David.[2] David[1]). b. 28 July 1776 near Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina; d. 9 February 1860, Randolph County, Missouri, bur. in Salem Cemetery near Jacksonville; m. Frances Turner, 20 January 1803, Person County, North Carolina.

9 Reuben Pickett Halliburton, b. 21 Oct. 1803; d. 11 Aug. 1882
10 William Dillard Halliburton, b. 13 Dec. 1804; d. 18 Apr. 1883
11 Esther Halliburton, b. 28 Jan. 1806; d. 1891
12 Peggy Halliburton, b. 5 Jan. 1807; d. 9 June 1807
13 Samuel Halliburton, b. 9 July 1808; d. 10 Sept. 1808
14 Eliza Halliburton, b. 4 Aug. 1809; d. 7 Sept. 1809
15 Nancy Ann Halliburton, b. 6 Aug. 1810; d. 11 July 1886
16 Joseph Halliburton, b. 13 Sept. 1811; d. 17 Nov. 1811
17 Chrissie Halliburton, b. 19 Oct. 1812; d. 30 Mar. 1884
18 Simeon Halliburton, b. 10 Feb. 1814; d. 5 June 1893
19 George Coffee Halliburton, b. 20 Feb. 1816; d. 1 May 1878
20 Lemuel Halliburton, b. 17 May 1817; d. July 1817
21 Martin Turner Halliburton, b. 11 June 1818; d. 8 Nov. 1880
22 Lindley M. Halliburton, b. 23 Dec. 1819; d. 15 Mar. 1820
23 Frances Halliburton, b. 13 Oct. 1821; d. July 1881
24 John Halliburton, b. 13 Oct. 1821; d. 1821
25 Lucy Lee Halliburton, b. 1 Mar. 1823; d. 22 Apr. 1905
26 David Halliburton, b. 31 May 1825; d. 1 Nov. 1896

Frances Turner migrated across half the continent. She and her husband, Martin Halliburton, moved from Wake County, North Carolina, in 1804 to Dickson County, Tennessee, to settle among Martin's brothers and near his parents. In 1852 Frances and Martin moved to Randolph County, Missouri, to settle among their sons. In 1860, aged seventy-six, Frances returned to Tennessee to visit her children who remained there. She returned to Missouri and died in 1867 in Randolph County. The names of her children were recorded in the family Bible.

THE TURNER FAMILY

REV. JOHN TURNER, PRIMITIVE BAPTIST MINISTER
File D-1 54-D, Tennessee Historical Society, Nashville, Tennessee

The Primitive Baptist erected the first church in the County, near the mouth of Cedar Creek, in 1804, Rev. *John Turner* being the first pastor.

REV. JOHN TURNER, FATHER OF SEVEN CHILDREN
Letter written by the Rev. William Allen Turner, 19 May 1904, Waverly, Tennessee

"Elder *George Turner*, a minister of the Primitive Baptist married Susan Adams and John Adams married *Peggy Turner*. *George Turner, Howard Turner, Samuel Turner* and *John Turner* and two girls one of whom married Mr. John Adams and the other married *Martin Halliburton* and my grandfather *William Dillard Turner* were the descendants of Elder *Jno Turner* my great grandfather who was a Revolutionary soldier and a Primitive Baptist minister and planted many churches in Middle Tennessee and is buried on Yellow Creek, not far from Edgewood, near the Pickett or rather Slayden farm...in an old graveyard just back of the residence built by Mr. Meadows who also lived there. I think of having a great boulder placed over the grave of Elder *Jno Turner* and his wife, *Sukie [Elizabeth] Dillard Turner*. They sleep side by side. From what I can gather she was a Welsh woman, and an old time Midwife and was married to *Mr. Turner* in Halifax Co., Va. He came to America when a boy from Ireland and was Scotch-Irish, he left that country knowing nothing of his family. When a boy after he came to this continent he was a Jockey and being a man of light weight was sought after to ride horses on the race track. Then he was a soldier for 7 years and finally became a Baptist minister and moved to Tennessee and settled on Yellow Creek in Dickson Co. in a canebrake. There he preached and organized churches. Two of his sons became preachers, *George* and *Howard*..."

REV. JOHN TURNER, FATHER OF FRANCES TURNER
Family Bible Record of Martin Halliburton

Frances Turner daughter of *John Turner* and *Elizabeth* his wife was born September 17th 1784.

Martin Halliburton and *Frances Turner* was married January 20th 1803.

HOWARD TURNER, UNCLE OF SIMEON HALLIBURTON
Letter written by Martin Halliburton, 9 May 1843, Dickson County, Tennessee

May 9th 1843

Mr. Simeon Halliburton. Macon County. Woodville P. O., Missouri
Dear Children ...Your Uncle *Howard Turner* is an ordained preacher...

Martin Halliburton

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Daniel[1] van der Werven (b. *1580*) m. *1605* Lammertje _____ (b. *1585*)

Catharina[2] van der Werven (*1612-1702*) m. *1643* Rev. Johannes T. Polhemius (1598-1676)

Adrianna[3] Polhemius (b. *1644*) m. *1660* Jan Roeloffsen Sebring (b. 1631)

Mary[4] Sebring (b. *1685*) m. *1715* Mordecai McKinney (*1680*-1760)

_____[5] McKinney

Jane[6] McKinney (b. *1745*) m. *1770* Josiah Huntsman (*1740*-1805)

Mary Ann[7] Huntsman (*1785-1828*) m. 1804 James Rutherford (1782-1850)

Nathaniel Huston[8] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[9] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[10] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[11] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[12] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[12] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[11] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[12] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[12] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[11] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 Daniel van der Werven, b. about 1580.
Lammertje, b. about 1585; m. Daniel van der Werven.

2 Catharina van der Werven

Daniel van der Werven and his wife, Lammertje, were colonists in Brazil and were named as the parents of Catharina, the wife of the Rev. Johannes Theodorus Polhemius.[1]

2 (1) Catharina van der Werven (Daniel[1]), b. about 1612, probably in the Netherlands; d. about 1702, Flatbush, Long Island, New York.
Rev. Johannes Theodorus Polhemius, b. in 1598, probably at Boikirchen near present Wolfstein, Rhenish Bavaria; d. 9 June 1676, Flatbush, Long Island, New York; m. Catharina van der Werven, about 1643, probably on the island of Itamarca, Brazil.

3 Adrianna Polhemius
4 Theodorus Polhemius, d. 1722
5 Lammertje Polhemius
6 Anna Polhemius
7 Maragrietje Polhemius
8 Elizabeth Polhemius
9 Daniel Polhemius

Catharina van der Werven met and married the Rev. Johannes Theodorus Polhemius, a widower, in the Dutch colonies in Brazil.

Following the evacuation of the Dutch from Recife in April 1654, the ships at sea became separated and Catharina arrived safely in Amsterdam but her husband was shipped to New Amsterdam. Two years passed before the family was re-united.

Catharina died intestate. In a deed dated 19 December 1702 her legal heirs conveyed her property to her younger son Daniel. The deed was signed by Theodorus Polhemius, John Sebring, husband of Adrianna Polhemius; Johannes Williamse, husband of Lammertje Polhemius; Cornelius van Wyck and his wife Anna Polhemius; and Lammertje Williamse.[2]

1. *History and Genealogy, Polhemius, Woolley, Totten, Clayton, Bedell*, 1954, p. 5.
2. Kings Co. Deeds, Book 2, p. 247, Courthouse, Brooklyn, NY.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Bartholomew[1] Vawter (*1640*-1717)

Margaret[2] Vawter (b. *1670*) m. *1687* Robert Rutherford, Jr., (*1663*-1725)

John[3] Rutherford (1689-1789) m. *1725* Violetta Reynolds (b. *1700*)

John[4] Rutherford (*1730-1800*) m. *1751* Mary Merryman (*1735-1805*)

James[5] Rutherford (1782-1850) m. 1904 Mary Anne Huntsman (*1785-1828*)

Nathaniel Huston[6] Rutherford (1817-1903) m. 1866 Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930)

William Nathaniel[7] Rutherford (1878-1940) m. 1905 Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948)

William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE VAWTER FAMILY

1 Bartholomew Vawter, b. about 1640 in England; d. in 1717 between 16 August and 17 September, St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, Virginia.

2 Margaret Vawter
3 John Vawter
4 William Vawter

Winifred Hodgson, dau. of William Hodgson, m. Bartholomew Vawter, by 1696 in Essex County, Virginia.

5 David Vawter
6 Benjamin Vawter
7 Edward Vawter

Bartholomew Vawter immigrated to America with his brothers, John and Angus, about 1685, probably from near Plymouth, England.[1] Bartholomew settled in St. Ann's Parish in Old Rappahannock County, now Essex County, Virginia.

Three years later, in July 1688, he made a gift of a cow calf to Margaret Rutherford, the daughter of Robert Rutherford, and had the deed of gift recorded in the court records.[2] Margaret Rutherford was probably his first grandchild.

The name of Bartholomew Vawter appeared in the Essex County court records from the late 1680's until the probation of his will 17 September 1717, but he did not traffic in the buying and selling of land. Bartholomew Vawter and Winifred his wife appeared in court and acknowledged the sale of a tract of land to James Landrum and it was ordered to be recorded.[3] The conveyance to Landrum was recorded 10 August 1696.[4] On the 9 November 1696 James Landrum and his wife, Mary, conveyed a tract of land to Bartholomew Vawter.[5] One other land transaction dated 10 October 1699 from Hawkins to Vawter was recorded.

In a period of less than ten years Vawter served as appraiser of

1. *The Vawter Family in America*, 1969, p. 6.
2. Old Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Etc., Book 7, 1682-1688, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.
3. Essex Co. Orders, Book 2, 1695-1699, p. 26, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.
4. Essex Co. Deeds, Book D, no. 9, p. 54, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.
5. *Ibid.*, p. 74.

no less than ten estates. He was cited as surveyor of lands in a conveyance of land dated 1 June 1708 in Essex County.

Bartholomew served as a member of the jury in court held in Essex County 9 February 1704 and 3 January 1706. He served as a witness in court on at least four different occasions: 10 August 1696; 27 January 1698; and twice in 1699.

Winifred was named as a daughter of William Hodgson and the wife of Bartholomew Vawter in a deed recorded 5 August 1696.[6] She was his second wife, married in Virginia, and the mother of three sons who were mentioned as minors in 1717 in the will of Bartholomew Vawter.

Bartholomew Vawter died testate. In his will, dated 16 August 1717 and proved 17 September 1717 in Essex County, Virginia, he appointed his son, John, as executor, and devised the home plantation to him. John Vawter appeared in the Essex County records as early as 11 June 1711. Bartholomew willed to his son, William, the land in the forest upon which William was living at the time of the writing of the will. To his daughter, Margaret, Bartholomew willed "one Cow and calf to be delivered to her after my decease with all their increase" and anything which she had received prior to the writing of his will. As Margaret's daughter, Margaret Rutherford, was deeded a cow calf in July 1688, Margaret would have immigrated with her father about 1685. These bequests show that Margaret, John, and William were older than Bartholomew's other sons and were children by his first wife. David Vawter was not yet of age at the time of the writing of Bartholomew's will. Bartholomew willed David the other one-half part of his lands in the forest and willed that David be of age and independent at such time that Bartholomew's death should occur. Benjamin and Edward were cited as still younger sons than David denoting that David, Benjamin, and Edward were sons of Bartholomew's second wife.[7] John administered his father's estate and presented a lengthy inventory in court 16 July 1718. A parcel of old books was appraised at fifteen shillings.

6. Essex Co. Deeds, Book 6, p. 54, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.
7. Essex Co. Wills, Book 15, pp. 95-96, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.

2 (1) Margaret Vawter (Bartholomew[1]), b. about 1670 in England; d. in Virginia, probably Essex County.
Robert Rutherford, Jr., (Robert[1]), b. about 1663; d. in 1725 before 15 March, Essex County, Virginia; m. Margaret Vawter, about 1687.

8 Margaret Rutherford, b. 1688
9 John Rutherford, b. 1689; d. 1789
10 Thomas Rutherford, d. 1768
11 Joseph Rutherford, d. 1788
12 Reuben Rutherford, d. 1764
13 James Rutherford, d. 1763
14 Mary Rutherford, d. 1798
15 Benjamin Rutherford, b. 1718; d. 1803

Margaret Vawter immigrated to Virginia from England with her father's family about 1685. Her father recorded a gift of a cow calf to Margaret Rutherford, daughter of Robert Rutherford, in 1688. This was probably the first child of Margaret Vawter and her husband, Robert Rutherford, Jr., and the first granddaughter of Bartholomew Vawter.

Margaret's other children are accounted for in records relating one to another. Her daughter, Mary, married Col. James Wood. John Rutherford received 300 acres of land in 1754 from his "brother-in-law," Col. James Wood. In 1738 Thomas Rutherford acquired a tract of land in Frederick County adjoining his "brother-in-law," Col. James Wood. Joseph Rutherford was deeded 400 acres of land on Cub Creek in Augusta County, Virginia, in 1760, by Mary Wood, widow of Col. James Wood. In 1738 Reuben Rutherford had Col. James Wood survey land for him on Wood's River. Benjamin Rutherford died testate in Frederick County, Virginia, in 1803. He and James both appeared in earlier Essex County records.

Margaret was named as a daughter of Bartholomew Vawter in his will, dated 16 August 1717, and received a cow and a calf as her share of his estate.[8]

8. Essex Co. Wills, Book 15, pp. 95-96, Courthouse, Tappahannock, VA.

WILL OF BARTHOLOMEW VAWTER
Essex County Wills, Book 15, pp. 95-96, Courthouse, Tappahannock, Virginia

In the name of God Amen. I *Bartholomew Vawter* of the County of Essex parish of St. Anns – being very sick and weak but of good and perfect Sense and memory and calling to mind the certainty of death, and the morbainty of this Life here on Earth, Doe make this my last will and Testament in manner and form as followeth First and principally I Committ my soul into the hands of Almighty God that gave it, in sure and certain hopes of a Joyful Resurrection, by the merits of my Redeemer and Saviour Jesus Christ, and my body to be buryed in a decent and Christian manner at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named, and for what worldly Estate it hath pleased Almighty God of his great goodness and mercy to bestow upon me I give and bequeath as followeth (Viz) I will that all my Just debts that I owe any person be well and truly paid. Item. I give and bequeath unto my oldest son *John Vawter*, the land and plantation whereon I now live with its appurtenances & to him and his heirs forever. Item. I give unto my son *William Vawter* that half part of Land I have in the forest that is next to James Bouelware Jr. whereon he is now Sealed to him and his heirs forever. Item. I give unto my son *David Vawter* the other half part of my land in the forest that is next to Daniel Romelly to him and his heirs forever. Item. I give unto my daughter *Margaret* one Cow and calf to be delivered to her after my decease with all their increase and also what shall hath already received of what nature kinds or possess whatsoever it is of. Item. I will that my son *David Vawter* be of age for that and do for himself after my decease. Item. I give and bequeath to my two youngest sons *Benjamin Vawter* and *Edward Vawter*, all my personal Estate both within doors and without, to be equally divided between them when they come to age of twenty one years each to receive his part and peaceably enjoy the same. Finally I make constitute ordain and appoint my Eldest son *John Vawter*, my whole and sole Executor of this my last will and Testament, disanulling and making void all other wills by me formerly made, and I do declare this to be my last. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seal this sixteen day of August in the year of our Lord God seventeen hundred and seventeen.

Signed Sealed and Delivered
in the presence of us
James Ballard
Samuel Bizwell
John Rouse

Bartholomew B. V. Vawter (Seal)
Siginum

At a Court held for Essex County on ye 17th day of September 1717. This will was this day proved in open Court by ye oaths of Samuel Stallard & John

Rouse witnesses thereto by the Court admitted to record.

Know all men by these presents that we John Vawter Daniel Norvall & James Jameson of Essex County are held & firmly bound unto Jno Lomax Wm Woodford and Augustine Smith Gentl. Justices of ye County of Essex in ye sum of two hundred pounds Sterling which payment truly to be made... for our heirs & adm. & severally to ye said Justices...Witness our hands & seals the seventeenth day of September *Ano Domni* 1717.

The condition of this obligation is such if ye above bound John Vawter E^xe^ of the last will and testament of *Bartho Vawter* deceased do make or cause to be made above & perfect inventory...Then ye obligation be void, otherwise to remain in full force & virtue.

Signed sealed & delivered in	Jno Vawter	(Seal)
presence of us	Daniel Norvall	(Seal)
	James Jameson	(Seal)

BARTHOLOMEW VAWTER, GRANDDAUGHTER MARGARET RUTHERFORD
Old Rappahannock County Deeds, Book 7, 1682-1688, Courthouse, Tappahannock, Virginia

1688 Wm. Colston Record my Gift given to *Margrett Reddiford* the daughter of *Robt Reddiford* being one Cow Calfe marked on the Right Eare with a Crop and underkeel the left Eare a half Spade

By me *Bartholomew Vawter*

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Christopher[1] Webb (*1590*-1671) m. *1620* Humility _____ (1588-1687)

Christopher[2] Webb (1630-1694) m. 1655 Hannah Scott (1636-1718)

Peter[3] Webb (1657-1718) m. *1683* Ruth Bass (1662-1699)

Priscilla[4] Webb (1697-1731) m. *1713* Samuel Hayden (b. 1683)

William[5] Hayden (1727-1823) m. *1748* Lydia Kierstede (1725-*1795*)

Dr. Enoch[6] Hayden (1755-1843) m. *1785* Rebecca Whaley (b. *1766*)

Hannah[7] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

1 **Christopher Webb**, b. probably 15 March 1590, probably in County Dorset, England; d. in June 1671, Braintree, Suffolk County, Massachusetts.
Humility, b. in 1588 in England; d. in November 1687, Braintree, Massachusetts; m. Christopher Webb in England.

2 Christopher Webb, b. 1630; d. 30 May 1694
3 Sarah Webb
4 Thomas Webb
5 Mary Webb

Christopher Webb emigrated from England about 1640 to the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He was admitted as a freeman in May 1645, and was listed as a proprietor of Braintree in 1656.

The selectmen of Braintree laid out a road 2 February 1657 for goodman Hayden. The meanderings of the road ran on a line of the land owned by Deacon Samuel Bass and by the swamp of goodman Webb's extending along between two hills.[1]

He predeceased his wife by sixteen years and she died in Braintree, Massachusetts, aged ninety-nine years.[2] He made provision for her during her widowhood by allowing her all of his movable property and four acres of land during her lifetime.

Christopher Webb died testate in June 1671. He named his wife, Humility, as the executrix of his estate but she did not serve as executrix. His will was probated 2 November 1671 and an administrator's bond was issued to his son, Christopher Webb, 12 December 1671. Christopher presented an inventory of the estate of his father 15 January 1672 and it was recorded on that date. In his will, Christopher Webb named his wife, Humility, his son, Christopher, his daughter, Mary Sheffeld, and his daughter, Sarah Buckmaster, and made bequests to each.[3] Thomas Webb, who lived in Boston, was named as a son of Christopher Webb in *The Giles Memorial.*

1. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 9, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
2. Braintreys Book of Records, p. 658, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
3. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 573, Courthouse, Boston, MA.

2 (1) Christopher Webb (Christopher[1]), b. in 1630 in England; d. 30 May 1694, Braintree, Suffolk County, Massachusetts.
Hannah Scott (Benjamin[1]), b. in 1636; d. 30 December 1718, Braintree, Massachusetts; m. Christopher Webb, 18 January 1655, Braintree, Suffolk County, Massachusetts.

6 John Webb, b. 23 Oct. 1655; d. 1 July 1727
7 Peter Webb, b. 1 Dec. 1657; d. 12 Feb. 1718
8 Samuel Webb, b. 6 Aug. 1660; d. 1739
9 Christopher Webb, b. 25 Mar. 1663; d. Mar. 1690
10 Hannah Webb, b. 5 Sept. 1665
11 Benjamin Webb, b. 2 Feb. 1668; d. 1739
12 Mary Webb, b. 6 Sept. 1669
13 Joseph Webb, b. 15 Mar. 1672
14 Abigail Webb, b. 13 Oct. 1675

Christopher Webb served as town clerk of Braintree. He was elected 13 May 1673 and 18 May 1678 as town clerk. For a period of seventeen years he recorded the dates of marriages, births, and deaths of the citizens of the town of Braintree in Suffolk County, Massachusetts. He did so in Old Style, following the precepts set forth in the Julian calendar. The original records bearing the handwriting of Christopher Webb are extant in the town clerk's office in Braintree, Massachusetts.

He was elected as a selectman many years and was given the authority to represent the town in official business transactions. He was authorized 25 March 1673 to seek out and purchase a tract of 6,000 acres of land for the town of Braintree. He and his two partners were allowed 1,500 acres of land for their time and effort.[4] He was one of the selectmen who looked after the commons, improving the pasture, and fencing it.[5] He represented the town of Braintree in court in the dispute between the heirs of the pastor of Boston, Rev. John Wilson, and the town, 4 March 1678 and was designated as Christopher Webb, Sr.[6] Webb and other

4. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 16, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
5. *Ibid.*, p. 25.
6. *Ibid.*, p. 30.

selectmen were empowered by the town meeting to prevent the building of a dam on the Manatiquod River which would interfere with the natural movement of the fish up and down the river.[7]

Webb served as an ensign in the town militia and was also listed as a drummer.[8] He served as an ensign in King Philip's War, a war with the Indians.

He was a representative from the town of Braintree in the Legislature in 1689 and 1690. His career of public service in Braintree made him one of the effective men of the early history of Massachusetts.

In a conveyance of land dated 11 April 1688, Christopher Webb, Sr., and his wife, Hannah, transferred the ownership of the corn mill, the mill pond, mill dam, banks, headwaters, gears, and one and one-half acres of land together with a barn, other buildings, fences and improvements, and an adjoining 40 acre tract of land on the south side of the Manatiquod River to John Holbrooke.[9]

Christopher Webb died testate. In his will, dated 14 April 1694 and probated 29 June 1694, he stated he was a wheelwright. An inventory of his estate presented 28 June 1694 included lands and meadows in the mill field, a fresh meadow, a piece of upland, some salt marsh, the dwelling house, barn, and sheephouse; and a dwelling house with an orchard in Monatiquit. He named his eldest sons, John, Peter, and Samuel, as his executors and willed his entire estate to his wife Hannah during her life time with the exception of bequests of £20 to each of his eight living children, and to the children of his deceased son, Christopher.[10] The date of his marriage to Hannah Scott, the name and date of birth of each of their nine children, the dates of death of himself and his wife Hannah and their son Christopher were recorded in the Braintrey Book of Records in Braintree, Massachusetts.[11]

7. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 30, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
8. Braintreys Book of Records, p. 258, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
9. Suffolk Co. Deeds, Book 15, pp. 71½-72, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
10. Suffolk Co. Wills, Case no. 2153, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
11. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 19, 23, 28 (3), 29 (2), 30, 34, 39, 125, 136, 254, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

7 (2) Peter Webb (Christopher,[2] Christopher[1]), b. 1 December 1657, Braintree, Suffolk County, Massachusetts; d. 12 February 1718, Salem, Massachusetts.

Ruth Bass (John,[2] Samuel[1]), b. 28 January 1662, Braintree, now Quincy, Massachusetts; d. 5 June 1699, Braintree, Massachusetts; m. Peter Webb, about 1683.

15 Ruth Webb, b. 7 May 1684
16 Peter Webb, b. 25 Dec. 1685
17 David Webb, b. 27 Nov. 1687
18 Christopher Webb, b. 30 Dec. 1689; d. 1724
19 Hannah Webb, b. 14 Mar. 1692; d. 17 May 1693
20 John Webb, b. 10 Mar. 1693; d. 14 Oct. 1749
21 Hannah Webb, b. 8 Sept. 1694
22 Joseph Webb, b. 17 June 1696
23 Priscilla Webb, b. 1 Sept. 1697; d. 3 Apr. 1731
24 Mary Webb, b. 5 Oct. 1698

Amy Hayden, b. in 1674; d. 8 November 1732, Boston, Massachusetts; m. Peter Webb, about 1703.

25 Amy Webb, b. 25 Dec. 1704; d. 24 Feb. 1717
26 Richard Webb, b. 3 May 1707
27 Samuel Webb, b. 24 Mar. 1709
28 Jonathan Webb, b. 13 Oct. 1710; d. 12 Oct. 1711
29 Sarah Webb, b. 14 Aug. 1712; d. 2 Jan. 1714

Peter Webb headed the list of freeholders in the town of Braintree, Massachusetts, 10 January 1698 who agreed "That wheras there are some persons of Boston that make some claime or pretensions, to some lands, in our Towneship of Braintry...we the subscribers of the s[d] town doe mutually agree to defend our ancient Rights and will oppose in a course of Law, those and all those that shall by any means disturbe, molest, endeavour to dispossese, any of the s[d] inhabitants of s[d] Lands afores[d] ..." [12]

Peter followed in the footsteps of his father and his grandfather as a useful citizen of Braintree. At a town meeting of the inhab-

12. Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 50, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

itants, Peter Webb was chosen as one of the committeemen to go to Boston to search the records for reference to the grant of 6,000 acres of land made by the general court to the town of Braintree, 3 March 1710. The inhabitants voted 8 June 1713 that Peter Webb serve on a committee of three to "find and lay out the 6,000 acres of land formerly granted by the Honoured Court...and to do what is needful to be done about the same in ye space of one year."[13]

He was appointed to various positions in the town meeting. He was appointed as constable 3 March 1712 and 4 March 1717, but each time he declined to serve.[14] He was appointed fence viewer 1 March 1703 and 7 March 1709; a surveyor 6 March 1704; a titheing man 1 March 1708; and was elected as one of the selectmen in 1716.[15] At the town meeting held 27 June 1698 Peter Webb delivered an Indian deed to the Moderator.

His wife, Ruth, died in 1699 leaving nine minor children. One child predeceased her. Within a few years, Peter re-married and he was the father of five additional children by his second wife. At a town meeting held 3 March 1718 it was voted that there be abated to the widow and children of Mr. Peter Webb, deceased, three pounds ten shillings of his five pound bond which was in the town treasurer's hands.[16]

Peter Webb, a miller in the north precinct of Braintree, died intestate. An inventory of his estate was filed in the court at Boston, Massachusetts, 12 February 1718. He owned 40 acres of land on which his mill was located. His inventory was appraised at £684.8.0.[17] The names of his fifteen children and the date of birth of each were recorded in the town records of Braintree. The date of death of his first wife, Ruth Bass, and his date of death were also recorded in the town records which are extant in the town clerk's office.[18]

13. Braintree Records, vol. 1, pp. 106, 115, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
14. *Ibid.*, pp. 108, 127.
15. *Ibid.*, pp. 76, 82, 95, 102, 123.
16. *Ibid.*, p. 132.
17. Suffolk Co. Wills, Book 20, p. 427, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
18. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 42, 43 (5), 45, 89, 92, 93, 95, 97, 100 (4), 136, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

23 (7) Priscilla Webb (Peter,[3] Christopher,[2] Christopher[1]), b. 1 September 1697, Braintree, Suffolk County, Massachusetts; d. 3 April 1731, Braintree, Massachusetts, bur. in Braintree.
Samuel Hayden (Nehemiah,[2] John[1]), b. 22 February 1683, Braintree; bur. probably on Staten Island, New York; m. Priscilla Webb.

30 Samuel Hayden, b. 1 Oct. 1714; d. 6 Oct. 1714
31 Samuel Hayden, b. 20 Jan. 1716
32 Amy Hayden, b. 26 Aug. 1717; d. Sept. 1717
33 Christopher Hayden, b. 18 Feb. 1719; d. Sept. 1804
34 Richard Hayden, b. 22 Jan. 1721
35 Jeremiah Hayden, b. 20 Dec. 1722; d. 1772
36 Nehemiah Hayden, b. 3 Jan. 1725
37 Nathaniel Hayden, b. 21 Feb. 1726; d. 5 Sept. 1812
38 William Hayden, b. 5 Oct. 1727; d. 1823

Priscilla Webb was named as a daughter of Peter Webb and Ruth, his wife, in her birth record recorded in the town records of Braintree,[19] and she lived her entire life in Braintree.[20] Her husband, Samuel Hayden, and some of her children moved to the areas of New York and New Jersey after 1752.[21]

In a quit claim deed dated 6 June 1727 she and her husband, Samuel Hayden, assigned to her brother, John Webb, her right to her share of the housing, farm land, and mill of her father Peter Webb, deceased.[22] In another conveyance of land dated 1 September 1730 Priscilla and Samuel Hayden transferred 60 acres of land to James Penniman in Braintree.[23]

The birth records of the children of Priscilla Webb and her husband, Samuel Hayden, are on file in the Town Clerk's Office in Braintree, Massachusetts, having been recorded at the time of birth of each in the town records of Braintree by the town clerk.[24]

19. Braintreys Book of Records, p. 100, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.
20. Letter written by Charlotte Groff, 9 May 1971, Berrien Springs, MI.
21. Letter written by Daniel Hayden, 20 March 1850, Harden Co., KY.
22. Suffolk Co. Deeds, Book 42, pp. 159-159½, Courthouse, Boston, MA.
23. *Ibid.*, Book 73, pp. 155½-156.
24. Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 106, 111, 113, 115, 120, 180, 182, 186, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, MA.

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF CHRISTOPHER WEBB, SR., AND INVENTORY
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 573, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

The Last will and testament of *Christopher Web* sen of Braintry who deceased June 1671.

First hee gave his son *Christopher Web* all his lands alsoe hee gave him full power to Confirme the Sale of part of it that hee had Sold unto John Crosbore according to Lawe as alsoe to Confirm the Exchange of another part of it made with Deacon Samuell Bass.

2ly Hee gave his wife *Humility Web* all his movable goods to bee at her dispose and his will was that shee should [be] his Executrix hee gave her also the use of ffoure Acres of meadowe and the use of a Cowe during her life and then to return to his son.

3ly He gave his daughter *Mary Sheffeld* a Cowe to bee delivered to her forthwith after his decease.

Attested by us
Samuel Thompson
Joseph Adams

Samuel Thompson and Joseph Adams made oath in Court the 2^{d} of 9$^{br.}$ 1671 that this paper containing the declared mind of *Christopher Web* Sen. late of Braintree and that when hee declared it hee was of disposing mind to the best of their knowledge This done as Attests ffree Grace Bendall Cler

Administration to the Estate of *Christopher Web* Senior late of Braintry is granted to *Christopher Web* his son hee giving security to Administer according to Lawe and the mind of his father. This Done as Attests ffree Grace Bendall Cler

Recorded & compared this 15th of 11 mo 1671 as Attests free Grace Bendall Clerk.

An Inventory of the Goods and Estate of *Christopher Web* Senior of Braintree Deceased.

	£
Imprimis to house and Land	90 . 00 . 0
tt to Bedding	05 . 10 . 0
tt to wearing Clothes and linnen	04 . 07 . 0
tt to pewter and brass	01 . 10 . 0
tt to an Iron pot and kettle and other things	01 . 07 . 0
tt to a musket and frying pan	00 . 12 . 0
tt two Cowes	06 . 00 . 0
tt two Lambes	00 . 05 . 0
tt two old Chests	00 . 05 . 0
The totall	109 . 16 . 0

Apprized by us this 30th of October 1671

Samuell Thompson
Joseph Adams

Christopher Web made oath in Court the 2d 9br 1671 that this is a true and Just Inventory of the Estate of his late father and that when hee knowes more hee will discover it

This done as attests ffree Garce Bendall Cler.

Recorded & compared 16th of 11 mo 1671 As Attests

ffree Grace Bendall Cler.

ADMINISTRATOR'S BOND FOR CHRISTOPHER WEBB
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 573, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

Know all men by these presents that *Christopher Webb* as principall & Anthony Gulliner & William Daniell as Sureties acknowledge ourselves Joyntly & Severally bound to the treasurer of the County of Suffolk in the Sume of two hundred & Eighteen pounds current money of & in New England for sd payment and Administrators firmly by these presents in Boston this 11th of 11 mo. 1671.

The condition of this obligation is such that if ye above bound *Christopher Webb* shall well & truly Administer upon the Estate of his Late Father *Christopher Webb* according to Law & be accountable to ye County Court when called for that then this obligation to be void & of no effect otherwise to Stand in full force power & virtue.

Signed Sealed & Delivered — *Christopher Webb*
In Presence of

Anthony his X marke Gulliner
William his X marke Daniel

HUMILITY WEBB, WIDOW OF CHRISTOPHER WEBB
Braintreys Book of Records, p. 34, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts
Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, p. 658

Humility Webb, widow dyed, November 1687 aged 99.

WILL OF CHRISTOPHER WEBB
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 2153, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

In the Name of God Amen April the 14th 1694. I *Christopher Webb* of Braintry being under the visiting hand of God and weak in body, but sound in my understanding, but know not what the Lord may do with me, nor how soon it may please God to call me out of this world, and in consideration of my great change hastning upon me, I do hereby make, constitute and declare this to be my last Will and Testament, Hereby revoking, nulling and making utterly void all and all manner of former and other wills by me formerly made or caused to be made. First I give my Soul to God through Jesus Christ my alone Saviour, who I hope I have had Communion with in life, and I hope he will not forsake me in death. And I desire to rely alone upon the mercy of God through the merits of my alone Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ my dear Redeemer. My body I leave to be decently buried at the discretion of my Friends, Wife and Children. And for that which God hath graciously given me of the things of this life after the paym^{t} of all my honest Debts, my will is as followeth. *Imprimis* I give and bequeath to my beloved Wife *Hannah Webb* all the profits, improvements and benefit of my whole Estate during her natural life. Further I give to my Wife all my Household Goods and Chattels, and all my personal Estate both within doors and without, together with two cows, and two oxen, and my white horse, also a pair of Iron bound Cartwheels, and a Logg chain and a Draft chain, with all my implements for husbandry to be wholly at her dispose as she pleaseth.

2ly. I give to my son *John Webb* and his heirs for ever Twenty pounds to be paid out of my Estate immediately after my Wives decease.

3ly. I Give to my son *Peter Webb* and to his heirs for ever Twenty pounds out of my Estate immediately after my wives decease, as also, to him and his heirs forever the East end of my Dwelling house which he liveth in and the Land it standeth upon, and the Gravelly or Sandy bottom before the House close to the Plumb trees, where the fence standeth down to the fresh meadow. All this I give to my Son *Peter Webb* and his heirs forever.

4ly. I give to my Son *Samuel Webb* and to his heirs for ever Twenty pounds to be paid out of my Estate immediately after my wives decease.

5ly. I give to my Son *Benjamin Webb* Twenty pounds to him & his heirs for ever to be paid out of my Estate immediately after my wives decease.

6ly. I give to my Son *Joseph Webb* and his heirs for ever, Forty pounds, to be paid out of my Estate immediately after my wives decease.

7ly. I give to my Daughter *Hannah Adams* Five pounds to her and her heirs for ever, five pounds to be paid out of my Estate immediately after my Wives decease.

8ly. I give to my Daughter *Mary Webb* to her & her heirs for ever Twenty

pounds, to be paid out of my Estate immediately after my wives decease.

9ly. I give to my daughter *Abigail Webb* & to her heirs for ever Twenty pounds, to be paid out of my Estate immediately after my wives decease.

10ly. I give to my son *Christopher Webbs* children my Grand Children, *Christopher Webb, Hannah Webb & Sarah Webb* Twenty Four pounds, to be divided equally amongst them by my Execrs to the male when he comes to Twenty one years of age, to the Daughters when they are Eighteen, or at the day of marriage. And if it please God that my Estate fall short of my Expectation Then my Will is that an abatement shall be made proportionately out of all the Legacies, or if it happen to surmount, then what it shall surmount shall be equally divided amongst all my children. And I nominate and appoint my three Eldest Sons *John Webb, Peter Webb & Samuel Webb* to be my Executors of this my last Will & Testament leaving all to their care & discretion according to my mind & Will before expressed. And in Testimony whereof I the sd *Christopher Webb* have hereunto put my hand & seal ye day & year above written—Before Signing my Will is and I hereby declare it, that if my son *Peter Webb* see cause to enlarge his House at ye East end thereof I hereby give him liberty to enlarge it, & hereby give him Land to set it on—

Christopher Webb & a Seal

Signed, Sealed, published & declared by *Christopher Webb* to be his last Will & Testament in the presence of us
Hannah Savell Senr
Hannah Savell Junr
Samuel Thompson Senior

Examd by Jsa. Caddington Reg.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB IN BRAINTREE MILITIA
Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 255, 258, 258, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, pp. 819, 820

Braintree originally was a part of Boston and before they were a Town and had ofisers of ther own it was called Mount Willistone and they had a Serjant or Levtenant sent from Boston to train them, since they were a Town they had ofisers of ther own and they are as followeth as ye remember.

Ensigns were...*Christopher Web...Henry Neale...*
Clarks of the band were...*Christopher Web...Nehemiah Hayden...*
Dromers were...*Christopher Web...John Hayden*

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF CHRISTOPHER WEBB
Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 125, 23, 19, 254, 28, 28, 28, 29, 29, 30, 34, 39, 136, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, pp. 716, 636, 635, 819, 643, 644, 646, 648, 649, 652, 658, 660, 725

Christopher Webb and *Hanna Scott* were maried the (18) (11) 1654 by Capt. Troy of Waymouth.

John Webb, the sonne of *Christopher Webb* and *Hanna* his wiffe was borne the (23) (8) 1655.

Peter Webb, the sonne of *Christopher Webb* and *[Hannah]* his wife was borne the [ ].

Samuel Webb, son of *Christopher* & *Hannah* born 6 . 6 . 1660.

Christopher Webb, the son of *Christopher Webb* & *Hannah* his wiffe borne 25 March 1663.

Hanna Webb, daughter of *Christopher Webb* & *Hanna* his wiffe borne 7th mo. 5th 1665.

Benjamin Webb son of *Christopher Webb* & *Hanna* his wiffe borne 12th mo. 2, 1667.

Mary Webb, daughter of *Christopher Webb* & *Hanna* his wiffe borne the 7th mo. 6th 1669.

Joseph Webb, the son of *Christopher Webb* & *Hannah* his wiffe borne 1 mo. 15, 71/72.

Abigail Webb, daughter of *Christopher Webb* & *Hannah* his wiffe born 8th mo. 13, 75.

Christopher Webb [Jr.], dyed of the small pox March 1689/90.

Ensign *Christopher Webb*, sometimes the keeper of this book died upon the 30th day of May 1694 aged 64.

Mrs. *Hannah Webb*, widow of Mr. *Christopher Webb*, died the 30th Day of December in the 83rd year of her age 1718.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB, CLERK OF BRAINTREE VITAL STATISTICS
Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 31, 126, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, pp. 653, 719

Christopher Webb, Clerke May 13th 1673; May 18th 1678.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB, SELECTMAN
Braintree Records, vol. 1, p. 30, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, p. 22

10th [ ] 1682...*Christopher Web*, Selectmen of the Town of Brantrie... being empowered by the s^{d} Towne...to farm lett...the Townes meadow...

INVENTORY OF CHRISTOPHER WEBB
Suffolk County Wills, Case no. 2153, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

An Inventory of the Estate of *Christopher Webb* late of Braintrey dec^ed taken upon the 20th of June 1694

Imprimis His wearing apparroll	£ 14 . 5 . –
It. 1 Feather bed. 2 bolsters, a small bed & bedstead and curtains. 2 coverlids & 3 blankets all at	10 . – . –
It. A bed. 4 pillows & 1 bolster, curtains, 1 rugg, 1 coverlid, 3 blankets, bed stead & 3 bed cords all at	5 . 17 . –
It. Books 17 at 3 . 5 . – 2 Chests 1 . 1 . – 1 Cupboard . 4	4 . 10 . –
It. 6 Leather chairs 1 . 16 . – 1 Linnen wheel . 6	2 . 2 . –
It. 10 lb. Flax . 5 pillion and pillion cloth .10	. 15 . –
It. 2 bags, 1 kneading trough, 1 barrell	. 4 . –
It. 1 pr. small andirons, Curtain rod & 1 pr. tongs	. 4 . –
It. 1 pr. of Stilliards . 10 9 pr & one sheet 5 . 16 . –	6 . 6 . –
It. 9 pillow coats at . 3 aps. 1 . 7 . – 11 napkins . 12	1 . 19 . –
It. 1 Diaper Table cloth & 5 napkins & small Tablecloth	. 14 . –
It. 5 Towells 2/6 a chest of Drawers 1 . 2 . –	1 . 4 . 6
It. A Square Table 1 . one long Table 1 .	2 . – . –
It. 2 old Tables. 1 form. 1 joint Stool . 7 8 chaires . 12	. 19 . –
It. 1 Small box and 1 bottle case	. 7 . –
It. Old Lumber and Seives . 18 37 ps. of pewter 4 . 4 . –	5 . 2 . –
It. 2 brass kettles. 1 pr. of brass andirons. 1 warming pan. 2 skillets. 1 brass Candlestick. 1 brass chafing dish. 1 copper pot. 1 brass mortar. all at	3 . 19 . –
It. 2 pots. 1 Tramel. 1 pr. pothooks. 1 pr. of andirons, gridiron and toasting Iron and fender	1 . 10 . –
It. In plate . 17 1 pr. of Silver Scales . 4	1 . 1 . –
It. Jack and Spit 1 . Smoothing Iron, hammer & candlestick, bellows and fire Shovel . 10	1 . 10 . –
It. 1 ax, 1 beetle, 2 wedges . 6 A Cane . 4	. 10 . –
It. 1 pr. of Iron bound wheels, 2 chains & cleavis	3 . – . –
It. Lands and meadows in the Mill Field so called & ye West end of the Dwelling house. Barn and Sheephouses	200 . 10 . –
It. A piece of fresh meadow below the Sandy bottom & apiece of Upland on ye back side of Peter Webs house	40 . – . –
It. A piece of Salt Marsh in the Farme	30 . – . –
It. one Dwelling house at Monatiquit and an orchard about halfe an acre	35 . – . –
It. 1 yoak of oxen 6 . 2 Cows 5 . 1 horse 1 . 10 . –	12 . 10 . –
Taken by us	£ 385 . 12 . 6

Samuel Tompson, Samuel Peniman, Benjamin Savell

John Webb, Peter Webb and *Samuel Webb* Executors, presented ye within written, and made oath That it contains a just and true Inventory of the Estate of their late Father *Christopher Webb* of Braintrey decd.
Boston June 28th 1694

William Stoughton, Esqr.

VITAL RECORDS OF THE FAMILY OF PETER WEBB

Braintreys Book of Records, pp. 43, 42, 45, 43, 43, 43, 43, 100, 100, 100, 39, 100, 136, Town Clerk's Office, Braintree, Massachusetts

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793, 1886, pp. 663, 662, 664, 663, 663, 663, 663, 693, 694, 694, 660, 694, 724

Ruth Web, the daughter of *Peter Web*, by *Ruth* his wife was born upon the 7th of May 1684.

Peter son of *Peter Webb* and *Ruth* his wife born December 25th 1685.

David Web, son of *Peter Webb*, by *Ruth Webb*, his wife, 27–9th 1687.

Christopher Web the [son] of *Peter Web* and *Ruth* his wife was born the 30th day of December 1689.

Hannah Web, the daughter of *Peter Web* and *Ruth* his wife was born upon the 14th of March 1692.

John Web the son of *Peter Web*, and *Ruth* his wife was born upon [the] 10th day of March 1693.

The second *Hannah Web* daughter of *Peter Web* and *Ruth* his wife was born upon the 8th day of September 1694.

Joseph Webb son of *Peter Webb* and *Ruth* his wife, was born 17 June *Anno Dominie* 1696.

Priscilla Webb ye daughter of *Peter Webb* and *Ruth* his wife was born September ye 1st *Anno Dom.* 1697.

Mary Webb ye daughter [of] *Peter Webb* and *Ruth* his wife born ye 5, October 1698.

Hannah Web, the daughter of *Peter Webb* and *Ruth* his wife died upon the 17th day of May 1693.

Ruth Webb, ye wife of *[Peter] Webb* died June [ ].

Peter Webb died at Salem 12th Feb. 1717/18.

PRISCILLA (WEBB) HAYDEN, DAUGHTER OF PETER WEBB

Suffolk County Deeds, Book 42, pp. 159-159½, Courthouse, Boston, Massachusetts

Know all men by these presents That *Samuel Hayden* & *Priscilla* his wife of Braintree...give grant bargain sell release assigne Quit claim & confirm unto the s^d^ *John Webb*...all our share part portion Estate Right Title Interest and Inheritence...to the housing farm land & mill of our Father *Peter Webb* late of Braintree Dec^ed^ & where of he dyed Seized Situate in the Town of Braintree afores^d^. & all other Town rights and land late belonging to our s^d^. Father ...In witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands & Seals the Sixth day of June 1727

Samuel Hayden (Seal)
Priscilla X *Hayden* (Seal)
her mark

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

Maj. John[1] Weire (*1625*-1671) m. *1650* Honoria (*1630*-1685)
Elizabeth[2] Weire (b. *1655*) m. 1679 Richard Gardiner (*1650*-1687)
Luke[3] Gardiner (1680-1720) m. 1703 Ann Craycroft (1689-1765)
Ignatius[4] Gardiner (1711-1777) m. 1730 Anne Edelen (1710-*1785*)
Clement[5] Gardiner (1748-1817) m. 1770 Henrietta Boone (1750-*1830*)
Eleanor[6] Gardiner (1775-1862) m. 1797 James Spalding (1774-1852)
Thomas James[7] Spalding (1798-1828) m. 1826 Hannah Hayden (*1805-1848*)
Rebecca Ann[8] Spalding (1826-1919) m. Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)
Catherine Holly[9] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)
Myrtle[10] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)
William Kenneth[11] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[12] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[13] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[13] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[12] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[13] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[13] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[12] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE WEIRE FAMILY

1 **Maj. John Weire**. d. in 1671. Old Rappahannock County, Virginia.

Honoria, d. in 1685 between 9 November and 16 December; m. Maj. John Weire, about 1650 in Virginia.

2 John Weire, d. 1684

3 Elizabeth Weire

John Weire, one of the early settlers of colonial Virginia, was active in governing the colony. He was elected as a representative from Rappahannock County to the House of Burgesses in 1658 and served through 1661. The records show he was a burgess in 1663 and served during 1666 and 1667. He was appointed to serve on several committees with Col. John Washington of Westmoreland County, the great grandfather of Pres. George Washington. On one occasion he was appointed to a committee to propose the rates of the country's commodities for payment of public debts, ministers, parish duties, officer's fees, fines, quit rents, and other rents. He was a member of a committee appointed 28 October 1666 that was concerned with an order and warrant which they presented to the governor which pertained to "The Act of Cessation" or the restriction of planting tobacco during the period of low prices. He was one of the three burgesses who signed a letter addressed to the governor in October 1667 advising the construction of a fort. The closing sentence of the letter reads in part that the government "render us the happiest people of our Nation in any of his Majesty's foreign plantations."[1]

Maj. Weire was a large landowner in Lancaster County and in Sittenbourne Parish of Old Rappahannock County. His land was located in the parts of Rappahannock County now situated in Richmond and Essex counties. Much of his land was acquired by purchase of patents previously issued to other patentees, but considerable acreages were assigned to him by patents under the headright system of 50 acres of land for each person transported. A certificate for transportation of ten persons was issued to him

1. *Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1659/60-1693*, 1914, pp. vii, viii, 36-39, 43, 46, 49.

6 October 1654.[2] He received land 26 June 1663 for the transportation of forty-one persons, and a certificate dated 2 November 1661 showed he had transported fourteen others.

Designated as Capt. John Weire, he received patents 22 February 1662 totaling 1,600 acres of land in Old Rappahannock County. Designated as John Weire, Gent., he received a patent 26 June 1663 for 1,302 acres of land in the forest between the Rappahannock and Potomac rivers, and tracts of 200 acres and 250 acres of land on the north side of the Rappahannock.[3] In 1666 he received patents for 6,570 acres of land. One tract bearing patent date 6 June 1666 was the same tract of land conveyed in 1697 by Elizabeth Gardiner, daughter and heiress of Maj. John Weire.

Maj. John Weire was also selected to render judgment in the civil courts. In 1670, at a court held in James City County he was one of four gentlemen selected from Old Rappahannock County to resolve the differences in the case of Foxhall vs Lord.

He was listed as a member of the vestry in 1665 in Old Rappahannock, now Essex County, Virginia.[4]

John Weire was ordered to pay levy on five tithables 6 February 1655 in Lancaster County, Virginia.[5]

Maj. John Weire died testate. In his will, dated 7 May 1671 and proved 28 April 1678, he devised dower rights to his wife, Honoria. To his daughter, Elizabeth Weire, he devised a tract of land called The Island, and one-third of his personal estate, after his debts were paid, at age seventeen or her day of marriage whichever should occur first. To his son, John Weire, he devised one-third of his personal estate and the residue of the land in Virginia and else where. He devised one-half the 1,108 acres of land on Rappahannock River to his stepdaughter, Margaret, wife of John Watts of Potomac River. He appointed his wife, Honoria, as executrix.[6]

2. Lancaster Co. Court Orders, Book 1652-1655, p. 162, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
3. Virginia Patents, Book 5, Old Volume, pp. 90, 108, 279, 280, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
4. Essex Co. Wills and Deeds, Book 1, p. 39, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
5. Lancaster Co. Court Orders, Book 1652-1655, p. 174, Courthouse, Lancaster, VA.
6. Annapolis Liber, f. 78, Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, MD.

3 (1) Elizabeth Weire (Maj. John[1]), b. about 1655, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia.
Richard Gardiner (Capt. Luke,[2] Richard[1]), b. about 1650, St. Mary's County, Maryland; d. in 1687, St. Mary's County; m. Elizabeth Weire, in 1679 in Maryland.

4 Luke Gardiner, b. 1680; d. 1720
5 John Gardiner, d. 1717

Elizabeth Weire married Richard Gardiner who was elected as a burgess from St. Mary's County, Maryland, and she was widowed in less than ten years.

According to the terms of her husband's will, Elizabeth received a plantation in Richmond County, Virginia, which lay near the Rappahannock River. This plantation of 2,502 acres of land was conveyed by Elizabeth to Clement Hill 9 April 1686. It was the same tract of land received by patent by her father, Maj. John Weire, 6 June 1666 in Sittenbourne Parish in Old Rappahannock County, Virginia.[7] In 1693 Clement Hill returned the land to Elizabeth, "widow and Relict of Richard Gardiner, deceased."[8] She disposed of the land in a conveyance dated 7 July 1697.[9]

Elizabeth died intestate. Her sons, Luke and John, were named in the will of her husband, Richard Gardiner, proved 3 December 1687. According to the terms of his will, Elizabeth was given the choice of any plantation or tract of land that he, Richard Gardiner, had in Maryland on the condition that she continue to live in Maryland, otherwise the legacy would be void. She was bequeathed one-third of his personal property.[10]

7. Virginia Patents, Book no. 5, Old Volume, p. 517, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
8. St. Mary's Co. Wills, Liber 12, f. 252, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.
9. *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, vol. 5, 1898, p. 434.
10. St. Mary's Co. Wills, Liber 4, ff. 276-278, Hall of Records, Annapolis, MD.

WILL OF MAJ. JOHN WEIRE
Manuscript V. F., Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Maryland

In the Name Of God Amen I Major *John Weire* of the County of Rappahannock in Virginia Gentlemen I do make this my last will & Testament in manner & form as followeth Revoking all other wills whatsoever this seventh day of May one thousand six hundred seventy one.

Item I give & bequeath my soul unto Allmighty God that gave it & my body to be decently buryed according to my Executrix disposition aforementioned & what worldly estate God hath been pleased to bestow upon me I give & dispose of it in manner & form as followeth.

Item I give & bequeath unto my daughter in law Mrs. Margaret Watts wife to Mr. John Watts in Potomac River her heirs executors administrators or assigns forever to be disposed of if she thinks fit in negroes or mares for the use of her which is to say a tract of land lying at the head of Poltesis Creek on Rappahannock River the whole patent being eleven hundred & eight acres which I bought of Mr. Henry Randolph of Jamestowne in October last past. The one half of the land belongs to Mr. Robert Payne, Clerk of the said county, which is allready confirmed unto him the said Payne.

Item I doe order & desire that my Executrix hereafter mentioned doe make over and confirm a parcell of land which I have assigned unto David Boussaman & James, Jr. and their heirs and executors administrators or assigns for ever they paying the bills which they have paid according to their honor & sold it in consideration of the said land being sold with the Assignments.

Item I give & bequeath unto my daughter *Elizabeth Weire* in the one third part of all my personal estate to her heirs or assigns for ever to be paid when she shall attain to the age of seventeen years of age or day of marriage which shall first happen after my funeral charges & all my debts are paid.

Item I give & bequeath unto my daughter *Elizabeth Weire* a tract of land called by the name of The Island with house or orchards thereunto belonging to the said land unto him the said *John Weire* his heirs or assigns forever to add unto him when he shall attain to the age of one & twenty years.

Item I further give unto my sonne *John Weire* one third part of all my personal estate after my funeral charges & debts be paid.

Item it is my will that my Loving wife *Honoria Weire* have her third according to law which my said wife I doe hereby declare to be my true & lawful executrix of this my last will & Testament but if in case my said Executrix should happen to decease within twelve months and a day then I doe appoint my well beloved son-in-law John Watts Mr William Mosely and Capt. John Hull to be my true and lawful executor to the further perfurment of all things mentioned in this will.

Item I doe freely give & bequeath each of my Executors named in my will

40 shillings agreed to by them each of them a mourning ring to be paid & sent in by my correspondent in England & likewise forty shillings more I give unto Stephen Manerin to buy him a Ring.

Item it is my will that my fore mentioned Executrix Executors doe confirm & acknowledge a deed of two parcells of land by me in my lifetime should the one of three & forty acres as by the said deed bearing date Dec: 4: of my will now at large appeared...And this she or they are to doe by acknowledging the said deeds, in the court of Rappahannock when there unto called if not done by me before my death.

Item

Note: The remainder of this will has been lost.

ABSTRACT OF THE WILL OF MAJ. JOHN WEIRE
Annapolis Liber, f. 78, Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Maryland

To my wife *Honoria*, dower rights.

To daughter-in-law Margaret, wife of William Watts of Potomac River and her heirs part of a tract 1108 acres bought of Henry Randolph of Jamestown.

To daughter *Elizabeth* and her heirs "The Island" at 21 years of age.

To son and his heirs residue of lands in Virginia and elsewhere.

Executors, son-in-law John Watts, William Mosley, Captain John Hill. Made 7th of May 1671. Probated 28th April 1678 by John Bates, Luke Humbleton, John Jeffery.

MAJ. JOHN WEIRE, PATENTED LAND IN VIRGINIA
Virginia Patents, Book no. 5, Old Volume, p. 507, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Cavaliers and Pioneers, 1934, p. 557

John Weire, Gent., 2502 acs. Rappa. Co., Sittingborne Parish & on N. side of the River, 6 June 1666. 1200 acs. granted s^{d}· Weire 20 Feb. 1662, beg. upon a poynt on the upper side of Clifts Cr...1302 acs, in the freshes between Rappa. & Potomack Rivs...Granted s^{d}· *Weire*, 20 June 1663.

MAJ. JOHN WEIRE, ARBITRATOR
Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia, 1670-1676, pp. 216,235, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

1670 Court Held at James City Case of ffoxhall vs Lord
Mr. ffoxhall makes choice of Maj. *Jno Weire*

The difference betweene Mr Jno ffoxhall and Capt John Lord is by consent of the said parties referred to four Gent of Rappa County viz: Col. Jno Catlett, Capt. Tho Hawkins, Maj. *Jno Weire* & Mr. Jno Mott.

JOHN WEIRE, VIRGINIA BURGESS
Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1659/60-1693, 1914, pp. vii, viii, [ ], [ ], 35, 36, 37, 38, 38, 39, 43, [ ], 49

Burgesses of the Assembly of 1659/60 Rappahannock: *John Weyre*

Burgesses for the Assembly of 1660/61-1676 Rappahannock, *John Weye*

General Assembly at James City 11 Sept. 1663 Oath of Allegiance, supremacy and burgess ministered Mr. *John Weye*

23 October 1666 Capt. *John Weye*

Major *John Weir*, Major John Washington and Capt. Will Berkley are appointed to present to the Right Honorable Governor the Order and Warrant for dispatch of a messenger to Maryland.

26 October 1666 For Grievances Capt. *John Weye*

27 October 1666 The several Gentlemen underwritten are appointed and required to attend the pleasure of the Right Hon'ble the Governor this afternoon:

	Colo. Blake	
Major *Weye [Weire]*	Lieut. Colo. Washington	Capt. Filmore
Mr. Lucas	Mr. Traverse	Capt. Blackey

1 November 1666 A Committee appointed to treat with the Governor about the last Act concerning the Indians and the proposition preferred by Capt. Ferrar, *Major Weye*

2 November 1666 Committee to attend the Governor about a treaty with Maryland Capt. *John Weye.*

5 November 1666 Committee to propose the rates of the Country Commodities for payment of public debts Ministers and parish Officer's fees fines Quitrents and other rents *Capt. Weye.*

9 November 1666 *Major Weir* one appointed to present the Answer of the House to the Governor & Council

September-October 1667 letter signed by *Major Weye*

A committee appointed to receive the Auditor's accounts and to enquire what money and ammunition there is resting due to the country *Maj. Weye.*

THE WEIRE FAMILY

1 **Honoria**, d. in 1685 after 9 November in Virginia.

2 Margaret

Maj. *John Weire*, d. in 1671, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia; m. Honoria, about 1650 in Virginia.

3 John Weire, d. 1684

4 Elizabeth Weire

George Jones, m. Honoria, widow of Maj. John Weire, in 1671, Essex County, Virginia.

Honoria, thrice married, was the mother of Margaret by her first marriage. Her two children, John and Elizabeth, were born during the time of her marriage to Maj. John Weire.

Maj. Weire died testate and devised a third of his estate to his wife, Honoria, and a third to each of his two children. All of the Weire estate came into the possession of George Jones, Honoria's third husband who returned to her by deed 30 December 1672 all the Weire estate which she had given into his possession to manage and which consisted of cattle, hogs, horses, mares, sheep, servants, slaves, negroes, lands, houses, and household stuff.[1]

Honoria Weire Jones died testate. In her will bearing date 9 November 1685, she devised a tract of land containing 1,195 acres of land on the south side of Rappahannock River to her daughter Margaret, wife of Abraham Blagg. To her daughter Elizabeth, wife of Richard Gardiner, she gave her wedding ring "which joyned me and my husband Major John Weire in matrimonie." She devised twenty shillings to buy a mourning ring to each of her sons-in-law: Abraham Blagg and Richard Gardiner. She bequeathed silver to her grandsons Richard Watts, Abraham and Edward Blagg, and Luke and John Gardiner.[2]

1. Old Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Book 5, 1672-1676, pp. 71-72, Virginia State Library, Richmond, VA.
2. *Ibid.*, Book 6, 1676-1682, pp. 63-64.

WILL OF HONORIA WEIRE JONES
Old Rappahannock County Deeds, Book 6, 1676-1682, pp. 63-64, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen I *Honoria Jones* Widow and Relict of Mr. George Jones being sick & weak of Body but of perfect sense & memory, blessed be God do make my last Will & Testament in manner & forme following:

First I bequeath my soule to God that gave it and my Body to the Earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my surviving friends for a Joyful Resurrection of the same in & through the meritts of our Blessed Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ and as to the Portion of Worldly goods which it hath pleased God to Endow me withall I do give & dispose of as followeth.

Secondly I give & bequeath unto my Daughter *Margrett Blagg* that Seat & Tract of Land which I purchased of Col. John Vassall Lying & being on the south side of Rappa River Contayning Eleven hundred seventy & five acres the sd Land to be at her absolute & sole disposall forever.

Thirdly I give & bequeath unto my daughter *Elizabeth Gardiner* my Wedding Ring which Joyned me and my husband Maj. *John Weire* in Matrimonie.

4th ly I give my son in law Mr. Abraham Blagg twenty shillings to buy him a mourning ring.

5th ly I give unto my son Mr. Richard Gardner likewise a Ring of the aforesaid value.

6th ly I give unto my grandchild *Richard Watts* one silver spoone One silver Trencher salt.

7th ly I give unto my Grandson *Edward Blagg* the same aforesaid.

8th ly I give unto my Grandson *Abraham Blagg* the like.

9th ly I give unto my Grandson *Luke Gardner* the same.

10th ly I give unto my Grandson *Jno Gardner* the same.

Lastly I do hereby Constitute Ordaine & Constitute my well beloved Daughter *Margrett Blagg* Wife of Mr. Abraham Blagg to be my sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament Revoking all other Wills & Testaments by me heretofore made and hereunto have sett my hand & seale this 9th day of November 1685

Signed Sealed & Delivered in the presence of us
James Harrison
Arth Oneby
Michael Bassy

Honoria Jones (Seal)

I the subscriber do depose & say that I did see the within named Mrs. *Honoria Jones* signe seale & deliver the within written Will and Testament and that she was then in perfect sense & memory at the signing and sealing thereof

Sworn before us the 16th
day of December 1685 Michael Bassy
Henry Oneby
Geo. Taylor

CHILDREN OF HONORIA WEIRE NAMED IN DEED BY GEORGE JONES
Old Rappahannock County Deeds, Book 6, 1676-1682, pp. 63-64, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

To all to whom these presents shall come I George Jones send Greeting. Whereas I the said Jones having lately Intermarried with *Honoria* late widow and sole Executrix of Maj. *John Weir* late deceased and by the said marriage have had into my possession all and Every the Estate Whatsoever formerly belonging to the said Major *John Weir* and which the said *Weir* by will before his decease gave unto his then wife *Honoria* aforesaid to be distributed into three parts viz Between herself and her two children *John* and *Elizabeth*... 30th December 1672.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

James[1] Whaley (*1700*-1750) m. *1727* Elizabeth _____ (b. *1705*)

James[2] Whaley, Jr., (1728-1784) Barbara Remy (*1736*-1826)

Rebecca[3] Whaley (b. *1766*) m. *1785* Dr. Enoch Hayden (1755-1843)

Hannah[4] Hayden (*1805-1848*) m. 1826 Thomas James Spalding (1798-1828)

Rebecca Ann[5] Spalding (1826-1919) m. 1849 Rev. John Peyton (1822-1894)

Catherine Holly[6] Peyton (1855-1945) m. 1873 John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888)

Myrtle[7] Halliburton (1884-1948) m. 1905 William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940)

William Kenneth[8] Rutherford (b. 1907) m. 1940 Anna Clay Zimmerman (b. 1917)

- Anna Christene[9] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[10] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[10] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[9] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[10] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[10] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[9] Rutherford (b. 1945)

THE WHALEY FAMILY

1 James Whaley, b. about 1700; d. in 1750 before 4 June, Richmond County, Virginia.
Elizabeth, m. James Whaley, about 1727.

2 James Whaley, b. 19 July 1728; d. 1784
3 Thomas Whaley
4 William Whaley

James Whaley first settled in New Kent County, Virginia, a county which lay to the south and west of York River. The birth of his son, James Whaley, was registered in the church register of St. Peter's Parish in New Kent County 19 July 1728. Whaley subsequently moved to Richmond County, formerly Old Rappahannock County, north of the Rappahannock River. He lived there the remainder of his life. From his will it is evident that he was a planter maintaining at least two plantations. His land, crops of tobacco and corn, and his slaves were mentioned in his will.

James Whaley died testate at a relatively early age as two of his sons were minors at that time. His will, dated 4 January 1749, was proved in a court held in Richmond County, Virginia, 4 June 1750. He made bequests to his wife, to three sons, and one daughter. His daughter he did not name but "cut her off with a Shilling Sterling." To his wife, Elizabeth, he devised a horse and side saddle, a negro named Tom, a bed and furniture, and the crop of corn and tobacco on the plantation on which Tom lived. He stated in the event of her re-marriage the bequests made to her were to be given to his son Thomas. His son Thomas was also named as the devisee to receive four thousand pounds of tobacco which was bequeathed to William, in the event of the latter's death. No other bequests were made to Thomas who was then a minor. The testator bequeathed to his son James a negro boy named Jack. The balance of his moveables he divided between his wife Elizabeth and his son William. He named William, whom he designated as his younger son, as his sole executor and gave to him items designated as a saddle, wearing clothes, a bed, furniture, and the crop on the plantation on which he was then living.[1]

1. Richmond Co. Wills, Book 5, p. 613, Courthouse, Warsaw, VA.

2 (1) **James Whaley** (James[1]), b. 19 July 1728, St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, Virginia; d. in 1784 between 11 July and 9 August, Loudoun County, Virginia.

Lydia Ann Remy, daughter of Jacob Remy and his wife Sarah, b. about 1735 in Virginia, probably in Westmoreland County; m. James Whaley, about 1750 in Virginia.

5 Elizabeth Whaley, b. 1751; d. 1823
6 John Whaley, d. 1810
7 Jane Whaley
8 Barbara Whaley
9 William Whaley
10 Mary Whaley

Barbara Remy (Jacob,[3] Jacob,[2] Jacob[1]), b. about 1736 in Virginia; d. 12 December 1826, Bourbon County, Kentucky.

11 Jacob Whaley
12 Benjamin Talbot Whaley, b. 1760; d. 1835
13 James Whaley, d. 1810
14 Elizabeth Whaley
15 Rebecca Whaley
16 Henry Whaley
17 Elijah Whaley

Ann Talbot, b. about 1730; m. James Whaley, about 1768, Loudoun County, Virginia.

18 George Whaley

James Whaley was brought into court by his wife 9 May 1758 in Loudoun County, Virginia. The court order stated that James Whaley, Jr., had a base born child by his wife's sister during the previous six months, and also charged Barbara Remy with having borne a base born child within the previous six months.[2] The following year his wife again brought suit against him, and then seemingly resigned herself to her lot, and Lydia Ann and her sister, Barbara, bore the children of James Whaley contemporaneously.

2. Loudoun Co. Orders, Book A, p. 98, Courthouse, Leesburg, VA.

His brother William Whaley later married Barbara.

James Whaley entered into a deed of lease 12 December 1774 in Loudoun County, Virginia, for the natural lives of himself, of his present wife, Ann, and of their son George.[3] Ann Whaley claimed dower rights to the estate of her deceased husband, Mr. James Carter, 10 August 1783.[4] These two deeds prove that James Whaley married as his second wife the widow of Mr. James Carter.

James Whaley died testate. In his will, dated 8 July 1784 and proved 8 August 1784 in Loudoun County, he made bequests to his wife Ann and his son George, who was then a minor, and made plans for the education of George when he should become of age. He made bequests to his children John Whaley and Jane Ellis and to his children by Barbara Remy whom he identified as Benjamin Talbot Remy, commonly called Ben Whaley; Jacob Remy, commonly called Gibson Whaley; James Remy, commonly called James Whaley; Elizabeth Remy, commonly called Elizabeth Whaley; Rebecca Remy, commonly called Rebecca Whaley; Henry Remy, commonly called Henry Whaley; and Elijah Remy, commonly called Elijah Whaley. In order to circumvent his children by Lydia Ann Remy, except John and Jane, from sharing in his estate, he made bequests to his grandchildren: Hannah Neale Talbot, the daughter of his daughter Mary and her husband Benjamin Talbot; the children of his daughter Elizabeth and her husband William Bernard Sears; the children of his daughter Barbara and her husband Henry Talbot; and Charles Whaley, son of his son William Whaley and his wife Elizabeth. Three days after dating his will, he relented and signed a codicil whereby he entailed to his children John Whaley, William Whaley, Elizabeth Sears, Barbara Talbot, and Jane Ellis, all that part of his estate, to be equally divided among them, which he had devised to his son George in case George should die before attainment of lawful age, and in case his wife should then be living, then at the time of her decease.[5]

3. Loudoun Co. Deeds, Book K, p. 357, Courthouse, Leesburg, VA.
4. *Ibid.*, Book N, p. 521.
5. *Ibid.*, Book C, pp. 87-90.

15 (2) Rebecca Whaley (James,[2] James[1]), b. about 1766, Loudoun County, Virginia; d. in Bourbon County, Kentucky.
Dr. *Enoch Hayden* (William,[4] Samuel,[3] Nehemiah,[2] John[1]), b. 27 March 1755, Morris County, New Jersey; d. 16 July 1843, Marion County, Missouri, bur. in Griffith Cemetery near Palmyra, Marion County, Missouri; m. Rebecca Whaley, about 1785.

19 Enoch Hayden
20 Rebecca Hayden
21 Benjamin Hayden
22 Sarah Hayden
23 Barbara Hayden
24 Peyton Randolph Hayden, b. 8 Feb. 1796; d. 26 Dec. 1855
25 Elijah Hayden, b. 14 May 1797; d. 27 Aug. 1860
26 Catherine Hayden
27 Hannah Hayden

Rebecca Whaley was the second wife of Dr. Enoch Hayden. They jointly sold a one-half acre lot in Moorefield, Virginia, 7 March 1788 to Casper Rinker and gave as their place of residence Fairfax County, Virginia.[6] Rebecca moved with her family to Bourbon County, Kentucky, at an early date, and was co-signer with her husband 5 June 1793 in a conveyance of land to John Bunton. They specified their residence as then being in Bourbon County, Kentucky, and the land description coincided with the tract of land lying in Mercer County, Kentucky, on Haydens Creek, running into Chaplins Fork of Salt River, which Enoch purchased 24 May 1787, with his brother Noah.[7] Rebecca and Enoch were co-signers to a transaction of land dated 7 April 1813 in Bourbon County, in conjunction with Abel and Hester Griffith.[8]

Rebecca lived near Paris in Bourbon County, Kentucky, for more than thirty-five years. Her children were named as the heirs of her husband, Enoch Hayden, in his will dated 14 June 1843.[9]

6. Hardy Co. Deeds, Book 1, p. 202, Courthouse, Moorefield, WV.
7. Mercer Co. Deeds, Book 2, pp. 152-153, Courthouse, Harrodsburg, KY.
8. Bourbon Co. Deeds, Book 1, pp. 235-237, Courthouse, Paris, KY.
9. Marion Co. Wills, Book B, pp. 196-198, Courthouse, Palmyra, MO.

WILL OF JAMES WHALEY
Richmond County Wills, Book 5, p. 613, Courthouse, Warsaw, Virginia

In the Name of God Amen I *James Whaley* of the Parish of Lunenburg in the County of Richmond being of a Perfect Sense and Memory Praised be Almighty God for the same and Knowing that Nothing is more Certain then Death Soe Nothing is more Uncertain then the time thereof. I hope to have full and free Pardon and forgiveness of all my sins and to be partaker of the Glorious Resurrection Through our Lord Jesus by the Almighty Power of God Doe Make this Last Will and Testament in manner and form as followeth And as Touching the Disposition of such Temporal Estate as it hath Pleased Almighty God to bestow upon me I give and bequeath in the following manner & form.

Item. I Give and Bequeath my horse and side Saddle and Negro fellow Named Tom and a Bed and furniture and the Crop of Corn and Tobacco on the Plantation whereon the said fellow now lives To my loving Wife *Elizabeth*, during her Widowhood and if She Marries or Dies To my son *Thomas Whaley.*

Item. I give and Bequeath to my son *William Whaley* all my Waring Cloath's and Saddle and one Bed and furniture and my Crop whereon I now live and only my Debts to be paid out of it.

Item. I give and Bequeath to my son *James Whaley* my Negro boy named Jack To him and his heirs forever. I will that all the Rest of my Moveables Should be Equally Divided Between my wife *Elizabeth* and my son *William Whaley*.

Lastly I Nominate Constitute and appoint my Son *William Whaley* my whole and Sole Executor of this my Last Will and Testament Revoking and making void all other Wills by me heretofore made and this to stand as my Last Will and Testament In witness whereof I have here unto set my hand and Seale This 4th day of January 1749

Signed Sealed Published and Declared to be his Last Will and Testament in Presence of us
David Hilman
Daniel Bentley

his *James X Whaley* mark

Item. I give and Bequeath to *William Whaley* my younger son four thousand pounds of Tobo that Received for the Negro wench named Cabe of Valentine Garner and to be left in Col. John Taylor hands while the child comes to age and if he dies for it to fall to my Beloved son *Thomas Whaley* under age. My Daughter I cut her off with a Shilling Sterling.

Test
Richard R Hillman
his mark

his *James X Whaley* mark

Daniel Bentley

At a Court Held for Richmond County the fourth Day of June 1750

This Will was Presented in Court by *Elizabeth Whaley* widdow and being Proved by the Oaths of David Hilman and Daniel Bentley Witnessess thereto was by the Court Ordered to be Recorded, And also the Codicil thereon Written was Prov'd by the Oath of Richard Hilman and by the Court Ordered to be Recorded Test T. Tarpley DCC

JAMES WHALEY, SON OF JAMES WHALEY
St. Peter's Parish Register, St. Peter's Church, New Kent County, Virginia

James, son of *James Whaley*, b. July ye 19, bap. Aug. 11, 1728

JAMES WHALEY, ARRAIGNED IN COURT
Loudoun County Orders, Book A, p. 98, Courthouse, Leesburg, Virginia

9 May 1758 A Grand Jury presented

Barbara Ramey for having a base born child within six months past.

James Whaley, Jun'r for Absenting from his wife and taking up with another Woman &c his Wife's sister and having a Base born Child by her within six months last past.

Loudoun County Orders, Book A, p. 208, Courthouse, Leesburg, Virginia

13 March 1759

Upon the Proceedings returned against *James Whaley* for Breach of the Peace the said *James* appeared here this day according to his Recognizance and thereupon Ann Whaley was sworn against him and he heard in his defense. On consideration whereof It is ordered that the Complaint be dismissed and that said *James* be discharged from his Recognizance aforesaid.

JAMES WHALEY MARRIED THE WIDOW OF JAMES CARTER
Loudoun County Deeds, Book K, p. 357, Courthouse, Leesburg, Virginia

12 December 1774

...to *James Whaley* for natural lives of him the said *James Whaley*, Ann, his present wife and George Whaley their son...

Loudoun County Deeds, Book N, p. 521, Courthouse, Leesburg, Virginia

10 August 1783

...Ann Whaley to Ignatius Wheeler, both of Loudoun County...a certain part of a Tract of land laying and binding on Potomack River it being part of a tract of land the property of Mr. James Carter Deceased, which she the said Whaley Claims as her right of Dowry of her deceased husband's estate.

WILL OF JAMES WHALEY
Loudoun County Wills, Book C, pp. 87-90, Courthouse, Leesburg, Virginia

In the name of God Amen I *James Whaley* of Cameron Parish Loudoun County in the Commonwealth of Virginia, being sick of Body but of perfect and sound memory calling to mind the uncertainty of this life do make this my last Will and Testament and as touching such worldly Estate as it hath pleased God to bless me with I give and dispose of the same in the following manner Viz.

Imprimis It is my Will that all my Just debts & funeral Expences be paid out of such part of my Estate as my Executors hereafter named shall think proper.

Item. I lend to my beloved Wife Ann Whaley for and during the Term of her natural life for her use and the benefit of my children hereafter named all my Estate both real and personal either in Loudoun or elsewhere except one Feather bed & furniture one six Gallon Pot, one Frying pan two pewter Dishes, one Gallon bason Six knives & Six forks, Basil Stonesheet's & George Latham's Rents which will be due the first day of January 1785 which Articles & Rents I give to my son *Jacob Remey* commonly called *Gibson Whaley* to him & his heirs forever. In case my Wife Ann should die before my Son *George Whaley* arrives at lawful Age my Will is that my Executors or the Surviving of them keep the Estate Lent to her all together & school him thereout as they think proper & as soon as he shall arrive at lawful age I give & Bequeath to him my said son *George* the plantation I now live on Containing one hundred & twenty five Acres together with two hundred Acres of land his choice of any I may have on the Kentucky or the western waters & three Negroes his choice of any at that period belonging to my Estate and I give & bequeath the same to him his heirs & assigns forever.

Item. I give and Bequeath to my Grandson *Charles Lee Sears* as soon as my son *George* arrives at Lawful age in case my Wife Ann should be dead but if she be living at that time then not till her decease one negro boy or Girl in choice of either of the age of eight or Ten Years at that time which said negro I give and bequeath to him his heirs and assigns forever.

My will and desire is that my Executors hereafter named convey to Colo. Henry Lee Junr. all my right and Title to the lands I hold in Prince William County & the land in said County which I have sued John Hooe for, on his paying them three hundred pound Current money or giving his bond with good Security payable in Twelve months with Interest which was the price he agreed to give for the same whether I cast Hooe in the suit or not, but in case Colo. Lee should refuse to Comply with said agreement my Will is that the same be disposed of with my other Estate hereafter to be mentioned.

To my Grand Daughter *Hannah Neale Talbot* daughter of Benjamin Talbot

by my Daughter *Mary* his wife I give & bequeath when she arrives to the age of Sixteen years one Feather bed & furniture to her & her assigns which Gift is intended to bar my said Daughter *Mary Talbot* from Claiming any part of my Estate. To my Son *Benjamin Talbot Remey* commonly called *Benjamin Whaley* I give and bequeath all my wearing apparel to him & his heirs.

All the rest of my Estate both real and personal in whatsoever place not heretofore bequeathed at my said wife's decease & the arrival of my son *George* to Lawful Age as within expressed I give to my Children *John Whaley* & *Jane Ellis* & to my children by *Barbara Whaley* namely *Benjamin Talbot Remey* commonly called *Ben Whaley, Jacob Remey* commonly called *Gibson Whaley, James Remey* commonly called *James Whaley, Elizabeth Remey* commonly called *Elizabeth Whaley, Rebecca Remey* commonly called *Rebecca Whaley, Henry Remey* commonly called *Henry Whaley*, and *Elijah Remey* commonly called *Elijah Whaley*. To the children of William Bernard Sears by *Elizabeth* my daughter his wife except *Charles Lee Sears* their son one Childs part to be equally divided between them. To the children of Henry Talbot by my daughter *Barbara* his Wife and Childs part to be equally divided between them, to my Grandson *Charles Whaley* son of *William Whaley* & Elizabeth his wife one childs part to be equally divided as above mentioned to them and their heirs forever.

It is my Will that the one Childs part given as above to the Children of *William Whaley, Elizabeth Sears* & *Barbara Talbots* Legacys shall Bar their respective parents from Claiming any part of my said Estate.

It is my will that my Executors hereafter named convey to John Matthew & Robert Fryer of Fauquier County by Deeds with special warranty the land sold by me to them upon paying three pounds the balance of the purchase money with Interest from the time of Sale. It is also my will and desire that my Brother *William Whaley* have hold & enjoy the Lot & plantation whereon he now lives for and during the continuance of the Lease & I give the same to him Together with all my right & Title to one Negro Man Slave named Harry & one other negro man slave named Megaley both in his possession & I give them to him his heirs & assigns forever.

And lastly I constitute and appoint my Trusty Friends Charles Simms Hardage Lane, William Land and George Summers my whole and Sole Executors of this my last Will and Testament revoking all other Will or Wills heretofore by me made ratifying confirming & acknowledging this to be my last. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand & affixed my Seal this 8th day of July 1784.

Signed Sealed published & declared by the said *James Whaley* to be his last Will

James Whaley (Seal)

& Testament In presence of
The Interlinearion in the bequest made
to *George Whaley* made before signing
Mo. Thomas
John Curtis
Thomas McIntosh
Benja. Cockerill

Codicil to this Will Be it remembered that in case my son George should die before he arrives at Lawful age in case my wife should then be Living then at the time of her decease my Will and desire is that all that part of my Estate both real and personal devised to him be equally divided between my Children namely *John Whaley, William Whaley, Elizabeth Sears, Barbara Talbot* & *Jane Ellis* & in such case I give and devise the same to them & their heirs forever.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & affixed my Seal this 11th day of July in the year of our Lord 1784.

Published and declared his
In presence of *James X Whaley* (Seal)
Benja Cockerville
Thos. McIntosh

At a Court held for Loudoun County August the 9th 1784

This Will was proved by the oaths of John Curtis Thomas McIntosh & Benjamin Cockerville three of the subscribing witnesses thereto and the Codicil thereunder written was proved by the oaths of Thomas McIntosh & Benjamin Cockerville Witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. & at another Court held for said County October the 11th 1784 on the motion of Charles Simms & Wm. Lane two of the executors therein named who made oath according to law certificate is granted them for obtaining probate thereof in due form on their giving security whereupon they together with Leven Powell & Hardage Lane their securities entered into & acknowledged their Bond in the penalty of Two Thousand pounds conditioned as the law directs. Liberty is reserved the other Exor. to join in the probate thereof when they shall think fit.

Test Chas. Binns Clk.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF OUR ANCESTORS

LINEAGE CHART

John[1] Zimmerman (1774-*1855*) m. *1795* Catherine _____ (*1775-1838*)

John[2] Zimmerman (1801-1873) m. *1827* Sarah Freeman (1809-1881)

James Henry[3] Zimmerman (1849-1915) m. 1876 Mary A. Harper (1848-1936)

Bertie Clay[4] Zimmerman (1878-1926) m. 1907 Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973)

Anna Clay[5] Zimmerman (b. 1917) m. 1940 William Kenneth Rutherford (b. 1907)

- Anna Christene[6] Rutherford (b. 1942) m. 1968 Russell Leo Willis, Jr., (b. 1940)
  - Russell Leo[7] Willis III (b. 1972)
  - Robert Kent[7] Willis (b. 1974)
- Shirley Kay[6] Rutherford (b. 1943) m. 1967 Richard Maurice Tofel (b. 1942)
  - James Brian[7] Tofel (b. 1969)
  - Andrew William[7] Tofel (b. 1971)
- William Clay[6] Rutherford (b. 1945)

POSSIBLE BACKGROUND INFORMATION

7 November 1795 – buried Jacob Zimmerman, born February 25, 1722, in Eckershausen on the Neckar in the Palatinate. Parents Valentin Zimmerman and his wife. Married October 13, 1746, in Faulkner Swamp, Lea, legitimate daughter of Thomas Thee and his wife Margareth, with whom he had four sons and one daughter of whom one son lives. Was afflicted by a stroke ten years ago, from which he died, after taking cold, on the sixth at 4 a.m., aged 73 years, 9 months, 9 days, married 49 years. (Church Register, Evangelical Lutheran Church, Frederick, Maryland, *Records of Marriages and Burials in the Monocacy Church in Frederick County, Maryland and in the Evangelical Lutheran Congregation in the City of Frederick, Maryland 1743-1811*, 1972, p. 125.)

"Faulkner Swamp was about 35 miles from Philadelphia in what is now Montgomery County, Pennsylvania." (Letter written by Dolores Rutherford, 14 January 1975.)

"You say my grandfather was born in Henderson County, Kentucky. I was always told he was born in Pennsylvania near Philadelphia." (Letter written by Edward Charles Zimmerman, 23 March 1956.)

In the Name of God Amen the twenty first day of April in the year of our Lord Seventeen hundred and eighty six I Jacob Zimmerman of Frederick County in the State of Maryland...make and ordain this my last will and Testament...I give and bequeath to Lea my Dearly beloved Wife all my Estate both real and personal except Ten pounds which sum of ten pounds is to be paid to my son John Zimmerman...Jacob X Zimmerman Frederick County December 1st 1795. (Frederick Co. Wills, Liber GM no. 3, f. 97, Frederick, MD.)

Zimmerman, John Oct. 1, 1748 Nov. 6, 1748 Jacob and Lea Johannes Schultz (Baptismal Register, The New Hanover Lutheran Church.)

THE ZIMMERMAN FAMILY

1 John Zimmerman, Sr., b. in 1774 in Maryland; d. after 4 December 1852, Henderson County, Kentucky.
Catherine, b. about 1775; d. between 27 August 1836 and 3 August 1841, Henderson County, Kentucky; m. John Zimmerman, Sr., about 1795, probably in Frederick County, Maryland.

2 Elizabeth Zimmerman
3 Polly Zimmerman
4 John Zimmerman, Jr., b. 5 Feb. 1801; d. 6 Feb. 1873

John Zimmerman moved from Frederick County, Maryland, to Henderson County, Kentucky. His name appeared on the tax list for Henderson County without exception from 1813 to 1849, inclusive. No tax records exist for the years 1832 and 1838.

He received a land grant in 1813 for service in the 41st Regiment in the company of Elijah King. John served in the Kentucky militia from 9 March 1813 until 9 September 1813 in Capt. Armstrong Keir's company.[1]

John reported in 1850 that he was seventy-six years of age and that he was born in Maryland. His great grandson, Edward Charles Zimmerman, aged ninety-three, stated his grandfather was born about 25 miles from Philadelphia in Pennsylvania.[2] It may be that he was referring to his great great grandfather who could have been the John Zimmerman who was born 1 October 1748.

John Zimmerman died intestate. He, designated as John Zimmerman, Sr., and his wife, Catherine, conveyed 267 acres of land on Canoe Creek in Henderson County, Kentucky, 22 November 1823 to John Zimmerman, Jr.[3] John conveyed land to his daughter, Polly Arnett, 3 August 1841.[4] As Catherine did not sign the deed she evidently died after signing 27 August 1836. John then conveyed a tract of land to Miles Sutton 18 December 1848,[5] and was enumerated in the Sutton household on the 1850 census.

1. *Report of the Adjutant General of the State of Kentucky, Soldiers of the War of 1812,* 1891, p. 191.
2. Letter written by Edward Charles Zimmerman, 23 March 1956.
3. Henderson Co. Deeds, Book F, p. 538, Courthouse, Henderson, KY.
4. *Ibid.*, Book J, p. 144.
5. *Ibid.*, Book M, p. 263.

4 (1) John Zimmerman, Jr., (John[1]), b. 5 February 1801, Henderson County, Kentucky; d. 6 February 1873 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri.

Sarah Freeman (Edmund,[2] Gideon[1]), b. 7 March 1809, Granville County, North Carolina; d. 3 April 1881 near Lewistown, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery; m. John Zimmerman, Jr., about 1827, probably in Kentucky.

5 William C. Zimmerman, aged 21 in 1850
6 John R. Zimmerman, b. 1 Dec. 1830; d. 17 Aug. 1892
7 Marion Washington Zimmerman, b. 11 Dec. 1833; d. 1906
8 Jacob L. Zimmerman, b. 8 Mar. 1835
9 Joseph T. Zimmerman, b. 3 Sept. 1837; d. 3 June 1912
10 Elizabeth Agnes Zimmerman, b. 24 Nov. 1839; d. Feb. 1923
11 Patnam Augustus Zimmerman, aged 9 in 1850
12 Mark Francis Zimmerman, b. 13 Oct. 1844
13 Martha B. Zimmerman, aged 13 in 1860
14 James Henry Zimmerman, b. 6 Dec. 1849; d. 25 Dec. 1915
15 Sarah Addie Zimmerman, aged 8 in 1860

John Zimmerman, Jr., moved from Henderson County, Kentucky, to Weakley County, Tennessee, before 1829. In a transaction of land dated 22 November 1823 John Zimmerman, Sr., and his wife, Catherine, conveyed 267 acres of land lying on Canoe Creek in Henderson County to John, Jr.[6] Later that same year John, Jr., conveyed 367 acres of land lying on Canoe Creek in Henderson County to John, Sr.[7] The name of John Zimmerman, Jr., appeared on the Kentucky tax list for Henderson County from 1824 through 1837, but as he served as a juryman in Weakley County, Tennessee, in April and July 1829 he had moved before that date,[8]

He and his family were enumerated on the 1850 census as residents of Weakley County, Tennessee. While the census records indicate that all of his children except Jacob were born in Tennes-

6. Henderson Co. Deeds, Book E, p. 267, Courthouse, Henderson, KY.
7. *Ibid.*, Book F, p. 358.
8. *Minutes of the County Court of Weakley County, Tennessee*, 1942, pp. 100, 105, 109.

see this may not have been the case. Gleaned from letters written during the 1950's by descendants of John Zimmerman, Jr., his son Marion Washington Zimmerman was born 11 December 1833 near Reelfoot Lake, Tennessee, which would have been in Obion County, west of Weakley County.[9] Jacob L. Zimmerman was cited as being born 8 March 1835 in Henderson County, Kentucky,[10] which probably occurred during a visit to John's parents. Joseph T. Zimmerman was reportedly born near Paducah, Kentucky, 3 September 1837.[11] Another descendant verified that John Zimmerman, Jr., lived near Paducah, Kentucky, in 1837.[12] He was subsequently enumerated on the 1850 census in Weakley County and it is probable that his son James Henry and his daughter Sarah Addie, born in 1849 and 1852, respectively, were born in Weakley County.

Prior to the Civil War, John Zimmerman, Jr., sold his land and his slaves and moved to Schuyler County, Illinois. He was enumerated on the 1860 census as a resident of Schuyler County, and his sons Jacob and Joseph were also enumerated on the Schuyler County census. His sons William, Jacob, Joseph, and Patman were all married in Schuyler County.

About 1867, John Zimmerman, his wife Sarah, and all of their children, including the families of their married sons, moved to Missouri and Kansas. John settled in Lewis County, Missouri, on a large farm one mile south of Lewistown.

John Zimmerman, Jr., died intestate. His heirs conveyed their shares of his estate to two of his sons, James Henry and Mark Francis Zimmerman in a series of deeds dated 19 December 1873, 26 February, 2 March and 5 March 1874.[13] All of his children were accounted for on the 1850 and 1860 census reports, and dates of birth and death were supplied by three of his grandchildren during the 1950's.

9. Letter written by Mary (Zimmerman) Brown, 1950's.
10. *Ibid.*, Mildred (Zimmerman) Collins, 17 October 1956.
11. *Ibid.*, Mary (Zimmerman) Brown, 1950's.
12. *Ibid.*, Edward Charles Zimmerman, 23 March 1956.
13. Lewis Co. Deeds, Book 13, pp. 455, 525, 526, 527; Book 19, p. 239, Courthouse, Monticello, MO.

14 (4) James Henry Zimmerman (John,[2] John[1]), b. 6 December 1849, probably Weakley County, Tennessee; d. 25 December 1915 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown.

Mary A. Harper (George W.,[4] John,[3] Jacob,[2] Nicholas[1]), b. 26 October 1848 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 12 April 1936 near Edina, Knox County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri; m. James Henry Zimmerman, 24 December 1876, in Lewistown.

16 Bertie Clay Zimmerman, b. 6 July 1878; d. 26 Jan. 1926
17 Clyde Zimmerman, b. 12 Nov. 1879; d. 14 June 1957
18 Jemma Zimmerman, b. 16 June 1885; d. 1946
19 Mary Elizabeth Zimmerman, b. 24 Oct. 1893; d. 26 Feb. 1973

James Henry Zimmerman and his brother Mark Francis Zimmerman acquired their father's land from the other heirs and eventually James became sole owner of the land. He was one of the substantial farmers of the community.

He was a man of strong principles and was a staunch member of the Methodist Church. He was tall and spare in appearance and had dark brown eyes that were characteristic of the Zimmerman family.[14]

James Henry Zimmerman died testate. In his will, on file in the office of the Probate Court at Monticello, Missouri, he named each of his four living children. His will, dated 5 March 1915, bears no date of probate and the estate was not settled until January 1937. He willed his estate to his wife, Mary, during her lifetime, and following her death the estate was to be equally divided among his children after specific bequests were given to his two daughters.[15] The property was mortgaged and sold about 1935 to pay off the indebtedness. As one heir, Anna Clay Zimmerman, was a minor, the heirs held a vested interest in the property until suit was brought in Circuit Court in Lewis County. As the parties involved failed to appear the case was lost by default.

14. Letter written by Mildred (Zimmerman) Collins, 26 November 1956.
15. Lewis Co. Wills, Book 8, p. 178, Courthouse, Monticello, MO.

16 (14) Bertie Clay Zimmerman (James H.,[3] John,[2] John[1]), b. 6 July 1878 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 26 January 1926, Canton Hospital, Canton, Lewis County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri.

Anna Eliza Bowen (Glenn,[2] John[1]), b. 24 June 1885, Quincy, Adams County, Illinois; d. 11 February 1973, St. Elizabeth's Hospital, Hannibal, Marion County, Missouri, bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewis County, Missouri; m. Bertie Clay Zimmerman, 18 March 1907, Lewistown, Missouri.

20 Beatrice Mildred Zimmerman, b. 29 Jan. 1908; d. 8 Sept. 1974
21 James Bowen Zimmerman, b. 2 Oct. 1911; d. 14 Oct. 1954
22 Ed Logan Zimmerman, b. 20 Apr. 1914
23 Anna Clay Zimmerman, b. 3 Mar. 1917

Bertie Clay Zimmerman lived his entire life in Lewis County, Missouri. As a young man he operated a barber shop in Lewistown, Missouri. He sold the shop in December 1906, and devoted the following twenty years to farming. He purchased the Dan Patchin farm, which lay adjacent to his father's farm, in 1907. The farm buildings were surrounded by large apple and pear orchards.

He was active in community affairs and was prominent in the organization of The Grange in Lewis County.[16] This organization of farmers promoted better farming methods and business practices. He was elected a justice of peace in Lewis County and was serving in that capacity when he died. He served as deputy sheriff for several years.[17]

He was a member of the Methodist Church at Lewistown and sang baritone in the choir and as a soloist. Early in life he took an oath that he would neither drink, swear, nor smoke. He was of strong character and moral convictions. He refused to take insulin, as it was a dependency drug, to combat diabetes. A subsequent series of infections brought about his untimely death.

He died intestate. The names of his children and the date of birth of each is known to the compiler, one of his daughters.

16. *The Lewis County Journal*, 12 January 1926, Monticello, Missouri.
17. *Standard Atlas of Lewis County, Missouri*, 1916, p. 72.

23 (16) Anna Clay Zimmerman (Bertie C.,[4] James H.,[3] John,[2] John[1]), b. 3 March 1917 near Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri. *William Kenneth Rutherford* (William N.,[7] Nathaniel H.,[6] James,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Robert,[2] Robert[1]), b. 24 September 1907 near Cairo, Randolph County, Missouri; r. Lexington, Lafayette County, Missouri; m. Anna Clay Zimmerman, 20 November 1940, Kirksville, Adair County, Missouri.

26 Anna Christene Rutherford, b. 21 Jan. 1942
27 Shirley Kay Rutherford, b. 2 June 1943
28 William Clay Rutherford, b. 10 Feb. 1945

Anna Clay Zimmerman was born on a farm south of Lewistown, Missouri, and lived in the community until she was nineteen years of age. She was graduated with honors from the Lewistown High School in 1934.

She entered Northeast Missouri State Teachers College at Kirksville, Missouri, and attended two years before beginning her teaching career. She was graduated from the University of Missouri at Columbia with a B. S. degree in Education in 1952, and with a Master's degree in Education in 1955.

She began her teaching career in 1940 in Lemons, Missouri, as an elementary teacher and subsequently taught in Missouri elementary schools in Greencastle, Moberly, Fulton, Wellington, and Lexington. In 1954 she began teaching art in the high school at Lexington and retired in May 1973. She was a member of the state production committee of the *Missouri State Guide for Art in High School* which was printed in 1963. *The Minuteman*, the Lexington High School annual, was sponsored by her from 1960 through 1973, and she was sponsor of the Junior class for ten years. While teaching, Anna was a member of the Missouri State Teachers Association and the National Education Association.

Her membership in NSDAR was established on the patriot ancestor, Nicholas Harper of Virginia, who was buried in the Harper Cemetery near Midway, Kentucky. She served as Regent of the Lafayette-Lexington Chapter DAR, 1974-1976, and was chapter treasurer from 1964 to 1968.

Anna is a member of Delta Kappa Gamma, The Hereditary Register of the United States of America, an associate member of Alden Kindred of America, Inc., an honorary member of The Society of Mayflower Descendants, and a member of the Society of Genealogists, London, England. Her biographical sketch and a history of her ancestors was published in *First Five Hundred Families of America* 1972-73 and 1974-75. Her biographical sketch was included in the Bicentennial Editions of *The Hereditary Register of the United States of America*, 1975 and 1976. She is a member of the First Christian Church in Lexington and was elected as a deaconess in 1962 and an elder in 1977. She served as secretary of the church board four years, and was a youth leader.

Her husband, William Kenneth Rutherford, and she compiled and published *Genealogical History of the Halliburton Family* in 1959 with a revision in 1972; *Genealogical History of the Rutherford Family* in 1969; *Genealogical History of Our Ancestors*, 1970 and its current revision.

Collecting genealogical data necessitated extensive travel within the United States. Anna and her husband visited many cemeteries where their ancestors were buried, and many farms and communities in which their ancestors lived. Literally thousands of letters have been written to persons who share the same interest — ancestors —, in addition to the many hours of researching original county records, and visiting libraries.

During 1943 and 1944, Anna, Kay, and Christene, lived at Glenmora, Louisiana, and Gainesville, Texas, near the army camps in which Kenneth was stationed. In February 1945, four and one-half months after Kenneth went overseas, their son was born in Moberly, Missouri. Europe was re-visited in 1973 by Kenneth, accompanied this time by Anna, shortly after they retired.

Anna Clay Zimmerman and her husband, William Kenneth Rutherford, are the parents of Anna Christene (Mrs. Russell Leo Willis, Jr.), Shirley Kay (Mrs. Richard Maurice Tofel), and William Clay Rutherford; and the grandparents of Russell Leo Willis III, Robert Kent Willis, James Brian Tofel, and Andrew William Tofel.

JOHN ZIMMERMAN AND CATHERINE, HIS WIFE, CONVEYED LAND
Muhlenberg County Deeds, Book , pp. 121-122, Courthouse, Greenville, Kentucky

This Indenture made this 29th day of December the year one thousand eight hundred and ten between *John Zimmerman* and *Catherine* his wife of the county of Muhlenberg and state of Kentucky of the one part and William Campbell of the county and state aforesaid of the other part Witnesseth that the said *John* & *Catherine* his wife for and in consideration of the sum of one thousand dollars...by these presents doth grant, bargain and sell unto the said Campbell a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in the county aforesaid on the waters of Pond Creek containing two hundred acres and bounded as follows:...In witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands and affixed our seals the day and year above written.

John Zimmerman (Seal)

Catharine Zimmerman (Seal)

JOHN ZIMMERMAN ENTERED LAND IN HENDERSON COUNTY, KENTUCKY
Henderson County Land Warrant Book W, p. 225, Office of Secretary of State, State House, Frankfort, Kentucky

The Kentucky Land Grants, 1925, p. 782

Joseph Desha Esq. Governor of the Commonwealth of Kentucky To all to whom these presents shall come greeting Know ye that by Virtue and in consideration of part of a Kentucky Land Office Warrant No 14798 there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto *John Zimmerman* assignee of A & R Dixon who were assignee of Edmund Talbot a certain tract or parcel of land containing nineteen acres by survey bearing date the thirteenth day of November one thousand Eight hundred and twenty six lying and being in the county af^{sd} on the waters of Highland Creek and bounded as followeth to wit Beginning at a post oak corner of Elisha Marks survey running with said Marks line S 75° East 160 poles to two hickories and a crab apple tree in said line and also in a line of a survey made in the name of William Fullerton thence with Fullertons line West 152 poles to a double black gum and single gum in a flatt thence N 40 poles to the Beginning. Registered 26th November 1827 with its appurtenances to have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land with its appurtenances to the said *John Zimmerman* and his heirs forever In testimony whereof the said Joseph Desha Esq. Governor of the Commonwealth of Kentucky hath hereunto set his hand and caused the seal of the said Commonwealth to be affixed at Frankfort on the twenty seventh day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand Eight hundred and twenty Eight and of the Commonwealth the thirty sixth

By the Governor Jo^{s} Deaha

JOHN ZIMMERMAN, KENTUCKY TAXPAYER
Henderson County Tax List, Kentucky State Historical Society, Frankfort, Kentucky

Year	Taxpayer	Acres	Location	Valuation
1813	John Zimmerman	193	41st Regiment Company Elijah King	
1814	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Creek 3rd rate land	$ 767
			Entered in name of I Hughs	
			Surveyed by Alfred Rupe	
		193	Entered in name of R Block	
1815	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Creek John Hughes	824
		193	Canoe Cr.	
1816	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Cr.	
		193	Canoe Cr.	
		200	Canoe Cr.	
1817	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Cr.	1,215
		193	Canoe Cr.	
		200	Canoe Cr.	
1818	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Cr.	$ 1,375
		193	Canoe Cr.	
		200	Canoe Cr.	
1819	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Cr.	$ 1,752
		193	Canoe Cr.	
		200	Canoe Cr.	
1820	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Cr.	$ 1,360.50
		193	Canoe Cr.	
		200	Canoe Cr.	
1821	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Cr.	$ 1,211
		193	Canoe Cr.	
		200	Canoe Cr.	
1822	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Cr.	$ 1,248.50
		193	Canoe Cr.	
		200	Canoe Cr.	
1823	John Zimmerman	232	Canoe Cr.	$ 1,417
		193	Canoe Cr.	
		200	Canoe Cr.	
1824	John Zimmerman, Sr.	267	Canoe Cr.	$ 400
1825	John Zimmerman, Sr.	136	Canoe Cr.	$ 471
1826	John Zimmerman, Sr.	100	Canoe Cr.	554
		147	Canoe Cr.	
1827	John Zimmerman, Sr.	126	Canoe Cr.	293
		137	Canoe Cr.	
1828	John Zimmerman	126	Canoe Cr.	$ 340
1829	John Zimmerman	125	Beaver Dam	175
1830	John Zimmerman	219	Beaver Dam	438
1831	John Zimmerman	200	Beaver Dam	425
1832	Tax records not available			
1833	John Zimmerman	100	Beaver Dam	365
1834	John Zimmerman, Sr.	123		
		110		

Year	Taxpayer	Acres	Location	Valuation
1835	John Zimmerman, Sr.	100	Beaver Dam	475
		123	Beaver Dam	
1836	John Zimmerman, Sr.	100	Beaver Dam	320
1837	John Zimmerman, Sr.	100	Canoe Cr.	320
1838	Tax records not available			
1839	John Zimmerman	60	Beaver Dam	500
		50	Canoe Cr.	
1840	John Zimmerman	50	Canoe Cr.	850
		60	Beaver Dam	
1841	John Zimmerman	50	Canoe Cr.	450
		60	Beaver Dam	
1842	John Zimmerman	50	Canoe Cr.	480
		60	Beaver Dam	
1843	John Zimmerman			
1844	John Zimmerman, Sr.	47	Highland Cr.	580
		200	Canoe Cr.	
1845	John Zimmerman, Sr.	47	Highland	635
		200	Canoe	
1846	John Zimmerman	47	Highland	500
1847	John Zimmerman	47	Highland	150
1848	John Zimmerman			300
1849	John Zimmerman			300

JOHN ZIMMERMAN RECEIVED LAND GRANT
The Kentucky Land Grants, 1925, p. 1844

Grantee	Acres	Book	Page	Date of Survey	County	Watercourse
John Zimmerman	200	10	137	8-23-1842	Henderson	Camul Cr.

JOHN ZIMMERMAN, RESIDENT OF HENDERSON COUNTY
United States Census, 1830, Henderson County, Kentucky

Page 242	Males	Females
Zimmerman, John	50/60	50/60
	1	1

United States Census, 1850, Henderson County, Kentucky

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
183 183	Sutton				
	Miles	33	M	Farmer	Kentucky
	Elizabeth	30	F		Ky
	Mary	10	F		Ky
	Sarah	5	F		Ky
	Elizabeth	3	F		Ky
	Catherine	1	F		Ky
	Zimmerman				
	John	76	M	Farmer	Maryland

THE ZIMMERMAN FAMILY

JOHN ZIMMERMAN, JR., KENTUCKY TAXPAYER
Henderson County Tax List, Kentucky State Historical Society, Frankfort, Kentucky

Year	Taxpayer	Acres	Location		Valuation
1824	John Zimmerman, Jr.	267	Canoe Cr.		
1825	John Zimmerman, Jr,	136	Canoe Cr.		448
1827	John Zimmerman, Jr.	143	Canoe Cr.	Entered under Joe Augg	239
1834	John Zimmerman, Jr.				
1835	John Zimmerman, Jr.				340
1836	John Zimmerman, Jr.				500
1837	John Zimmerman, Jr.			20 cattle	320

ZIMMERMAN CONVEYANCES OF LAND
Henderson County Deeds, Index, Courthouse, Henderson, Kentucky

Year	Grantee	Grantor	Book	Page	Location	Acres
1823	Zimmerman, John, Sr.	Zimmerman, John, Jr.	E	240	Canoe	267
1823	Zimmerman, John, Jr.	Zimmerman, John, Sr.	F	358	Canoe	367

JOHN ZIMMERMAN, JR., RESIDENT OF TENNESSEE
United States Census, 1850, Weakley County, Tennessee

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
111 111	Zimmerman				
	J.	50	M	Farmer	Ky.
	Sarah	41	F		N. C.
	William	21	M	Farmer	Tenn.
	John	20	M	Farmer	Tenn.
	Washington	18	M	Farmer	Tenn.
	Jacob	16	M	Farmer	Ky.
	Joseph	14	M		Tenn.
	Agnes	10	F		Tenn.
	Augustus	9	F		Tenn.
	Mark	7	M		Tenn.
	B	2	F		Tenn.
	James	10/12	M		Tenn.

JOHN ZIMMERMAN, JR., RESIDENT OF ILLINOIS
United States Census, 1860, Schuyler County, Illinois

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Place of Birth
	Zimmerman				
	John	58	M	Farmer	Ky.
	Sary	57	F		N. Carolina
	John	30	M	Lawyer	Tenn.
	Marion W.	28	M		Tenn.
	Elizabeth	21	F		Tenn.
	Patman	19	M		Tenn.
	Mark	15	M		Tenn.
	Martha	13	F		Tenn.
	James H.	11	M		Tenn.
	Sary A.	8	F		Tenn.

WILL OF JAMES HENRY ZIMMERMAN
Lewis County Wills, Book 8, p. 178, Courthouse, Minticello, Missouri

I *James H. Zimmerman* of the Township of LaBelle in the County of Lewis and State of Missouri being of sound and disposing mind, do make, publish and declare this my Last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all wills by me heretofore made.

I order and direct that my Executor hereinafter named pay all of my just debts and funeral expenses as soon after my decease as conveniently may be.

After the payment of such funeral expenses and debts, I give, devise and bequeath all of my property both real and personal to my beloved wife, *Mary A. Zimmerman* to have, own and use during her natural lifetime.

Considering the fact that I have already given to each of my sons, *Bertie Clay Zimmerman* and *Clyde R. Zimmerman*, the sum of two thousand dollars I now will that after the death of my wife, *Mary A. Zimmerman*, each of my two daughters, *Jemma Nicely* and *Mary L. Brown*, shall receive the sum of two thousand dollars and simple interest thereon at the rate of three per *centum per annum* from the fifth day of March, one thousand nine hundred fifteen, to the time that this bequest is paid them.

After the death of my wife, *Mary A. Zimmerman*, and after the above bequest is paid to my daughters, *Jemma Nicely* and *Mary L. Brown*, I will that all the remainder of my property both real and personal be divided equally among my four children, *Bertie Clay Zimmerman, Clyde R. Zimmerman, Jemma Nicely* and *Mary L. Brown* or their bodily heirs.

Lastly, I make, constitute and appoint my wife, *Mary A. Zimmerman* to be Executrix of this my last will and testament without bond.

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand this Fifth day of March 1915.

James H. Zimmerman

Signed and declared by the above named *James H. Zimmerman* the Testator to be his Last Will and Testament, who, at his request and in his presence and in the presence of each of us, have subscribed our names as witnesses hereto, the day and year above written.

John S. Newlon

E. L. Newlon

JAMES HENRY ZIMMERMAN, BURIED IN LEWISTOWN CEMETERY
Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri

ZIMMERMAN

James H. Zimmerman	1849 — 1915
Mary A. His Wife	1848 — 1936

SETTLEMENT OF THE ESTATE OF JAMES HENRY ZIMMERMAN
Office of the Probate Court, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

State of Missouri)
County of Lewis) SS

In the Circuit Court of Lewis County, Missouri, January term, 1937, at Monticello.

James B. Zimmerman, Ed Logan Zimmerman and *Beatrice Hays*)
Plaintiffs)

vs

Fay Dance and *Anna Clay Zimmerman*)
Defendants)

Plaintiffs for cause of action state that plaintiffs and defendants are seized in fee as tenants in common to the following described real estate situate, lying and being in the county of Lewis and state of Missouri, to-wit:

The South half (S½) of the North-west Quarter (NW¼); and the North-west fourth (NW¼) of the South-west Quarter: All in Section Twenty (20), Township Sixty-one (61) North, Range Eight (8) West, containing in the aggregate 120 acres more or less.

That the interests of plaintiff and defendants in and to said lands as are as follows, to-wit: Plaintiffs *James B. Zimmerman, Ed Logan Zimmerman* and *Beatrice Hays* and defendant *Anna Clay Zimmerman*, each an undivided one-sixteenth (1/16) of said land and defendant Fay Dance, an undivided three-fourths (3/4) of said lands.

Plaintiffs further state that defendant *Anna Clay Zimmerman* is a minor over the age of 14 years and under the age of twenty-one (21) years, and that defendant Fay Dance is absent from her usual place of abode in this state and cannot be served by the ordinary process of law in this state.

Wherefore plaintiffs pray that partition be had herein and that commissioners be appointed to set off to the respective parties hereto such share of said lands as may be due to the respective owners.

James B. Zimmerman
Ed Logan Zimmerman
and *Beatrice Hays,*
Plaintiffs

by Walter M. Hilbert
Their Attorney

JAMES HENRY ZIMMERMAN, RESIDENT OF MISSOURI
United States Census, 1880, Lewis County, Missouri

No.	Household	Age	Sex	Occupation	Places of Birth		
224 226	Zimmerman						
	J. H.	30	M	Farmer	Tenn.		
	Mary	28	F	Wife	Mo.		
	Bertie	2	F [M]	D [Son]	Mo.	Tenn.	Mo.
	_____	6/12	M	Son	Mo.	Tenn.	Mo.

OBITUARY OF JAMES HENRY ZIMMERMAN
The Lewis County Journal, 31 December 1915, Monticello, Missouri

James Zimmerman, a well known and substantial farmer, died at his home near Lewistown last Saturday morning, December 25, aged 67 years. He had been in failing health for several years but his last illness was pneumonia and he was sick only a few days. Funeral services were held at the home Tuesday after which the remains were laid to rest in the Lewistown cemetery. Deceased was a faithful member of the Methodist church.

Besides his wife he leaves two sons and two daughters. One son, *Clyde*, is in California, where he went a year ago in search of health. One daughter Mrs. *Clyde Nicely* lives in Hannibal, and *B. C. Zimmerman*, the oldest son, lives on a farm near his father's place. The youngest daughter, Mrs. *Albert Brown*, and her husband live at the parental home.

OBITUARY OF BERTIE CLAY ZIMMERMAN
The Lewis County Journal, 29 January 1926, Monticello, Missouri

B. C. Zimmerman of Lewistown died at the Canton hospital Saturday afternoon. *Mr. Zimmerman* had been an invalid for several months with an infected foot. He had been at the hospital for several days and it was found necessary to amputate the foot as a chance to save him. The poison had extended too far however and death resulted.

The deceased was 47 years and 6 months old, and was the oldest son of *James* and *Mary (Puss) Zimmerman*. He was born near Lewistown and had lived there his entire life. He married *Anna Bowen* and four children were born to this union.

He united with the Methodist church at the age of 16 and was always a devoted member. He was a prominent Granger and took great interest in its activities. The funeral was held Tuesday at the Methodist church at Lewistown at 10:30 services by the pastor Rev. Luton. He is survived by his wife and four children, two sons, and two daughters, also his mother, one brother Clyde and sister, Mrs. Albert Brown of Lewistown and a sister Mrs. Charles Nicely of Hannibal. He leaves many other relatives and friends to whom his going was a great loss.

BERTIE CLAY ZIMMERMAN MARRIED ANNA ELIZA BOWEN
Lewis County Marriages, Book 8, p. 256, Courthouse, Monticello, Missouri

State of Missouri)
County of Lewis)

This License authorizes any Judge of a Court of Record, or any Justice of the Peace, or any licensed or ordained Preacher of the Gospel, who is a citizen of the United States, or who is a resident of and a Pastor of any Church in this State to solemnize Marriage between *B. C. Zimmerman* of Lewistown, in the County of Lewis and State of Missouri, who is over the age of twenty-one years, and *Annie E. Bowen* of Lewistown, in the County of Lewis and State of Missouri, who is over the age of eighteen years.

Witness my hand as Circuit Clerk and Ex-Officio Recorder of Deeds, with the Seal of Office hereto affixed, at my Office in Monticello, Missouri, this 18th day of Mch, 1907. By Linn Anderson, Deputy; James W. Barnes, Circuit Clerk and Ex-Officio Recorder of Deeds.

State of Missouri)
County of Lewis)

This is to Certify that the undersigned a Minister of the Gospel did, at Lewistown, in said County, on the 18th day of March *A. D.* 1907, unite in Marriage the above named persons, and I further Certify, that I am a citizen of the United States and legally qualified under the Laws of the State of Missouri to solemnize Marriages.

G. B. Smith

BERTIE CLAY ZIMMERMAN, JUSTICE OF PEACE
The Lewis County Journal, 1 January 1926, Monticello, Missouri

Brice Chapman and Roxie Lewis both of Lewistown were married December 24th by *Justice Zimmerman* at Lewistown.

BERTIE CLAY ZIMMERMAN, BURIED IN LEWISTOWN CEMETERY
Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Missouri

ZIMMERMAN

Bertie Clay 1878 — 1926

In memory of one we love

Appendix

Generations of William Nathaniel Rutherford

1 WILLIAM NATHANIEL RUTHERFORD, son of Nathaniel Huston Rutherford (1817-1903) and Ann Delana Jett (1842-1930), b. 21 Jan. 1878 near Cairo, Randolph Co., Mo.; d. 11 Mar. 1940 near Cairo, bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo, Randolph Co., Mo.
Myrtle Halliburton, dau. of John Alexander Halliburton (1851-1888) and Catherine Holly Peyton (1855-1945), b. 3 Mar. 1884 near Cairo, Mo.; d. 23 Feb. 1948, Woodland Hospital, Moberly, Mo., bur. in Liberty Cemetery near Cairo; m. William Nathaniel Rutherford, 25 Jan. 1905, Moberly, Mo.

2 William Nathaniel Rutherford, Jr., b. 1905; d. 1905
3 William Kenneth Rutherford, b. 24 Sept. 1907
4 Lucille Rutherford, b. 7 June 1911
5 Huston White Rutherford, b. 19 Sept. 1919

3 (1) WILLIAM KENNETH RUTHERFORD, b. 24 Sept. 1907 near Cairo, Randolph Co., Mo.; r. Lexington, Lafayette Co., Mo.
Anna Clay Zimmerman, dau. of Bertie Clay Zimmerman (1878-1926) and Anna Eliza Bowen (1885-1973), b. 3 Mar. 1917 near Lewistown, Mo.; m. William Kenneth Rutherford, 20 Nov. 1940, Kirksville, Mo.

6 Anna Christene Rutherford, b. 21 Jan. 1942
7 Shirley Kay Rutherford, b. 2 June 1943
8 William Clay Rutherford, b. 10 Feb. 1945

4 (1) LUCILLE RUTHERFORD, b. 7 June 1911 near Cairo, Randolph Co., Mo.
Herman Solomon, son of Isom Solomon (1862-1938) and Mertie Belle Coy (1881-1942), b. 30 Apr. 1900, Rockford, Mo.; d. 15 Sept. 1974, Moberly, Mo., bur. in Memory Gardens, Moberly, Mo.; m. Lucille Rutherford, 24 Dec. 1938, Moberly, Mo.

9 Karen Faye Solomon, b. 1 Oct. 1943

5 (1) HUSTON WHITE RUTHERFORD, b. 19 Sept. 1919 near Cairo, Randolph Co., Mo.; r. Cairo, Mo.
Laveta Fern Vanskike, dau. of Elmer Leon Vanskike (1891-1956) and Tessie Iva Polson (1896-1968), b. 7 June 1921, Cairo, Mo.; m. Huston White Rutherford, 6 Mar. 1943, Moberly, Randolph Co., Mo.

10 Barbara Sue Rutherford, b. 23 Jan. 1944
11 Huston Wayne Rutherford, b. 22 Mar. 1947
12 Douglas Leon Rutherford, b. 18 Apr. 1949

6 (3) ANNA CHRISTENE RUTHERFORD, b. 21 Jan. 1942, Unionville, Putnam Co., Mo.
Russell Leo Willis, Jr., son of Russell Leo Willis, Sr. (1895-1970) and Madonna Curran (b. 1913), b. 13 Aug. 1940, Pittsburgh, Alleghany Co., Pa.; m. Anna Christene Rutherford, 8 June 1968, Lexington, Lafayette Co., Mo.; r. Rochelle, Ill.

13 Russell Leo Willis III, b. 15 Sept. 1972
14 Robert Kent Willis, b. 13 Nov. 1974

7 (3) SHIRLEY KAY RUTHERFORD, b. 2 June 1943, Moberly, Randolph Co., Mo.
Richard Maurice Tofel, son of Joseph Tofel (b. 1919) and Diane Tinkleman (b. 1919), b. 2 May 1942, Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., N. Y.; m. Shirley Kay Rutherford, 23 Dec. 1967, Lexington, Mo.; r. Vail, Colo.

15 James Brian Tofel, b. 1 Oct. 1969
16 Andrew William Tofel, b. 8 Sept. 1971

9 (4) KAREN FAYE SOLOMON, b. 1 Oct. 1943, Moberly, Randolph Co., Mo.
Wayne McAtee, son of Rev. Francis Lee McAtee (b. 1917) and Edna Lucille Poppino (b. 1919), b. 18 June 1945, Chillicothe, Mo.; m. Karen Faye Solomon, 14 Sept. 1968, Moberly, Randolph Co., Mo.; r. Moberly, Mo.

17 Timothy Wayne McAtee, b. 23 July 1969
18 David Paul McAtee, b. 19 Apr. 1974

10 (5) BARBARA SUE RUTHERFORD, b. 23 Jan. 1944, Moberly, Randolph Co., Mo.
James Everette Barry, son of Claudie Ray Barry (1909-1969) and Mildred Mae Martin (b. 1911), b. 13 June 1943, Cairo, Mo.; m. Barbara Sue Rutherford, 7 Dec. 1961, Hermann, Gasconade Co., Mo.; r. near Clarence, Mo.

19 James Douglas Barry, b. 7 Nov. 1963
20 Jeffrey Wayne Barry, b. 29 Dec. 1964
21 Jason Ray Barry, b. 29 July 1972

11 (5) HUSTON WAYNE RUTHERFORD, b. 22 Mar. 1947, Moberly, Randolph Co., Mo.; r. Moberly, Mo.
Patsy Griffin, b. 29 June 1949 in Va.; m. Huston Wayne Rutherford, 29 Mar. 1968 in Va.

22 Jennifer Yvonne Rutherford, b. 5 June 1971
23 Mindy Sue Rutherford, b. 5 June 1972; d. 5 June 1972
24 Heather Arlene Rutherford, b. 21 Feb. 1974
25 Stephanie Rhea Rutherford, b. 30 Oct. 1976

12 (5) DOUGLAS LEON RUTHERFORD, b. 18 Apr. 1949, Moberly, Randolph Co., Mo.; r. near Cairo, Mo.
Kristy Austin, dau. of Orin Austin and Betty Kamp, b. 12 May 1954, near Cairo, Randolph Co., Mo.; m. Douglas Leon Rutherford, 23 July 1973, Cairo, Mo.

26 Laura Lynn Rutherford, b. 17 May 1974
27 Angela Lee Rutherford, b. 6 Aug. 1976

Generations of Bertie Clay Zimmerman

1 BERTIE CLAY ZIMMERMAN, son of James Henry Zimmerman (1849-1915) and Mary A. Harper (1848-1936), b. 6 July 1878 near Lewistown, Lewis Co., Mo.; d. 26 January 1926, Canton Hospital, Canton, Lewis Co., Mo., bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Mo.
Anna Eliza Bowen, dau. of Glenn Bowen (1846-1935) and Anna Eliza Gilkerson (1844-1911), b. 24 June 1885, Quincy, Adams Co., Ill.; d. 11 Feb. 1973, St. Elizabeth's Hospital, Hannibal, Marion Co., Mo., bur. in Lewistown Cemetery, Lewistown, Mo.; m. Bertie Clay Zimmerman, 18 Mar. 1907, Lewistown, Mo.

2 Beatrice Mildred Zimmerman, b. 29 Jan. 1908; d. 8 Sept. 1974
3 James Bowen Zimmerman, b. 2 Oct. 1911; d. 14 Oct. 1954
4 Ed Logan Zimmerman, b. 20 Apr. 1914
5 Anna Clay Zimmerman, b. 3 Mar. 1917

2 (1) BEATRICE MILDRED ZIMMERMAN, b. 29 Jan. 1908 near Lewistown, Lewis Co., Mo.; d. 8 Sept. 1974 near Monroe City, Mo., bur. at Hannibal, Mo.
Joseph Frederick Hayes, son of William P. Hayes and Eula V. Adams, b. 22 Nov. 1905; m. Beatrice Mildred Zimmerman, 3 Sept. 1927, Hannibal, Marion Co., Mo.; r. near Monroe City, Mo.

6 Dorothy Marie Hayes, b. 25 Aug. 1928
7 Marilyn Jean Hayes, b. 5 Dec.. 1935

3 (1) JAMES BOWEN ZIMMERMAN, b. 2 Oct. 1911 near Lewistown, Lewis Co., Mo.; d. 14 Oct. 1954, Phoenix, Ariz., bur. in Atlanta, Ga.
Mary Greene, m. James Bowen Zimmerman, San Diego, Calif.

8 Bernice Zimmerman, b. 13 Nov. 1944
9 Gary Zimmerman, b. 23 Feb. 1948
10 Gail Bernadette Zimmerman, b. 20 Oct. 1950
11 James Philip Zimmerman, b. 8 Apr. 1955

4 (1) ED LOGAN ZIMMERMAN, b. 20 Apr. 1914 near Lewistown, Lewis Co., Mo.; r. Sylmar, Los Angeles Co., Calif.
Vinita Ellen Kent, b. 18 Nov. 1922, Leavenworth, Kans; d. 20 Aug. 1969, Los Angeles, Calif., bur. at Leavenworth, Kans.; m. Ed Logan Zimmerman, 18 Nov. 1945.

12 Toni Elizabeth Zimmerman, b. 13 Sept. 1946
13 Charles Edward Zimmerman, b. 4 Feb. 1948

5 (1) ANNA CLAY ZIMMERMAN, b. 3 Mar. 1917 near Lewistown, Lewis Co., Mo.
William Kenneth Rutherford, son of William Nathaniel Rutherford (1878-1940) and Myrtle Halliburton (1884-1948), b. 24 Sept. 1907 near Cairo, Randolph Co., Mo.; m. Anna Clay Zimmerman, 20 Nov. 1940, Kirksville, Adair Co., Mo., r. Lexington, Mo.

14 Anna Christene Rutherford, b. 21 Jan. 1942
15 Shirley Kay Rutherford, b. 2 June 1943
16 William Clay Rutherford, b. 10 Feb. 1945

6 (2) DOROTHY MARIE HAYES, b. 25 Aug. 1928, Hannibal, Marion Co., Mo.; r. Middleton, Pa.
Walter Bowten Smith, m. Dorothy Marie Hayes, 26 July 1947, Monroe City, Monroe Co., Mo.; r. Davenport, Iowa.

17 Joseph Conrad Smith, b. 24 Sept. 1948
18 Patricia Arlaine Smith, b. 14 Oct. 1950
19 Lea Jean Smith, b. 7 Oct. 1951

7 (2) MARILYN JEAN HAYES, b. 5 Dec. 1935, Hannibal, Marion Co., Mo.
James Glennon Williams, son of Martin Thomas Williams (b. 1894) and Rose Bertha Adam (b. 1895), b. 30 Oct. 1934, Monroe Co., Mo.; m. Marilyn Jean Hayes, 8 May 1956, Monroe City, Monroe Co., Mo.; r. Canton, Ill.

20 Philip Anthony Williams, b. 26 Sept. 1957
21 Michael Gerard Williams, b. 13 Feb. 1959
22 Mark Alan Williams, b. 17 May 1963

8 (3) BERNICE ZIMMERMAN, b. 13 Nov. 1944.
Carlyle Cox, m. Bernice Zimmerman; r. Gainesville, Ga.

23 Kevin Carlyle Cox, b. 12 Aug. 1970
24 Christopher Shane Cox, b. 13 June 1973

10 (3) GAIL BERNADETTE ZIMMERMAN, b. 20 Oct. 1950.
Hugh Boyd McCain, Jr., son of Hugh Boyd McCain, m. Gail Bernadette Zimmerman. 14 Aug. 1971, Atlanta, Ga.

12 (4) TONI ELIZABETH ZIMMERMAN, b. 13 Sept. 1946, Leavenworth, Kans.
William Swickard, m. Toni Zimmerman.

25 Billie Jean Swickard, b. 22 May 1964
26 David Swickard, b. 30 June 1965; d. 30 June 1965
27 Robert Lee Swickard, b. 3 Oct. 1966
28 Martha Ann Swickard, b. 13 June 1968; d. June 1968
29 Kathleen Davis Swickard, b. 29 July 1969

13 (4) CHARLES EDWARD ZIMMERMAN, b. 4 Feb. 1948, Leavenworth, Kans.; r. Newhall, Calif.
Doris June Telfer, m. Charles Edward Zimmerman.

30 Charles Randolph Zimmerman, b. 8 Nov. 1972

14 (5) ANNA CHRISTENE RUTHERFORD, b. 21 Jan. 1942, Unionville, Putnam Co., Mo.
Russell Leo Willis, Jr., son of Russell Leo Willis, Sr. (1895-1970) and Madonna Curran (b. 1913), b. 13 Aug. 1940, Pittsburgh, Alleghany Co., Pa.; m. Anna Christene Rutherford, 8 June 1968, Lexington, Lafayette Co., Mo.; r. Rochelle, Ill.

31 Russell Leo Willis III, b. 15 Sept. 1972
32 Robert Kent Willis, b. 13 Nov. 1974

15 (5) SHIRLEY KAY RUTHERFORD, b. 2 June 1943, Moberly, Randolph Co., Mo. *Richard Maurice Tofel*, son of Joseph Tofel (b. 1919) and Diane Tinkleman (b. 1919), b. 2 May 1942, Poughkeepsie, Dutchess C., N. Y.; m. Shirley Kay Rutherford, 23 Dec. 1967, Lexington, Mo.; r. Vail. Colo.

33 James Brian Tofel, b.1 Oct. 1969
34 Andrew William Tofel, b. 8 Sept. 1971

17 (6) JOSEPH CONRAD SMITH, b. 24 Sept. 1948; r. Davenport, Iowa. *Mary Straight*, dau. of Stanley E. Straight, m. Joseph Conrad Smith, Davenport, Iowa.

35 Eryn Bree Smith, b. 12 Aug. 1973
36 Megan Nicole Smith, b. 13 Aug. 1975

18 (6) PATRICIA ARLAINE SMITH, b. 14 Oct. 1950 *Michael William Carthey*, m. Patricia Arlaine; r. Davenport, Iowa.

37 Brian Carthey

19 (6) LEA JEAN SMITH, b. 7 Oct. 1951. *Kenneth Kauffman*, m. Lea Jean Smith. 17 Mar. 1973, Connestoga, PA.

38 Kelly Kauffman

Bibliography

Abstract of Land Grant Surveys 1761–1791 Rockingham County, Virginia by Peter Kline Kaylor. 1938.

Across the Years in Prince George's County, Maryland by Effie Gwynn Bowie. Richmond VA, 1947; repr. Baltimore MD, 1975.

Adventures of Purse and Persons by Annie Lash Jester. 1964.

Albemarle County in Virginia by Rev. Edgar Woods. Charlottesville VA, 1901.

Alden-Shedd Families by William Archie Wheeler. Washington DC, 1965.

Amherst County, Virginia in the Revolution Including Extracts from the "Lost Order Book" 1773–1782 by Lenora H. Sweeney, 1951.

An Illustrated Historical Atlas of Clark County, Missouri. 1878.

An Illustrated Historical Atlas of Randolph County, Missouri. 1876.

An Illustrated Historical Atlas of Sullivan County, Missouri. 1877.

Annals of Southwest Virginia 1769–1800 by Lewis Preston Summers. Abingdon VA, 1929; repr. Baltimore MD, 1970.

Annals of Staten Island. 1877.

Anne Arundel Gentry by Harry Wright Newman . vols. 1, 2. Annapolis MD, rev. 1970; 1971.

Archives of Maryland. vols. 1, 2, 5, 8, 17, 20, 23, 51. Baltimore MD, 1883, 1884, 1887, 1890, 1898, 1901, 1928, 1934.

Archives of the State of New Jersey 1791–1795. vol. 37 (1). NJ, 1939.

Bledsoe Family, The, by John T. Bledsoe. Pine Bluff AR, 1973.

Bledsoe Family Supplement by John T. Bledsoe. Ann Arbor MI, 1976.

Bradford's History "Of Plimoth Plantation". Boston MA, 1898.

Brooks and Kindred Families by Ida Brooks Kellam. 1950.

Calendar of Virginia State Papers and Other Manuscripts 1652–1781 by William P. Palmer. vol. 1. 1875.

Cavaliers and Pioneers 1623–1800 by Nell Marion Nugent. Richmond VA, 1934; repr. Baltimore MD, 1969.

Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky, The, by Benjamin J. Webb. Louisville KY, 1884.

Charles County Gentry by Harry Wright Newman. Washington DC, 1940; repr. Baltimore MD. 1975.

Chronicles of the Pilgrim Fathers of the Colony of Plymouth by Alexander Young. Boston MA, 1844; repr. Baltimore MD, 1974.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement of Virginia by Lyman Chalkley. vol. 3. 1912; repr. Baltimore MD, 1974.

Cockes and Cousins by Virginia Webb Cocke. vols. 1, 2. Ann Arbor MI, 1967, 1974.

Collections of the New York Historical Society by New York Historical Association. vols. 25, 27, 43. New York NY, 1893, 1895, 1911.

Colonial Settlers and English Adventurers by Noel Currer-Briggs. Baltimore MD, 1971.

"Corn Stalk" Militia of Kentucky 1792–1811, The, by G. Glenn Clift. Frankfort KY, 1957.

De Halve Maen, vols. 47, 48. New York NY, 1972, 1973.

Descendants of Richard and Elizabeth (Ewen) Talbott by Ida Morrison Shirk. Baltimore MD, 1927.

Diaries of George Washington 1748–1799, The, vol. 1.

Dictionary of American Biography by Allan Johnson. New York NY, 1928.
Dictionary of National Biography. vol. 9. 1921.
Documents Relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey by Elmer T. Hutchinson. Trenton NJ, 1946.
Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York. vol. 2.
Early Settlers of Maryland, The, by Gust Skordas. Baltimore MD, 1968.
Early Settlers of Mecklenburg County, Virginia by Katherine Blackwell Elliot. South Hill VA, 1965.
Early Virginia Families Along the James River by Louise Pledge Heath Foley. vol. 1. Richmond VA, 1974.
Ecclesiastical Records State of New York by Hugh Hastings. vol. 1. Albany NY, 1901.
Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers, The, by The Valentine Museum. vol. 2. Richmond VA.
English Wills of Colonial Families by Noel Currer-Briggs. Cottonport LA, 1972.
Essex County, Virginia Records 1717–1722 by John Frederick Dorman. 1959.
Essex County, Virginia Wills, Bonds, Inventory, Etc., 1722–1730 by John Frederick Dorman. 1961.
Genealogical and Personal Memoirs by William Richard Cutter. vols. 1, 2. New York NY, 1910.
Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, A, by James Savage. vols. 2, 3. Boston MA, 1860, 1861.
Genealogical History of Our Ancestors by William Kenneth Rutherford. Marceline MO, 1970.
Genealogical History of the Halliburton Family by William Kenneth Rutherford, Kansas City MO, 1959; rev. Marceline MO, 1970.
Genealogical History of the Rutherford Family by William Kenneth Rutherford, Shawnee Mission KS, 1969.
Genealogist, The (New Series). vols. 19, 20. London ENG, 1903, 1904.
General History of the Baptist Denomination in America by David Benedict. New York NY.
Giles Memorial, The, by John Adams Vinton. Boston MA, 1864.
Hayden Family, The, by Mrs. Ivan Hayden. Kirksville MO, 1958.
Hayden Family Magazine, The, by Charles Hayden. vols. 1, 3, 4, 5. Chicago IL, 1929, 1931, 1932, 1933.
Hicks History of Granville County, North Carolina. vol. 1. 1965
Historical and Genealogical Miscellany by John E. Stillwell. vols. 1, 3, 4. New York NY, 1903, 1914, 1916; repr. Baltimore MD, 1970.
Historical Southern Families by John Bennett Boddie. vols. 2, 3, 6, 16. Redwood CA, 1958, 1959, 1962, 1971.
History of Adair, Sullivan, Putnam and Schuyler Counties, Missouri. Chicago. 1888.
History and Genealogy of the See and Related Families 1674 to 1968 by John B. See. Typescript, Denver CO.
History and Genealogy, Polhemius, Woolley, Totten, Clayton, Bedell by J. Wilbur Clayton. West Orange NJ, 1954.
History of Cherokee County, Kansas and Representative Citizens by Nathaniel Thompson Allison. Chicago IL, 1904.
History of Humphreys County, Tennessee, A, by Jill Garrett. 1963.
History of Lancaster County, Pennsylvania by Franklin Ellis. Philadelphia PA, 1883.
History of Lewis, Clark, Knox and Scotland Counties, Missouri. St. Louis MO, 1887.
History of Lt. Nicholas Stillwell by John E. Stillwell. vols. 1, 2, 3, 4. New York NY. 1929, 1930, 1930, 1931.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

History of Marion County, Missouri by E. F. Perkins. St. Louis MO, 1884.

History of New England with Particular Reference to the Denominations of Christians Called Baptist, A, by Isaac Backus. vol. 1. Newport MA, 1871.

History of Pendleton County, West Virginia by Oren F. Morton. Franklin WV, 1910; repr. Baltimore MD, 1974.

History of Randolph and Macon Counties, Missouri. St. Louis MO, 1884.

History of Randolph County, Missouri by Alexander H. Waller. Topeka KS, 1920.

History of the State of California and Biographical Record of the San Joaquin Valley by J. M. Quinn. Chicago IL, 1902.

History of the Treman, Tremaine, Truman Family in America by Ebenezer Mack Treman. Ithaca NY 1901.

History of Woodford County, Kentucky by William E. Railey. Frankfort KY, 1928; repr. Lexington KY, 1968.

Index of Maryland Colonial Wills 1634–1777 by James M. Magruder, Jr. Annapolis MD, 1933; repr. Baltimore MD, 1975.

Jett Family of Virginia, The, by Jeter Lee Jett. Lively VA, 1970.

Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1659/60–1693 by H. R. McIlwaine. Richmond VA, 1914.

Kegley's Virginia Fraontier by F. B. Kegley. Roanoke VA, 1938; repr. Roanoke VA.

Kentucky Land Grants 1782–1924, no. 33, by Willard Rouse Jillson. Louisville KY, 1925; repr. Baltimore MD, 1971.

McClelland-Harper Settlers in the Wabash Valley 1774–1954 by Eliza Brevoort. Lawrenceville IL, 1955.

Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia 1763-1800 by William Montgomery Sweeney. 1937.

Maryland Calendar of Wills, The, by Jane Baldwin. vols. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8. Baltimore MD, 1904, 1906, 1907, 1914, 1917, 1920, 1925, 1928.

Maryland Catholics on the Fraontier by Timpthy J. O'Rourke. 1973.

Maryland Historical Magazine, vols. 16, 23, 24, 25, 26, 58. Baltimore MD, 1921, 1928, 1929, 1930, 1931, 1963.

Maryland Marriages 1634–1777 by Robert Barnes. Baltimore MD, 1975.

Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families, The, by Harry Wright Newman. Baltimore MD, 1956.

Mudd Family of the United States, The, by Richard D. Mudd. vols. 1, 2. 1951. Revised.

National Cycolpedia of American Biography, The, vol. 25. New York NY, 1936.

National Genealogical Society Quarterly, vol. 43. Washington DC, 1955.

New England Families by William Richard Cutter. vols. 2, 3. New York NY, 1915.

New England Historical and Genealogical Register, The, vols. 51, 52, 55, 57, 64, 67, 107. Boston MA, 1897, 1898, 1901, 1903, 1910, 1913, 1953.

New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, The, vols. 4, 5, 6, 7, 13, 18, 56, 58, 65, 90, 104. New York NY, 1873, 1874, 1875, 1876, 1882, 1887, 1925, 1927, 1934, 1959, 1973.

New York Historical Manuscripts Dutch by Arnold J. F. van Laer. vols. 1, 2, 3, 4. Baltimore MD, 1974.

North Carolina DAR. 1932.

Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds, no. 34, by Willard Rouse Jillson. Louisville KY, 1926; repr. Baltimore MD, 1972.

Overwharton Parish Register 1720–1760, Old Stafford County, Virginia by William F. Boogher. 1899.

Parish Register of St. Peter's, New Kent County, Va. from 1680 to 1787, The. Richmond VA, 1904.

Peirce's Colonial Lists 1621–1700 by Ebenezer W. Peirce. Baltimore MD, 1968.

Peytons of Virginia, The, by The Peyton Society of Virginia. Marceline MO, 1976.

Pioneer Families of Eastern and Southeastern Kentucky by William C. Kozee. 1957.

Pioneers of Massachusetts, The, by Charles Henry Pope. Boston MA, 1900; repr. Baltimore MD, 1969.

Quakers in the Founding of Anne Arundel County, Maryland by J. Reaney Kelly. Baltimore MD, 1963.

Quit Rents of Virginia, 1704 by Annie Laurie Wright Smith. Richmond VA, 1957; repr. Baltimore MD, 1975.

Records of New Amsterdam 1653–1674, The, by Berthold Fernow. vols. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 New York NY, 1897.

Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia 1723–1758 by George S. King. Fredericksburg VA, 1961.

Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England 1633–1640 by Nathaniel B. Shurtleff. vols. 1, 2. 1855.

Records of the Colony of Rhode Island by John Russell Bartlett. vol. 1. Providence RI, 1856.

Records of the Town of Braintree 1640 to 1793 by Samuel A. Bates. Randolph MA, 1886.

Register of the Early Settlers of Kings County, Long Island, New York by Teunis C. Bergen. New York NY, 1881.

Register of the Kentucky State Historical Society, The, vols. 12, 26. Frankfort KY, 1914, 1928.

Remy Family in America 1650–1942, The, by Bonnelle William Rhamy. Fort Wayne IN, 1942.

Report of the Adjutant General of the State of Kentucky, Soldiers of the War of 1812. 1891.

Roster and Record of Iowa Soldiers in the War of the Rebellion 1861–1866 by Brig. Gen. Guy E. Logan. Des Moines IA, 1910.

Scandinavian Immigrants in New York 1640–1674 by John O. Evjan. Minneapolis MN, 1916; repr. Baltimore MD, 1972.

Sebring Collections by Walter Wilson Sebring. Kansas City MO, 1975.

Seigniory in Early Maryland by Harry Wright Newman. Annapolis MD, 1949.

Shipleys of Maryland 1968, The, by the Shipleys of Maryland. Baltimore MD, 1971.

Sidelights on Maryland History by Hester Dorsey Richardson. Baltimore MD, 1903; repr. Baltimore MD, 1967.

Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland by Francis Barnum Culver. vol. 2. Baltimore MD, 1940.

Soldiers in King Philip's War by George Madison Bodge. Baltimore MD, 1967.

Some Descendants of Mordecai McKinney by Gerald McKinney Petty. 1933.

Spalding Family of Maryland, Kentucky and Georgia from 1658–1963 by Hughes Spalding. vols. 1, 2, 1963.

Spalding Memorial, The, by Charles Warren Spalding. Chicago IL, 1897.

Standard Atlas of Lewis County, Missouri. Chicago IL, 1916.

Standard Atlas of Randolph County, Missouri. Chicago IL, 1910.

Statutes at Large: Being a Collection of All the Laws of Virginia by William Waller Hening. vol. 7. 1820.

Truth About the Pilgrims, The, by Francis R. Stoddard. New York NY, 1952; repr. Baltimore MD, 1973.

Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine by Mrs. Leon Tyler. vol. 22. 1941.

United States Biographical Dictionary, Missouri Volume, The. New York, 1878.

Van Rensselaer Bowie Manuscripts by Arnold J. F. van Laer. Albany NY, 1908.

Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia 1684–1786 by C. G. Chamberlayne. Richmond VA, 1937.

Virginia Genealogies by Horace Edwin Hayden. Wilkes-Barre PA, 1891; repr. Baltimore MD, 1973.

Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vols. 3, 5, 16, 17, 23, 38, 57. Richmond VA, 1896, 1898, 1908, 1909, 1915, 1930, 1949.

Virginia Settlers and English Adventurers by Noel Currer Briggs. Baltimore MD, 1960.

Virginia Wills and Administrations 1632–1800 by Clayton Torrence. Richmond VA, 1930; repr. Baltimore MD, 1965

Whaleys of Loudoun County, Virginia and Some of Their Descendants Who Migrated to Kentucky by Levi Kelsey Cramb. Typescript, 1947.

William and Mary Quarterly, vol. 8 (2). Williamsburg VA, 1928.

Wilson and Allied Families by Alfred Rudulph Justice. Philadelphia PA, 1929.

Wills of Rappahannock County, Virginia, 1656–1692 by William Montgomery Sweeney. 1947.

Yearbook of the Holland Society of New York by Theodore M. Banta. New York NY, 1897.

INDEX FOR APPENDIX

ADAM, Rose Bertha, 853
ADAMS, Eula V., 852
AUSTIN, Betty (Kamp), 851
Kristy, 851
Orin, 851
BARRY, Barbara Sue (Rutherford), 851
Claudie Ray, 851
James Everette, 851
James Douglas, 851
Jason Ray, 851
Jeffrey Wayne, 851
Mildred Mae (Martin), 851
BOWEN, Anna Eliza, 850, 852
Anna Eliza (Gilkerson), 852
Glenn, 852
CARTHEY, Brian, 854
Michael William, 854
Patricia Arlaine (Smith), 854
COX, Bernice (Zimmerman), 853
Carlyle, 853
Christopher Shane, 853
Kevin Carlyle, 853
COY, Mertie Belle, 850
CURRAN, Madonna, 851, 853
GILKERSON, Anna Eliza, 852
GREENE, Mary, 852
GRIFFIN, Patsy, 851
HALLIBURTON, Catherine Holly (Peyton), 850
John Alexander, 850
Myrtle, 850, 852
HARPER, Mary A., 852
HAYES, Beatrice Mildred (Zimmerman), 852
Dorothy Marie, 852, 853
Eula V. (Adams), 852
Joseph Frederick, 852
Marilyn Jean, 852, 853
William P., 852
JETT, Ann Delana, 850
KAMP, Betty, 851
KAUFFMAN, Lea Jean (Smith), 854
Kelly, 854
Kenneth, 854
KENT, Vinita Ellen, 852
McATEE, David Paul, 851
Edna Lucille (Poppino), 851
Francis Lee, Rev., 851
Karen Faye (Solomon), 851
McATEE, Timothy Wayne, 851
Wayne, 851
McCAIN, Gail Bernadette (Zimmerman), 853
Hugh Boyd, 853
Hugh Boyd, Jr., 853
MARTIN, Mildred Mae, 851
PEYTON, Catherine Holly, 850
POPPINO, Edna Lucille, 851
RUTHERFORD, Ann Delana (Jett), 850
Angela Lee, 851
Anna Clay (Zimmerman), 850, 852
Anna Christene, 850, 852, 853
Barbara Sue, 850, 851
Douglas Leon, 850, 851
Heather Arlene, 851
Huston Wayne, 850, 851
Huston White, 850
Jennifer Yvonne, 851
Kristy (Austin), 851
Laura Lynn, 851
Laveta Fern (Vanskike), 850
Lucille, 850
Mindy Sue, 851
Myrtle (Halliburton), 850, 852
Nathaniel Huston, 850
Patsy (Griffin), 851
Shirley Kay, 850, 851, 852, 854
Stephanie Rhea, 851
William Clay, 850, 852
William Kenneth, 850, 852
William Nathaniel, 850, 852
William Nathaniel, Jr., 850
SMITH, Dorothy Marie (Hayes), 853
Eryn Bree, 854
Joseph Conrad, 853, 854
Lea Jean, 853, 854
Mary (Straight), 854
Megan Nicole, 854
Patricia Arlaine, 853, 854
Walter Bowten, 853
SOLOMON, Herman, 850
Isom, 850
Karen Faye, 850, 851
Lucille (Rutherford), 850
Mertie Belle (Coy), 850
STRAIGHT, Mary, 854
Stanley E., 854
SWICKARD, Billie Jean, 853
David, 853
SWICKARD, Kathleen Davis, 853
Martha Ann, 853
Robert Lee, 853
Toni Elizabeth (Zimmerman), 853
William, 853
TELFER, Doris June, 853
TINKLEMAN, Diana, 851, 854
TOFEL, Andrew William, 851, 854
Diana (Tinkleman), 851, 854
James Brian, 851, 854
Joseph, 851, 854
Richard Maurice, 851, 854
Shirley Kay (Rutherford), 851, 854
VANSKIKE, Elmer Leon. 850
Laveta Fern, 850
Tessie Iva (Polson), 850
WILLIAMS, James Glennon, 853
Marilyn Jean (Hayes), 853
Mark Alan, 853
Martin Thomas, 853
Michael Gerard, 853
Philip Anthony, 853
Rose Bertha (Adam), 853
WILLIS, Anna Christene (Rutherford), 850, 853
Madonna (Curran), 850, 853
Robert Kent, 850, 853
Russell Leo, Sr., 850, 853
Russell Leo, Jr., 850, 853
Russell Leo III, 850, 853
ZIMMERMAN, Anna Clay, 850, 852
Anna Eliza (Bowen), 850, 852
Beatrice Mildred, 852
Bernice, 852, 853
Bertie Clay, 850, 852
Charles Edward, 852, 853
Charles Randolph, 853
Doris June (Telfer, 853
Ed Logan, 852
Gail Bernadette, 852, 853
Gary, 852
James Bowen, 852
James Henry, 852
James Philip, 852
Mary A. (Harper), 852
Mary (Greene), 852
Toni Elizabeth, 852, 853
Vinita Ellen (Kent), 852

Index

ABDY
Abigail, 91, 93
Anthony, 93
ABRAHAMS
Elizabeth, 754
ADAMS
Hannah, 24, 25, 33
Hannah (Bass), 24, 25, 33
Hannah (Webb), 809
Henry, 29, 280, 281
John, 307, 791
Joseph, 807, 808
Peggy (Turner), 791
Samuel, 307
Susan, 791
Susannah, 307
ADDINGTON
Isaac, 367, 368
ADOLPH
Gustolfe, 539
AISQUITH
Thomas, 187
ALDEN
David, 3, 5, 7, 518
Elizabeth, 3, 5, 9, 518
George, 2
Jane, 2
John, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 390, 518
Jonathan, 3, 5, 8, 518
Joseph, 3, 5, 7, 518
Mary, 3, 5, 7, 518
Priscilla, 2, 3, 5, 7, 9, 518
Priscilla (Mullins), 2, 7, 518, 521
Rebecca, 3, 5, 518
Robert, 2
Ruth, 3, 5, 6, 7, 23, 24, 32, 518, 521
Sarah, 3, 5, 7, 518
Zachariah, 5, 518
ALDRIDGE
Mary (Gassaway), 229, 246
William, 245
ALEXANDER
Robert, 347
ALLEN
James, 195
John, 571, 572
John J., 704
John P., M.D., 715
Kring, Rev., 451
ALLISON
Halbert, 411
AMBRESTER
Philip H., 578
ANDERSON
James, 307
Linn, 849
ANDREWS
John, 603
ANDRIESSEN
Pieter, 131, 136
ANGHER
John, 398
ARBUCKLE
Barshaba (Peyton), 573
Hannah (Peyton), 573
John, 573
Samuel, 573
ARDERON
Robert, 396
ARNOLD
Benedict, 531
Stephen, 531
ASHCOMB
Agnes (Hartgil!), 10
Ann, 10, 11, 487
Ann (Cupper), 10
Cicely, 10
Joan (Wallis), 10
John, 10
Nathaniel, 10, 487, 491
Richard, 10
Samuel, 10, 487, 491
ASHCRAFT
Johannah, 661
Mary, 661
Thomas, 661
ASHDOWN
Mary, 263
ASTON
Mary, 95
Walter, Lt. Col., 95
ATTERBURY
William, 581
ATWOOD
Peter, 441
AUSTIN
Wallace, 340

BACON
James, 337, 338
Nathaniel, 98
Thomas, 337
BAGGOT
Mary, 287, 289, 290
BAKER
Richard, 94
BALDING
John, 786
BALEY
Clement, 12
Temperance, 12, 13, 96, 104
Thomas, 610
William, 12
BALL
Katherine, 52
BALLARD
James, 798
BALLINGER
Eastham, Rev., 233, 350
BALTIMORE
C., 396
BANKS
Elizabeth (Reynolds), 650
Margaret, 353, 355
Richard, Lt., 293, 353 355
BANTON
Elizabeth, 15, 17, 116, 149, 162
BARBER
John, 526
William, 780
BARCLAY
William, 578
BARKER
James, Sr., 397
BARKHAM
John, 677
BARNES
Comfort, 17, 19, 141, 142, 143, 278, 748
James W., 849
BARNETT
Robert, 408
BARTON
William, 740
BARTOW
Thomas, 139
BATEMAN
Theny, 328
BASS
Ann, 28, 724

BASS
Anne (Savil), 21, 22, 28, 723, 724
Benjamin, 28
Hannah, 6, 21, 23, 25, 32, 724
John, Sr., 23, 24, 32, 724
John, 6, 7, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33, 724
John, Jr., 23, 24, 27, 31
Joseph, 6, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 32, 33, 724
Mary, 6, 21, 22, 23, 28, 32, 724
Ruth, 6, 21, 23, 25, 32, 724, 804, 805
Ruth (Alden), 5, 6, 23, 24, 32
Samuel, 6, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 37, 357, 368, 631, 632, 723, 724, 801, 807
Sarah, 6, 21, 22, 23, 32, 724
Thomas, 21, 22, 24, 26, 27, 724
BASSY
Michael, 822, 823
BATES
John, 819
Joseph, 411
BAXTER
John, 578
BAYARDS
Blandina, 476
BAZE
Richard, 616
BEACH
Elias, 207, 208
Thomas, 307
BEACHAMP
John, 12
BEAL
Benjamin, 529
V., 263
BEALL
Jona, 143, 285
Joseph, 19
BEAN
J. H., 253
BEAUCHAMP
John, 608
William, 608
BEAVEN
Catherine, 35, 36, 37
Charles, 35, 36, 37
Elizabeth, 35, 36, 37, 66
Margaret, 35, 37
Mary (Marsham), 35, 37
Richard, 35, 37, 719
BEAVEN
Sara, 35, 37
BEAVER
Benjamin, 762
Charlotte Barbara (Spalding), 762
Samuel, 226
BECHAR
Anna, 334
William, Sir, 334
BECKWITH
George, 355
BEDE
Gabriel, 338, 339
BEDLOO
Isaacq, 475
BEEDLE
Anne, 39, 43
Henry, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 119, 177, 179, 180
John, 43
Julianna ( ), 43
Sophia, 39, 40, 41, 42, 115, 177, 179, 180
Sophia (Ewen), 39, 41, 42, 119, 177, 179, 180
BEHREN
Elizabeth, 45, 341, 346
BELCHER
Gregory, 29
BENDALL
Grace, 807, 808
BENHAM
John, 324
Nancy A. (Halliburton), 324
BENNETT
Betty, 69
Edward, 99, 100, 107, 618
Joe, 712
Martha, 100, 107
Martha (Cocke), 99, 100, 107
Richard, 166
Robert, 69
BENTLEY
Daniel, 829, 830
BENYSON
Francis, 337, 338
BERKELEY
William, Capt., 420
BERRY
Benjamin, 74
H. Leon, Rev., 691
J. A., Rev., 305, 709, 712, 713
James A., 305
Mildred (Page), 541, 543
BESSON
Anne, 47, 48, 224
Hester ( ), 47, 49, 50
BESSON
John, 47, 48, 49, 225
Martha, 47, 49
Thomas, Capt., 47, 48, 49, 225, 227
Thomas, 47, 49, 50, 51, 235
William, 47, 49
BEUSKIN
Jeremy, 614
BEVERLY
Elizabeth, 112
William, Sir, 444
William, 112
BILLINGSLY
James, 183
Susanna (Ewen), 178, 183
BILLOP
Christopher, 137
BINGHAM
Nancy A. (Halliburton), 321
BINNS
Charles, 645, 833
BIRCH
George, 756
BIZWELL
Samuel, 798
BLACK
Cleo V., 715
BLAGG
Abraham, 822
Edward, 822
Margaret ( ), 822
BLAISE
Robert, 483
BLAKE
Richard, 565
BLAKISTON
Neal, 242
BLANDFORD
Basil, 142, 143
Charles, 219
James, 142, 143
Joseph, 142, 143
BLAWS
Robert, 483
BLEDSOE
Aaron, 52
Abraham, 52
Amy (Reynolds), 653, 656
Ann, 52, 653, 656
Anne, 52
Catherine, 52
Elizabeth, 52
Elizabeth Lattimore ( ), 52
George, 52
Isaac, 52
Jacob, 52
John, 52

BLEDSOE
John T., 52
Katherine, 52
Katherine (Ball), 52
Moses, 52
Rebecca, 52
Rebecca (Reynolds), 653,
Sarah, 52
Thomas, 52
William, 52
BLEVERHAYSET
William, 592, 603
BLOCK
R., 843
BLUNDEN
Sarah (Mullins), 517, 519
BOARMAN
Alloysious, 166
Anne, 55, 56
Benedict Leonard, 55, 56, 59
Clare, 55, 56, 59
Eleanor, 55, 56
Elizabeth, 55
Francis Ignatius, 55, 56, 58, 59, 60, 275
John Baptist, 55, 56, 59, 60
Joseph, 150, 166
Joseph, Jr., 166
Mary, 55, 56, 57, 58, 60, 274
Mary (Jarboe), 55
Mary (Matthew), 55
Sarah, 55, 57
Sarah ( ), 55
William, Maj., 55, 56, 57, 58, 275, 287, 289
William, Capt., 149
William, 55, 59, 60, 61, 288, 290
William, Jr., 290
BOCKETT
Phil, 158
BODINE
Agnes, 494
Alfred, 764
Elizabeth, 63, 496, 501
Francois, 135, 477
Jacob, 500
Maria (Dey), 135, 477
BOGARD
Hannah, 110
BOGARDUS
Anneke (Jans), 419, 422, 425, 432, 472
Cornelius, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 670
Cornelius, Jr., 420
Cornelius Willems, 670,, 671
BOGARDUS
Everardus, Rev., 419, 420, 421, 422, 430, 472, 670
Jonas, 419, 421, 422, 423, 670
Pieter, 419, 421, 422, 423
Willem, 419, 421, 422, 423
William, 434
BOLIVER
A. L., Rev., 586
BOND
George T., 83
BONNER
I., 238
James, 783, 787
BOOGHER
William F., 88
BOONE
Abigail, 64
Agnes, 64
Alexius, 70
Alice (Wheeler), 64
Ann, 36, 66
Anne, 64
Charles, 36, 66, 72, 73, 74
Christopher, 64, 65
Daniel, 168, 701
Dorothy, 64
Eleanor (Gardiner), 221
Elizabeth, 36, 65, 66, 70, 75
Elizabeth (Beaven), 36, 66
Francis, 36, 66, 70, 71
Grace ( ), 65, 70, 75
Henrietta, 67, 68, 70, 72, 205, 206, 220, 541, 542
Henry, 36, 65, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 74, 75, 542
Henry, Jr., 70
James, 36, 66, 67, 71, 72, 73, 74, 542
Jean (Gardiner), 204, 218
Joane, 64
John, Sr., 70
John, 36, 64, 65, 66, 69, 70, 75
John, Jr., 67, 72
Judith, 64
Martha, 36, 66
Mary, 36, 64, 66, 71, 74, 541
Mary (Handley), 64
Mary L., 67, 72
Mary (Page), 67, 71, 541, 542, 543
Richard, 64
Robert, 64
Sarah, 36, 66
Stanilaus, 206, 221, 750
Susan, 64
Thomas, 64, 65
BOONE
Thomas J., 500
Waller, 143
BOOTH
Charles, 191
William, 396
BORNE
Thomas, 780
BOSWELL
James B., 153, 167, 760
Mary S., 153, 167, 760
BOTELER
Charles, 117
BOTHELL
Ephraim, 520
BOULWARE
James, Jr., 798
Mary, 693
BOURNE
William, 450
BOUSSAMAN
James, Jr., 818
David, 818
BOWEN
Ann, 76
Anna, 76, 82
Anne E., 82, 84, 86
Anna Eliza, 78, 79, 86, 87, 259, 839, 848, 849, 850
Anna Eliza (Gilkerson), 78, 86, 123, 257, 259, 260, 263, 852
Annie E. (Gilkerson), 83,
Benjamin, 76
Benjamin Cox, 76
Catherine, 76, 77, 82, 267
Edna, 78, 82, 84, 259
Edward, 76
Eliza, 77, 82, 267
Eliza Glenn, 83
Elizabeth, 76, 502
Ellen, 76
Glenn, 72, 78, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 259, 260, 263, 264, 265, 267 ,852
Harry, 78, 82, 84, 259
J. D., 85
James, 76
Jamima, 76
Jane, 82
Jane Eliza, 77, 267
Jane Eliza (Glenn), 77, 80, 267
John, 76, 77, 80, 81, 82, 83
John G., 84
John Glenn, 78, 259, 264
Jonas, 76
Joshua, 76

BOWEN
Josiah, 76
Josias, 76
Mabel, 78, 259
Margaret, 76
Maria K., 84
Mariah, 82, 259
Martha, 76, 82
Martha A., 77, 267
Mary, 76
Myra, 78
Nathan, 76
Rebecca, 76
Rees, 76, 411
Ruth, 76
Samuel, 76
Sarah, 76
Solomon, 76
Tabitha, 76
Temperance, 76
William, 76, 259
William Reaves, 76
Willie G., 84
BOWER
G. C., 533
BOWIE
Allen, 546
Field, 544
W., 546
BOWLING
John, 162
Mary, 276, 283
Mary (Green), 276, 283
Thomas, 284
William Langworth, 285
BOWNE
John, 392, 400
Lydia (Holmes), 391
BOWYER
Robert, 158
BRACKETT
Richard, Capt., 29
BRADFORD
William, Gov., 3, 390
William, 4, 5
BRADLEY
Thomas, 224
BRADY
Henry, 180
BRAMSTON
John, 338
BRASER
Jan, 504
BRASFIELD
David, 657
John, 657
Mary, 657
BRASSEUR
John, 676
BRESSIE
Francis, 307
BRESSIE
John, 307
BREVOORT
Eliza H., 111
BREWSTER
William, 4
BRIDGE
Thomas, 656
BRIDGER
Joane, 516, 517
BRIDGES
Auth, Capt., 569
BRITAIN
Nathaniel, 776
BROCK
John, 646
Sallie G. (Halliburton), 330
BRONCK
Jonas, 131, 136
BROKE
Humphrey, 337
BROOKE
Baker, 149
Clement, 119
Grace, 64, 70, 75
Jean, 69
Mary, 69, 75
Robert, 65, 69, 70, 75
Roger, 119
Thomas, 211, 212
BROOKES
Ann, 60
Ann (Boarman), 60
John, 242
BROOKING
Robert, 649, 695
BROWN
Albert, 352, 848
Allen, 450
James, 179
James R., 168
John, 759, 764, 787
Mary Elizabeth (Zimmerman), 193, 234, 351, 846, 848
Mary (Holmes), 391, 397
Thomas, Jr., 770, 772
BROWNE
David, 242
John, 13, 96, 740
BROWNING
Robert, 338
BUCKMASTER
Sarah (Webb), 801, 807
BUCKNER
Richard, 649
BULL
Nicholas, 339
BULLOCK
George, 191
BUNCH
William, 553, 569
BUNTING
Robert, 156
BUNTON
John, 828
BURDIT
John, 113, 117
BURG
John V., 476
BURGESS
Edward, Capt., 242
Edward, 50, 226
Sophia, 182
Susanna, Col., 182, 183, 225, 239
BURKS
David, 665, 666
Elizabeth (Roach), 664
Richard, 662, 664, 665, 666
BURKYBILE
Dean V., 168
BURNETT
Grace, 766
BURROUGHS
Barth, 614
BURTON
Agnes (Merryman), 508
John, Capt., 508
John, 509
BUSH
Thomas, 172
Willy A., 253
BUSSEL
Catherine, 88
Catherine (Randel), 88
George, 88
Hannah, 88
James, 88, 89
Martha, 88
Martha (Hill), 88
Thomas, 88
Winifred, 89, 556, 573
BUTLER
John, 484, 613

CABBIDGE
John, 646
CADDINGTON
James, 810
CAGE
David, 735
CALVERT
Cecilius, 198, 272, 783
Charles, 42, 443
Leonard, 113, 272
Phillip, 212, 213, 754
Richard R., 764
CALYER
John, 614

CAMPBELL
James, Sir., 93
John, 711
Joseph, 699
June, 711
Mary Ann (Rutherford), 686, 708
Robert, 93
Samuel G., 686, 708
Susannah, 494
William, 842
CANADA
Patrick, 95
CANNADAY
Kenneth D., Rev., 333
CAPEN
Mary (Bass), 26, 27
CAPLIN
Henry, 47
Hester ( ), 47
CAPP
Emma (Rutherford), 706
CARGILL
William D., 124
CARLENTER
Joseph, Sr., 502
CARLES
Charles, 217
CARRINGTON
Martha, 605
Martha (Pleasants), 605
Thomas, 605
CARTER
James, 338, 827, 830
Jesse, 557
William, 338
CARVER
John, 519
Robert, 520
CARVILE
Robert, 114, 117, 200, 212, 213, 354
CARY
Archibald, 696
Elizabeth, 98, 106
Nathaniel, 98, 106
Richard, 106
Thomas, 98
CATER
William, 94
CATLETT
John, Col., 819
CHAMPION
Abraham, 195
CHAPMAN
Brice, 849
Richard, 569
CHAPPELL
John, 227, 243
CHASE
Richard, 148, 158
CHENEY
Frances, 334
Thomas, 334
CHESELDINE
Kenelm, 241
CHEW
Samuel, 181
CHICHLEY
Henry, Sir, 643
CHILDERS
Abram, 598, 609, 610, 611
Abraham, 613
Benjamin, 616
Philemon, 611
CHISELDYN
Kenelin, 162
CHRISTIE
James, 777
CHUNN
Mary, 116, 203, 217
Mary (Gardiner), 116, 120, 217
CILING
Eva, 22, 27
Sarah, 22, 27
CLAGETT
Thomas, 759
CLARK
Daniel, 283
George Rogers, Gen., 408
John, Rev., 390, 391
CLARKE
George Grundy, 604
Joseph, 397
Thomas Hall, 600
Weston, 398
William, 601
CLARKSON
Elizabeth, 150, 287, 289
CLAYTON
James, 646
Samuel, 573
CLEAR
Mary, 283
Mary (Greene), 283
CLETHEROW
Abigail, 91, 385
Adam, 90
Anne, 90, 91, 385, 536
Bridget (Hewett), 91, 93, 385
Cecilia (Saleburi), 90
Christopher, Sir, 91, 92, 93
Christopher, 91, 385
Elizabeth, 90, 91, 385
Henry, 90, 91, 93, 385
Hugh, 90, 91
Isabella, 90, 91
Jane, 90
Judith, 91, 385
Margaret, 90, 91, 385
CLETHEROW
Mary, 93
Ralph, 90, 91
Richard, 90
Thomas, 90
William, 90, 91
CLEYDON
Owen, 337
CLIFTON
Mary Conrad, 110
William, 110
CLINE
Hugh W., 317
COBB
Robert, 383
COCKE
Bowler, 106, 598
Elizabeth, 95, 97, 101, 480, 482
Elizabeth ( ), 97
Elizabeth (Pleasants), 480, 482
James, 480, 613, 614, 615
John, 95, 96, 97, 98, 101, 104, 105
John, Jr., 618
Martha, 97, 98, 99, 105, 107, 597, 619
Mary, 102
Mary (Aston), 95
Richard, Lt. Col., 13, 95
Richard, Sr., 12, 96, 98, 101, 104
Richard, 12, 13, 95, 96, 97, 98, 100, 101, 104, 106, 597, 598, 599, 619
Richard, Jr., 96, 97, 101, 102, 104
Ronald, 94
Tabitha, 98, 106
Temperance (Baley), 13, 95, 96
Thomas, 13, 95, 96, 97, 101, 102, 104, 610
William, 95, 96, 101, 104
COCKERELL
Jeremiah, 645
COCKERVILLE
Benjamin, 833
COFFEE
John, 317
Margaret, 494
COGGS
Richard, 158
COLE
Robert, 754
COLLIER
Elizabeth, 673

COLLINGWOOD
Anne, 109, 223, 235
John, 226
COLLINS
Robert, 711
COLSTON
Samuel, Capt., 362
William, 693, 799
COLVARD
John B., 508
Judith (Merryman), 508
CONN
James W., 377
CONNELL
Hugh, 180
CONNOGH
Robert, 181
CONRAD
Barbara, 110
Barbara (Propst), 110
Elizabeth, 110
Hannah, 110
Hannah (Bogard), 110
Jacob, Sr., 110
Jacob, 110
Mary, 110, 111, 342, 346
CONTEE
Thomas, 544
CONYNGTON
Harrye, 600
COODE
John, Capt., 241
COOK
Agnes (Harding), 337
Edward, 395
John, 509
Ralph, 293
Robert, 337
William, 781
COOKSON
William, 608
COOLEDGE
Judson, 546
COOMES
Richard, 764
COOPER
Joseph, 411
COORN
Nicholaes, 473
COPELAND
Mary, 24, 31
Mary (Bass), 24, 31
Thomas, 32
COPLEY
Thomas, 199, 281
CORN
C. W., Rev., 333
CORNELISSEN
Dirck, 670, 671
Paulus, 132
COSBY
William, 470
COSTELLO
William, 162
COURSEY
Juliana ( ), 40, 43
William, 39, 40, 41, 43, 177, 179, 180
COURTS
John, 242
COWDEN
James, 411
COX
Anne, 273, 281
James, 178
CRAIG
Blanche, 634
David, 411
CRALLY
John, 570
CRAPSTER
Abraham, 250
CRAWFORD
Andrew, 574
Nathan, 575
CRAYCROFT
Ann, 40, 115, 116, 203, 220
Ann ( ), 113
Anne, 112, 204
Benjamin, 40, 115
Bridget, 112
Catherine (Grantham), 112
Charles, 40, 115, 118, 119
Elizabeth, 40, 112, 115
Elizabeth (Beverly), 112, 118
Francis, 112
Henry, 40, 115, 118, 119
Ignatius, 40, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 203
Jane, 112
John, 40, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119
Justice O., 112
Robert, 112
Sophia, 40, 115, 118, 119
Sophia (Beedle), 40, 115, 118, 119
Susanna, 40, 115, 118
William, 112
CREED
Ora, 712
CREGIER
Frans, 625
CREGIERS
Lysbeth, 472
CROMWELL
Oliver, 173
CROSBY
Joseph, 29
CROSYER
John, 155
CROW
Robert, 338
CROWDER
Alicia, 51
CUMBER
John, Jr., 178
CUNNINGHAM
Alexander, 405
Harness, 735
William, 735
CURRER-BRIGGS
Noel, 250, 567
CURRY
Mycum, 676
CURTIS
John, 490, 833
Joseph, 372
CUSTIS
John, 490
CUSTOE
Salvat, 651

DALE
Beth, 715
DAMERON
Benjamin, 686, 707, 709
George, 707
Martha Ann, 685, 701, 707, 708, 709
Matilda (Mathews), 709
DANCE
Fay, 847
DANIEL
William, 808
DARNELL
Henry, Col., 202, 216, 217
Henry, 462
S., 380
DAUGHERTY
A. W., 264
Charles, 699
William, 699
DAVENPORT
Birkett, 573
Henry, 695
Joseph, 695
Thomas, Jr., 695
William, 695
DAVIDGE
John, 742

DAVIES
Ann R., 333
William, 178
DAVIS
Amanda, 125
Amanda A., 125
Benjamin, 122, 573
David, 122
E. H., 125, 127, 446, 450
Eleanor (Elledge), 168
Elijah, 125, 127
Elizabeth ( ), 125, 127
Elizabeth A., 125, 126, 446
Henry L., 122
Hugh, 122
James H., 122
Jane W., 123
Janis R., 125
Joannah, 364, 377
John, 122
Jonathan, 122
Lucretia, 125
Margaret Jane, 123, 257
Mary, 261
Polly (Elledge), 168
Robert, 124, 125, 127, 249, 449
Robert D., 123, 258, 261, 262
S. M., 125
Samuel, 122, 411, 704
Timothy, 122
W. H., 125, 127, 449
William, 122
William H., 125, 446, 449
DELANO
Rebecca (Alden), 5
Thomas, 5, 7
DELAVALL
Thomas, 393, 400
DENT
Peter, 72, 74
DERRICK
Mary, 207, 208
DESHA
Joseph, 842
DEY
Catherine, 133, 134, 135, 477, 513
Elizabeth, 134, 513
Isaac, 134
James, 134, 138, 139
James Hans, 133, 134, 138, 513, 721
John, 134
John Laurens, 133
Lawrence, 134, 138, 139
Lorance, 138
Lydia, 134, 135, 470, 477, 513
Margaret, 134, 135, 138
DEY
Margaret ( ), 134
Maria, 135, 477
Mary, 134, 135, 138
Mary (Molenaar), 134, 513
Sarah, 134, 138
Sarah (Vincent), 133
William, 134, 135
DEUY
James, 135, 138, 139
Lorance, 138
Lydia, 135, 477
Mary, 135, 138, 477
Mary (Molenaar), 134, 513
Sarah, 138
DICKERSON
A. C., 383, 763
DICKEY
Michael, 347
DIGGES
William, Col., 226
DIGGS
John, 80
DILL
Evelyn, 715
DILLARD
Ann (Hunt), 128
Elizabeth, 129, 789
George, 128
George Henry, 128
George Stephen, 128
James, 128, 129
John, 128
Louisa (Page), 128
Lucy (Wise), 128
Mary, 128
Nicholas, 128
Priscilla ( ), 128
Sally, 128
Stephen, 128
Sukie, 129
Thomas, 128
William T., 128
DILLARNE
Margery, 533
DILLON
Elizabeth, 534, 539
DIRCKSEN
Barnet, 436
DIXON
John, 290, 740
DOBBS
Thomas, 780
DODD
Elizabeth, 744
DOLAHITE
Gilly (Halliburton), 297, 319
James, 319
DOOLEY
George, 702
DORRUMPLE
William, 65
DORSEY
Caleb., 245
Edward, 226, 242
John, 245, 249
Vachel, 742
DOSSIT
John, Sr., 368
John, 357
DOWNING
William, 568, 570
DROWER
Stephen, 693
DUDLEY
Joseph, 525
P., 710
DUHATTES
Jacob, 178, 786
DUKE
Cuthbert, 338, 339
DULLEN
Susanna, 634
DUNCAN
Allen, Rev., 451
Patrick, 769, 772
Thomas, Col., 85, 764
DUNCH
John, 42
DUYTS
Hans Laurenszen, 131, 133, 136, 137, 437
Geertije (Jansen), 131
Jan Laurenszen, 131, 136, 437
John Laurens, 133
Laurens, 131, 132, 133, 136, 436, 437
Margariet, 131, 136, 436
Marritje (Satyrs), 133, 721
Sarah (Vincent), 133
Ytie (Jansen), 131, 132, 436, 437
DUYTSEN
Hans, 136
Janes, 136
Laurens, 136, 436
Margariet, 136
DYCK
Gysbert, 473
DYE
John Laurens, 133
DYER
Ann, 18, 141
Comfort (Barnes), 17, 141, 142, 143
Edward, 17, 18, 19, 140, 141, 143
Elizabeth, 17, 18, 19,

DYER
Elizabeth, 141, 142, 143, 277, 285, 748
George, 163, 164
James, 17, 19, 141, 143
Patrick, 17, 19, 141, 142, 143
Penelope, 17, 19, 141
Peter, 140
Rebecca, 17, 141, 143
Roger, 140
Sarah, 17, 141
Thomas, 17, 18, 19, 141, 143
William, 17, 18, 19, 141

EAST
Kerenhappuch (Peyton), 573
North, 573
EDELEN
Alice, 146, 155
Ann, 120, 121, 163
Ann (Craycroft), 203, 204
Anne, 147, 150, 151, 157, 158, 159, 164, 204, 217, 220, 460, 537
Benjamin, 150, 152, 164, 166
Catherine, 91, 93, 149, 150, 159, 160, 161, 163, 460
Catherine (Offley), 147, 159, 160, 537
Christopher, Sr., 163
Christopher, 15, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 158, 159, 160, 161, 163, 164, 165, 440, 443, 460, 537
Comfort, 17, 18, 19, 141
Comfort (Barnes), 17, 141, 748
Crolian William, 90, 145, 159, 334
Edward, 15, 149, 161, 283, 439, 440, 459, 460
Eleanor, 150, 460
Elizabeth, 15, 150, 152, 164, 460
Elizabeth (Banton), 15, 149, 162
Elizabeth (Jenkins), 439, 440, 441, 443
Henry, 146, 156
Hannah, 146, 155
James, 163, 440
Jane, 150, 151, 163, 164, 443, 459, 460
EDELEN
Jane (Jones), 150, 151, 163, 460
Jean, 120, 152, 165, 166, 203
Joan, 145, 146
John, 146, 150, 163, 164, 165, 166, 460
Katherine, 15
Margaret ( ), 146, 154, 155
Mary, 152, 153, 165, 749, 760
Philip, Rev., 15, 116, 145, 146, 147, 148, 157, 158, 159, 160, 537
Philip, 146, 147, 149, 154, 155, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162
Richard, Sr., 19
Richard, 15, 17, 116, 120, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 152, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 161, 162, 164, 217, 440, 460, 537
Robert, 152, 165
Roger, 145, 156
Sarah, 152. 165, 440
Sarah ( ), 152
Sarah (Hagan), 287, 289
Samuel, Rev., 145, 156
Susannah, 218
Susannah (Gardiner), 204, 218
Thomas, 15, 17, 19, 141, 149, 152, 161
Thomas Pannewell, 152, 166
William, 145, 146, 152, 156, 165, 166
EDMONDSON
John, 242
EDWARDS
Joseph, 574
Joshua, 138, 139
Sarah, 138, 139
EGBERTS
Catherine (Dey), 135, 477
Jacobus, 135, 477
ELAM
Gilbert, 614
ELDER
Catharine (Spalding), 220, 748, 755
Elizabeth (Spalding), 748, 755
ELLEDGE
D. W., 168
Daniel William, 168
Eleanor, 168
ELLEDGE
Elizabeth, 169, 170, 558, 559, 560, 575
James, 168
Jane, 168
Julia Ann, 168
Polly, 168
ELLIOT
Amanda A. (Davis), 125, 127
J. Darwin, 762
Janis R. (Davis), 125, 127
Lucretia (Davis), 125, 127
William W., 127
ELLIS
Jane (Whaley), 827, 832
ELLZEY
Lewis, Capt., 639
ELTEN
Jan, 730
EMBERTH
William, 462
EMMONS
John, 392, 400
ENIS
L. M., 587
ENYART
Eben, 582
Mary D. (Peyton), 170, 560
ETHRIDGE
Samuel, 528
EVANS
Jacob, 332
Thomas, 67, 73, 74
EVJEN
John O., 436
EWELL
Sophia, 182
EWEN
Ann, 173, 174
Anne, 39, 178, 182, 183
Elizabeth, 173, 174, 175, 176, 178, 182, 183, 783
Jane, 172
John, 172, 173, 182, 183
Nicholas, 172, 174, 178
Richard, Maj., 173, 182, 183, 783, 787
Richard, Capt., 173, 174
Richard, 47, 172, 173, 174, 178, 179, 180, 182, 183
Richard, Jr., 40, 173, 177, 182
Sophia, 39, 173, 174, 177, 178, 179, 182, 183
Sophia ( ), 173, 182
Sophia (Ewell), 182

EWEN
Sophia (Scarborrough), 182
Susanna, 173, 174, 178, 180, 183
William, 172
EWING
James, 258

FAIRFAX
William, 639
FALE
T, H., 585
FANTLEROY
Moore, Capt., 128
FARIS
David, M. D., 572
James, Capt., 576
FARRAR
Sisley (Jordan), 13
William, 12, 13
FAXON
Josiah, 370
Sarah, 25
Sarah (Mullins), 25
Thomas, 25
FEDERICK
Mary, 275
Thomas, 275
FEILD
John, 615
Robert, 27, 28
FELCHETH
James, 134
FENLEY
Bridgett, 676
John, 676
FENWICK
Betty, 75
Cuthbert, 75
Elizabeth, 65, 69, 75
Elizabeth (Boone), 65, 69, 75
Ignatius, Jr., 284, 285
FIDDELL
William, 602
FIELD
Edward, 185, 186, 746, 756
Monica, 185
William, 185, 186
FIFER
Mary D. (Peyton), 584, 585, 586, 767
Walter D., 585, 586, 587, 767
FINNY
William, 180
FISH
John, 740
FISHER
Elizabeth, 110
Elizabeth (Conrad), 110
George, 110
FISHWICK,
James, 643
FLACK
Andrew, 188
Anne, 188
James, 188
Jefferson, 188
John, 188
Nancy, 189, 503
Thomas, 188
William, 188
FLEMING
William, 411
FLESHER
Peter, 346
FLINT
Richard, 740
FOGGE
William, 693
FORREST
Patrick, 355
FORRESTER
John, 500
Joseph, 500
FORTUNE
Dorothy, 168
FOSTER
Phillip, 592
FOWLE
William, 567
FOWLER
Elizabeth, 664
FOX
George. 493
FOXHALL
John, 819
FRANCIS
Thomas, Lt., 225, 239, 242
FRANCKLIN
Robert, 181
FREEMAN
Burrell, 582
Charles A., 191, 659
Claiborn, 191, 659
Cynthia, 192, 453
Edmond, 194, 195
Edmund, 191, 192, 195, 453, 659
Elizabeth, 192, 193, 194, 453
Evelina D., 192, 194, 453
Gideon, Sr., 191, 659
Gideon, 192
Gideon, Jr., 191, 659
Hartsell, 192
FREEMAN
Hatsville, 194, 453
India (Johnson), 192, 195, 453
James, 191, 659
James Archer, 192, 194, 195, 453
John, 191, 659
Martin, 192
Marting, 192, 194, 195, 453
Mary, 191, 659
Mary (Richardson), 191, 659
Oliver, 191, 659
Phoebe Ann, 192, 194, 453
R., 195
Richardson, 191, 659
Sarah, 191, 192, 193, 194, 453, 659, 836
FRENCH
Mary, 371
Thomas, 162
FRITH
Brian, 564, 566
FROGMORTON
William, 616
FULLER
Lydia, 344, 350
William, 47, 744
FULLERTON
Eliza Ann, 701
William, 842
FYN
Francoys, 131, 132

GAILE
John, 227, 243
GAINES
George W., 80
L., 695
William D., 578
GALLOWAY
Elizabeth, 489, 794
Elizabeth (Talbot), 784
Hannah, 784
Peter, 227
Richard, 227, 243, 784, 785
Richard R., 178, 786
GARDINER
Ann, 68, 71, 205, 219, 220
Ann (Craycroft), 116, 203, 204. 220
Ann (Pyle), 203
Anne, 151, 164, 204
Anne Edelen), 150, 151, 163, 204, 220
Catherine, 151, 163, 204, 218

GARDINER
Christine, 68, 205, 220
Clement, 68, 71, 151, 164, 185, 186, 187, 204, 205, 206, 218, 219, 220, 221, 762
Eleanor, 68, 71, 205, 206, 220, 750
Elizabeth, 151, 197, 198, 199, 202, 207, 209, 210, 211, 212, 214, 215, 216, 354
Elizabeth ( ), 197
Elizabeth (Hattone), 199, 200, 220, 354
Elizabeth (Hill), 201
Elizabeth (Weire), 201, 202, 220, 816, 817, 822
Francis, 68, 205, 220
Harry, 68, 205, 220
Henrietta, 68, 71
Henrietta (Boone), 68, 71, 205, 220
Ignatius, 68, 116, 120, 151, 164, 203, 204, 205, 217, 218, 219, 220
Jean, 116, 151, 203, 204
John, 61, 151, 197, 199, 201, 202, 204, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 214, 215, 216, 290, 354, 822
Joseph, 59, 68, 204, 220
Julianna, 197, 198, 199, 207, 208
Luke, Capt., 199, 212, 287, 290, 354
Luke, 116, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 220, 354, 822
Mary, 116, 203
Monica, 202
Polly, 68, 205, 220
Richard, Sr., 198
Richard, 116, 120, 151, 201, 202, 203, 204, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 214, 216, 217, 218, 220, 354, 817
Richard, Jr., 197, 198
Robert, 348
Susanna, 151, 204
Theodore, 68, 205, 220
Thomas, 199, 210, 211, 354
Winefred (Hamilton), 220
GARNER
Hannah (Hayden), 364, 365, 366, 377, 378
GARNER
Susan, 365
Valentine, 829
William, Sr., 365
William, Jr., 365, 383
GARRARD
William, Sir, 337, 701
GARRETT
John, 496, 501
GASSAWAY
Anne, 109, 223, 224, 228, 235
Anne (Besson), 48, 224
Anne (Collingwood), 109, 223, 235
Benjamin, 228, 229, 230, 231, 244, 250, 739, 743
Eliza A., 231, 252
Elizabeth, 228, 243, 253
Elizabeth (Hawkins), 228
Elizabeth (Lawrence), 227, 489, 492
Hannah, 228
Henry C., 231, 252
Henrietta, 231, 252
Hester, 48, 109, 223, 224, 235, 236
James, 228, 229, 230, 244, 246
Jane, 48, 109, 223, 224, 226, 235, 237
Jereme, 231, 252
John, 48, 224, 226, 227, 228, 229, 236, 237, 243, 247, 489, 492
Joyce, 223, 235
Lucy, 228
Margaret, 48, 224, 226, 237
Martha C., 231, 232, 233, 234, 253, 344
Mary, 223, 228, 229, 235, 244, 246
Mary Ann, 231, 232, 233, 253
Nancy ( ), 231, 232, 233, 251
Nicholas, Col., 48, 224, 226, 229, 236, 237, 238, 239, 242
Nicholas, 47, 48, 50, 109, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 235, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 251, 252, 253, 489, 739, 743
Rachel, 228, 229, 244, 246
GASSAWAY
Rachel (Howard), 228, 244
Richard, 228, 229, 230, 244
Robert, 228, 229, 230, 244
Ruth ( ), 230, 231, 250
Samuel, 230, 231
Sarah, 228, 244, 247, 743
Sarah F., 231, 252
Sarah (Shipley), 228, 230, 739, 743
Susan (Priest), 231, 232, 233, 252, 253
Susanna, 228, 252, 253
Thomas, 48, 109, 223, 224, 226, 227, 228, 232, 235, 236, 237 238, 244, 246, 743
Thomas A., 231, 232, 244
Upton, 231, 232, 253
William A., 231, 232, 252, 253
GATES
John, 290
Joseph, 290
GATEWOOD
Ransom, 664
GAY
Mary Martha, 656
GEATTAILE
John, 651
GERRITSZ
Jan, 671
GIBBES
Alice, 254
Anne, 254
Edward, 491
Elizabeth, 254, 255, 552
John, 254
Margaret, 254
Thomas, 254
GIBBON
Thomas A., 37
GILDER
Janneke, 435
GILES
William, 610
GILKERSON
Anna E., 86
Anna Eliza, 78, 80, 86, 123, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 263, 264, 265, 852
Annie, 264
Edna, 123, 257, 260, 261, 263
George Edward, 123, 257, 260, 261, 263

GILKERSON
Hannah Cordella, 123, 257, 260, 263
Hiram Clay, 257, 260, 261
James, 257, 260
Jane Annetta, 123, 25 257, 260
John, Capt., 123, 257, 258, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264
John William, 123, 257, 258, 260, 261, 263
Josephine Annetta, 123, 257, 258, 260
Margaret Jane (Davis), 123, 257, 258, 260, 261, 263, 264
Margaret L., 123, 257, 260, 261
Margaret Olivia, 123, 257, 260, 261
Margaret (Stewart), 257
Maria Elizabeth, 123, 257, 258, 260, 261, 263
Mary Jane, 257, 260, 263
Nancy Virginia, 123, 257, 258, 260, 261, 263
GILKINSON
Alexander, 256
Andrew, 256
James, 256
GILLIAM
Jarriot, 666
John, 662, 665, 666
GILLISPIE
William, 574, 575, 664
GLENN
Jane Eliza, 77, 80, 83, 267
GOOCH
David, 195
GOODDING
Isaac, 582
GOODWIN
David, Capt., 560, 580
James, 646
Rebecca (Bledsoe), 52
GRADY
Patrick, 568
GRANTHAM
Catherine, 112
GRAS
John, 90
GRAY
John, 178
Rebecca, 76
Rebecca (Bowen), 76
GRAYSON
Ben, 763, 764
GREEN
Anne, 269, 551
GREENE
Ann, 143, 276, 283, 288
Anne, 142, 272, 274, 564
Anne ( ), 272
Basil, 142, 143, 277, 284, 285
Catherine, 142, 277, 285, 747, 748
Charity, 142, 276, 277, 283, 285, 288
Charity (Hagan), 276, 283, 287, 288, 289
Charles, 142, 143
Eleanor, 142, 143, 284, 285, 288
Elizabeth, 18, 142, 274, 276, 277, 285, 288
Elizabeth (Dyer), 141, 142, 143, 277, 285, 748
Francis, 272, 279, 280, 281
James, 19, 142, 143, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 282, 283, 284, 285, 288, 748
Jane, 275, 276, 283, 288
John, 50, 142, 277
Leonard, 272, 279, 281
Margaret, 276, 283, 288
Mary, 57, 58, 59, 142, 274, 276, 277, 282, 285, 288
Mary (Boarman), 57, 58, 274, 275
Ralph, 128
Rebecca, 142, 277, 285
Robert, Sir, 271
Robert, 57, 58, 59, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 279, 280, 281
Roger, 276, 283, 288
Sarah, 274, 276, 283, 288
Thomas, Gov., 271, 272, 273, 274, 748
Thomas, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 279, 280, 281, 282
Thomas Edelen, 18, 142, 143, 277, 278, 284, 285
William, 274, 275, 276, 283, 288
Willis, 697, 699
Winifred ( ), 272, 279, 280
GREENBAUM
Clyle (Halliburton), 330
GREENBURY
Nicholas, 242
GREER
Isiah, 582
GRENDON
Thomas, Lt. Col., 485
GRESWOLD
Dorothy, 535
Roger, 535
GRIFFIN
James, 694
John W., 492
GRIFFITH
Abel, 380, 828
Elizabeth, 364, 382
Hester, 828
Sarah (Hayden), 364, 366, 377
GRIFFITHS
George, 333, 589
Lillie (Halliburton), 330, 589
GRIGSBY
G. M., 322
GROCE
Elizabeth, 237
Hester, 237
GROSS
Elizabeth, 226
Hester, 226, 227
GROVER
William, 719
GULBERTON
James, 649
GULLINER
Anthony, 808
GUNDRY
Virginia Sterling, 346
GUTTERIDGE
Henry, 462
GWIN
Hugh, Col., 52
GYBBENS
William, 337

HADDOCK
Francis, 61, 290
HAGAN
Ann (Gardiner), 218
Anne, 204, 287, 289
Charity, 276, 287, 288, 289
Elizabeth, 287, 289
Ignatius, 287, 289
James, 162, 287, 289
Mary ( ), 287, 289, 291
Sarah, 287, 289
Thomas, 287, 289, 290
William, 287, 289, 290,

HAGAN
William, 291
HALE
James C., 585
HALL
Alexander H., 711
Benjamin, 60, 119
Edward, 770, 773
John, 178
Joseph, 119
Katherine, 293, 745, 754
William, 249
HALLEYS
John, 165
HALLIBURTON
Ambrose, 296, 297, 309, 311, 313, 318, 319, 409, 582, 654, 684, 704
Amey (Humphreys), 295, 402, 403
Amy, 296, 297, 313, 319, 403, 405, 654
Andrew Jackson, 309, 313, 654
Basil, 330
Benjamin Franklin, 219
Callie, 302, 324, 327, 329, 589, 674
Catherine Holly (Peyton), 304, 331, 332, 563, 589, 767, 850
Charles, 295, 296, 322, 402, 403, 405, 655
Chrissie, 298, 316, 790
Cynthia, 320, 321, 323, 329
Cynthia Jane, 302, 324, 327, 329, 674
Cynthia (McMurry), 300, 321, 322, 324, 327, 503
David, Sr., 295, 308, 310, 311, 403
David, 295, 296, 297, 298, 306, 307, 308, 309, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 318, 319, 402, 403, 404, 405, 654, 655, 675, 790
David, Jr., 295, 296, 311, 654
Edward Rogers, 302, 303, 324, 327, 329, 330, 678
Eliza, 298, 300, 320, 321, 323, 503, 790
Elizabeth, 126, 316, 322
Elizabeth A. (Davis), 126
HALLIBURTON
Elizabeth B., 302, 324, 327, 674
Elizabeth D., 306, 323, 503
Esther, 298, 316, 790
Frances, 298, 316, 320, 321, 675, 790
Frances B., 300, 323, 503
Frances (Turner), 298, 299, 316, 789, 790
George Coffee, 298, 316, 450, 790
George Dillard, 302, 303, 324, 325, 327 329, 330, 674
Gilly, 296, 297, 313, 319, 654
James, 320, 562
James H., 324
James Martin, 302, 324, 327, 329, 330, 674
James Washington, 300, 301, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 503
John, 295, 296, 297, 298, 306, 311, 313, 316, 318, 324, 402, 403, 405, 654, 655, 790
John A., 304, 324, 563
John Alexander, 302, 303, 304, 305, 318, 327, 329, 330, 331, 332, 563, 585, 586, 589, 674, 850
John G., 313
John H., Col., 311
John William, 300, 301, 313, 320, 321, 322, 323, 503
Joseph, 298, 316, 790
Kitty (Peyton), 584, 585, 586, 588, 767
Krissy J., 304, 563
Lemuel, 298, 316, 790
Lillie Ridings, 304, 563
Lindley M., 298, 316, 790
Lucetta, 296, 313, 654
Lucy Lee, 298, 316, 790
Lucy (Reynolds), 296, 297, 309, 405, 653, 654, 656
Mackie, 304, 563
Madge, 330
Margaret, 295, 296, 311, 313, 403, 405, 654
Margaret Hadley (Merony), 310, 405
Margaret Winifred, 310, 405
HALLIBURTON
Martha, 325, 326
Martha Elizabeth (Rogers), 302, 303, 324, 326, 327, 563, 674, 675
Martin, 296, 297, 299, 302, 309, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 446, 654, 675, 789, 790, 791
Martin Alexander, 300, 503
Martin Turner, 298, 299, 314, 315, 316, 317, 790
Mary, 296, 313, 654
Mary C., 300, 320, 323, 503
Maud, 304, 563
Minnie (McLeskey), 129
Mordecai, 319
Myrtle, 304, 305, 330, 331, 333, 563, 687, 712, 850, 852
Nancy, 296, 313, 316, 320, 321, 654
Nancy Ann, 298, 300, 323, 503, 790
Ophelia Frances, 302, 324, 327, 329, 674
Peggy, 298, 316, 790
Polly White, 311
Reuben Pickett, 298, 299, 300, 301, 312, 315, 316, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 327, 503, 790
Robert, 317
Ryland Leslie, 312
Samuel, 297, 298, 313, 316, 319, 790
Samuel Francis, 296, 654
Samuel Marshall, 302, 324, 327, 329, 674
Sarah F., 323
Sarah J., 300, 503
Sarah Martha, 302, 327, 329, 673, 674, 675
Simeon, 297, 298, 314, 315, 316, 446, 675, 790, 791
Thomas, 295, 296, 297, 306, 311, 313, 318, 402, 403, 405, 654
Thomas C., Dr., 311
Thomas James, 294
Thomas McMurry, 302, 324, 327, 674, 675

HALLIBURTON
Thomas White, 300, 302, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 332, 503, 563, 674
William, 295, 296, 297, 306, 313, 314, 315, 318, 402, 403, 404, 405, 654, 655, 790
William Dillard, 126, 298, 309, 315, 316, 330, 790
William Evan, 302, 303, 324, 327, 329, 330, 674
William Henry, Col., 297, 313, 655
Westley, 309, 311, 319
HAMILTON
Bennet, 758
Winifred, 220
HANCE
John, 42
S., 291
HANDLEY
John, 502
Mary ( ), 64
HANNA
W. H., Rev., 586
HANSFORD
John, 780
HANSLAP
Henry, 226
HANSON
Randall, 212
S., 291
Walter, 219, 220, 748
HARBOR
John, 727
HARDEN
Rebecca (Hayden), 364, 377
HARDIN
Sarah (Bledsoe), 52
HARDING
Agnes, 335, 337
Anne, 335, 336, 337, 535
Anne (Bechar), 334
Edmund, 334
Elizabeth, 337
Elizabeth (Potts), 334
Frances (Cheney), 334
Joan, 335
John, 334, 335, 337, 338
Richard, 335, 337
Robert, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339
Simon, 335, 336, 337,
HARDING
Simon, 338, 339
Thomas, 335, 337
William, 334, 335, 337
HARPER
Adam, 111, 340, 341, 342, 347, 348
Alexander C., 343, 348
Almyra Margaret, 343, 348
Barbara, 111, 342, 347
Claiborne, 343, 348, 349
Elijah, 232, 233, 253, 343, 348, 349
Elizabeth, 111, 342
Elizabeth (Behrn), 45, 341
George, 111, 342, 347
George Ann, 349
George Washington, 233, 234, 253, 343, 344, 348, 349, 350, 351
Hans, 341, 342
Henry, 111, 342, 343, 347, 348, 350
Henry Harry, 233, 234, 344, 349, 350
Jacob, 45, 111, 341, 342, 346, 347
James T., 349
John, 233, 343, 344, 347, 348
John W., 111, 342
Juliann, 343, 348
Lydia A. (Fuller), 344
Martha, 234, 348
Martha C. (Gassaway), 233, 234, 253, 344, 348, 349, 350, 351
Martha E., 343, 348, 349
Mary ( ), 343, 347, 348, 349, 350
Mary A., 233, 234, 344, 345, 349, 350, 351, 838, 852
Mary Ann, 111, 342, 348, 349
Mary (Conrad), 111, 342, 346
Matthew, 340, 341
Michael, 340, 341
Nicholas, 45, 111, 340, 341, 342, 346, 347, 840
Ratio N., 343, 348
Susan, 348
Thomas H., 233, 234, 344, 349
William, 111, 342, 347
William H., 344
HARRIS
David, 194
John, 283
William, 308
HARRISON
Benjamin, 361
James, 722
John, 71
HARTGERS
Jannetje, 422, 423
Peter, 421, 422
Rachel, 422, 423
Sytje (Roelofs), 421, 422, 423
HARVEY
Ellen, 293
HARWOOD
H. W. F., 533
HASBART
John, 607
HASILFOTE
Thomas, 338
HATCHER
Benjamin, 612
HATTON
Barbara, 353, 355
Eleanor, 353, 355
Elizabeth, 199, 203, 220, 353, 354, 355
Margaret ( ), 353, 355
Mary, 353, 355
Mathew, 352
Richard, 352, 353, 354, 355
Robert, 355
Thomas, 352, 353, 354, 355
William, 353, 355
HAWKER
Lawrence, 338
HAWKINS
John, Capt., 693
Thomas, Capt., 819
HAYDEN
Amias, 356
Amy, 360, 372, 804, 806
Anson, 373
Barbara, 363, 364, 828
Benjamin, 358, 359, 363, 364, 369, 370, 377, 525, 828
Benjamin Franklin, 364
Catherine, 363, 364, 828
Charles, 762
Charlotte, 361, 378, 471
Christopher. 360, 372, 806
Daniel, 374, 471
Dorothy, 356
Ebenezer, 357, 358, 359, 368, 369, 525, 635

HAYDEN
Eleanor, 363
Elijah, 363, 364, 377, 828
Elizabeth, 356, 361, 363, 378
Enoch, Dr., 363, 364, 366, 380, 753, 828
Enoch, Sr., 376, 377, 378, 379, 382
Enoch, 361, 362, 363, 364, 373, 374, 377, 380, 382, 383, 471, 763, 828
Frances, 356
George, 356
Gideon, Sr., 356
Gideon, 356, 357
Hannah, 357, 358, 363, 364, 365, 367, 368, 369, 370, 383, 524, 525, 527, 635, 751, 763, 828
Hannah (Neale), 358, 369, 370, 524, 525, 632
Hosea, 361, 362, 373, 471
Jacob, 373
Jeremiah, 360, 372, 806
Joab, 363, 378
Joannah, 356, 363, 364, 378
John, Sr., 367
John, 356, 357, 358, 359, 361, 362, 367, 368, 369, 373, 374, 471, 527, 634, 635, 810
Jonathan, 357, 358, 359, 368, 369, 371, 525, 635
Joseph, 357, 367, 635
Lott, 361, 373, 471
Lydia (Kierstede), 135, 361, 362, 374, 471
Margaret, 356
Margaret (Davy), 356, 357
Mary, 356, 358, 525
Nathaniel, 360, 372, 806
Nehemiah, 357, 358, 359, 360, 367, 368, 369, 370, 372, 524, 525, 635, 806, 810
Nicholas, 356
Noah, 361, 362, 373, 471, 828
Pamela, 361, 373, 471
HAYDEN
Percina, 361, 373, 471
Peyton Randolph, 363, 364, 366, 377, 382, 471, 753, 828
Priscilla (Webb), 25, 360, 371, 372, 806, 813
Rachel, 358, 359, 369, 525
Rebecca, 363, 364, 380, 828
Rebecca (Whaley), 363, 380, 640, 826, 828
Richard, 356, 360, 372, 806
Robert, 356
Samuel, 357, 358, 359, 360, 367, 369, 371, 372, 525, 635, 806, 813
Sarah, 363, 364, 828
Stephen, 367, 368
Susanna, 367, 368
Susanna (Pullen), 356, 357, 367, 634, 635
Thomas, 356
Webb, 361, 373, 471
William, 360, 361, 372, 374, 375, 471, 806
William Belemus, Dr., 361, 362, 373, 380, 471
HAYES
Beatrice, 86, 847
Dred, 711
Joe, 86
Joe F., 87
HAYWOOD
George, 80
James, 470
HEAD
B. S., 325, 326
Will, 569
HEALE
Giles, 519
HEATH
James, 241
Jonathan, 380
William, 666
HEDRICK
Barbara (Conrad), 110
Charles, 110
HEERMANSZ
Augustyn, 671
HEFLIN
Simon, 413, 415
HEGEMAN
Adriaen, 730
HENDERSON
James, 699
Lettie (Rutherford), 699
Nancy, 701
HENRY
Patrick, 361, 698
HERD
John, 217
HERNDON
John, 574
HERNLEN
Francis, 651
HEWES
David, 37
HEWETT
Bridget, 91, 93, 385
Edmund, 93, 385
Henry, 385, 492
Thomas, 385
William, Sir, 385, 532
HILBERT
Walter M., 847
HILEY
John, 567
HILL
Clement, 201, 202, 203, 212, 216, 354, 817
Elizabeth, 201
Elizabeth (Hatton), 354
Elizabeth (Spalding), 762
James, 762
Martha, 88
Richard, 226, 242, 770
HILLER
H. M., 81, 83
HILLS
Anne, 157
Anne (Edelen), 157
James, 148, 157, 158, 159
Philip, 184, 157
HILMAN
David, 829, 830
Richard, 829, 830
HINCKLEY
Thomas, 9
HINDS
James, 411
HITE
Elizabeth Catherine (Spalding), 206, 750, 761
G. M., 764
James, 761
HOBART
Benjamin, 370
Josiah, 369
HOBSON
Elizabeth (Merryman), 508
William, 508
HODGKINS
Lucy (Page), 541, 543
Philip, 546
Rachel (Page), 541, 543

HODGKINS
Thomas, 546
HODGSON
William, 795, 796
Winifred, 795, 796
HOGG
J. T., 707
HOLBROOKE
John, 29, 803
HOLIDAY
Elias, 581
M., 581
HOLLEY
Kitty (Peyton), 170, 560
Matthew P., 169
Nancy (Reynolds), 653, 656
HOLLIDAY
Eliza, 321
G. B., 321
James, 321
Thomas, 321
HOLLOWAY
Elias L., 580
James, 677
HOLLY
Kitty (Peyton), 579
HOLMES
Alice ( ), 387, 394, 400
Alice (Stillwell), 392, 400, 401, 775, 778
Ann, 392, 393, 400, 401, 469, 476, 778
Anna, 476
Catherine, 392, 393, 400, 401, 778
George, 776, 781
Hopestill, 389, 399, 417
Jane, 387, 394
Joan, 388, 455
John, 387, 388, 389, 391, 394, 397, 399, 417, 455, 605
Jonathan, 389, 391, 397, 399, 400, 417
Joseph, 388, 389, 391, 392, 395, 399, 400, 401, 417, 455, 778
Katherine (Hyde), 389, 391, 397, 398, 417
Katherine (Johnson), 388, 455
Lydia, 389, 399, 417
Martha, 389, 398, 399, 417
Mary, 389, 392, 393, 399, 400, 417, 778
Nathaniel, 388, 396, 455
HOLMES
Obadiah, Rev., 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 395, 397, 398, 399, 400, 417, 455
Robert, 387, 388, 389, 394, 395, 396, 398, 455
Samuel, Lt., 392, 778
Samuel, 388, 389, 391, 393, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 417, 455, 778
Thomas, 479
William, 394
HONEY
Hannah Bussel, 88
John, 88
HOOD
John, 741
HOOE
John, 831
HOOGHLANT
Christoffel, 475
Dirck, 433, 434
HOOPER
Elizabeth, 124
S. J., 127
W. L., 127
HOPKINS
William, 580
HORNER
Thomas, 339
HORSLEY
William, 574
HOUGHTON
William, 27, 28
HOWARD
David, 49
Ephraim, 248
Harry, 584, 585
John, 769, 772
Joseph, 228
Mary, 483
Penelope (Dyer), 18, 19, 141
Rachel, 228
Ruth, 740
HOWE
M S., 587
HOWELL
John, 377, 378
Mary, 355
HOWLAND
John, 4, 5, 8
HOWLETT
Richard, 337
HOWMAN
James, 307
HOYD
George, 387, 394
HUDGENS
Robert, 698
HUGHES
Benjamin, 573
I., 843
John, 843
HULL
John, Capt., 818
HUMBLETON
Luke, 819
HUMPHREYS
Absalom, 402
Amey, 295, 402, 403, 404, 405
Bennett, 402
Charles, 402
James, 402
John, Sr., 402
John, 312, 402
Ralph, 402
Richard, 402
Susanna (Reynolds), 653, 656
Thomas, 402
William, 402
HUNT
Ann, 128
Benjamin, 371
Daniel, 371
HUNTINGTON
Andrew, 172
HUNTSMAN
Benjamin, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 497, 589, 683, 711
Daniel, 406
G. W., 325, 326
George, 407, 408, 410, 497
Ida Jackson (Rutherford), 706
Isaac, 676, 701
Jane (McKinney), 63, 407, 408, 496, 497, 501, 702
Joseph, 406
Josiah, 407, 408, 410. 411, 497, 501, 702
Josias, 406
Lawrence, 406
Martha (Rutherford), 684, 704
Mary, 406, 501, 684, 702
Mary Ann, 407, 408, 409, 410, 497, 683, 703
Mary Marish, 408
Maud (Halliburton), 330
Sally, 407, 408, 410, 497
William, 407, 408, 410, 497
HUSCULOS
Dennis, 149

HUSIKAMP
Hannah Cordelia, 263
Luke, 263
HUSTON
Nathaniel, 410
HUTCHINS
Nicholas, 483
HUTCHINSON
Elizabeth, 423, 414, 445, 448
James, 413, 415
John, Sr., 413, 415
John, 413, 415, 448
William, 459
HUTTON
Moses, 380
HYDE
E. C., 80
John, 541
Katherine, 389, 417
Mary, 541

INGRAMAND
Comfort, 168
IRELAND
Mary, 70
William, 65, 70
IRONS
John, 708
William, 708
ISHAM
Henry, 102

JACKSON
Andrew, Gen., 299
Thomas, 396
JACOB
Giles, 337
JACOBSEN
Rutger, 423
JACOBY
Elizabeth, 715
JAMES
David, 582
Phebe, 508
JAMESON
David, 677
Joseph, 57
Thomas, 291
JANS
Anneke, 132, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 468, 669, 670, 671
Engeltie, 137
Marritje, 669, 670, 671
Ytie, 133, 137
JANSEN
Anneke (Jans), 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 436, 669, 671
Anthony, 425, 776
Assueris, 423
Geertye, 131
Gerrit, 136, 436, 437
Peter, 137
Roelof, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 669, 671
Ytie, 131, 132, 437
JARBOE
John, Lt. Col., 55, 293, 745. 754
Mary, 55
JEAN
William, 245
JEFFERSON
John, 509
Thomas, 597
JEFFREY
John, 819
JENIFER
D., 121
Daniel, 149
JENKINS
Ann ( ), 439, 441, 442, 443
Ann (Gardiner), 71
Edward, 163, 439, 441, 442, 443
Elizabeth, 439, 440, 441, 459
Francis, 163
George, 439, 441, 442
Jane, 439
Mary, 439
Susannah, 441, 442
Thomas, 439, 441, 442, 443
William, 439, 441, 442, 443
JENNINGS
Edmund, 610
Edward, 220
JETER
Henderson, 711
JETT
Albin, 414, 415, 445
Alfred, 414, 445
Ann Delana, 126, 446, 447, 449, 451, 685, 850
Anna Eliza, 414, 445
Anson, 414, 445
Asa Hulen, 125, 126, 318, 414, 445, 446,
JETT
Asa Hulen, 448, 450
Ben F., 414
Donald E., 414
Edward, 413, 414, 415, 445, 446, 448
Elijah Hulen, 126, 446, 449
Elizabeth A. (Davis), 125, 126, 127, 446, 447, 449, 450
Elizabeth (Hutchinson), 413, 414, 445, 448
Emily Elizabeth, 126, 446, 449
Hutchinson, 413, 445
James Edward, 126, 446, 449
Jeter Lee, 444
John, 444
Martha, 444
Mary, 444
Peter, 444
Peter, Jr., 444
Robert Wilson, 126, 446, 449
Roger, 413, 445, 448
Sarah, 414, 445
William, 444
William Augustus, 414
JOANES
Christopher, 519
JOHNS
Richard, 492
JOHNSON
Ann Delana (Jett), 451, 707, 708
Hugh, 395, 455
India, 192, 195, 453
James Asa, 447, 708
James T., 447, 451
John, 392
Katherine, 388, 455
Maria Elizabeth (Gilkerson), 263
W., 263
W. B., 448
JOHNSTON
Andrew, 495
JONAS
Catherine, 669
Trijntje, 669, 670
Tryn, 669, 670, 671
Trynije, 472
JONES
Alexander, 711
Ambrose, 403, 404, 789
Amey (Humphreys), 403, 404, 405, 655
Anne, 440, 459, 462
Edward, 242

JONES
Elizabeth, 440, 457, 459, 462, 673
Elizabeth (Jenkins), 440, 459
Evan, 643
George, 821
Honoria, 821, 822
J., 735
James, 308, 312, 403, 404, 655, 789
Jane, 150, 440, 459, 460, 462
John, 440, 459, 461
Middleton, 457
Moses, 440, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463
Notley, 440, 459, 461, 462
Owen, 677
Peter, 307
Robert, 318, 403, 404, 405
Samuel, 490
Stephen, 789
Theodore, 348
Thomas, 51, 440, 459, 461, 462
William, 307
JORDAN
Ann, 12
Daniel, 12
J. W., Rev., 586
Samuel, 12, 13
Sisley, 12, 13, 96
JORIS
Teuntje, 136, 436
JORISZEN
Borger, 136
JOSEPH
William, 185, 186, 187
JOWELS
Henry, 242
JOY
Robert, 185
JUDY
Mary Margaret, 465, 664, 733

KEITH
George, 287, 290
KELLER
George, 80
KELLY
Benjamin, 662, 665, 666
KENLEY
James, 696, 700
KENNERSON
Deborah, 36
KIDWELL
Julia Ann (Elledge), 168
KIEFT
William, 424, 425, 472
KIER
Armstrong, 835
KIERSTEDE
Ann (Holmes), 392, 393, 469, 476, 778
Anna, 429, 467, 468, 472, 476
Blandina, 429, 430, 433, 434, 467, 472
Catherine, 429, 430, 433, 434, 467, 472, 476
Daniel, 393, 469, 476
Hans, Dr., 429, 430, 435, 467, 472, 473, 475
Hans, 393, 421, 422, 429, 433, 467, 468, 469, 470, 670
Jacob, 429, 467, 468, 472
Jacobus, Dr., 393, 469, 470, 476
Jacobus, 393, 429, 430, 431, 467, 469, 470, 472, 476
Janike, 433
Joachim, 476
Jochem, 429, 430, 433, 467, 472
Joghim, 473
Johannes, 135, 432, 469, 470, 477
Lucas, 429, 430, 433, 434, 467, 472, 476
Lydia, 135, 361, 373, 470, 471, 477
Lydia (Dey), 134, 135, 470, 477, 513
Maria, 393, 469, 476
Rachel, 429, 433, 434, 467, 472, 476
Roelof, 423, 429, 433, 467
Samuel, 135, 393, 469, 470, 476, 477
Sara, 393, 433, 468, 469, 476
Sara (Roelofs), 419, 421, 422, 423, 427, 429, 430, 431, 433, 434, 435, 467, 468, 472
Ytie, 432
KING
Elijah, 835, 843
John, 178
KIP
Catherine (Kierstede), 433
Jacob, 671
KIP
Jacobus, 433
Johannes, 430, 434
John, 476
KIRBY
A. W., Rev., 351
John, 94
KIRK
Jesse, 582
KITON
Theopilus, 740
KLEIN
Rachel, 715
KLINE
Adam, 250
KLOCK
Abraham, 468
KNIGHTON
Thomas, 180
KUYTER
Jochem Piertersen, Capt., 131

LACKEY
Gabriel, 701
LADYMAN
James, 340
LAIRD
William, 138, 139
LAKE
Alice (Stillwell), 778
Daniel, 778
LAMB
John, 568
LAMKFORES
Richard T., 212
LAND
William, 832
LANDER
Agnes, 494
LANDRUM
James, 795
Mary, 795
Reuben, 704
LANE
Elizabeth, 645
Hardage, 832, 833
William, 833
LANFORD
William, 650
LANGWORTH
James, 280, 281
William, 216, 217
LANHAM
Susannah (Page), 541, 543
LARCOME
Jane, 97, 100, 479, 480, 595, 596, 598
LATHAM
George, 831

LATTIMORE
Elizabeth, 52
LAURENS
Hans, 133, 137
Margaret, 131, 132, 437
LAURENSZEN
Catalyntie, 137
Hans, 131, 132, 133, 137, 437, 721
Jan, 131, 132, 437
Jeams, 137
Marritje (Satyrs), 133, 137, 721
Sarah (Vincent), 133
Ytie Jans, 133, 137
LAWRENCE
Ann (Ashcomb), 11, 487, 490
Benjamin, 11, 176, 180, 487, 488, 491, 492, 784, 785
Benjamin, Jr., 11, 487, 488, 491, 492, 493, 784
Elizabeth, 176, 227, 228, 247, 488, 489, 491, 492, 784, 785
Elizabeth (Talbot), 175, 176, 488, 489, 491, 492, 783, 784, 785
Lucy, 11, 487, 488, 489, 492, 784, 785
Nehemiah, 11, 487, 490
Thomas, 11, 487, 491
William, 411
LAWYER
Pauline (Halliburton), 330
LEA
William, 676
LEAD
William, 107
LEE
Henry, Jr., Col., 831
LEEU
Gybert , 781
LEISLER
Jacob, 241
LENNEX
Barbara (Hayden), 364, 377
Charles D., 383, 751, 763
LEWIS
Charles, 578
John F. P., 664
Roxie, 849
LILLY
John H., 761
LINCH
Martha, 76
Martha (Bowen), 76
LINCOLN
L., 83
LINDSEY
Elizabeth, 165
Sarah, 165
Susanna, 165
LINN
Jinny, 168
LITTLEFIELD
Paul, 569
LIVORS
Arnold, 119
LODESMAN
Thome, 600
LOGAN
Benjamin, Col., 557, 576, 700
Hugh, 410, 698
John, Col., 682, 700
Nathaniel, 411
Thomas, 697
LOGUE
Elizabeth, 502
LOMAX
Lunsford, 574
LONGFELLOW
Henry Wadsworth, 518
LOOCKERMANNS
Govert, 421
Marritje, 472
LOUING
William, 575
LOURENS
Thomas, 132
LOVE
Samuel, Jr., 645
LOVELACE
Francis, Col., 420
LUCKETT
John B., 66, 71
LUSTICK
Richard, 208
LYLES
Hillary, 615
LYNN
D. A., 451
Philip, 113, 114

McATEE
Patrick, 275, 282
Sarah (Greene), 282
McCLURE
John, 411, 697
McCORMICK
F. L., M.D., 715
Harold, D.O., 715
John, 410
McCRAY
James, 448
McCULLOUGH
John, 406, 407
Roderick, 665
McDANIEL
George J., 81
McDONALD
Mary Elizabeth, 497
McELROY
Jean, 502
McGUIRE
Campbell, 232, 251
McINTOSH
Thomas, 833
McKAY
William, 764
McKEE
Robert, 80
MACKENY
Alexander, 484
McKINNEY
Abraham, 494, 495, 499
Agnes (Bodine), 494
Agnes (Lander), 494
Alexander, 494, 613
Ann, 494, 495, 499, 500, 731
Anne, 494
Archibald, 408, 410, 494
Betsy, 494
Catherine, 494
Charles, 494
Daniel, 410, 494, 495, 498, 500, 711, 731
David, 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500
Dorcas, 497
Ebenezer, 699, 701
Elizabeth, 63, 494
Elizabeth (Bodine), 63, 496, 501
Farquhar, 494
H. S., 707
Hannah Ten Eyck, 494
Henry, 494
Hiram, 494
Isaac, 494
Jacob, 63, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 731
James, 494
James Collin, 494
Jane, 63, 407, 494, 496, 497, 501
Jemima, 494
John, 408, 410, 494, 495, 496, 498, 500, 731
John Cullen, 494
John David, 494
John Mordecai, 494

INDEX

McKINNEY
Josiah, 494
Kain, 494
Margaret, 494
Margaret (Coffey), 494
Mary, 494, 495, 498, 499
Mary Ann, 494
Mary Elizabeth, 494
Mary Elizabeth (McDonald), 494
Mary (Sebring), 494, 495, 496, 498, 624, 730, 731
Mordecai, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501
Rachel, 494
Rebecca, 494
Rebecca Lane, 494
Robert, 494
Robert Mathews, 494
Sarah, 494
Susan, 494
Susan Ann, 494
Susanna (Rutherford), 682, 699, 701
Susannah (Campbell), 494
Thomas, 494
William, 494, 495, 499, 500, 731
William McDonald, 494
McLAURIN
Banks, 52
McLOUD
D., 381
McMURRY
Agnes, 502
Catherine (Robinson), 502
Cynthia, 189, 300, 321, 323, 324, 503
Elizabeth, 502
Elizabeth (Logue), 502
James, 502
Janet, 502
Jean (McElroy), 502
John, 502
Mary, 502
Nancy (Flack), 189, 503
Peggy Margaret (Priest), 502
Robert, 502
Thomas, 189, 328, 502, 503, 675
William, 502
MacNAMARA
M., 245
McNEILLY
Thomas, 328
MADISON
John, 502
MAGDONILL
Brian, 756
MAGGATTEE
Patrick, 282
Sarah (Greene), 282
MAGILL
Arthur, 69
David, 699
Grace, 65, 69
Grace (Boone), 65, 69
John, 699, 700
Mary, 69
William, 699, 700
William, Jr., 700
MALATE
Derick, 500
MANDER
William, 462
MANERIN
Stephen, 819
MANNING
John, 606
Joseph, 61, 290
MANSELL
Susanna, 229, 244
Susanna (Gassaway), 229, 244
MANSFIELD
Sarah (Neale), 524, 527
MARCHT
John Ince, 781
MARKS
Eli . 842
MARMADUKE
Miles, 643
MARKS
John, 770, 773
MARSH
Alexander, 529
John, 529
MARSHALL
Aubrey R., 87
MARSHAM
Richard, 37
MARTENS
Lyntje, 136, 436
MARTIN
J. N., M.D., 715
Nicholas, Capt., 780
MASON
Thomas, 740
MASSYE
Richard, 337
MATTHEWS
Edward, 595, 598, 610
John, 61
Mary, 55
Matilda, 685
Sarah (Boarman), 57
MATTHEWS
Thomas, Dr., 55
Thomas, 57
MATTINGLY
Thomas, 216, 217
MAURICE
Johan, 621, 625
MAURITS
Jacob, 433
MAYFIELD
John, 231, 251
MAYS
Catherine (Hayden), 364, 377
MEEKE
Guy, 769, 772
MEGAPOLENSIS
John, Rev., 623, 625, 626
MEGGS
Judith, 91, 93
MERIWETHER
F., 693
MERRATT
Benjamin, 567
MERRYMAN
Agnes, 505, 506, 508, 599
Elizabeth, 505, 508
Elizabeth (Pleasants), 99, 505, 506, 508, 509, 597, 599
Jesse, 505, 508, 599
John, Sr., 505, 506, 509
John, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 599
John, Jr., 504, 505, 506, 508, 599
Judith, 505, 508, 599
Mary, 505, 506, 507, 599, 681
Nancy (Murry), 508
Phebe (James), 508
Thomas, 505, 506, 508, 509, 599
METCALFE
Elisha, 762, 764
Matilda Spalding (Metcalfe), 206, 750, 761
Charles, 764
MEYER
Jan Eversen, 627
MILES
James, 711
Mary, 511, 637
Nicholas, 762
Samuel, Rev., 359
MILLNER
Richard, 666
Robert, 666

MILLS
Caleb, 580
William, 698
MILSTEAD
Joseph, 574
MINIARD
John, 676
MINISTER
John, 769, 772
MINOR
Frances Louise, 346
MITCHELL
Jeremiah, 695
Keziah, 194
Martha F., 196
William, 308, 574, 577
MODGE
Daniel, 338
MOHANY
Monica Field, 185, 186
Samuel, 185, 186
MOLENAAR
Jacob, 467
Mary, 134, 513
MONCRIEF
Archibald, 250
MONTAGNE
Johannes, 424, 425
MONTGOMERY
Thomas, 410, 699
MOONEY
Russell, 659
MOORE
Anthony, 615
Betty Rutherford, 676
Catherine (Rutherford), 676
Gene, 690
George, 295, 306
James, 615
John, 676
Sallie, 457, 515, 673. 675
Samuel, 573
Samuel B., 578
MORGAN
Fra., 780
J. P., 449
MORLAND
Thomas, 780
MORLEY
William, 642
MORRIS
Elizabeth (Page), 541, 543, 756
T. R., 330
MORRISON
E. S., 127
James P., 449
Robert W., 127, 450
S. M., 125, 127
MORROW
John S., 582
William, 413, 415
MORTON
John, Sir, 271
Massey (Sanford), 717
Richard, 717
Thomas, Sir, 271
MOSBY
Littleberry, 509
Richard, 787
MOSELY
James, 508
William, 818
MOSS
Benjamin G., 583, 587, 752, 765, 767
Elizabeth, 753
Harrison W., 587, 752, 753, 765, 767
John T., 583, 587, 752, 765, 766, 767
Rebecca Ann (Spalding), 206, 366, 582, 750, 752, 753, 761, 765, 766, 767
William, 377, 378
MOTT
John, 819
MOUNTJOY
Edward, 569
MUDD
Clement, 219
Elizabeth, 166
Henry, 164, 219, 220
Joseph, 116, 120
Sarah, 57
Sarah (Boarman), 57
Thomas, 57
MUIR
I. W., 221
MULLINS
Alice ( ), 516, 517, 519, 521
Edward, 516
Joane (Bridger), 516, 517, 521
John, 516, 517, 521
Joseph, 517, 519, 520, 521
Priscilla, 2, 3, 7, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521
Sarah, 25, 517, 519, 521
William, 7, 516, 517, 519, 520, 521
William, Jr., 25, 519, 521
MUNFORD
Edward, 307
Mary, 307
MURDOCK
George, 250
MURFI
John, 571, 572
MURRELL
James, 701
MURRILL
George, Lt., 576
MURRY
Nancy, 508
Richard, 506
MUSCHETT
John, 758

NASH
Francis, 307
NEALE
Abigail, 523, 524, 527, 530, 632
Benjamin, 523, 524, 526, 529, 530, 622
Deborah, 523, 524, 527, 530, 632
Elizabeth, 523, 524, 527, 531, 632
Hannah, 358, 370, 523, 524, 525, 527, 530, 632
Hannah (Pray), 523, 524, 527, 528, 529, 530, 631, 632
Henry, Sr., 524
Henry, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 529, 530, 531, 632, 810
Henry, Jr., 524, 527, 530
Henry C., 166, 167
Joanna, 523, 524, 527, 531, 632, 633
Joseph, 523, 524, 526, 529, 530, 632
Lydia, 523, 524, 527, 530, 632
Martha, 523, 530
Martha ( ), 523, 530
Mary, 523, 524, 527, 530, 632
Rachel, 523, 524, 527, 530, 632
Raphael, 60
Rebecca, 523, 524, 527 530, 632
Ruth, 523, 524, 527, 530, 632
Samuel, 523, 524, 526, 527, 530
Sarah, 523, 524, 527, 530, 632
NEATCHER
Thomas E., 378

NEEDHAM
William, 29, 631, 633
NEELY
A. F., 81
NELINES
Richard, 567
NELLSON
R., 250
NEWHOUSE
Gregorie, 603
NEWLON
E. L., 846
John S., 846
NEWMAN
Harry Wright, 141
Samuel, Rev., 389, 390
NIBLETT
Nathaniel, 565
NICELY
Clyde, 848
Jemma, 351
Jemma (Zimmerman), 351, 848
W. Clyde, 351
NICHOLAS
Richard, 146, 156
NICHOLS
Frances (Halliburton), 315
NICHOLSON
Lucy, 229, 244, 247
Lucy (Gassaway), 229, 244, 247
William, 247
NICOLL
R., 432
NICOLLS
Thomas, 339
NILES
Samuel, Rev., 525
NOBLE
George. 283
NORVALL
Daniel, 799
NONLY
Mary, 398
NORRIS
Ann, 281
Elizabeth, 618
Mary (Jenkins), 439
NOTLEY
Thomas, 212, 213
NUTBROWN
Margaret, 281

ODLIN
Martha (Holmes), 391, 397
OFFLEY
Amie, 539
Anne, 91, 92, 93, 532,
OFFLEY
Anne, 534, 536, 539
Anne (Cletherow), 91, 92, 536, 537, 539
Anne (Harding), 335, 336, 337, 339, 535
Bridget, 92, 536, 539
Catherine, 92, 147, 536, 537, 539
Christopher, 92, 535, 536, 539
Dorothy (Greswold), 535
Elizabeth, 338, 532, 534, 535, 538
Elizabeth ( ), 534
Elizabeth (Dillon), 534, 539
Elizabeth (Wright), 534, 539
Francis, 92, 148, 535, 536, 537, 539
Hugh, 92, 336, 337, 338, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539
John, Sir, 533
John, 532, 533, 534, 538
Justinian, 92, 536
Katherine, 534
Margaret, 532, 534, 535, 538
Margery, 534, 538
Margery ( ) 533
Robert, 338, 532, 534, 535, 538
Richard, 337, 338, 534
Sarah, 533
Susanna, 535, 538
Symon, 535, 538
Thomas, 92, 337, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539
Thomas, Sir, 337, 338, 532, 533, 535, 538
William, 337, 532, 533, 534, 535, 538
OGG
John, 406
OMOHUNDRA
Ann (Sanford), 638, 717, 718, 719
Richard, Sr., 718
Richard, Jr., 718, 719
ONEBY
Arth, 822
Henry, 823
OPDYCK
Gysbert, 473
ORKE
Catherine, 783, 787
ORR
Nancy, 701
OSBORNE
Alice (Stillwell), 778
Anne, 532
Edward, Sir, 532
Hewitt, Sir, 532
Samuel, 778
William, 778
OUGETT
H. D., Rev., 586
OWENS
Richard, 224
OWINGS
Roger, 565
OYKEN
Michiel, 472

PAGE
Anthony Drain, 541, 543
Damaras, 540
Daniel, 540, 541, 543, 544, 546, 547
Edward, 540
Elizabeth, 541, 543
George, 541, 543
Henry, 540
James, 540
Louisa, 128
Lucy, 541, 543
Mary, 67, 541, 542, 543
Mary (Hyde), 541, 543
Mildred, 541, 543
Rachel, 541, 543
Robert, 540
Samuel, 540
Susannah, 541, 543
Thomas, 540, 677, 693
PAINE
Moses, 29
PALMER
Andrew, 338, 339
Parmenas, 307
Stella, 715
Thomas E., 80
PARKE
John, 591, 601
PARKER
George, 42, 362
Samuel Josiah, Col., 362
PARKS
Martin, 666
PARMENKER
Joseph, 370
PARRETT
Mae, 715
PARSONS
William, 569
PATCHIN
Dan, 839
PATON
Ed D., 763

PATRAS
Katherine, 549, 591, 592
Robert, 549, 600
PATTERSON
George, 411
Richard, 740
Samuel G., 80
PATTON
John C., 314
N. H., 314
PAWSON
John, 737, 740
PAYNE
Frances, 377
John, 241
Rachel (Hayden), 369
Robert, 818
Steven, 367
PEABODY
Elizabeth (Alden), 5
William, 5, 7
PECOCK
Stephen, 338
PELS
Evert, 421
PEMBERTON
Merriman, 527
Sarah (Rutherford), 527, 699, 701
Stephen, 527, 699, 701
PENN
William, 176
PENNIMAN
James, 29, 371
Joseph, 367
Samuel, 812
Sarah, 26, 27
Sarah (Bass), 26, 27
PENNINGER
Elizabeth, 341
PERRINE
Margaret (Dey), 134
Peter, 134, 138, 139
PERRYN
John, 355
PETTIT
Benjamin, 682, 700
PEYTON
A. C., 169, 170, 558, 575, 579, 581
Alice, 269, 551, 564
Anne, 255, 552, 565, 566
Anne (Green), 269, 551, 564
Ashcraft C., 169, 557, 558, 559, 560, 575, 579, 580, 583
Barshabe, 89, 556, 573
PEYTON
Catherine Holly, 304 330, 331, 332, 561, 563, 583, 752, 850
Charles, 255, 552, 553, 565, 566, 568, 572, 576
Daniel, M.D., 169, 170, 558, 560, 575
Daniel, Maj., 557, 558, 576, 578
Daniel, 89, 169, 170, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 573, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 662, 664, 666
Deborah, 255, 552, 565, 566
Doshua, 89, 556, 573
Eliza (Patton), 586
Elizabeth, 169, 170, 255, 269, 551, 552, 560, 564, 565, 566, 579, 580
Elizabeth (Elledge), 169, 170, 558, 559, 560, 575, 579
Elizabeth (Gibbes), 255, 552, 566
Ephraim G., 555
Francis, 550
George, 576
Grover R., 586
Guffey, 555
H. C., 583, 767
Hanna, 89, 556, 573
Henry, 550, 555, 576
Henry, Jr., 555
Henry C., 583, 585, 586, 753, 765
Henry Clay, 561, 562, 584, 588, 752
James, 576
James A., Dr., 588, 767
James A., 583, 584, 585, 586, 588, 752, 765
James Ashcraft, 561
John, Rev., 169, 170, 558, 559, 561, 562, 563, 575, 581, 588, 589, 752, 753
John, Sr., 576
John, 169, 170, 551, 555, 557, 558, 559, 560, 564, 568, 575, 579, 580, 581, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 580
John, Jr., 675
John Thomas, 586
Kerenhappuch, 89, 556, 573
PEYTON
Kitty, 559, 563, 583, 584, 585, 767
Kitty A., 169, 170, 559
Kitty H., 560, 583, 765
Leander Greene F., 169, 170, 559, 560, 579
Lewis, 576
Maggie F. (Smith), 586
Maggie L., 583, 752, 765
Margaret, 169, 559, 560
Margaret L., 561
Mary, 255, 552, 553, 554, 558, 566, 583
Mary ( ), 553, 554
Mary D., 169, 170, 559 560, 561, 752, 765
Mary (Roach), 89, 557, 558, 575, 662, 663, 664, 734
Nancy, 89, 573
Philip, Sr., 556, 574
Philip, 89, 255, 269, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575
Rachel, 550
Rebecca Ann (Spalding), 365, 561, 562, 563, 583, 584, 585, 586, 751, 752, 765, 766, 767
Russel E., 586
Samuel, 269, 551, 564
Sarah, 255, 552, 565, 566
Susan L., 583, 765
Susan Lee, 561, 752
Susannah, 553
Thomas, Sir, 550
Thomas, Sr., 564
Thomas, 255, 269, 550, 551, 552, 564, 565, 566
Valentine, 89, 553, 554, 555, 570, 571, 572, 573, 639
William, Sr., 576
William, 555, 558, 576
William, Jr., 576
William Westley, 557, 560
Winifred, 89
Winifred (Bussel), 89, 556, 573
PHILIPS
Alice, 281
Mitchell, 69
PIERCE
Jereh, 697

PIERPONT
Anne, 229, 244
Anne (Gassaway), 229, 244
Margaret, 229
Samuel, 244
PIETERS
Grietje, 435
PIETERSEN
Jochem, 136
PILE
Joseph, 61
PLEASANTS
Agnes, 549, 591, 592, 600
Alice ( ), 591, 606
Alice (Walker), 591, 606
Anne, 480, 482, 592, 603, 604
Anne ( ), 593, 605
Benjamin, 593, 594, 596, 606, 607, 608
Dorothy, 480, 482
Eliza, 607
Elizabeth, 98, 99, 100, 106, 479, 480, 482, 505, 506, 508, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613
Grace ( ), 593
Henry, 592, 602, 603
Jane, 98, 99, 100, 106, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484,, 597, 598, 599, 608, 609, 610, 612 613, 617, 618, 619
Jane (Larcome), 97, 100, 106, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 485, 595, 596, 598, 599
Joanne, 591, 602
Johan ( ), 592, 602, 603
John, 97, 99, 100, 107, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 591, 592, 593, 595, 596, 597, 598, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618
Joseph, 97, 98, 99, 100, 106, 107, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 485, 486, 597, 598, 599, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618
PLEASANTS
Joshua, 594, 607
Katherine ( ), 594, 607
Katherine (Patras), 549, 591, 592
Lydia, 592, 593, 603
Margaret, 605
Margaret ( ), 593, 606
Martha, 98, 99, 100, 107, 480, 482, 592, 593, 594, 602, 603, 605, 607, 617, 618
Martha (Cocke), 97, 99, 100, 107, 597, 619
Mary, 593, 605, 606
Richard, 99, 100, 597, 598, 616, 617
Robert, 99, 100, 549, 591, 593, 597, 598, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 606, 607, 617
Samuel, 593, 594, 596, 606, 607
Thomas, 99, 100, 591, 594, 596, 597, 598, 601, 606, 608, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618
William, 549, 591, 592, 593, 600, 601, 606
POINDEXTER
Clarence H., 346
POLEMAN
Elias, 119
POLEMER
Johann Thedor, 620
POLHEMIUS
Adrianna, 621, 624, 629, 730, 793
Anna, 621, 629, 793
Catharina (van der Werven), 621, 622, 625, 629, 793
Christina, 629
Daniel, 621, 629, 793
Elizabeth, 621, 629. 793
Johannes Theodorus, Rev., 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 627, 628, 629, 793
Lammetje, 621, 629, 793
Margrietje, 621, 629, 793
Theodorus, 621, 629, 793
POLHEMS
Albert, 501
POLLION
James, Capt., 134
POLSON
Benjamin, 704
PORTER
Edward, 462
Hannah, 229, 244, 247
Hannah (Gassaway), 229, 244, 247
Philip, 246, 247
William, 483
William, Jr., 479, 483, 619
POSTLY
William, 445, 448
POTTER
Albin, 693
POTTS
Elizabeth, 334
Ralph, 334
POWELL
Edward, 569
Leven, 833
Philip, 571, 572
Samuel, 509
PRAY
Dorothy, 631
Hannah, 523, 530, 631, 632
Joan ( ), 631, 633
John, 631
Quinton, 631, 633
Richard, 631
PRENCE
Thomas, 4
PRESTON
Elizabeth Talbot, 784
James, 784
Rebecca, 784, 785
Richard, 784
PRICE
John, 104
PRIEST
Peggy Margaret, 502
Peter, 231
Susan, 231, 253
PROPST
Barbara, 110
PULLEN
Susanna, 357, 634, 635
PYE
Charles, 439, 441
PYLE
Ann, 203, 281
Joseph, Col., 203

QUEEN
Sarah, 150, 443
QUINCY
Edmond, 29

RAGON
George, Rev., 457, 515, 674, 675
George, 328

RAGON
Sallie (Moore), 457, 515, 673
RAGSDALE
Richard, 295, 308
RAMSEY
John, 238
RANCLE
Adam, 499, 500
RANDALL
Abel, 380
Edward, 638, 644
RANDEL
Catherine, 88
RANDOLPH
Beverley, 382
George, 676
Henry, 98, 102, 613, 818
William, 97, 98, 102, 106, 485, 598, 610
William, Jr., 106, 484
RAPPLE
Catharyn, 469
Joris, 469, 476
RAWING
Henry, 608, 610, 613
RAWSON
William, 529
RAYBURN
Robert, 410
RAYE
Jehan, 467
READ
William, 606
REDING
Henry, 154
Joan, 145
Richard, 145
Thomas, 145, 154
REED
Janet (McMurry), 502
John, 502
REMY
Ann (Sanford), 638, 717, 718, 719
Barbara, 639, 640, 641, 645, 718, 719, 826, 827, 830
Benjamin, 638, 718
Benjamin Talbot, 640, 827, 832
Charles T., 639
Didier, 636
Elijah, 640, 641, 827, 832
Elizabeth, 640, 827, 832
Elizabeth (Lane), 645
Frances, 639
Francis, 636
Francoise (Haldat), 636,
REMY
Francoise (Haldat), 637
George, 636
Henry, 640, 827, 832
Jacob, Sr., 638, 645
Jacob, 511, 637, 638, 639, 640, 642, 644, 645, 718, 827, 831, 832
Jacob, Jr., 511, 637, 638, 639, 718
Jaques, 636
James, 640, 827, 832
John, 638, 644, 718
Joseph, 638, 644, 718
Lydia Ann, 639, 826
Magdalene, 636
Mary, 638, 642, 718
Mary (Miles), 511, 636, 637
Matthias, 636
Nicholas, 636
Pierre, 636
Rebecca, 640, 827, 832
Samuel, 639
Sanford, 638, 718
Sarah ( ), 639
William, 511, 637, 638, 642, 644, 718, 719
RENNOLDS
Ann, 646
Benjamin, 649, 650
Elizabeth, 647, 649, 650
Hannah, 647, 650
James, Sr., 649, 650, 694
James, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 680, 694
James, Jr., 650
Joseph, 647, 650
Sarah, 647, 649
Susanna, 647, 650
Susanna ( ), 647, 649
Thomas, 646, 647, 649
Violetta, 647, 648, 650, 679, 694
William, 646, 650, 781
REYNOLDS
Amos, 53, 653, 656
Amy, 53, 653, 656
Ann (Bledsoe), 52, 53, 653, 656
Bathsheba, 652
David, 653
Elizabeth, 652, 789
Jane, 652
John, 53, 313, 652, 653, 654, 656
Joseph, 693
Josephine, 701
Judith, 652
Letitia, 652
REYNOLDS
Lucy, 53, 313, 652, 653, 655, 656
Margaret (Peyton), 170, 579
Mary, 53, 652, 653, 656
Nancy, 53, 295, 653, 656
Philip, 652
Rebecca, 53, 656
Sherard, 52, 53, 652, 653, 656
Sherwood, 652
Susan (Snead), 652
Susanna, 53, 653, 656
Thomas, 652
Thomas, Jr., 652
William, 53, 313, 652, 653, 654, 656
RHAMY
Bonnelle William, M.D., 636
RICE
A. R., 711
J., 657
RICHARDSON
Daniel, 175
Elias, 780
Elizabeth, 175
Elizabeth (Ewen), 175, 176
James, 191, 659
Joseph, 175
Mary, 191, 659
Roger, 444
Sapphira, 175
Sophia, 175
William, 175, 176, 227, 243, 488, 492, 784, 785
RIDER
Elizabeth, 212
RIDGWAY
Cynthia (Halliburton), 330
RIGBIE
Elizabeth, 227, 489
Elizabeth (Lawrence), 227, 489, 492
John, 227, 489, 492, 785
RILEY
Eliphaz, 74
RINGO
Joseph, 582
RINKER
Casper, 828
ROACH
Ashcraft, 557, 575, 661, 662, 664, 665, 666, 667, 734

ROACH
Catherine ( ), 661
Charles, 662, 666, 734
Cornelius, 662, 665, 666, 734
Elizabeth, 662, 664
Elizabeth (Fowler), 662, 664
George, 662, 665, 666, 734
Greenberry, 733
Henry, 557, 661, 662, 664, 665, 666, 734
John, 662, 666, 734
Mary, 557, 575, 662, 663, 664, 734
Mary Magdaline (See), 662, 664, 733, 734
Nancy, 557, 662, 664, 734
Sabra, 661, 664
William, 662, 666, 734
ROADES
Christopher, 172, 174
ROBESON
Sally Jane, 328
ROBINSON
Catherine, 502
Thomas, 616
ROBOTHEM
George, 242
ROCKFORD
Michael, 42
RODENBORCH
Johannes, 473
RODENBURG
Tryntje, 472
ROELOFS
Annatje, 419, 424, 427, 428
Catrina, 421, 422, 423
Lijntje, 419, 423, 431
Sara, 419, 421, 422, 423, 424, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 433, 434, 435, 467, 472
Sijtje, 419, 421, 423, 424, 427, 428
Sytie, 472
Trijn, 431, 671
Trijntgen, 423, 424, 427, 428, 431
Tryntje, 476, 669
ROELOFSEN
Jan, 419, 421, 424, 427, 428
ROGERS
Achilles, 559, 580
Callum, 515, 673
Chrissie, 315
Edward Moore, 315, 673
ROGERS
Elizabeth (Collier), 673
Elizabeth (Jones), 457, 673
Elizabeth (Zachachi), 673
Esther (Halliburton), 315
Henry R., 673
John Alexander, 457, 515, 673, 675
Joniah, 380
Lucy (Halliburton), 315
Martha Elizabeth, 302, 324, 326, 328, 457, 515, 563, 673, 674, 675
Nancy (Halliburton), 315
Robert, 515, 673, 675
Sallie (Moore), 515, 673, 675
Salina ( ), 673
William, 515, 673
ROGERSON
Elizabeth, 534
William, 534
ROLLSON
Nicholas W., 492
ROMELLY
David, 798
ROSE
P. T., 322
ROSS
James, 573
ROUNDELL
Samuel, 544
ROUSBY
Barbara, 117
John, 117
ROUNSVILLE
Benjamin, 496, 501
ROUSE
John, 798
ROWLAND
Thomas, 411
William H., 580, 582
ROWLES
Christopher, 787
RUGGLE
John, 369
RUPE
Alfred, 843
RUSH
Sarah (Bledsoe), 52
RUSSELL
Daniel, 149
John, 43
Juliana ( ), 43
RUST
Mary, 607
RUTHERFORD
Adam, 676
RUTHERFORD
Albert McKinney, 507
Ann Delana (Jett), 126, 446, 447, 451, 685, 705, 706, 708, 709, 850
Anna Christene, 688, 690, 713, 715, 840, 841, 850, 852, 853
Anna Clay (Zimmerman), 79, 86, 346, 688, 713, 715, 839, 840, 841, 850
Archibald, 700
Bashie ( ), 683, 684
Benjamin, 678, 679, 680, 696, 797
Bridgett, 676
C. Perry, 409, 683, 684, 701, 704
Catherine, 676, 679, 696, 697
Charles Daniel, 447, 451, 685, 706, 708, 712
Dolores, 834
Dora Belle, 447, 451, 685, 705, 706, 708, 712
Dudley, 507, 681, 682
Eli, 409, 683, 701
Eliza Ann (Fullerton), 701
Elizabeth, 682, 701
Emma, 447, 451, 685, 705, 706, 708, 712
Huston White, 305, 333, 687, 688, 712, 713, 714
Ida Jackson, 447, 451, 685, 705, 706, 712
James, 409, 501, 507, 676, 678, 681, 682, 683, 684, 695, 699, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 708, 797
James Herbert, 447, 451, 685, 706, 712
Jesse, 507, 681, 682, 701
John, Sr., 679, 680, 681, 695, 696, 699, 700
John, 506, 507, 676, 679, 680, 681, 682, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701
John, Jr., 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 694, 695, 696, 698, 700, 701, 797
Joseph, 409, 507, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 696, 698, 699, 700, 701, 704,

RUTHERFORD
Joseph, 708, 797
Joseph Perry, 447, 451, 685, 706, 712
Larkin, 679
Lettie, 507, 681, 682, 699
Lucille, 305, 333, 687, 713, 714
Margaret, 678, 693, 795, 797
Margaret ( ), 677
Margaret Ann (Vannoy), 701
Margaret (Vawter), 678, 693, 795, 797
Martha, 409, 683, 684, 701, 704
Martha Ann (Dameron), 685, 701, 705, 708, 709
Martha Elizabeth, 447, 685, 708
Mary, 678, 695, 701, 702, 797
Mary Ann, 447, 685, 686, 705, 706, 708
Mary Anne (Huntsman), 407, 408, 409, 410, 501, 683, 684, 701, 702, 703
Mary (Merryman), 505, 506, 507, 581, 701
Mary (Murphy), 701
Mary (Simpson), 679, 680
Merriman, 409, 683, 684, 701, 704
Myrtle (Halliburton), 304, 305, 330, 331, 333, 563, 589, 687, 712, 713, 714, 850, 852
Nancy (Henderson), 701
Nancy (Orr), 701
Nathaniel Huston, 409, 447, 451, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 701, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 850
Nathaniel Huston, Jr., 447, 685, 687
Reuben, 678, 797
Robert, 677, 678, 679, 695, 795, 797, 799
Robert, Jr., 676, 677, 678, 679, 693, 694, 797
Sabra, 709
Sally, 682, 699
Sarah, 507, 679, 681
Shelton, 701
Shirley Kay, 688, 691, 715, 840, 841, 850, 854
RUTHERFORD
Susan Jane, 685, 709
Susanna, 507, 681, 682, 699, 701
Thomas, 678, 797
Violetta (Rennolds), 647, 648, 650, 679, 694
William, 679, 680, 684, 696, 698, 704
William Clay, 688, 692, 715, 840, 841, 850, 852
William Huff, 409, 683, 701
William Kenneth, 86, 305, 333, 687, 688, 712, 713, 714, 715, 840, 841, 850, 852
William Nathaniel, 305, 333, 447, 451, 685, 687, 688, 705, 706, 708, 712, 713, 714, 850
William Nathaniel, Jr., 305, 687
William Turner, 686
RUTTER
John P., 765

SALEBURI
Cecilia, 90
SALISBURY
Edward, 569
SAMPSON
David, 434
SAMUEL
William R., 315
SAMUELS
William, 764
SANDERS
John, 573
Joshua, 120, 121, 217
Rebecca, 18, 141
Thomas, 128
SANDIDGE
John, 574
SANDIFER
Jewel B., 659
SANFORD
Ann, 638, 717, 718, 719
Ann ( ), 717
John, 531, 642, 717, 719
Massey, 717
Richard, 717, 719
Robert, Sr., 717
Robert, 642, 717, 719
Robert, Jr., 717
Thomas, 717, 719
William, 644, 717, 719
SAPPINGTON
Francis B., 250
SATYRS
Marritje, 133, 137, 721
SAVIL
Anne, 21, 22, 28, 723, 724, 725
Benjamin, 812
Elizabeth, 723, 725
Hannah, Sr., 810
Hannah, Jr., 810
Susan, 723, 725
William, 22, 526, 723
SAYER
William, Capt., 780
SCARLET
Eliza (Halliburton), 321, 324
Peter, 324
SCHELLUYNE
Derek, 422
SCHEPMOES
Jan Jansen, 776, 781
SCHEVELBERG
Johannes, 474
SCHOONDERWEERT
Jacobsen, 423
SCHULTZ
Johannes, 834
SCHUTT
Gerrit, 473
SCHUYLER
Peter, 434
SCOTT
Benjamin, 727
Elizabeth, 92, 93
G., 19, 544, 547
George, 93
Hannah, 727, 802, 803
Hannah ( ), 727
John, 727
Peter, 727
SEAMAN
J., 322
SEARS
Charles Lee, 831
Elizabeth (Whaley), 827, 831, 832
William Bernard, 827, 832
SEBRING
Adrianna (Polhemius), 621, 624, 730
Aeltje, 500, 730
Cornelius, 624, 730
Daniel, 500, 624, 729, 730, 731
Elizabeth, 624, 730
Hans, 500
Ida, 624, 730
Jacob, 500, 729
Jan Roelofsen, 624, 729,

SEBRING
Jan Roelofsen, 730
Johannes, 624, 730
John, 793
Josyntie, 500
Lambertje, 729, 730
Lucas, 624, 729, 730
Mary, 494, 495, 500, 624, 730, 731
Roelof, 500, 624, 730
Roelof, Lukassen, 729
Willemtje, 729
SEE
Barbara, 465, 733, 735
Betty, 465, 733
Elinor, 465, 733
Frederick, 465, 733, 735
George, 465, 735
George Ludwig, 465, 664, 733
Jacob, 465, 733, 735
John Bernard, 465, 733
Mary, 465, 733, 735
Mary Magdaline, 465, 662, 733, 734, 735
Mary Margaret (Judy), 465, 664, 733, 735
Michael, 465, 733, 735
SEITZ
David, Rev., 86
SELMAN
Elizabeth, 229, 244
Elizabeth (Gassaway), 229, 244
Thomas, 742
SEMMES
William, 66
SENDELL
George, 600
SENIER
John, 11, 487
SEVALL
Henry, 769, 772
SEVALY
Robert, 51
SEWALL
James, 229, 246
Nicholas, Maj., 183
Rachel (Howard), 229
Samuel, 32, 33, 369, 370
Susanna (Burgess), 183
SEWELL
Mary, 150
SEYBORN
Winifred, 273
SHANK
Edna (Gilkerson), 257, 258, 263
James B., 263
SHAW
John, 236
SHAWN
Christopher, 740
SHEARON
Aaron, 711
SHEFFIELD
Mary (Webb), 801, 807
SHELBY
Isaac, 382
SHERLEY
Thomas, 4
SHIPLEY
Adam, 230, 737, 740
Charles, 738, 771
Elizabeth, 738, 742, 743, 771
Elizabeth (Stevens), 738, 739, 742, 743, 770, 771
George, 738, 741, 742, 771
Keturah, 737, 738, 742, 771
Lewis, 742
Lois, 737, 738, 771
Lois ( ), 737
Peter, 737
Richard, 737
Robert, Sr., 739, 743
Robert, 229, 230, 737, 738, 741, 742
Ruth, 738, 771
Sarah, 228, 229, 230, 738, 739, 742, 771
William, 738, 741, 742, 771
William, Jr., 738
SHIRCLIFFE
Ann, 745, 754
John, 745, 754, 756
Mary, 754
SHUMATE
F. H., 85
SIBRANTS
Weyntie, 472
SIDNER
Eulus, 711
SILVESTER
Phillip, 646
SIMMS
Anne, 749
Charles, 832, 833
James A., 153, 167, 760
Mary C., 153, 167, 760
SIMPSON
Andrew, 275
Mary, 679, 680
Sarah, 441
Walter, 764
Will, 702
SIMS
Robert, 573
SINDLE
Jacob, 764
SKIPWITH
Samuel, 769, 772
SLAGEL
Ramah, 715
SLICER
Nath, 347
SLUYTER
Jan, 474, 475
SMITH
Alice, 281
Ann (Hagan), 287, 289
Anna E., 86, 87, 715
Anna Eliza (Bowen), 79, 86, 715
Anne, 567
Benedict, 220
Charles, 85
Charles L., 86, 87
Charles Lemuel, 79
Clement, 116, 120, 217
G. B., Rev., 849
Henrietta, 116, 120, 217
James, 574
James S., 761
John T., 582
Lucy, 491
Maggie F., 586
Mary, 116, 120, 217
Mary (Gardiner), 116, 120
Phillip, 397
Priscilla, 185, 746, 756
Ralph M. G., Rev., 715
Richard, 552, 565, 567
Richard Y., 634
Walter, 758
William, 69, 185, 490, 568, 746, 756
Winifred, 758
SMITTEN
Casper Ter, 474, 475
SMOTHER
William, 649
SMYTH
Randell, 338
SNEAD
Alice ( ), 652
Samuel, 652
Susan, 652
SNEDICKER
Jan, 627
SNEED
L. K., 195
SNYDERKEN
Jan, 136
SOANE
Henry, 504
SOLLEY
Benjamin, 212, 213

SOLOMAN
Herman Lloyd, 333, 712, 713
Lucille (Rutherford), 333, 712, 713
SORRELL
Thomas, 642
SPALDING
Agnes, 744
Alice, 744
Ann, 17, 18, 141, 167, 278, 364, 744, 747, 748, 757, 758
Ann (Jenkins), 439, 441, 443
Anne, 153, 744, 749
Augustine, 744
Basil, 17, 18, 141, 278, 746, 747, 748, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759
Beatrice, 744
Catherine, 278, 747, 748, 757, 758, 759
Catherine (Greene), 142, 277, 278, 747, 748
Charles, 746, 755, 756
Charlotte Barbara, 206, 750, 761, 762
Christianne, 278, 747, 748 748, 757, 758
Clement, 762
Clement Augustine, 206, 750, 761
Edward, 278, 293, 747, 748, 757
Eleanor (Gardiner), 68, 205, 206, 221, 749, 761, 762
Elizabeth, 744, 747, 748, 762
Elizabeth Catherine, 206, 750, 761
George Hillary, 278, 747, 748, 757, 758
Hannah (Hayden), 363, 364, 365, 366, 383, 751, 763, 828
Helen, 744
Henry, 278, 744, 747, 748, 757, 762
Henry Pius, 206, 750, 761
Isabelle, 744
James, 153, 220, 221, 278, 366, 747, 748, 749, 750, 753, 759, 761, 762, 763
James E., 153, 760
John, 143, 153, 167, 185, 186, 278, 293, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 755, 756, 757,
SPALDING
John, 758, 759, 760
Katherine (Hall), 293, 745, 756
Margaret, 744
Mary, 153, 167, 746, 749, 756, 760
Mary Ann, 153, 167
Mary (Edelen), 152, 153, 167, 749, 760
Mary Elizabeth, 278, 747, 748, 757, 758
Matilda, 206, 750, 762
Peter, 293, 745
Priscilla ( ), 746, 755
Rebecca Ann, 364, 365, 366, 382, 561, 562, 563, 582, 585, 586, 751, 752, 753, 765
Richard, 744
Robert, 744
Sarah, 744
Stanilaus, 206, 750, 761, 762
Susan, 153, 744, 749
Thomas, 206, 293, 744, 745, 746, 754, 756, 758, 762, 764
Thomas James, 206, 365, 366, 383, 750, 751, 763
Thomas Pannewell Edelen, 153, 167, 749
Urban Ignatius, 206, 750, 761, 762
William, 278, 293, 443, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 755, 756, 757, 759
SPEAKE
Bowling, 162
SPENCER
Nicholas, Col., 637, 638
SPICER
Samuel, 400
SPRATT
Thomas, 783
SQUIRES
James, 281
Sarah (Greene), 282
Thomas, 282
STALEY
Thomas, 242
STALLARD
Samuel, 677
STANDISH
Alexander, 5, 7
Miles, Capt., 4, 5, 390, 518
Sarah (Alden 5, 7
STARMAN
Cornelius, 504
STEGG
Thomas, 51
STEPHENSONNE
Raffe, 600
STEVENS
Charles, 769, 770, 772, 773
Elizabeth, 738, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773
Elizabeth ( ), 770
Hannah (Hayden), 370
Mary, 770
Philip, 180
Rebecca, 19
Sarah, 769, 770, 772
Susan, 769, 772
STEWARDE
Peter, 602
STEWART
Margaret, 257
STILLWELL
Abagail (Hopton), 774
Alice, 392, 774, 775, 778
Anne, 775
Anne ( ), 774, 775, 779
Daniel, 137, 775, 777
Edmund, 774
Edwin, 774
Elizabeth, 774
Emma, 774
Jane (Parle), 774
Jasper, 774
Jeremiah, 775, 777, 779
Joane, 774, 775
Katherine, 774
Mabel, 774
Mary, 774
Nicholas, Lt., 774, 775, 776, 780, 781
Nicholas, 469, 476, 774, 775, 779, 780, 781
Richard, Capt., 401
Richard, 392, 400, 774, 775, 777, 778
Robert, 774
Thomas, 775, 777
William, 775, 777
STOCKINGE
Beatrice, 744
STOLL
Abigail (Neale), 524, 527
STONE
John, 212
SEBASTIAN, 347
Thomas, 406
William, Gov., 174, 175, 198, 208
STONESTREE
Catherine, 163

STONESTREE
Catherine, 163
Eleanor, 163
STOOTHOFF
Elbert Elbertise, 429, 433, 435
Gerrit, 476
Sara (Roelofs), 429, 430, 433, 435
STRATTON
Agnes, 338
STRIBLING
William C., 365, 751, 763
STROUGHTON
William, 812
STRYCKER
Jan. 627, 730
Lambertje (Sebring), 730
STRYKER-RODDA
Ken, 729
STURTEVANT
Hannah, 23
Samuel, 23
STUYVESANT
Peter, 131, 132, 420, 430, 467, 468, 627, 628
SULLIVAN
Lillie, 769, 772
SUMMERS
George, 645, 832
SUTTON
Catherine, 844
Elizabeth, 844
Mary, 844
Miles, 835, 844
Richard, 644
Sarah, 844
SWARTWOUT
Thomas, 627
SWEETE
Robert, 676
SWINNEY
John, 574
SWITZER
J. D., 585, 588, 767
John D., 586
Susan Lee (Peyton), 584, 585, 586, 767
SYDEBOTHAM
Will, 546
SYMOCK
Robert, 693

TACKETT,
John, 573
TAFT
James,
735
TAILER
Thomas, 492, 786
TAILOR
Thomas, 178
TALBOT
Barbara (Whaley), 827, 832
Benjamin, 827, 831
Edmund, 842
Edward, 175, 492, 783, 786
Elizabeth, 175, 176, 178, 488, 493, 784, 785, 786
Elizabeth (Ewen), 173, 175, 176, 178, 493, 783
Hannah Neale, 831
Henry, 827, 832
John, 175, 176, 783
Mary (Whaley), 827, 832
Richard, 175, 176, 178, 493, 783, 786, 787
TALIAFERRO
Lawrence, 651
TARPLEY
T., 830
TAYLOR
George, 380, 823
Hopestill (Holmes), 391, 397
Jepa S., 373, 374
John, Col., 829
Mary, 567
William, 694
TECHINOR
James, 764
Silas, 751, 763
TELLER
Helena, 420
William, 424, 469, 470, 476
TEN EYCK
Hannah, 494
TERRETT
W. Henry, 694
THAYER
Ebenezer, 369
Ephraim, 33
Mary (Neale), 524, 527
Richard, 32
Ruth (Neale), 524, 527
Sarah, 24, 31
Sarah (Bass), 24, 31
William, 27, 28
THEE
Lea, 834
Margaret, 634
Thomas, 834
THEFLIN
D., 451
THOMAS
John, Capt., 205
John, 242
Mo., 833
Nathaniel, 8
THOMPSON
Ann, 284
Elizabeth, 276, 283
Elizabeth (Greene), 276
John, 275
Joseph, 19
Samuel, Sr., 810
Samuel, 27, 28, 367, 528, 807, 808, 812
THORNBOROUGH
Thomas, 781
THORNE
Thomas, 572
THORNTON
John, 307
THOROWGOOD
Adam, 533
Sarah (Offley), 533
THORPE
Thomas, 678, 694
THURMAN
Davis, 701
THURMOND
Phillip, 575, 664
THURSTON
Edward, 398
TIENHOVEN
Cornelis, 134, 424, 425, 436, 468, 473, 671, 781
TILTON
John, Sr., 392, 400
TINGE
William, Capt., 526
TOFEL
Andrew William, 691, 841, 851, 854
James Brian, 691, 841, 854
Richard Maurice, 691, 841, 851, 854
Shirley Kay (Rutherford), 691, 841, 851, 854
TOLSON
Henry, 150
TOOLE
Walter, Rev., 169, 582, 584, 585, 586, 588, 753, 766
TORY
Joseph, 390
TOWLES
Oliver, 573
TRAMMILL
John, 554

TRICE
N. H., 449
TRIPPE
Henry, 242
TSCHUDI
Mary Margaret, 465
TUCKER
Benjamin, 245
Elias, 166
Jane (Larcome), 479, 480
Mary, 479, 480
Samuel, Capt., 479, 595, 596, 608, 610, 612, 615
TURCK
Willen, 467
TURLEY
Charles, 645
John, 645
TURNER
Elizabeth (Dillard), 129, 789, 791
Frances, 129, 298, 316, 317, 789, 790, 791
George, Rev., 129, 789, 791
Howard William, Rev., 129, 789, 791
James, 317
John, Rev., 129, 789, 791
John, 316, 789, 791
John Jr., 129, 789
Margaret, 129, 789
Peggy, 791
Reuben, Rev., 83, 84, 259, 264
Samuel, Rev., 129, 789, 791
Sukie (Dillard), 129, 791
William Allen, Rev., 129, 789
William Dillard, 129, 789, 791
TURPERVILLE
G., 644
TURROLDE
Agnes, 602
Thomas, 602
TWELES
Robert, 29
TYMENS
Elsie, 472

UNDERHILL
John, Capt., 468
USERY
John, 580

VALLEFFE
Elsie, 285
VAN BORSUM
Cornelius, 429, 433, 435
Johannah, 429, 430, 433
Sara (Roelofs), 429, 430, 433, 435
VAN BRUGH
Annetze, 423
Catrina (Roelofs), 421, 422, 423
Johannes, 421, 422
VAN COSKERK
Luke, 499, 500
VAN COURTLT
Olof Stephenson, 136
VAN DER WERVEN
Catharina, 621, 622, 625, 629, 793
Daniel, 793
Lammertje ( ), 793
VAN LEIDEN
Jan, 136
VAN METER
Garret, 380
VANNOY
Margaret Ann, 701
VAN OLDENBURG
Gerrit Janszen, 136
VAN RENSSELAER
Killiaan, 420, 427, 428
VAN RUYVEN
Cornelis, 625
VAN TIENHOVEN
Cornelis, 136
VAN VOREN
Henrdick Janszen, 137
VAN WYCK
Anna (Polhemius), 793
Cornelius, 793
VAWTER
Angus, 795
Bartholomew, 678, 693, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799
Benjamin, 795, 796, 798
David, 795, 796, 798
Edward, 795, 796, 798
John, 678, 694, 795, 796, 798, 799
Margaret, 678, 693, 795, 796, 797, 798
William, 795, 796, 798
Winifred (Hodgson), 795
VELDEN
William, 644
644

VERBRUGGE
Joannes Pietersen, 136
VINCENT
Sarah, 131
Thomas M., 587
VIVON
John, 582
VROOM
Kaetje, 500

WADE
Seneca, Rev., 765
Zachary, 212, 354
WAGNER
William, 380
WALKE
Antonio, 307
WALKEDON
Sampson, 338
WALKER
Isham, 582
WALLEN
Hendrick, 474
WALLER
Charles, 649, 651
Susanna, 649
WALSBY
Hannah, 27, 724
WALTON
Thomas, 506
WARD
Aldgate, 539
Edward, 614
Robert, 50, 238
WARE
William, 582
WARFIELD
Alexander, 743
Richard, 743
WASHINGTON
George, 168, 639, 815
John, Col., 815, 820
Lawrence, Capt,, 639
WATHEN
Marguerite (Jenkins), 66
WATKINS
Ann, 226, 237, 238
John, 226, 237, 238
WATSON
John, 616
WATTS
James, 37
John, 816, 818
Margaret, 816, 818
Richard, 822
WAUGH
John, 568
WAYNE
Anthony, 363
WEBB
Abigail, 727, 802, 810,

WEBB
Amy, 804
Amy Hayden, 804
Benjamin, 32, 33, 529, 727, 802, 809, 811
Christopher, Sr., 528, 802, 803, 807
Christopher, Jr., 811
Christopher, 25, 29, 357, 367, 368, 727, 801, 802, 803, 804, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813
David, 25, 804, 813
Giles, 614
Hannah, 25, 727, 802, 804, 809, 810, 811, 813
Hannah (Scott), 727, 802, 803, 809, 811
Humility ( ), 801, 807, 808
John, 25, 360, 371, 727, 802, 803, 804, 806, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813
Jonathan, 32, 804
Joseph, 25, 528, 529, 727, 802, 804, 809, 811, 813
Mary, 25, 727, 801, 802, 804, 809, 811, 813
Peter, 25, 360, 371, 727, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813
Priscilla, 25, 360, 804, 806, 813
Richard, 804
Ruth, 24, 25, 31, 33, 804, 813
Ruth (Bass), 6, 24, 25, 31, 33, 804, 805, 806, 813
Samuel, 528, 727, 802, 803, 804, 809, 810, 811, 812
Sarah, 801, 804, 810
Susanna, 32, 360, 372
Thomas, 801
WEBSTER
Thomas, 291
WEDDING
A. M., 325, 326
WEEDES
Henry, 606
WEEDON
James, 490
WEIRE
Elizabeth, 201, 203,
WEIRE
Elizabeth, 220, 815, 816, 817, 818, 821, 822, 823
Honoria, 815, 816, 818, 821
John, Maj., 203, 815, 816, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823
John, 815, 816, 818, 821, 823
WELCH
Katherine, 603
Robert, 592, 603
WELD
John, 535
WELLS
Anne, (Beedle), 43
Frances, 177
George, 39, 42
Jane (Elledge), 168
John, 39, 42
Richard, Capt., 39
Richard, 39, 42, 177
Sophia (Ewen), 39, 177
WELTON
Thomas, 676
WENDELL
Evert Jansen, 423
WEST
Betsy, 659
WESTCOMB
James, 643
WHALEY
Ann, 827, 830, 831
Ann Talbot, 826
Barbara, 826, 827, 832
Barbara (Remy), 639, 640, 641, 645, 826, 827, 830, 832
Benjamin, 640, 826, 827, 832
Charles, 832
Elijah, 640, 641, 826, 827, 832
Elizabeth, 640, 826, 827, 829, 830, 832
Elizabeth ( ), 825
George, 826, 827, 830, 831, 832, 833
Gibson, 639, 640, 645, 827, 831, 832
Henry, 604, 826, 827, 832
Jacob, 640, 826
James, 640, 825, 826, 827, 829, 830, 831, 832
James, Jr., 640, 826
Jane, 826, 827, 832
WHALEY
Jemima, 640
John, 645, 826. 827, 832
Kate, 645
Leland, 640, 641
Lydia Ann (Remy), 639, 826, 827
Mary, 826, 827, 832
Rebecca, 363, 640, 826, 827, 828, 832
Sarah, 640
Thomas, 825, 829
William, 639, 640, 645, 825, 826, 827, 829, 832
WHEELER
Alice, 64
Elizabeth, 150, 163
Ignatius, 830
William, 163, 492
WHIPS
John, 742
WHITE
Levi B., 348
Melinda, 253
Thomas, 553, 567
William, 531
WHITLEY
William, Lt. Col., 558, 576
WHOOLEY
William, 502
WILCOX
Edmund, 574
WILLIS
Anna Christene (Rutherford), 690, 841
Robert Kent, 690, 841, 853
Russell Leo, Jr., 690, 841, 850, 853
Russell Leo III, 690, 841
WILKINSON
John, 605
Lydia, 605
Martha, 605
WILLAN
Richard, 281
WILLET
Edward, 119, 462
G. E., 761
WILLIAMS
Coleman, 711
Daniel, Rev., 169, 559, 579
Deckman Silas, 707
Jean, 372
Joseph, Capt., 299
Mary, 568, 653, 656
Morgan, 643

WILLIAMSE
Johannas, 793
Lammertje (Polhemius), 793
WILLIAMSON
Elwin, 715
WILSON
Amy (Halliburton), 297, 319
John, Rev., 802
Thomas E., 80
WINFREE
Jacob, Jr., 509
WINN
William, 573
WINSLOW
Edward, 4
WINSTON
William, 651
WINSER
Elizabeth, 441
WINTHROP
John, 631
WISE
Lucy, 128
WITTER
William, 390
WOMACK
John, Lt., 405
WOOD
Allen, 767
Enoch, 333, 589
George A., 586, 588
Henry, 217, 598, 618
James, Col., 678, 679, 696, 797
Mackie (Halliburton), 589
Maggie L. (Peyton), 584, 585, 586, 740
Margaret (Peyton), 584, 767
Mary (Rutherford), 678, 797
Samuel, 185, 186, 187
William, 406
William M., 451
WOODS
Samuel, 411
WOODSON
Benjamin, 480, 481
Elizabeth, 100, 107
Jane, 480, 481
John, 107, 480, 481, 608, 610
John, Jr., 98, 480, 610
WOODSON
Joseph, 480, 481, 610
Martha, 100
Mary, 480, 481, 610, 611
Robert, 609, 610
Susannah, 107
Tarleton, 107
Tucker, 480, 481
WOOTTON
William T., 164
WORSHAM
John, 484
WORTHAM
Margaret (Rutherford), 695
William, 695
WRIGHT
Agnes (McMurry), 502
Dionecious, 484
Dosha (Peyton), 573
Elizabeth, 534, 539
H. M., 703, 710
John, 174, 502
WYATT
Henry, 614
WYNN
Josiah, 19

YANCEY
Charles, 573
YATES
Humphrey, 113
YEIDHALL
Mary, 770
Mary (Stevens), 770
William, 772
YEOMAN
John, 573
YOKUM
Felton, 735
Jacob, 735
Matthias, 465
YOUNG
Elizabeth, 56
Samuel M., 81
William, 67, 74

ZACHACHI
Elizabeth, 673
ZEH
George Ludwig, 465
ZIMMERMAN
Agnes, 845
Anna Clay, 79, 86, 688, 713, 715, 838, 839,
ZIMMERMAN
Anna Clay, 840, 841, 852
Anna Eliza (Bowen), 78, 79, 259, 265, 839, 848, 849, 850, 852
Augustus, 845
B., 845
Beatrice Mildred, 79, 86, 839, 847
Bertie Clay, 79, 86, 265, 345, 351, 838, 839, 845, 848, 849, 850, 852
Catherine ( ), 835, 836, 842
Charles Edward, 834, 835
Clyde R., 345, 351, 838, 846, 848
Ed Logan, 79, 86, 839, 847
Elizabeth, 835
Elizabeth Agnes, 193, 836
James Bowen, 79, 839, 847
James Henry, 193, 345, 351, 836, 837, 838, 835, 846, 852
Jemma, 345, 838, 845
John, Sr., 835, 836, 843, 844
John, 834, 835, 842, 844, 845
John, Jr., 193, 835, 836, 837, 843, 845
John R., 193, 836
Joseph T., 193, 836, 837, 845
Lea (Thee), 834
Marion Washington, 193, 836, 837, 845
Mark Francis, 193, 836, 837, 838, 845
Martha, 193, 836, 845
Mary A. (Harper), 233, 344, 345, 350, 351, 838, 846, 848, 852
Mary Elizabeth, 345, 838
Mary L., 846
Patnam, 193, 836, 837, 845
Polly, 835
Sarah Addie, 193, 836
Sarah (Freeman), 192, 193, 453, 837, 845
Valentine, 834
William, 845
William C., 836

WADSWORTH
PUBLISHING
COMPANY

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06666 101 6